

Fiske Family

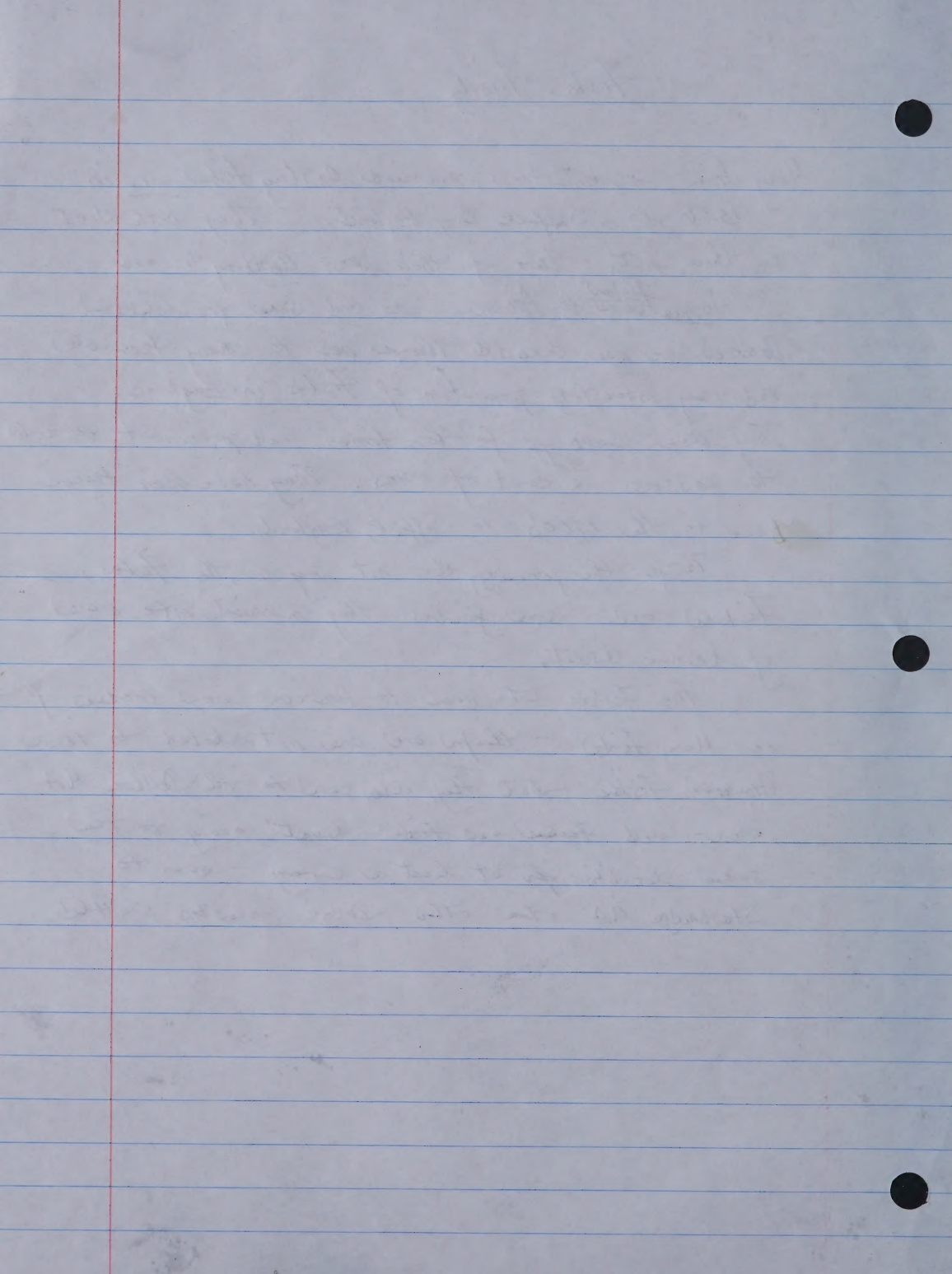
Mary Fiske, our ancestress, married Anthony Fisher Sr. in 1586 in Suffolk Co., England. They both died there, but two of their sons, Anthony and Joshua ^{Fisher} came to America, as did some grandchildren.

However, we are descended through her to many traceable and very interesting generations of Fisks in England.

They were well off for those times and prominent enough to possess a coat of arms. They have been traced back to the 1300's in Suffolk, England.

Though the genealogy does not say so, the Fisks, Fishers and some families they married into were of Norman descent.

The Fisks who came to America were cousins of our Mary Fiske - though we are not related to these American Fisks - but they, also, came to the Boston MA area and Fishers and Fisks kept moving to the same localities for at least a century - even to Starbridge MA where other Dodge ancestors settled.



Abraha: Newell	{ Abraham Newell	8
	{ John Newell	5
Edward Bugby	{ Isaacke Newell	2
	{ Sarah Bugbye	4
John Pease	{ ffayth Clearke	15
	{ Robert Pease	3
	{ Darcas Greco	15
Rowland Stebing	{ Thomas Stebing	14
	{ Sarah Stebing	11
	{ Eliz: Stebing	6
	{ John Stebing	8
	{ Mary Winche	15
Mary Blossie	{ Richard Blossie	11
	{ Anna Sherwood	14
Tho: Sherwood	{ Rose Sherwood	11
	{ Thomas Sherwood	10
	{ Rebecca Sherwood	9
Robt: Cooe	{ John Cooe	8
	{ Robert Cooe	7
	{ Benjamin Cooe	5
Rich: Pepper	{ Mary Pepy	3 and half
	{ Stephen Beckett	11
	{ Eliz: Hamond	15
Eliz: Hamond	{ Sarah Hamond	10
	{ John Hamond	7

Ipswich Customehouse this xijth of Nouember 1634.

Phil: Browne Edw Mann* Compt.
p'r Custr.

[The preceding lists are accompanied by a paper bearing the following record:—]

To the right houno^{ble} the Lords and others of his ma^{ties} moste honno^{ble} privie Councell.

The humble peticon and Certificates of John Cuttinge M^r of the shipp called the ffancis, and William Andrewes Ma^r of the Elizabeth, both of Ipswch.

Right houno^{ble} accordinge to yo^r Lords order wee heerewth presente vnto yo^r Lords the names of all the Passengers that wente for newe England in the said shipp the Tenth daye of Aprill laste paste.

Humble intreatinge yo^r Lords (they havinge p^rformed yo^r honno^r order) that the bondes in that behalfe gyven may be delivered back to yo^r peticon^rs.

And they as in dutie bound will daylie praye for yo^r houno^rs healthes and happynes.

SOUTHON.—A List of names of suche Passeng^rs as shipt themselves at the towne of Hampton, in the James of London of iij^e tonnes William Coop^r M^r vth New-England, in and aboute the vth of Aprill, 1635.

Augustine Clem^t, sometime of Readinget Paynter

* An evidence that the same Mann did not always spell his own name alike.

† In Berkshire.

Thomas Wheeler his servant	Zacheus Courtis, of Downton,
Thomas Browne, of Malford,*	laborer
weav ^r	Henry Rose, of Platford,**
Hercules Woodman, of the same,	laborer
merc ^r	Nicholas Batt, of y ^e Devyes,
	lennen weav ^r
John Euered } alias	Thomas Scoates, of Sar ⁿ ,††
Stephen Euered } Webb†	laborer
Gyles Butler	of Marlbo-
George Coussens	rough†
Thomas Colman	laborers
Thomas Goddard	or hus-
John Pithouse	bandmen
Anthony Morse } of Marlborough	
William Morse } shoemakers.	
John Hide, Tayler,	
John Parker, Car-	
penter	
Richard Walker,	late of
shomaker	Marl-
Maudit Ingles,§	brough
fuller	
Thomas Davyes,	
Sawyer	
Thomas Carpenter, of Ams-	
bury, Carpenter	
William Paddey,	late of
skin ⁿ [Cutler]	London
Edmund Hawes,	
Edmund Batter, maulter	
John Smale, his servant	
Michael Shafflin, Tayler	late
Josuah Verren, Rep ^r .	of
Thomas Antram, weav ^r	New-
Thomas Browne, his	Eng-
servant	land.
George Smythe, Tayler	
Phillip Varren, Roop ^r	
John Greene, surgeon	

The totall number of these men, youthes, and boyes are liij p^{sons}, besides the wives and Children of Dyvers of these.

Tho: Wurfris Coll^r ibm.

N. Dingley Compt

John Knapp Searcher ✓

* Perhaps Milford in Hants.

† John Euered alias Webb settled at Chelmsford, Mass., and died 1668. J. W. D.

‡ In Wiltshire.

§ A name which has been subjected to much torture. Plain MAUDIT Ingles on this (original) record. On our (Boston) records, 2 April, 1638, Maudit Ings appears. No doubt the same. See *History and Antiquities of Boston*, 241, and elsewhere.

|| Amesbury, in Wilts.

¶ Several places bear this name, but this probably is in Wilts.

** Or Platford, in Wilts.

†† Sarum, Salisbury, in Wilts.

‡‡ Some twelve places bear this name in different counties. Longford-steeple is in Wilts.

§§ Probably the same place called Goisham in another list. In Oxfordshire.

Ed: Lewis	{ John Lewis	aged 3 yeeres
	{ Thomas Lewis	3 quarters
Rich: Woodward	{ George Woodward	13
	{ John Woodward	13
	{ Mary Spring	11
John Spring	{ Henry Spring	6
	{ John Spring	4
	{ William Spring	3 quarters
	{ Thurston Rayner	13
	{ Joseph Raynor	11
	{ Elizabeth Raynor	9
Thurston Raynor	{ Sarah Raynor	7
	{ Lidia Raynor	1
	{ Edward Raynor	10
	{ Elizabeth Kemball	13
	{ Elizabeth Scott	9
Tho: Scott	{ Abigail Scott	7
	{ Thomas Scott	6
	{ Isaac Mixer	4
	{ Elizabeth Kemball	4
Hen: Kemball	{ Susan Kemball	1 and halfe
	{ Richard Cutting	11
	{ Henry Kemball	15
	{ Richard Kemball	11
	{ Mary Kemball	9
Rich: Kemball	{ Martha Kemball	5
	{ John Kemball	3
	{ Thomas Kemball	1
	{ John Lauericke	15
Geo: Munnings	{ Eliz: Munnings	12
	{ Abigail Munnings	7
	{ John Bernard	2
Jno: Bernard	{ Samuell Bernard	1
	{ Tho: King	15
	{ Anna Bradstreet	9
Humph: Bradstreet	{ John Bradstreet	3
	{ Martha Bradstreet	2
	{ Mary Bradstreet	1
Willi: Blomfield	{ Sarah Bloomfield	1
	{ Samuell Smith	9
	{ Mary Smith	4
Sam: Smith	{ Eliz: Smith	7
	{ Phillip Smith	1
	{ Mary Goodale	4
Robt: Goodale	{ Abraham Goodale	2
	{ Isaacke Goodale	half a yeere
Hen: Gouldson	{ Mary Gouldson	15

Ipswich Customhouse this xijth of Nouember 1634.

Phil: Browne Tho: Clere, Sec.
p'r Custor. Edw: Man
 Compt.

IPSWICH.—A Note of the names and ages of all the Passengers which tooke shipping In the ffancis of Ipswich, Mr John Cutting bound for new England the last of Aprill, 1634.

John Beetes aged	yeeres 40	Robert Pease	27
William Haulton	23	Hugh Mason	28
Nicholas Jennings	22	* Hester [Mason] his wife	22
William Westwoode	28	Rowland Stebing	40
Bridgett [Westwoode] his wife	32	Sarah [Stebing] his wife	43
Cleare Drap	30	Thomas Sherwood	48
Robert Rose	40	Alice [Sherwood] his wife	47
Margery [Rose] his wife	40	Thomas King	19
John Bernard	36	John Mapes	21
Mary [Bernard] his wife	38	Mary Blossie	40
William ffrebourne	40	Robert Cooe	38
Mary [ffrebourne] his wife	33	Anna [Cooe] his wife	43
Anthony White	27	Mary Onge	27
Edward Bugbye	40	Thomas Boyden	21
Rebecca [Bugbye] his wife	32	Richard Wattlin	28
Abraham Newell	50	John Lyuermore	28
ffancis [Newell] his wife	40	Richard Pepy	27
Just Houlding	23	Mary [Pepy]	30
John Pease	27	Richard Houlding	25
Robert Winge	60	Judeth Garnett	26
Judith [Winge] his wife	43	Eliz: Hamond	47
John Greene	27	Thurston Clearke	44

These p'sons aboue named tooke the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy at his Ma'ties Custome house in Ips^{wch} before vs his Ma'ties Officers according to the order of the Lords and others of his Ma'ties most hono^{ble} Priuy Councell the xijth of Nouember 1634.

Ipswich Custome house

Phil: Browne
p'r Custor.

Edw: Mann Compt.

Tho: Clere, Sec.

IPSWICH.—A Note of all the names and ages of all those which Did not take the Oath of Allegiance or Supremacy being vnder age shipped in our Port In the ffancis of Ipswich Mr John Cutting: bound for new England the last of Aprill, 1634.

Will: Westwood	{ John Lea	13
	{ Grace Newell	13
	{ John Rose	15
	{ Robert Rose	15
	{ Eliz: Rose	13
Robt: Rose	{ Mary Rose	11
	{ Samuell Rose	9
	{ Sarah Rose	7
	{ Danyell Rose	3
	{ Darcas Rose	2
	{ Mary ffrebourne	7
Will: ffrebourne	{ Sarah ffrebourne	2
	{ John Aldburgh	14
Jn ^o : Bernard	{ ffayth Newell	14
	{ Henry Haward	7

m (3) Woodstock Mar. 18, 1839 Marcia J. Lyon, b. Woodstock June 22, 1803,
daughter of Moses Lyon and Matilda Bradford. Child by first wife: Fanny C. b.
Woodstock July 2, 1834. Children by second wife: John P. b. Woodstock Aug.
15, 1836; Eliza d. Woodstock July 30, 1838, ae. 18 days.

Vol 8
Hx Woodstock Co. - General's Office
Pepin Family

FLORENCE, wife of Henry Pepin, b. 1892, d. 1914, ae. 22.

Pepper Family

First Generation

1

ROBERT PEPPER¹

prob. b. England, d. Roxbury, Mass., July 7, 1684, m. Roxbury
Mar. 14, 1642/(3?) Elizabeth Johnson, d. Roxbury Jan. 5,
1683/4, daughter of John Johnson and his first wife Margery
Scudder.

CHILDREN b. ROXBURY:

- 2 ELIZABETH² bap. Mar. 3, 1643/4, d. Roxbury Mar. 8, 1643/4.
- ✓ 3 ELIZABETH² b. May 25, 1645, m. Dedham, Mass., May 13, 1662 Capt.
John Everett, son of Richard Everett.
- 4 JOHN² b. Apr. 8, 1647, d. Roxbury Mar. 18, 1669/70, m. Dedham Oct.
25, 1669 Bethia Fisher, d. Dedham Nov. 23, 1669.
- 5 JOSEPH² bap. Mar. 18, 1648/9, d. at Sudbury Fight Apr. 21, 1676, m.
Roxbury Nov. 4, 1675 Mary May, b. Roxbury Nov. 7, 1657, daughter
of John May and Sarah Brewer. Mary m. (2) Roxbury Feb. 28,
1677 Joshua Seaver.
- ✓ 6 MARY² bap. Apr. 27, 1651, m. Dedham, Oct. 28, 1669 Samuel Everett,
son of Richard Everett.
- 7 BENJAMIN² bap. May 15, 1653 bur. Roxbury Jan. 16, 1669/70.
- 8 ROBERT² b. Apr. 21, 1655, an Indian captive Sept. 4, 1675, prob. d. the
following Spring.
- 9 SARAH² b. Apr. 28, 1657, m. John Mason of Boston, d. 1698. John
came to this country abt. 1678 from London.
- 10 ISAAC² b. Apr. 26, 1659, m. Eastham, Mass., Oct. 7, 1685 Apphia Free-
man, b. Jan. 1, 1667, daughter of Samuel Freeman and Mercy
Southworth.
- *11 JACOB² b. July 28, 1661.

[106]

11

JACOB PEPPER

(Robert¹) b. Roxbury July 28, 1661, c.
m. Rehoboth, Mass., Feb. 10, 1684/5 Eliza
both Oct. 27, 1664, d. before May 24, 17
Paine and Ann Chickering.

CHILDREN, ORDER UNCERTAIN, PROB.

- 12 ROBERT³ b. Dec. 27, 1685, d. Roxbury J.
- ✓ 13 ROBERT³ b. Mar. 16, 1686/7, prob. d. R
- 14 JACOB³ b. say 1689, "eldest son" in father's
Apr. 10, 1739, m. Roxbury Apr. 1
Framingham.
- 15 BENJAMIN³ b. say 1692, d. Roxbury Feb
- 16 ELIZABETH³ b. abt. 1694, d. Pomfret, Co
m. Roxbury May 22, 1718 Thomas G
30, 1687, d. Pomfret Feb. 6, 1729/
venor and Esther Clark.
- 17 JOSEPH³ b. say 1695, m. Roxbury Dec.
Roxbury Dec. 1, 1695, daughter of
(Fisher) Heath.
- *18 JOHN³ b. say 1698.
- 19 STEPHEN³ b. say 1700, d. before Mar.
Feb. 12, 1728/9 Sarah Crocket or C
- 20 REBECCA³ b. July 11, 1702, m. Boston 1
- 21 ANNA³ b. Apr. 1, 1705, m. Boston Dec.
- 22 MARY³ b. Nov. 16, 1707, d. Roxbury A

Third Generation

18

JOHN PEPPE

(Jacob², Robert¹) b. Roxbury, Mas
Mar. 1, 1721/2 Hannah Holdridge, b
daughter of Samuel Holdridge and Mel

† The printed Roxbury Vital Records gives this date
Robert and Elizabeth Pepper, evidently an error for son of

† The Thomas Grosvenor, b. Roxbury June 30, 1687,
Roxbury Vital Records but this appears to have been an error

duplicate copy
of Everett
copy of Thomas

Page 100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

100

Pages from: Every Town in Massachusetts
by John Warren Barber (publ 1841)

Anthony Fisher, Corabier Fesher, Richard Everett,
John Ellis and Michael Metcalf were our
ancestors.

Reading this & the accompanying Dedham History by
Hanson will give one some idea of what pioneer
Dedham life was like - pretty rugged at first!

DEDHAM.

THE settlement of this town was commenced in 1635. In that year, the general court, then sitting at Newtown, (now Cambridge,) granted a tract of land south of Charles river to 12 men. The next year 19 persons, including the first 12, petitioned the general court for an additional grant, lying on both sides of Charles river, which was made, agreeably to this petition. The last-mentioned grant included the territory of the present town of Dedham, and of a number of other towns in the vicinity. The first recorded public meeting was on the 15th of August, 1636, at which were present 18 persons. These adopted a covenant, by which each individual bound himself "to give information concerning any person who applied for admission, to submit to such fines as might be imposed for violation of rules, and to obey all such bye-laws and regulations as the inhabitants shall judge necessary for the management of their temporal affairs, for religion, and for loving society."

The government of the town was delegated by the freemen to 7 men, who were to be chosen annually. These 7 men met monthly, for many years, made many necessary bye-laws, which were recorded in the records of the town. Concerning the appropriation of the land, each man was provided with a lot of 12 acres if married, and 8 acres if unmarried; to this begin with. The after grants seem to have been made according to the necessities of members, or as a reward for services performed. The number of persons in a family was also made a rule by which to divide the lands; quality, rank or desert and usefulness in the church or commonwealth was also a rule considerable in the apportionment.

In a petition to the general court the inhabitants requested that the town might be called *Contentment*; which name is written over the record of the first several meetings. It would seem that the word well expresses the leading motives of the first 24 settlers in coming into this town. They were soon, however, associated with men of somewhat a different and higher character. The celebrated John Rogers, of Dedham, in England, had been forbidden to preach before the first settlers came to this country. Many of his people emigrated, and numbers settled in this place. From that circum-

stance, it may reasonably be inferred that the general court gave to the town the name of Dedham. The first settlers were more immediately from Watertown. They were as follows, viz.:

Edward Allyn,	John Kingsbury,	Lambert Genere,	Francis Austin,
Abraham Shaw,	John Dwite,	Nicholas Phillips,	John Rogers,
Samuel Morse,	John Cooleedge,	Ralph Shepard,	Joseph Shaw,
Phileman Dalton,	Richard Ewed,	John Gay,	William Bearstowe
Ezekiel Holliman,	John Howard,	Thomas Bartleet,	

(Ewed =
Richard Everett.)

In July, 1637, John Allin and Eleazer Lusher, and ten other persons, came to Dedham, bringing recommendations, and were at the same time admitted freemen. These 12 persons gave a more decided character to the whole company. The following is the list of freemen who had been admitted into Dedham previous to 1647.

Mr. John Allin,	Edward Kempe,	Samuel Morse,	George Barber,
Mr. Timothy Dalton,	John Leuson,	Nicholas Phillips,	Robert Onion,
Mr. Thomas Carter,	John Dwight,	John Morse,	Robert Feashe,
Mr. Ralph Wheelock,	Henry Smith,	John Page,	John Gay,
Mr. John Hunting,	John Rogers,	Michael Powell,	Lambert Genery,
Mr. — Pruden,	John Shawe,	Joseph Kingsbury,	Samuel Guile,
Mr. Henry Phillips,	Nathan Aldis, deac.,	Nathaniel Colborne,	John Ellis,
F. Chickering, deac.,	Daniel Fisher,	Timothy Dwight,	Daniel Morse,
Abraham Shaw,	Michael Metcalf,	Peter Woodward,	Thomas Alcocke,
Edward Allyn,	John Bullard,	John Baker,	John Batchellor,
John Frayre,	Joshua Fisher,	Nathaniel Whiting,	Joseph Morse.
Eleazer Lusher,	Ferdinando Adams,	Anthony Fisher,	
Robert Hinsdale,	Thomas Wight,	Andrew Dewing,	

The first settlers located themselves on the margin of the meadows, near the modern center. Each house-lot consisted of a part upland and a part meadow. These lots were laid out in narrow parallel slips. It is stated in Worthington's History of Dedham,* that in 1664, ninety-five small houses, near each other, were situated within a short distance of the place where the court-house stands; the greater part of them east of that place and around Dwight's brook. A row of houses stood on the north side of High street, as that road was then called which extends from the bridge over Dwight's brook westwardly by the court-house. The greater number of these houses were built soon after the first settlement commenced. Four only of these were valued at £20; the greater number were worth from 3 to 10 pounds. At the time these houses were built, there were but very few carpenters, joiners, or masons in the colony. There was no saw-mill in the settlement for many years. The only boards which could be procured at first were those which were sawed by hand. The saw-pits yet to be seen denote that boards were sawed in the woods. The necessary materials of glass and nails were scarcely to be obtained. These houses, therefore, must have been principally constructed by farmers, not by mechanics, and have been very rude and inconvenient. Most of them were probably covered with thatch roofs. By an ordinance of the town, a ladder was ordered to extend from

* "The History of Dedham from the beginning of its Settlement, in September, 1635, to May, 1827, by Erastus Worthington." It is to this work the author is principally indebted for the facts in the history of this town. The "Historical Address" of Samuel F. Haven, Esq., on the second centennial anniversary, in 1836, with notes, is also another valuable publication respecting the history of this town.

Families of Everett, Hall, Hill, Fishaw (including those in England).
These are all Ellis (and the two latter) ancestors. Most of these
had roots in early Dedham, as did the Ellises. The exception
is Hall who, in the second generation moved to Wrentham, &
subdivision. These notes describe reports of their lives.

the ground to the chimney, as a substitute for a more perfect fire engine. Around these houses nothing was seen but stumps, clumsy fences of poles, and an uneven and unsubdued soil.

Where the meeting-house of the first parish now stands, there stood for more than 30 years a low building, 36 feet long and 20 wide, 12 feet high, with a thatched roof, and a large ladder resting upon it. This was the first meeting-house. Near by was the school-house, standing on an area of 18 feet by 14, and rising to 3 stories; the third story, however, was a watch-house, of small dimensions, and which stood beside the ample stone chimney. The spectator there elevated might view the plain, the site of the present village, then a common plough-field, containing about 200 acres of cleared land, partially subdued, yet full of stumps and roots. Around him at a further distance were the *herd-walks*, as the common feeding lands were called, in the language of that time. One of these herd-walks was on Dedham Island, north of Charles river, and one was on East street, and more fully in view. The other herd-walk was on South Plain. The meadows were not yet cleared to any great extent. Beyond these herd-walks was a continued wilderness, which was becoming more disagreeable to the inhabitants, for the cattle, goats and sheep seem to have allured the wolves to their neighborhood. The dense swamps about Wigwam were not yet cleared. The numerous dogs in the plantation, which were so troublesome to the worshipping assembly, were not a sufficient guard against the wolves; and the killing of these animals was encouraged by a considerable bounty. A law of the colony, as well as the dangers of the people from Indian assaults, compelled the first settlers to build their houses near each other. The necessity of adhering to this law continued more than 50 years. But as soon as the inhabitants could live with safety on their farms, houses were built in all parts of the present town. In about 70 years' time, the humble village of the first settlers had disappeared, and the place was occupied by a few farmers for about 100 years. When Dedham became the county town, in 1793, the second village was begun on the place of the former.* The first school-house in Dedham was built in 1648. The master's salary until 1695 was £20; it was then raised to £25. The early settlers at various times made grants of land for the support of schools, and in 1680, Dr. William Avery gave £60 for a Latin school, but from mismanagement these funds were many years ago lost.

The first settlers early procured a minister, built a meeting-house, and performed every other act necessary for the immediate establishment of public worship among them. They erected the first meeting-house in 1637. The pews (as the pews are called in the records) were 5 feet deep and 4½ wide. The elders' seat and the deacons' seat were before the pulpit; the communion-table stood before these seats, and was so placed that the people could approach it on three sides. This house was pulled down in 1672, and one much larger erected on the site of the old one. This house had 3 pair of stairs in 3 corners of the interior. Men were seated in the galleries on one side, and women on the other; the boys in front. The duty of a tythingman in those days was arduous, and he received as much pay for his services, many years, as the deputy to the general court. He was obliged to go on errands for the elders, whip the dogs out of the meeting-house, and prevent disorder among the boys. The business of seating persons in these two houses came under the jurisdiction of the

WRENTHAM.

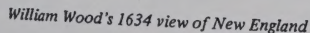
THIS town was originally included within the limits of Dedham, and was set off in 1661, when there were only sixteen families. It was incorporated in 1673. There was no church formed here till 1692, when Rev. Samuel Mann, the first minister, was ordained. Mr. Mann preached to the few families here in a comparative wilderness, but, in consequence of Philip's war, in 1676, they were obliged to abandon their settlements for more than four years. When they returned, they prevailed upon Mr. Mann to accompany them. He shared with them all their difficulties and privations, left a numerous posterity, and died in 1719, in the forty-ninth year of his ministry. He was succeeded by Rev. Henry Messenger, who continued in the ministry nearly 32 years. Rev. Joseph Bean was the next minister; he was settled in 1750, and died in 1784, and was succeeded by Rev. David Avery, who was dismissed in 1794, and died in Virginia. Rev. Elisha Fisk was his successor. The *Second Church* and Society in *North Wrentham* were formed previous to the instalment of Rev. John Cleveland, in 1798; he continued pastor for more than sixteen years in North Wrentham, and died in 1815, aged 65. He was succeeded by Mr. Field, who continued pastor about three years, and then resigned. Mr. Thatcher was his successor, and was ordained in 1823. In 1830, Mr. Thatcher and a part of the church seceded, and formed themselves into "a distinct and separate church." The Baptist meeting-house was built in 1767; the north meeting-house was completed in 1804.

The first English inhabitant in Wrentham was one Mr. Shears. In Mr. Bean's Century Sermon, preached in 1773, it is stated that the town was named *Wrentham*, because some of the first settlers were from a town of that name in England. The first English person born in the town was Mehitabel Shears, daughter of Samuel Shears. The first person buried in the town was an infant son of John Ware, Feb. 10th, 1673. In Philip's war, after the inhabitants had left the town, the Indians burnt all the houses but two; these were saved, it is stated, on account of persons having the small-pox in them, of which fact the Indians, by some means, became acquainted. After the Indian war was over, the following persons had their names affixed to an instrument engaging to return.

Eleazer Metcalf,	Eleazer Gay,	Samuel Man,	James Mosman,
Robert Ware,	Daniel Whright,	John Ware,	Joseph Kingsbury,
William Macknehe,	Samuel Fisher,	Nathaniel Ware,	Samuel Shears.
Daniel Haws,	John Payne,	Cornelius Fisher,	
John Aldiss,	Benjamin Rockett,	Michael Willson,	

Wrentham is a pleasant village, consisting of about 40 or 50 dwelling-houses, a Congregational church, a bank, and an academy. In the cut the church is seen on the left; the Wrentham Bank is the first building standing northward. Day's Academy, in this place, was incorporated in 1806. Population,

* The first settlers brought with them a number of small hand-mills, with which to grind their grain; the stones of which were about 2 feet in diameter. The stones of 2 of these hand-mills are stated to be yet remaining in the town. The first water-mill in Dedham was built in 1640. In 1664, a saw-mill was built on Neponset river, by Joshua Fisher. In 1681, a fulling-mill was built on Mother brook, by Draper and Fairbanks.



In 1638 the Bay Colony became embroiled in an argument with the Plymouth folk over the boundary between Hingham and Cohasset; any kind of rational settlement required a certain knowledge of just how far south the river did run. Accordingly, Dedham appointed John Rogers and Jonathan Fairbanks to join two commissioners appointed by the Colony, and "go upon a discovery of the Charles River." Somewhat startled by the river's sudden turn southward at what is now Needham, this party pushed on, and eventually reached a point where they took a reading of 41°41'

north latitude (a wrong figure, as it developed), and noted that the river was still flowing southward, "but we, for want of necessities, could not at that time try the utmost end of the river." Since the actual southernmost point of the Charles River lies some fifteen miles farther north than the reading taken by those adventurous men (albeit poor surveyors), it is not improbable that they had already reached the southernmost point. Various succeeding commissions attempted to correct the errors of their predecessors — a 1642 survey set the boundary at $41^{\circ}55'$, which figure was deemed wrong by a 1718 survey by a joint Massachusetts-Rhode Island commission, which said the proper location was $42^{\circ}3'$. That, in turn, was challenged by a Rhode Island survey of 1750, which claimed that the surveyors had erred too far south by some fifteen miles, because they had mistaken a tributary for the main stream of the river. Ultimately, the whole issue ended up in the United States Supreme Court, which, in 1846, found in favor of Massachusetts and settled (210 years after the fact) the location of Dedham's boundary in 1636.

If there had been little apparent hurry in getting the new plantation started after the initial 1635 order for settlement, there seemed to be even less haste evident in any inland movement by the new grantees. They busied themselves in creating by-laws and policies for the "well-ordering" of the new community, and in sending Thomas Bartlett (the town's official surveyor) up to the site, to lay out lots as they were awarded. By the 25th of November, however, even though no one was yet in residence at Dedham, the proprietors began to show evidence of uneasiness:

Whereas our town of Dedham being far remote from other towns so that it is requisite we should enjoy what number of people we may for our better safety from danger, as also for other comforts depending thereupon; Wherefore we do now by general consent order that all those which have or shall hereafter receive lot in our said town shall before the first day of November next become inhabitant within our said town, to improve their said lots, & so shall there constantly remain dwelling...

And if any person or persons having lot shall not perform herein according to the true meaning hereof — then all such grant or grants made unto any such party or parties shall become void as if the same had never been. And the same lot or lots, with all the appurtenances, shall return unto the said town to be disposed of otherwise at our pleasure unto such as will & shall become inhabitants with us.

That December it was noted that "certain of our company are gone up to inhabit this winter at our town of Dedham." This advance party seems to have consisted, for the most part, of the younger men and those without families or pressing affairs at Watertown or any of the other towns along the Bay. Certainly Nicholas Phillips and Ezekiel Holliman were there (they were caught illegally felling trees), and probably Ralph Shepard, John Rogers, Lambert Genere, Joseph Shaw, and the younger Moses as well. The majority of the proprietors were present at the "first assembly in Dedham" on March 23, 1637, and it seems likely that most of them must have been resident at Dedham at that time, or very soon thereafter.²

By the time actual settlement began in earnest, it must have been abundantly apparent to the Dedham company that they were serving an unforeseen — and probably unwanted — use for the Bay settlements. Dedham had become a buffer zone between Massachusetts Bay Colony and her enemies, real and imagined, foreign and domestic. The Reverend Roger Williams had been banished from Massachusetts in 1635, and, by the time settlement began at Dedham, had established himself with a growing colony of fellow freethinkers at Providence. His heresies — religious and political — had badly annoyed (and frightened) the General Court; they were plainly glad to have his new settlement (which was itself beyond their jurisdiction) at least partially insulated from immediate contact with the population center at Boston.

The Dedham folk probably were not much concerned about Roger Williams — there was another danger, far too real and pressing, lurking at the door. In July of 1636 Pequot Indians had murdered John Oldham, a churlish soul ("a mad jack in his mood," said William Bradford) whom many of the Dedham people had known at Watertown. The following month, barely six days after the Dedham proprietors' first planning session, a punitive force under John Endicott set out to punish the savages, but succeeded only in marching about a great deal and keeping the Indians stirred up. Raiding and pillaging became common along the lower Connecticut, and it was anybody's guess as to when some marauding

² It was apparently possible to get to Dedham from Watertown and back in one day foot. Whether or not the journey would have been undertaken by anyone without extreme necessity for going with such haste is problematical. The woods were filled with hostile animals and rattlesnakes, and the trail was not reliable. As late as 1658, Bearstowe, a brother to William and George of Dedham, drowned on the way: "co from Dedham in the night, he fell through the ice near Mr. Parker's farm."

band might turn up to attack Boston. Matters continued to deteriorate, and, in April of 1637 — one month after the first assembly on Dedham soil — the town ordered that the "watches and wards shall be carefully set & kept. . . in the best manner we are able." By May the citizens were lamenting that "the evil disposition of the natives has caused us of late to undergo much watching & wardings, etc., whereby much expense of munitions, etc., has been amongst us to our great charge and detriment, & the same like to continue." A delegation was appointed to deal with Thomas Cakebread of Watertown, to offer him ("upon good consideration of his knowledge of martial affairs") the opportunity to become a Dedham proprietor.³ In June a Connecticut force destroyed a Pequod fortification near what is now New Haven, but this served only to disperse the remaining bands into the woods — destination unknown. John Winthrop was getting reports that month that the "Pequods [sic] were coming this way," and the whole Bay Colony remained on edge until, finally, on July 28th, a joint Massachusetts-Connecticut force surprised and virtually annihilated the remnants of the tribe.

Potential Indian assault and incipient social heresy notwithstanding, the Dedham proprietors (with the addition of such military and social safeguards as they were able to muster) doggedly pursued their primary task of turning a diverse collection of people and a huge chunk of virgin wilderness into a viable town.

At their very first meeting, they ordered Thomas Bartlett to begin surveying and laying out lots for the first of the proprietors.⁴ A twelve-acre standard was established for married men (each twelve-acre lot also came with four acres of swamp which the grantee was obliged to clear), and bachelors were accorded less:

Ordered that single men shall henceforth have eight acres for a house lot and no more for their first sitting down, & so much meadow ground

³ Tit-for-tat, Cakebread was pirated away from Dedham in the following year. A delegation from Sudbury promised him a monopoly in the miller's business in that new town, which proved a stronger attraction than his holdings and position in either Dedham or Watertown.

⁴ It was noted on November 28th 1639, "For as much as Thomas Bartlett hath not attended unto the measuring out of our lots . . . we wholly discharge him of that employment until he shall come & inhabit with us." Within a year he had entirely sold out his rights in the town (for 22 shillings); and there is no evidence that he ever even attempted a residence at Dedham. Presumably the difficulties of trying to survey large stretches of woodland with no more equipment than a compass and a long piece of string — and no thanks or compensation for his efforts — proved too much for his patience.

thereunto. Resolution that as their families increase they shall have such enlargement as shall be thought fitting & so near unto their former lot as may conveniently be performed. And also it is ordered that they shall have each of them an acre and a half of swamp to be cleared . . .

Swamp clearing was not a whimsically applied rule. The first house lots were set out on the upland running along East Street (itself part of an ancient Indian trail) and High Street (a new road running from the "Little River" at the intersection of current High, Williams, and East Streets to present Dedham Common and beyond). Backing these roads was swamp — the immensity of Wigwam swamp is still obvious, yet the lowland surrounding Lowder Brook and any one of a half dozen other small streams and ponds was as densely overgrown and virtually impenetrable. From the depths of these thickets and bogs, the wildcat and wolf presented major threats to the well-being of Dedham's people and animals.⁵ A ten-shilling bounty was offered very early for positive proof (usually the heads) of wolves killed on Dedham soil. In time, the town even employed full-time hunters and maintained a town-owned pack of dogs trained for the hunt.⁶

Clearing swamps also helped to forestall the development of a wood shortage. The use of wood for cooking and heating fires as well as for building materials tended to consume available supplies at a prodigious rate; by one estimate, an average family would, in the course of one year, for burning purposes alone, require the wood from four acres of forest totally leveled, or from twenty acres selectively cut. Multiply that estimate by the thirty or more families in Dedham before 1640, add in the amount of lumber required for building purposes, and the answer indicates an amount of wood being cut which staggers the imagination. Restrictions on wood-cutting on public or unallotted lands were strictly enforced — too many of the Dedham people remembered the difficulties (social and political) which had been engendered in Boston by the almost total denudation of the landscape within three years of the foundation of that town. With a whole continent at their back

⁵ John Dwight, seven-year-old son and namesake of one of the foremost of the first settlers, wandered off into the woods and was presumed to have been eaten by wolves in 1638.

⁶ The practice of having town dogs died fairly quickly. It is unclear whether they were so successful in hunting that they outlived their usefulness, or whether the necessity of having to pay a townsman to "whip the dogs out of the meetinghouse" overwhelmed the frugality of the town fathers.

door, the Dedham settlers established one of the first conservation projects in New England.

For those of the proprietors who had a forward look, it was also apparent that a swamp (once cleared) will become a bog, and a bog (once drained) will become a meadow. Meadow-hunger was one of the first and prime motivating issues in the town; the rich, grassy swards bordering the river had been the major attraction to the Dedham site in the first place. The grass, to be sure, was not English grass, nor was it entirely satisfactory in nutrition for the cattle, but it was as good as might be had until a better seed was imported from England.

The accessible meadow area in close proximity to the village itself (even including the semi-boggy grassland along Dwight's Brook) was not, however, sufficient to supply the needs of the community. In time, swamp clearance would provide more meadow, but other solutions were needed immediately. Despite their vast land holdings, the proprietors sought to solve their problem by buying more.

The General Court had, from the beginning, been in the habit of granting large tracts of land to individuals as marks of esteem, or as recompense for particular public services. One such grant had been made to Samuel Dudley, and bordered the northeast edge of the Dedham grant, between the river and East Street. Immediately recognizing its value as grassland, four of the Dedham proprietors (Samuel Morse, Philemon Dalton, Lambert Genere, and John Dwight) made a private purchase of 300 acres, for which they paid £20. It was apparent to the rest of the town that this land was too valuable to be allowed to exist as a private fiefdom, and the proprietors contracted to purchase it from the private owners, giving them a £20 profit over and above their initial investment. "Purchase Meadows" (as they came to be called) were subsequently divided into sections, each allotted to a particular district of the town as a "herdwalk" for the cattle of that district.

If meadows were important to the needs of Dedham's cattle, a mill was a necessity to the needs of her settlers. As early as March of 1637, it was noted:

Whereas there hath been some propositions by Abraham Shaw for the erecting of a corn mill in our town. We do now grant unto the said Abraham Shaw sixty acres of land to belong unto the said mill so erected provided always that the same be a water mill, else not. We order also that every man that hath lot with us shall assist to bring the millstones from Watertown mill by land unto the boating place near Mr.

Haynes' farm. It is also further granted unto the said Abraham that the said ground & mill so to be built shall be at his own disposing in case of sale . . . saving that our town shall have the first refusal of it, at such a price as another man would really give . . . accordingly.

Shaw selected his millsite on the Charles River, somewhere in the vicinity of the present Needham Street Bridge. He had gotten little farther than the erection of a sluiceway when he died, late in 1638. His son Joseph, who stood to inherit the grant and the mill, chose not to pursue the issue, and shortly moved to Weymouth. The project was, for the moment, abandoned, and the people were forced to rely on inadequate handmills for the grinding of all "corn" — an inclusive term encompassing wheat, rye, and barley, as well as Indian corn.

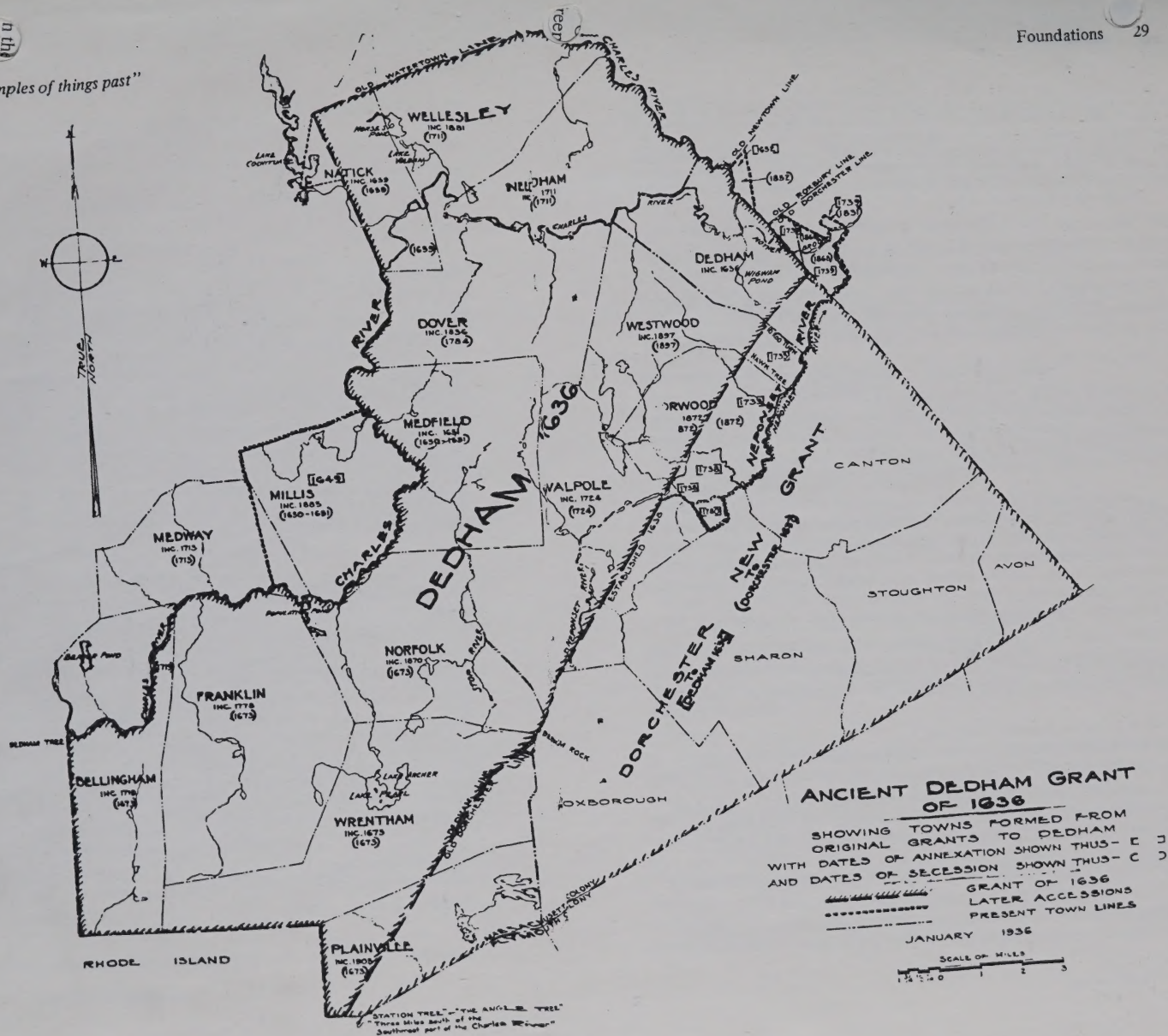
In 1639, as the need for a mill became increasingly acute (and as it had become a popular notion that the old Shaw site was too far from the village, anyway), someone with a keen eye took notice of East Brook, a small stream which sprang up about 100 rods east of modern Washington Street, in the rear of Brookdale Cemetery. Although its fall was adequate along its course to an eventual terminus at the Neponset River, East Brook did not have enough actual water content to warrant trying to harness the stream for water to warrant trying to harness the stream for water power. The river provided a close and obvious source for an augmenting water supply, and, on March 25, 1639, the town ordered

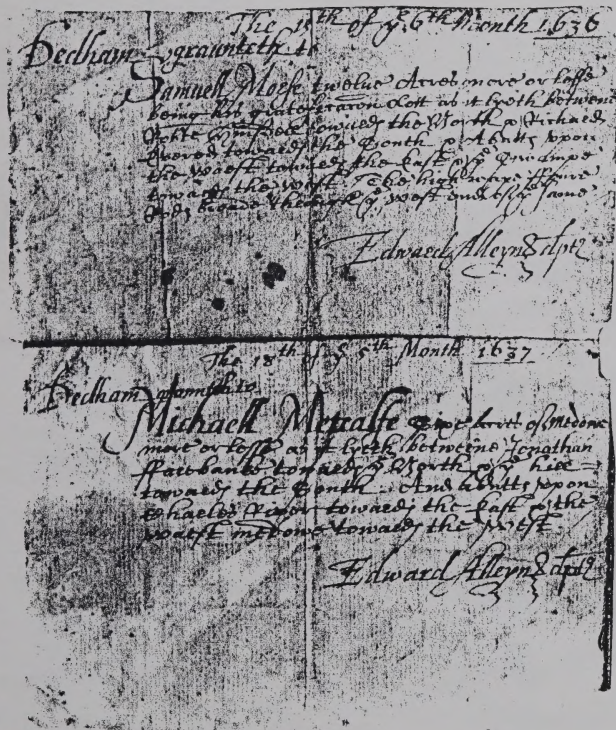
that a ditch shall be made at common charge [from the Charles River] through Purchase Meadow unto the East Brook, that it may be both a partition fence in the same, and may also serve as a course unto a water mill; that it may be found fitting to set a mill upon the said brook by the judgment of a workman for that purpose.

It was also provided that anyone who should undertake the actual construction of a mill on East Brook should have the same 60 acre award as had been granted Abraham Shaw, "with such other benefits & privileges as he should have had in all respects accordingly, provided that the said mill doth grind corn before the first of the tenth month [i.e. December] as it is intended."

"Mother Brook" was duly dug — the first English-built canal in North America — but it was quite awhile before anyone turned up as a prospective mill-builder. The 60-acre grant had been forfeited by the time John Elderkin arrived from Lynn in 1641, and undertook the project. A contractor or master-builder by trade, he had

28 "... examples of things past"





Land grant certificates issued by the Dedham proprietors

built (and run) a mill in Lynn previous to his Dedham venture. He stayed only a short time (barely long enough to get the mill built and operating), and moved on in November of 1642.⁷

Nathaniel Whiting had served in a quasi-partnership with Elderkin. When Elderkin moved out, Whiting was able to come up with only half of the capital required to buy the business outright. Three of the most prominent citizens of the town (John Allin, Nathan Aldus, and John Dwight) purchased the remaining half, and they, with Whiting, ran the mill as a rather stormy partnership until 1649, when Nathaniel finally accrued enough money to buy them out.

In terms of the number of people to be accommodated within the new town, the Dedham proprietors considered their community to be complete as early as August of 1637:

For as much as our proportion of allotments that we have formerly resolved upon are now fully complete according to our intendments we do now therefore fully agree by a general consent that no more lots shall be granted out until a further view may be made what accommodation may be found, for comfortable entertainment of others. In the mean time, those who have given their names desiring to have lots with us shall have a negative answer given them, for that we have as many as we conceive can yet be entertained.

Such an exclusionary vote would be an odd development in any society, but in Dedham — which was, by definition, exclusionary from the very beginning — it borders on the startling. Obviously, there was more represented by that vote than the achievement of some arbitrarily selected “ideal” number of settlers.

By the time the Dedham proprietors held their meeting of July 14, 1637, thirty-one men had been accepted as official settlers, and had signed the Covenant. Four of that number (John Coolidge, Thomas Hastings, Thomas Bartlett, and Robert Feke) had never made so much as a pretense of moving from Watertown to Dedham, and, by their absence from meetings at the new town, had

⁷ John Elderkin was a transient soul; he was at Lynn in 1637, Dedham in 1641, Reading in 1646, Providence in 1648, New London in 1651, and Norwich in 1664. He was variously employed as a carpenter, miller, millwright, shipwright, builder, and tavern-keeper. He built the first and second churches in both New London and Norwich, as well as the first mill in both places. He constructed the first merchant vessel ever owned or built at New London (the *New London Tryall* – 1661), and he kept the ordinary at the same town.

functionally terminated their franchise. All of them disposed of their Dedham lands within a fairly short time.

John Ellis and Richard Everett, although they ultimately did come to settle, likewise lost their voice in the development of town affairs — Everett was only periodically present in Dedham because of his involvements at Springfield, and Ellis (after his initial appearance at the first proprietors' meeting at Watertown) did not attend another meeting for almost two years!

Ezekiel Holliman, one of the remaining twenty-five, had come to Dedham in the wake of some conflicts he had generated at Boston relative to his religious opinions; the word "heresy" had been used, but his departure preceded the brouhaha's achieving legal proportions. Apparently figuring that a frontier context would be more amenable to divergent philosophies, he was one of the first to actually head upriver — in the dead of winter — to settle the place. He then became one of the town's first victims of social justice, when he was heavily fined for illegally felling trees and for covering his house with clapboard contrary to a town vote. Although apparently still in residence at Dedham, he then began to boycott the proprietors' meetings, in silent protest to the injustice he felt had been done. His voice in town affairs also was stilled.

The twenty-four "functioning" townsmen of Dedham were increased in number by a vote of that July 14th meeting: Ralph Wheelock, Thomas Cakebread, and Henry Phillips were accepted as fellow proprietors. Phillips came to join his brother Nicholas, who had been among the first proprietors in the Watertown group; Cakebread was a cipher — like the other Watertown folk who never made the move to Dedham, he chose not to exercise his franchise by settlement in the town.

Ralph Wheelock came, apparently in hopes of being admitted as the minister of the church that inevitably would be formed in Dedham. A graduate of Clare College, Cambridge⁸ (where he was in studies 1623-1627), he found himself in the company of another, earlier proprietor with similar aspirations — Thomas Carter (Saint John's College, Cambridge 1629-1633).

It is the following meeting of July 18th (the mere four-day hiatus between meetings being a totally unprecedented instance of

frequency in proprietors' meetings) which holds the key to both the exclusionary vote of August 11th and subsequent events:

Assembled whose names are underwritten:

Thomas Carter, Edw: Alleyn, Abra: Shaw, Sam: Morse, Phil: Dalton, John Dwight, Lambert Genere, Nicho: Phillips, John Gay, Ralph Shepard, Joseph Shaw, Jonath: Fairbank, Francis Austin, Daniel Morse, John Rogers, William Bearstowe.

Ezekiel Holliman requiring consent of our society to turn over [i.e. sell] his lot . . . it is condescended so to do . . .

Upon some agitation concerning Mr. Dalton's joining with us it is consented unto, upon the manifestation of his resolution to sit down with us in a civil condition without any further expectations . . .

Mr. John Allin with diverse others being propounded to sit down with us . . . they are accepted so to do . . .

Admitted: Ferdinando Adams, Michael Metcalf, Mr. John Allin, Anthony Fisher, Tho: Wight, Eleazer Lusher, Robert Hinsdale, John Luson, John Fisher, Thomas Fisher, Mr. Timothy Dalton, & John Morse producing certificates from the magistrates subscribed unto our Covenant accordingly.

The twelve⁹ people thus accepted as Dedham proprietors were men of background and experience almost certain to radically affect their functions as Dedham townsmen — and, thereby, the development of Dedham itself.

Michael Metcalf, himself a son of a Puritan minister, was an East Anglian weaver and a victim of the oppressions of Bishop Wren of Norwich. He wrote an eloquent treatise on his persecutions addressed "To all the true professors of Christ's Gospel within the City of Norwich:"

. . . You are not ignorant . . . of the great trouble I sustained in the Archdeacon's and Bishop's Court, at the hands of my enemies, concerning the matter of bowing, as well as other matters of like consequence. . .

When my enemies conspired together to take away my life, being driven from my family, and sometimes to avoid the hands of my enemies, my wife did hide me in the roof of my house, covering me over with straw. . .

I was persecuted in the land of my fathers' sepulchres for not bowing

⁸Cambridge University was the standard-bearer of Calvinistic Puritanism in England.

⁹John Morse's "arrival" is merely that of a member of a family coming of age and joining his father and brothers as a proprietor.

See page opposite. It appears Thomas Fisher must have been from Norfolk but not for NW of where our Fishers lived & closer yet to the Fishers

seen
1992]
1966

← TAG

English Marriages of New Englanders

29

THOMAS FISHER AND ELIZABETH ALLEN

Thomas Fisher arrived in New England by 1634 (and probably no earlier), settled in Cambridge, moved soon to Dedham and died there on 10 Aug. 1638 (Mary Lovering Holman, *Scott Genealogy* [Boston 1919] p. 198). In his will of 23 Aug. 1670 the Rev. John Allin of Dedham made bequests to near-kinsmen Samuel Fisher and Thomas Fisher (Suffolk Co., Mass., PR 7:139); these were the two sons of Thomas Fisher and his wife Elizabeth. In a letter of 18 May 1640 John Allin wrote to Edward Alleyn, Dedham's representative to the General Court, regarding "my sister's business," noting that her husband had died intestate and she had two young children (*Dedham Transcript* 25 March 1938); at the meeting of the General Court on 13 May 1640 administration was granted to widow Fisher of Dedham on her husband's estate (Nathaniel B. Shurtleff, ed., *Records of . . . Massachusetts Bay Colony* [Boston 1853-55] 1:192).

The recent discovery that John Allin had been minister at Saxlingham juxta Mare, co. Norfolk, from 1625 to 1637 led to these parish register entries:

Thomas Fisher & Elizabeth Allen weare married September 21 anno: 1629
John Fisher ye sone of Thomas Fisher was baptized June 10, 1632

The son John must have died soon, for he is not seen in New England. Since Thomas Fisher was in Cambridge by 1634, it is likely that his sons Samuel and Thomas were born in that town, before the move to Dedham.

Mr. Anderson is editor of the Great Migration Newsletter. He now lives at 2 Fenway, Derry NH 03038.

↓

at the name of Jesus and observing the ceremonies forced upon me at the instance of Bishop Wren of Norwich . . .

Suffering many times for the cause of religion, I was forced for the sake of the liberty of my conscience, to flee from my wife and children to go into New England; taking ship for the voyage at London, 17th September 1636, and being by tempests tossed up and down upon the seas till the Christmas following . . .

Thomas Wight was a native of Alford, Lincolnshire. Like his townswoman Ann Hutchinson (who, at the time Thomas was arriving in Dedham, was fomenting great religious and civil strife at Boston), he had been a parishioner of John Cotton at Boston, England. It is not improbable that he chose Dedham over Boston as his new home in America, at least partially out of a desire to avoid the rising controversy that his former fellow-parishioner was creating.

Robert Hinsdale would become a primary figure of civil authority in Dedham. His philosophy was strongly influenced by the preachings of the Reverend John Rogers, pastor to the flock in Hinsdale's home town of Dedham, England. "Come, let us go to Dedham, and get a little fire," said one of Rogers' English admirers; Hinsdale reflected the blaze very well.

Eleazer Lusher sprang (like many of his fellow parishioners who would come to America and to Dedham) from the liberal Puritan teachings of the Reverend John Phillips at Fressingfield/Wrentham, Suffolk. He eventually would rise to be a member of the Court of Assistants and the Captain of the Boston Artillery Company, as well as a figure so authoritative in Dedham that, after his death, the town would lament:

When Lusher was in office, all things went well,
But how they go since, it shames us to tell.

Timothy Dalton (St. John's College, Cambridge 1610-1614) had been the rector of a church at Woolverstone/Ipswich, Suffolk. His appearance in Dedham was apparently due largely to the influence of his brother Philemon, an early Dedham proprietor, who lobbied for his admittance. Although not technically a member of the Allin party, the timing and form of his admittance are important, as will be seen.

John Allin (Caius College, Cambridge 1612-1616) was possibly the rector at Saint Mary's-on-the-Quay Church in Ipswich, Suffolk. Deprived of his living by Archbishop Laud, he joined the flight of

Puritan clergy to New England, being himself of sufficient note to require a disguise for his escape.¹⁰

Thomas Fisher was John Allin's brother-in-law, and John Fisher was a probable relative of Thomas'. There does not appear to be any family connection with the Anthony Fisher who was a member of the Allin party, but he seems to have been philosophically compatible with the rest of the group.

The arrival of a group so solidly religious and so internally unified boded ill for those of the earlier arrivals whose views were neither so lofty nor so spiritual. Ezekiel Holliman immediately saw the handwriting on the wall — he could live in quiet non-communication with the earlier arrivals, but, being nobody's fool, he recognized that there was nothing that could make good neighbors out of a religious liberal and a crew of dogmatically hard-headed Puritans. He sold out his Dedham holdings without delay and wandered on to a place where he thought he might be better appreciated; Roger Williams' growing collection of free thinkers at Providence welcomed him heartily, and, ultimately, he and Williams ended up re-baptizing each other, as a sign of a new beginning in a new church context more compatible with their particular notions of Christianity.

This company set the town of Dedham on its proverbial ear. Allin came, as its leader, preceded by enough propaganda to establish him as a strong force even before his arrival in the town. Timothy Dalton, who was in no way his inferior in education (and who even had an edge on him in maturity), was informed in no uncertain terms that he was welcome to settle, but only in a "civil condition" — he was not going to be encouraged in any notions of becoming a candidate for the Dedham pulpit! Not surprisingly, Timothy Dalton — and Thomas Carter, too — acknowledged the inevitability of Allin's supremacy, and sought greener pastures. Dalton was the teaching officer of the church at Hampton by 1639, and Carter became the first minister at Woburn.

¹⁰ Allin boarded a ship with several other ministers, likewise disguised to avoid prosecution. Once safely out to sea, the assorted clergy on board threw off their disguises and launched into seemingly endless and repetitive daily prayer meetings. One of the passengers, being discovered on his way to the rail with a hook and line, was questioned as to his participation in such an activity on the Sabbath. He could only protest that he did not know when the Sabbath was; he thought every day was the Sabbath, for "they did nothing but preach and pray from one end of the week unto the other."

to embrace [him] with such a brotherly love as ought to be amongst [those] in so near a covenant."

In fairly short order, John Luson, John Frary, Robert Hinsdale, and Eleazer Lusher were accepted and approved for inclusion in the church.¹² Anthony Fisher¹³ took awhile to "see and be humbled" for the "pride and height of his spirit" and "his failings of carriage," but he eventually came around and achieved acceptance. John Hunting¹⁴, a late arrival who had been a wandering evangelist in England, was approved before the end of the summer, but "stiff and unhumiliated" Joseph Kingsbury, upon close questioning, went into "such a distempered, passionate flying out upon one of the company" that it was decided to let him ruminate upon his sins and leave the question of his membership to the whole church, after it might be gathered.

Edward Alleyn¹⁵ was subjected to criticism by Timothy Dalton (who objected to his actions as a member of Watertown Church) and Francis Austin (who raised a personal gripe of "offenses and distaste" between them), but survived those complaints, as well as further objections raised by other people at an open meeting of the town. Anthony Fisher, despite his previous acceptance, was so beset by comments on "further offences . . . which could not be cleared to the satisfaction of the parties offended nor to the company," that his previous acceptance was rescinded and he was "left out of the work for the present."

In the course of this selection process, it was becoming clear to Allin that the "great weight of the work" and the "great weakness and insufficiency" of those seeking to follow the Lord's will were focusing an ever-increasing importance to the step of selecting a pastor:

... we did expect & much endeavored the guidance & help of Mr. John Phillips who came over that summer with some Godly company & had been invited to this plantation by letters formerly having therefore

¹² Luson, Hinsdale, and Lusher were of the Allin party; Frary, who arrived a bit later, was an arrival from Norwich, Norfolk — the same hometown as Michael Metcalf of the Allin group.

¹³ Also of the Allin company.

¹⁴ "having good testimony of him & some of us knowing him before . . ." said Allin.

¹⁵ possible relative to J. Allin, who spelled their names alike.

hopes from him of obtaining he was much desired in the first beginning. Whereupon he delaying his resolution, we were so delayed in our conclusion of this work as that the summer [of 1638] passed away in expectation of his help.¹⁶

Although unquestionably the popular candidate for the Dedham pulpit (at least as far as the Allin party was concerned), John Phillips made another choice:

Whereunto we had the longer time by the delays of Mr. Phillips who being called divers ways could not speedily resolve, but at length upon weighty reasons concerning the public service of the church and foundation of the college [i.e. Harvard], he was so far persuaded to attend to the call of Cambridge that we saw no present hopes of him & so about the beginning of October came to resolutions to cast ourselves upon the Lord. . .

Deprived of the chosen leader, the Dedham Church fell back upon its own number of leadership. The Church having been "gathered" on November 8, 1638, the group¹⁷ selected John Allin as Pastor and John Hunting as Ruling Elder (the latter selection falling much to the chagrin of Ralph Wheelock, who really wanted the job); ordination was set for April 24th, 1639.

Ironically, John Phillips left his chosen post at the Cambridge Church toward the end of 1639. Working on a never-say-die philosophy, the Dedham folk promptly renewed their old invitation:

Mention was made of the earnest desire of the Church to enjoy the help of Mr. Phillips . . . the Lord ordering things so by a special providence that he nowhere settled but was freed from all engagements . . . we found the hearts of all the church desirous to renew the former invitation . . . he saw the Lord's hand clearly in it, & so cheerfully accepted the same . . . & [was] admitted with much rejoicing of the Church . . .

Despite all the "rejoicing," the new hope was short-lived. Mr. Phillips ("though divers were unsatisfied in his reasons yet yielded consent to his departure") took his leave of the Dedham church and New England, sailing back to England — and to his old Wrentham parish — in October of 1641.

¹⁶ John Phillips had been the rector of a church at Wrentham, Suffolk. Eleazer Lusher had been his parishioner, as had Edward Alleyn. John Allin had been a clerical associate of Phillips', and Phillips was the minister who married John Allin and his wife, Margaret.

¹⁷ The "Pillars" were Allin, Alleyn, Lusher, Frary, Hinsdale, Luson, Hunting, Wheelock — a group obviously dominated by John Allin.

Since the ink and the handwriting in the original of this record are very consistent, despite the passage of more than thirty years from the earliest record to the last, the conclusion must be that Allin composed this record late in his life. This supposition is supported by the inclusion of many items out of chronological sequence, indicating that he was working from various notes which he had taken at an earlier date.

Where the dates can be checked, mostly by comparison of baptisms with the town records of birth, they are highly reliable. The same can not be said for John Allin's treatment of names. Francis Austen becomes Francis Astye, Mr. [Richard] Mather becomes Mr. Mad-den, and Edward Kemp becomes Robert Kemp (CR 8, 12, 14).

One other example of John Allin's problem with names indicates that the difficulty may have had a psychological component more profound than simple sloppiness. In the process of selecting the pillars of the church, early in 1638, Allin reported on Thomas Morse, who was deemed to be "so dark & unsatisfying in respect of the work of grace" that he could not be admitted at that point (CR 6). A short time later Thomas Morse was considered again, but was "left to the further trial of the church gathered" (CR 7). Finally, on 28 June 1640, more than a year after the church was organized, the congregation relented and Thomas Morse was admitted (CR 23). But there was no Thomas Morse.

On 8 October 1640 Samuel Morse was made a freeman of Massachusetts Bay. This was a little more than three months after the admission of "Thomas Morse" to Dedham church, but there was no record of the admission of Samuel Morse, and the church status of his sons is otherwise accounted for. Furthermore, on 24 December 1641 John Allin recorded the admission of "the wife of our brother Samuel Morse" (CR 26), implying that Samuel was a church member by that date. In other words, during the period of conflict, when Morse was being rejected as a church member, Allin referred to him as Thomas, but once the conflict was resolved and Morse was admitted, he was correctly called Samuel!

One possible explanation for this is that Samuel Morse was the son of a Reverend Thomas Morse, minister at Foxearth, Suffolk. But there is a more intriguing possibility. John Allin had married at Wrentham, Suffolk, in 1622 Margaret Morse, and it is likely that she was daughter of another Thomas Morse, who resided at Wrentham. Did the conflict with Samuel Morse at Dedham in 1638 and 1639 somehow recall an earlier conflict with his father-in-law?

Be that as it may, the church records of John Allin are among the most useful produced in early New England, from both the genealogical and the historical perspectives.

DEDHAM VITAL RECORDS

As with other types of records (church and town), Dedham is well endowed with surviving vital records, which were published by the town late in the last century (Don Gleason Hill, ed., *The Record of Births, Marriages and Deaths... in the Town of Dedham... 1635-1845* [Dedham 1886]). Unlike some of his colleagues, the earliest clerk did not limit himself to births and deaths, as apparently required by the colony. In consequence, the marriage records for Dedham begin in 1638.

Robert Brand Hanson, having used the Dedham records extensively in his detailed study of that town, had recognized the need for a new edition of this material, based on the detection of a number of errors and omissions in the Hill edition. As a result, he prepared a three-volume set, presenting in a new form the records of vital events from town, church and some private sources (Robert Brand Hanson, ed., *The Vital Records of Dedham, Massachusetts*, three volumes [Bowie MD 1989]). (While this new edition is welcome because of the corrections and the inclusion of previously unpublished material, the arrangement by alphabetic sequence rather than in the original order is not welcome, for it can lead to loss of information and to misinterpretations.)

In an earlier article in this publication we used the Dedham vital records, as published in 1886, to demonstrate some general points about the interpretation of New England vital records ("Early Vital Records," *Great Migration Newsletter* 2 [1991]:17-18, 24); some elaborations on this article, as it applies to Dedham, are in order.

One of the examples propounded in that earlier article dealt with the children of Austen Kalem, pointing out the difference between the two versions of the civil vital records (town and county), without coming to any resolution. Inexplicably, we did not examine the Dedham baptismal records. The county record gives a son Lot born 11 September 1640 and a daughter Sarah born 4 January 1641 (*NEHGR* 4 (1860):359), and the church records show "the son of our brother Kellam" baptized on 15 September 1640 and "Sarah the daughter of our brother Kellam" baptized 9 January 1641[2] (CR 24, 26). The town records show only a son Lot born 11 September 1641, with no mention of a daughter Sarah (Hill 2; Hanson 1:193). In this instance, the county copy is clearly accurate, and superior to the town copy.

As noted in the previous article, there are some instances in which the town copy is more accurate than the county copy. Thus, the advice given in that article must be adjusted: with respect to the town of Dedham, discrepancies between the town and the county copies of the earliest records must be taken on a case-by-case basis - no preference should be given to either without reference to some third source.

The attitude of the Dothan congregation as shown here may help explain Arthur Fisher's problems in getting admitted as member.

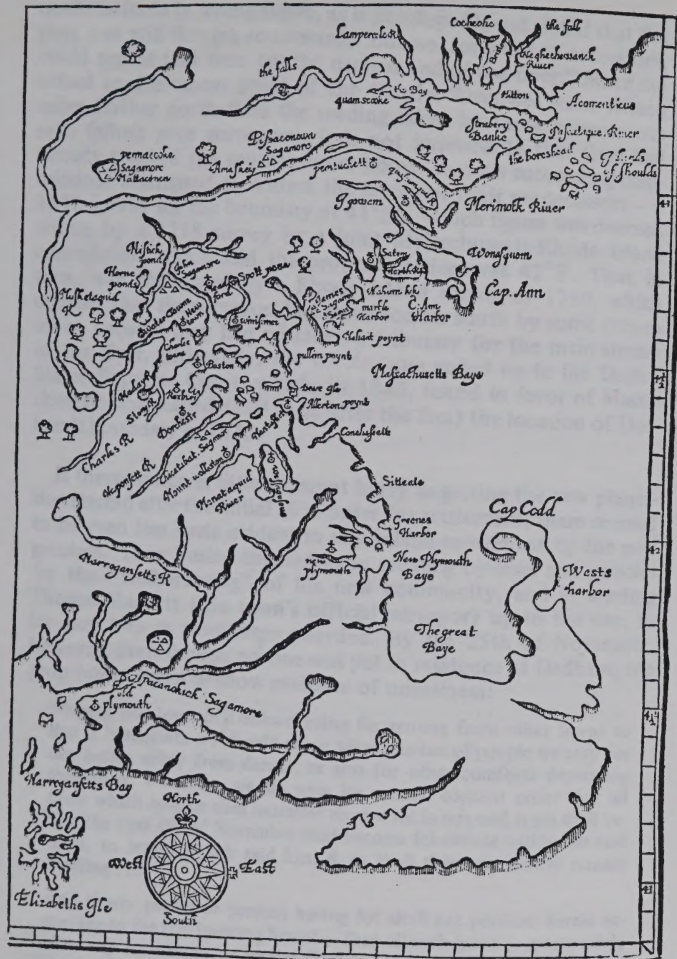
Rest of this page is in KENT file

What makes this record truly distinctive is the long and detailed account in the first few pages of the complicated proceedings by which the founding members of the church were chosen. Nothing else like this survives from these early years in New England. Much of what is known about the procedure for organizing a New England church derives from John Allin's account.

We see here in excruciating detail the extreme lengths to which the congregation went in examining a potential church member, especially in this period so soon after the requirement of a conversion relation had been imposed as a part of the admission process. Joseph Kingsbury "remaining stiff & unhumbl'd & not clearing himself to satisfaction" was put off "to the judgment of the church when it should be gathered" (CR 7); three years later, "after diverse meetings in private & some experience of his spirit the church was so well persuaded of his repentance & faith as that he was received into the fellowship of the church" on 9 April 1641 (CR 24-25).

Third parties, even those not members of the church, were encouraged to raise objections against a potential pillar of the church. Edward Alleyn, in his long struggle to be accepted, had to respond to accusations made against him by "Mr. Daulton" (probably Rev. Timothy Dalton, but perhaps his brother Philemon) and "Francis Astye" (Austen) concerning "some offenses & distaste that had been" between them. Alleyn also had to suffer the indignity of waiting for persons to arrive from England who could speak in his behalf (CR 6, 8).

— Continued over —



William Wood's 1634 view of New England

... To enjoy all that land on the easterly and southerly side of the Charles River not formerly granted unto any town or particular person. And also to have 5 miles square on the other side of the river.

The Dedham men had planned well – and even craftily – before submitting their petition for enlargement. By the time of the second proprietors' meeting on August 29th, they had recruited Robert Feke to become one of their number. As it worked out, he attended only three of the proprietors' meetings – all of them in Watertown – and apparently never even ventured inland to view the lands he had been granted. He was, however, the husband of John Winthrop's son's widow, and influence with Winthrop and the General Court was what the group really wanted from him; the only cost to the town for the use of his prestige was a promise for a farm grant to be added to his usual house lot grant. Certainly almost any land award he might have asked for was no problem to the proprietors – to almost everyone's surprise, Dedham would find herself the possessor of over 200 square miles of territory, and all of it hers to give away!

Curiously, neither the petitioners nor the General Court had the foggiest notion of the true dimensions of the land area they were dealing with. The Massachusetts Bay Colony Patent of 1629 set the southern bound of the colony on a line drawn three miles south of the Charles River, "or on any or every part thereof." The notion was that the Charles River (which nobody had ever explored to any depth of the interior, and which – since it had no noteworthy beaver population – probably did not run back to that mythical northern lake) ran more or less west-northwest from Boston Harbor. Two maps still extant from the 1630 - 1635 period show the Charles petering out somewhere in the vicinity of modern Dedham; presumably, all of the parties involved in the deliberations of 1636 would have been of the opinion that the new town's southern boundary fell somewhere within the present town of Medfield.

In 1638 the Bay Colony became embroiled in an argument with the Plymouth folk over the boundary between Hingham and Cohasset; any kind of rational settlement required a certain knowledge of just how far south the river did run. Accordingly, Dedham appointed John Rogers and Jonathan Fairbanks to join two commissioners appointed by the Colony, and "go upon a discovery of the Charles River." Somewhat startled by the river's sudden turn southward at what is now Needham, this party pushed on, and eventually reached a point where they took a reading of $41^{\circ}41'$

north latitude (a wrong figure, as it developed), and noted that the river was still flowing southward, "but we, for want of necessities, could not at that time try the utmost end of the river." Since the actual southernmost point of the Charles River lies some fifteen miles farther north than the reading taken by those adventurous men (albeit poor surveyors), it is not improbable that they had already reached the southernmost point. Various succeeding commissions attempted to correct the errors of their predecessors — a 1642 survey set the boundary at $41^{\circ}55'$, which figure was deemed wrong by a 1718 survey by a joint Massachusetts-Rhode Island commission, which said the proper location was $42^{\circ}3'$. That, in turn, was challenged by a Rhode Island survey of 1750, which claimed that the surveyors had erred too far south by some fifteen miles, because they had mistaken a tributary for the main stream of the river. Ultimately, the whole issue ended up in the United States Supreme Court, which, in 1846, found in favor of Massachusetts and settled (210 years after the fact) the location of Dedham's boundary in 1636.

If there had been little apparent hurry in getting the new plantation started after the initial 1635 order for settlement, there seemed to be even less haste evident in any inland movement by the new grantees. They busied themselves in creating by-laws and policies for the "well-ordering" of the new community, and in sending Thomas Bartlett (the town's official surveyor) up to the site, to lay out lots as they were awarded. By the 25th of November, however, even though no one was yet in residence at Dedham, the proprietors began to show evidence of uneasiness:

Whereas our town of Dedham being far remote from other towns so that it is requisite we should enjoy what number of people we may for our better safety from danger, as also for other comforts depending thereupon; Wherefore we do now by general consent order that all those which have or shall hereafter receive lot in our said town shall before the first day of November next become inhabitant within our said town, to improve their said lots, & so shall there constantly remain dwelling . . .

And if any person or persons having lot shall not perform herein according to the true meaning hereof — then all such grant or grants made unto any such party or parties shall become void as if the same had never been. And the same lot or lots, with all the appurtenances, shall return unto the said town to be disposed of otherwise at our pleasure unto such as will & shall become inhabitants with us.

That December it was noted that "certain of our company are gone up to inhabit this winter at our town of Dedham." This advance party seems to have consisted, for the most part, of the younger men and those without families or pressing affairs at Watertown or any of the other towns along the Bay. Certainly Nicholas Phillips and Ezekiel Holliman were there (they were caught illegally felling trees), and probably Ralph Shepard, John Rogers, Lambert Genere, Joseph Shaw, and the younger Moses as well. The majority of the proprietors were present at the "first assembly in Dedham" on March 23, 1637, and it seems likely that most of them must have been resident at Dedham at that time, or very soon thereafter.²

By the time actual settlement began in earnest, it must have been abundantly apparent to the Dedham company that they were serving an unforeseen — and probably unwanted — use for the Bay settlements. Dedham had become a buffer zone between Massachusetts Bay Colony and her enemies, real and imagined, foreign and domestic. The Reverend Roger Williams had been banished from Massachusetts in 1635, and, by the time settlement began at Dedham, had established himself with a growing colony of fellow freethinkers at Providence. His heresies — religious and political — had badly annoyed (and frightened) the General Court; they were plainly glad to have his new settlement (which was itself beyond their jurisdiction) at least partially insulated from immediate contact with the population center at Boston.

The Dedham folk probably were not much concerned about Roger Williams — there was another danger, far too real and pressing, lurking at the door. In July of 1636 Pequot Indians had murdered John Oldham, a churlish soul ("a mad jack in his mood," said William Bradford) whom many of the Dedham people had known at Watertown. The following month, barely six days after the Dedham proprietors' first planning session, a punitive force under John Endicott set out to punish the savages, but succeeded only in marching about a great deal and keeping the Indians stirred up. Raiding and pillaging became common along the lower Connecticut, and it was anybody's guess as to when some marauding

²It was apparently possible to get to Dedham from Watertown and back in one day's foot. Whether or not the journey would have been undertaken by anyone without some necessity for going with such haste is problematical. The woods were filled with hostile animals and rattlesnakes, and the trail was not reliable. As late as 1658, Bearstowe, a brother to William and George of Dedham, drowned on the way: "one from Dedham in the night, he fell through the ice near Mr. Parker's farm."

band might turn up to attack Boston. Matters continued to deteriorate, and, in April of 1637 — one month after the first assembly on Dedham soil — the town ordered that the "watches and wards shall be carefully set & kept. . . in the best manner we are able." By May the citizens were lamenting that "the evil disposition of the natives has caused us of late to undergo much watching & wardings, etc., whereby much expense of munitions, etc., has been amongst us to our great charge and detriment, & the same like to continue." A delegation was appointed to deal with Thomas Cakebread of Watertown, to offer him ("upon good consideration of his knowledge of martial affairs") the opportunity to become a Dedham proprietor.³ In June a Connecticut force destroyed a Pequod fortification near what is now New Haven, but this served only to disperse the remaining bands into the woods — destination unknown. John Winthrop was getting reports that month that the "Peguods [sic] were coming this way," and the whole Bay Colony remained on edge until, finally, on July 28th, a joint Massachusetts-Connecticut force surprised and virtually annihilated the remnants of the tribe.

Potential Indian assault and incipient social heresy notwithstanding, the Dedham proprietors (with the addition of such military and social safeguards as they were able to muster) doggedly pursued their primary task of turning a diverse collection of people and a huge chunk of virgin wilderness into a viable town.

At their very first meeting, they ordered Thomas Bartlett to begin surveying and laying out lots for the first of the proprietors.⁴ A twelve-acre standard was established for married men (each twelve-acre lot also came with four acres of swamp which the grantee was obliged to clear), and bachelors were accorded less:

Ordered that single men shall henceforth have eight acres for a houselot and no more for their first sitting down, & so much meadow ground

³ Tit-for-tat, Cakebread was pirated away from Dedham in the following year. A delegation from Sudbury promised him a monopoly in the miller's business in that new town, which proved a stronger attraction than his holdings and position in either Dedham or Watertown.

⁴ It was noted on November 28th 1639, "For as much as Thomas Bartlett hath not attended unto the measuring out of our lots . . . we wholly discharge him of that employment until he shall come & inhabit with us." Within a year he had entirely sold out his rights in the town (for 22 shillings); and there is no evidence that he ever even attempted a residence at Dedham. Presumably the difficulties of trying to survey large stretches of woodland with no more equipment than a compass and a long piece of string — and no thanks or compensation for his efforts — proved too much for his patience.

thereunto. Resolution that as their families increase they shall have such enlargement as shall be thought fitting & so near unto their former lot as may conveniently be performed. And also it is ordered that they shall have each of them an acre and a half of swamp to be cleared . . .

Swamp clearing was not a whimsically applied rule. The first houselots were set out on the upland running along East Street (itself part of an ancient Indian trail) and High Street (a new road running from the "Little River" at the intersection of current High, Williams, and East Streets to present Dedham Common and beyond). Backing these roads was swamp — the immensity of Wigwam swamp is still obvious, yet the lowland surrounding Lower Brook and any one of a half dozen other small streams and ponds was as densely overgrown and virtually impenetrable. From the depths of these thickets and bogs, the wildcat and wolf presented major threats to the well-being of Dedham's people and animals.⁵ A ten-shilling bounty was offered very early for positive proof (usually the heads) of wolves killed on Dedham soil. In time, the town even employed full-time hunters and maintained a town-owned pack of dogs trained for the hunt.⁶

Clearing swamps also helped to forestall the development of a wood shortage. The use of wood for cooking and heating fires as well as for building materials tended to consume available supplies at a prodigious rate; by one estimate, an average family would, in the course of one year, for burning purposes alone, require the wood from four acres of forest totally leveled, or from twenty acres selectively cut. Multiply that estimate by the thirty or more families in Dedham before 1640, add in the amount of lumber required for building purposes, and the answer indicates an amount of wood being cut which staggers the imagination. Restrictions on wood-cutting on public or unallotted lands were strictly enforced — too many of the Dedham people remembered the difficulties (social and political) which had been engendered in Boston by the almost total denudation of the landscape within three years of the foundation of that town. With a whole continent at their back

⁵ John Dwight, seven-year-old son and namesake of one of the foremost of the first settlers, wandered off into the woods and was presumed to have been eaten by wolves in 1638.

⁶ The practice of having town dogs died fairly quickly. It is unclear whether they were so successful in hunting that they outlived their usefulness, or whether the necessity of having to pay a townsman to "whip the dogs out of the meetinghouse" overwhelmed the frugality of the town fathers.

door, the Dedham settlers established one of the first conservation projects in New England.

For those of the proprietors who had a forward look, it was also apparent that a swamp (once cleared) will become a bog, and a bog (once drained) will become a meadow. Meadow-hunger was one of the first and prime motivating issues in the town; the rich, grassy swards bordering the river had been the major attraction to the Dedham site in the first place. The grass, to be sure, was not English grass, nor was it entirely satisfactory in nutrition for the cattle, but it was as good as might be had until a better seed was imported from England.

The accessible meadow area in close proximity to the village itself (even including the semi-boggy grassland along Dwight's Brook) was not, however, sufficient to supply the needs of the community. In time, swamp clearance would provide more meadow, but other solutions were needed immediately. Despite their vast land holdings, the proprietors sought to solve their problem by buying more.

The General Court had, from the beginning, been in the habit of granting large tracts of land to individuals as marks of esteem, or as recompense for particular public services. One such grant had been made to Samuel Dudley, and bordered the northeast edge of the Dedham grant, between the river and East Street. Immediately recognizing its value as grassland, four of the Dedham proprietors (Samuel Morse, Philemon Dalton, Lambert Genere, and John Dwight) made a private purchase of 300 acres, for which they paid £20. It was apparent to the rest of the town that this land was too valuable to be allowed to exist as a private fiefdom, and the proprietors contracted to purchase it from the private owners, giving them a £20 profit over and above their initial investment. "Purchase Meadows" (as they came to be called) were subsequently divided into sections, each allotted to a particular district of the town as a "herdwalk" for the cattle of that district.

If meadows were important to the needs of Dedham's cattle, a mill was a necessity to the needs of her settlers. As early as March of 1637, it was noted:

Whereas there hath been some propositions by Abraham Shaw for the erecting of a corn mill in our town. We do now grant unto the said Abraham Shaw sixty acres of land to belong unto the said mill so erected provided always that the same be a water mill, else not. We order also that every man that hath lot with us shall assist to bring the millstones from Watertown mill by land unto the boating place near Mr.

Haynes' farm. It is also further granted unto the said Abraham that the said ground & mill so to be built shall be at his own disposing in case of sale . . . saving that our town shall have the first refusal of it, at such a price as another man would really give . . . accordingly.

Shaw selected his millsite on the Charles River, somewhere in the vicinity of the present Needham Street Bridge. He had gotten little farther than the erection of a sluiceway when he died, late in 1638. His son Joseph, who stood to inherit the grant and the mill, chose not to pursue the issue, and shortly moved to Weymouth. The project was, for the moment, abandoned, and the people were forced to rely on inadequate handmills for the grinding of all "corn" — an inclusive term encompassing wheat, rye, and barley, as well as Indian corn.

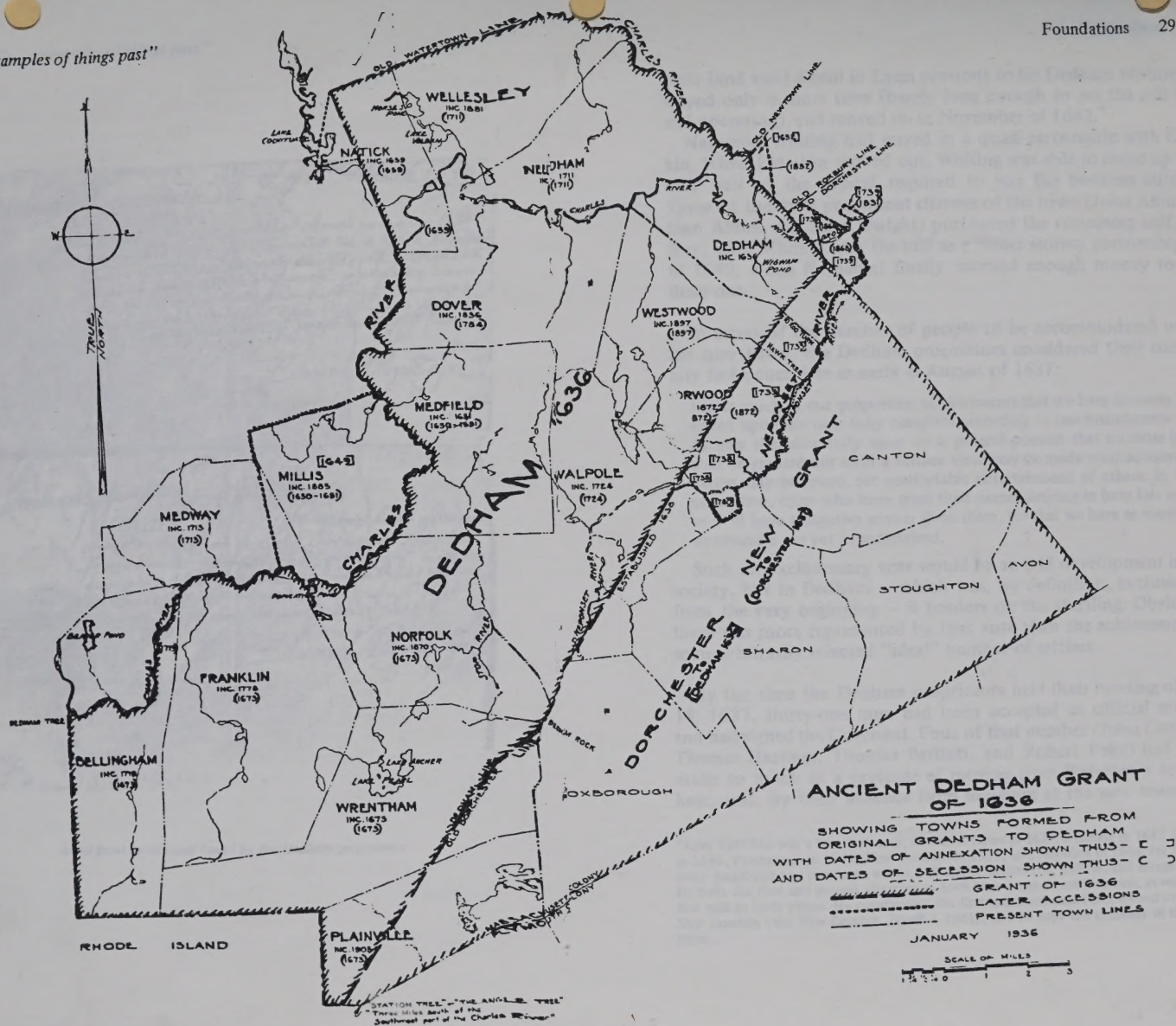
In 1639, as the need for a mill became increasingly acute (and as it had become a popular notion that the old Shaw site was too far from the village, anyway), someone with a keen eye took notice of East Brook, a small stream which sprang up about 100 rods east of modern Washington Street, in the rear of Brookdale Cemetery. Although its fall was adequate along its course to an eventual terminus at the Neponset River, East Brook did not have enough actual water content to warrant trying to harness the stream for water to warrant trying to harness the stream for water power. The river provided a close and obvious source for an augmenting water supply, and, on March 25, 1639, the town ordered

that a ditch shall be made at common charge [from the Charles River] through Purchase Meadow unto the East Brook, that it may be both a partition fence in the same, and may also serve as a course unto a water mill; that it may be found fitting to set a mill upon the said brook by the judgment of a workman for that purpose.

It was also provided that anyone who should undertake the actual construction of a mill on East Brook should have the same 60 acre award as had been granted Abraham Shaw, "with such other benefits & privileges as he should have had in all respects accordingly, provided that the said mill doth grind corn before the first of the tenth month [i.e. December] as it is intended."

"Mother Brook" was duly dug — the first English-built canal in North America — but it was quite awhile before anyone turned up as a prospective mill-builder. The 60-acre grant had been forfeited by the time John Elderkin arrived from Lynn in 1641, and undertook the project. A contractor or master-builder by trade, he had

28 "... examples of things past"



functionally terminated their franchise. All of them disposed of their Dedham lands within a fairly short time.

John Ellis and Richard Everett, although they ultimately did come to settle, likewise lost their voice in the development of town affairs — Everett was only periodically present in Dedham because of his involvements at Springfield, and Ellis (after his initial appearance at the first proprietors' meeting at Watertown) did not attend another meeting for almost two years!

Ezekiel Holliman, one of the remaining twenty-five, had come to Dedham in the wake of some conflicts he had generated at Boston relative to his religious opinions; the word "heresy" had been used, but his departure preceded the brouhaha's achieving legal proportions. Apparently figuring that a frontier context would be more amenable to divergent philosophies, he was one of the first to actually head upriver — in the dead of winter — to settle the place. He then became one of the town's first victims of social justice, when he was heavily fined for illegally felling trees and for covering his house with clapboard contrary to a town vote. Although apparently still in residence at Dedham, he then began to boycott the proprietors' meetings, in silent protest to the injustice he felt had been done. His voice in town affairs also was stilled.

The twenty-four "functioning" townsmen of Dedham were increased in number by a vote of that July 14th meeting: Ralph Wheelock, Thomas Cakebread, and Henry Phillips were accepted as fellow proprietors. Phillips came to join his brother Nicholas, who had been among the first proprietors in the Watertown group; Cakebread was a cipher — like the other Watertown folk who never made the move to Dedham, he chose not to exercise his franchise by settlement in the town.

Ralph Wheelock came, apparently in hopes of being admitted as the minister of the church that inevitably would be formed in Dedham. A graduate of Clare College, Cambridge⁸ (where he was in studies 1623-1627), he found himself in the company of another, earlier proprietor with similar aspirations — Thomas Carter (Saint John's College, Cambridge 1629-1633).

It is the following meeting of July 18th (the mere four-day hiatus between meetings being a totally unprecedented instance of

frequency in proprietors' meetings) which holds the key to both the exclusionary vote of August 11th and subsequent events:

Assembled whose names are underwritten:

Thomas Carter, Edw: Alleyn, Abra: Shaw, Sam: Morse, Phil: Dalton, John Dwight, Lambert Genere, Nicho: Phillips, John Gay, Ralph Shepard, Joseph Shaw, Jonath: Fairbank, Francis Austin, Daniel Morse, John Rogers, William Bearstowe.

Ezekiel Holliman requiring consent of our society to turn over [i.e. sell] his lot . . . it is condescended so to do . . .

Upon some agitation concerning Mr. Dalton's joining with us it is consented unto, upon the manifestation of his resolution to sit down with us in a civil condition without any further expectations . . .

Mr. John Allin with diverse others being propounded to sit down with us . . . they are accepted so to do . . .

Admitted: Ferdinando Adams, Michael Metcalf, Mr. John Allin, Anthony Fisher, Tho: Wight, Eleazer Lusher, Robert Hinsdale, John Luson, John Fisher, Thomas Fisher, Mr. Timothy Dalton, & John Morse producing certificates from the magistrates subscribed unto our Covenant accordingly.

The twelve⁹ people thus accepted as Dedham proprietors were men of background and experience almost certain to radically affect their functions as Dedham townsmen — and, thereby, the development of Dedham itself.

Michael Metcalf, himself a son of a Puritan minister, was an East Anglian weaver and a victim of the oppressions of Bishop Wren of Norwich. He wrote an eloquent treatise on his persecutions addressed "To all the true professors of Christ's Gospel within the City of Norwich:"

. . . You are not ignorant . . . of the great trouble I sustained in the Archdeacon's and Bishop's Court, at the hands of my enemies, concerning the matter of bowing, as well as other matters of like consequence. . .

When my enemies conspired together to take away my life, being driven from my family, and sometimes to avoid the hands of my enemies, my wife did hide me in the roof of my house, covering me over with straw. . .

I was persecuted in the land of my fathers' sepulchres for not bowing

⁸Cambridge University was the standard-bearer of Calvinistic Puritanism in England.

⁹John Morse's "arrival" is merely that of a member of a family coming of age and joining his father and brothers as a proprietor.

at the name of Jesus and observing the ceremonies forced upon me at the instance of Bishop Wren of Norwich . . .

Suffering many times for the cause of religion, I was forced for the sake of the liberty of my conscience, to flee from my wife and children to go into New England; taking ship for the voyage at London, 17th September 1636, and being by tempests tossed up and down upon the seas till the Christmas following . . .

Thomas Wight was a native of Alford, Lincolnshire. Like his townswoman Ann Hutchinson (who, at the time Thomas was arriving in Dedham, was fomenting great religious and civil strife at Boston), he had been a parishioner of John Cotton at Boston, England. It is not improbable that he chose Dedham over Boston as his new home in America, at least partially out of a desire to avoid the rising controversy that his former fellow-parishioner was creating.

Robert Hinsdale would become a primary figure of civil authority in Dedham. His philosophy was strongly influenced by the preachings of the Reverend John Rogers, pastor to the flock in Hinsdale's home town of Dedham, England. "Come, let us go to Dedham, and get a little fire," said one of Rogers' English admirers; Hinsdale reflected the blaze very well.

Eleazer Lusher sprang (like many of his fellow parishioners who would come to America and to Dedham) from the liberal Puritan teachings of the Reverend John Phillips at Fressingfield/Wrentham, Suffolk. He eventually would rise to be a member of the Court of Assistants and the Captain of the Boston Artillery Company, as well as a figure so authoritative in Dedham that, after his death, the town would lament:

When Lusher was in office, all things went well,
But how they go since, it shames us to tell.

Timothy Dalton (St. John's College, Cambridge 1610-1614) had been the rector of a church at Woolverstone/Ipswich, Suffolk. His appearance in Dedham was apparently due largely to the influence of his brother Philemon, an early Dedham proprietor, who lobbied for his admittance. Although not technically a member of the Allin party, the timing and form of his admittance are important, as will be seen.

John Allin (Caius College, Cambridge 1612-1616) was possibly the rector at Saint Mary's-on-the-Quay Church in Ipswich, Suffolk. Deprived of his living by Archbishop Laud, he joined the flight of

Puritan clergy to New England, being himself of sufficient note to require a disguise for his escape.¹⁰

Thomas Fisher was John Allin's brother-in-law, and John Fisher was a probable relative of Thomas'. There does not appear to be any family connection with the Anthony Fisher who was a member of the Allin party, but he seems to have been philosophically compatible with the rest of the group.

The arrival of a group so solidly religious and so internally unified boded ill for those of the earlier arrivals whose views were neither so lofty nor so spiritual. Ezekiel Holliman immediately saw the handwriting on the wall — he could live in quiet non-communication with the earlier arrivals, but, being nobody's fool, he recognized that there was nothing that could make good neighbors out of a religious liberal and a crew of dogmatically hard-headed Puritans. He sold out his Dedham holdings without delay and wandered on to a place where he thought he might be better appreciated; Roger Williams' growing collection of free thinkers at Providence welcomed him heartily, and, ultimately, he and Williams ended up re-baptizing each other, as a sign of a new beginning in a new church context more compatible with their particular notions of Christianity.

This company set the town of Dedham on its proverbial ear. Allin came, as its leader, preceded by enough propaganda to establish him as a strong force even before his arrival in the town. Timothy Dalton, who was in no way his inferior in education (and who even had an edge on him in maturity), was informed in no uncertain terms that he was welcome to settle, but only in a "civil condition" — he was not going to be encouraged in any notions of becoming a candidate for the Dedham pulpit! Not surprisingly, Timothy Dalton — and Thomas Carter, too — acknowledged the inevitability of Allin's supremacy, and sought greener pastures. Dalton was the teaching officer of the church at Hampton by 1639, and Carter became the first minister at Woburn.

¹⁰ Allin boarded a ship with several other ministers, likewise disguised to avoid prosecution. Once safely out to sea, the assorted clergy on board threw off their disguises and launched into seemingly endless and repetitive daily prayer meetings. One of the passengers, being discovered on his way to the rail with a hook and line, was questioned as to his participation in such an activity on the Sabbath. He could only protest that he did not know when the Sabbath was; he thought every day was the Sabbath, for "they did nothing but preach and pray from one end of the week unto the other."

to embrace [him] with such a brotherly love as ought to be amongst [those] in so near a covenant."

In fairly short order, John Luson, John Frary, Robert Hinsdale, and Eleazer Lusher were accepted and approved for inclusion in the church.¹² Anthony Fisher¹³ took awhile to "see and be humbled" for the "pride and height of his spirit" and "his failings of carriage," but he eventually came around and achieved acceptance. John Hunting¹⁴, a late arrival who had been a wandering evangelist in England, was approved before the end of the summer, but "stiff and unhumbléd" Joseph Kingsbury, upon close questioning, went into "such a distempered, passionate flying out upon one of the company" that it was decided to let him ruminate upon his sins and leave the question of his membership to the whole church, after it might be gathered.

Edward Alleyn¹⁵ was subjected to criticism by Timothy Dalton (who objected to his actions as a member of Watertown Church) and Francis Austin (who raised a personal gripe of "offenses and distaste" between them), but survived those complaints, as well as further objections raised by other people at an open meeting of the town. Anthony Fisher, despite his previous acceptance, was so beset by comments on "further offences . . . which could not be cleared to the satisfaction of the parties offended nor to the company," that his previous acceptance was rescinded and he was "left out of the work for the present."

In the course of this selection process, it was becoming clear to Allin that the "great weight of the work" and the "great weakness and insufficiency" of those seeking to follow the Lord's will were focusing an ever-increasing importance to the step of selecting a pastor:

. . . we did expect & much endeavored the guidance & help of Mr. John Phillips who came over that summer with some Godly company & had been invited to this plantation by letters formerly having therefore

¹² Luson, Hinsdale, and Lusher were of the Allin party; Frary, who arrived a bit later, was an arrival from Norwich, Norfolk — the same hometown as Michael Metcalf of the Allin group.

¹³ Also of the Allin company.

¹⁴ "having good testimony of him & some of us knowing him before . . ." said Allin.

¹⁵ possible relative to J. Allin, who spelled their names alike.

hopes from him of obtaining he was much desired in the first beginning. Whereupon he delaying his resolution, we were so delayed in our conclusion of this work as that the summer [of 1638] passed away in expectation of his help.¹⁶

Although unquestionably the popular candidate for the Dedham pulpit (at least as far as the Allin party was concerned), John Phillips made another choice:

Whereunto we had the longer time by the delays of Mr. Phillips who being called divers ways could not speedily resolve, but at length upon weighty reasons concerning the public service of the church and foundation of the college [i.e. Harvard], he was so far persuaded to attend to the call of Cambridge that we saw no present hopes of him & so about the beginning of October came to resolutions to cast ourselves upon the Lord. . .

Deprived of the chosen leader, the Dedham Church fell back upon its own number of leadership. The Church having been "gathered" on November 8, 1638, the group¹⁷ selected John Allin as Pastor and John Hunting as Ruling Elder (the latter selection falling much to the chagrin of Ralph Wheelock, who really wanted the job); ordination was set for April 24th, 1639.

Ironically, John Phillips left his chosen post at the Cambridge Church toward the end of 1639. Working on a never-say-die philosophy, the Dedham folk promptly renewed their old invitation:

Mention was made of the earnest desire of the Church to enjoy the help of Mr. Phillips . . . the Lord ordering things so by a special providence that he nowhere settled but was freed from all engagements . . . we found the hearts of all the church desirous to renew the former invitation . . . he saw the Lord's hand clearly in it, & so cheerfully accepted the same . . . & [was] admitted with much rejoicing of the Church . . .

Despite all the "rejoicing," the new hope was short-lived. Mr. Phillips ("though divers were unsatisfied in his reasons yet yielded consent to his departure") took his leave of the Dedham church and New England, sailing back to England — and to his old Wrentham parish — in October of 1641.

¹⁶ John Phillips had been the rector of a church at Wrentham, Suffolk. Eleazer Lusher had been his parishioner, as had Edward Alleyn. John Allin had been a clerical associate of Phillips', and Phillips was the minister who married John Allin and his wife, Margaret.

¹⁷ The "Pillars" were Allin, Alleyn, Lusher, Frary, Hinsdale, Luson, Hunting, Wheelock — a group obviously dominated by John Allin.



NATIONAL INSERTABLE-TAB INDEXES ENABLE YOU TO
MAKE YOUR OWN SUBJECT ARRANGEMENT, USING PLAIN
INSERTS ON WHICH TO WRITE YOUR OWN CAPTIONS.

The Beaded edge on tab makes it easy to insert captions

Made in U. S. A.

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)
Family No.

Everett

Surname

Father — Richard EVERETT ^{also spelled} (Everard, Avered, Eured)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1610?		Essex	England	He was "Pyncheon's leader" in Springfield settlement. The Everard & Pyncheon families are said to have been related by marriage in Co. Essex, England.	
Death	3	July	1682	Dedham		Mass Bay Colony		
Buried								
Married	29	June	1643	Springfield (Connecticut River valley)	Mass Bay Colony			
Occupation	"Purrier" Indian trader, agent for Military Pyncheon, witness to Indian deed July 1646							
Places Lived	England; sold home in Cambridge MA 1628 - lived between Springfield & Dedham a few years (Mary died 1 Apr 1622)							
Other Wives	① Mary (ca 1634 in Essex Co Eng? - The couple said to have come in 1644/5 in the same ship as John Dought (one of whose dtrs. m. & Chiting) Dought was from Dedham, Essex Eng.							
				His Father's Name		Everard		
				His Mother's Maiden Name				

Mother — Mary WINCH (Winche) Ship "Francis" of Ipswich 1634 age 15 with Rowland

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth			1619	maybe Stebbing or Bocking, Essex?		England	(Rowland's m. said writing 1680 in Bocking England. Mary seems to have been related to them or the Pyncheons.	
Death		after	1682	Dedham		Mass.		
Buried								
Occupation					Military		Church Puritan - perhaps she was more strict than Richard. She evidently had the older children baptised.	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands	The is a remote possibility that her family & Richards were somehow connected in England.							

For children of Cornelius & Sarah (Everett) Fisher,
See Fisher Family

Her Father's Name (William) Winch

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children (Our Sarah & 4 older children - Israel, John, Mary & Samuel - were all bapt 15 Feb 1640 (part?) 1646. Israel died young)

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
+	Sarah Everett ^{as his 2nd wife}	Birth	12	Apr	1644	Dedham			
		Death			17	"			
		Married	24	July	1665	"			
2.	Abigail Everett ^{2 of his 3 wives}	Birth	18	Nov	1647	"			
		Death			1685				
		Married	11	Apr	1677				
3.	Israel Everett ^{(captain) 2 children - John & Abigail}	Birth	14	July	1651	"			
		Death	23	Dec	1678				
		Married			1671				
4.	Ruth Everett	Birth	14	Nov	1654	"			
		Death			17	Wrentham?			
		Married	23	Mar	1681	Dorchester?			
5.	Jedediah Everett	Birth	11	July	1656	Dedham			
		Death			1689				
		Married			before 1681				

Children of Richard & first wife Mary (Everett) all registered in Dedham.
Besides these, 2 children died age 1 month or less - Sarah 1646, James 1642 - and the first Israel died in 1646 age 12 or less. (The 4 children were baptised in 1646.)

1.	John Everett ^{(captain) stationed in N.H. - King William's war - fought Indians & French (see Robert of Roxbury)}	Birth	15	Dec	1635	Dedham (or England)			
		Death	17	Nov	1715	"			
		Married	13	May	1662	"			
2.	Mary Everett ^{as wife}	Birth	28	May	1637	"			
		Death	13	June	1670				
		Married			Nov 1662				
3.	Samuel Everett ^{2 children}	Birth	31	Mar	1638	"			
		Death	26	June	1718				
		Married	28	Oct	1669				
4.	Elizabeth Peppers ^(see Robert of Roxbury)	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.



A detailed road map of the Cambridge area in England. The map shows a network of roads, including major routes like the A10, A1, and A14. Key locations marked include Cambridge, Ely, Peterborough, and various surrounding towns and villages. The River Cam is shown flowing through the city. A scale bar in the bottom right corner indicates distances in kilometers (0 to 30) and statute miles (0 to 30). A compass rose is also present, showing North. The map is densely packed with labels for smaller settlements and road numbers.

Chart 16

Working notes re
A.P.C. of Home A.C. & Everett
Richard Everett 6 by 1000 Essex Eng
contains - several
book Contains many errors!

FHL
925.273
E0266

Is the ~~the~~ ~~the~~ ~~the~~ (E11 ecc)
Edward, Osmond

bpre
~~the~~ argect on a
(1707-27)

Chief Jelen

3 Mellets ~~river~~

Pieces of the full

Sergis' Ratt

Norman page 17 257

Edward

N. Edward of Normandy (1100-95)

William Edward 1198 (14)

~~and~~ and
Richard & William E
in England 1272
(24)

CALL TO MEETING
ANNIS AVERY HILL CHAPTER, WSDAR
MEETING ANNOUNCEMENT

February 26, 2011

When:

NEHGR VI:124

Re Rev. Ezekiel Rogers,
Preacher at Raby-
don Wetherfield, Essex, Engd.

This says his first wife was

Sarah Everard, dau of
John Everard of London,

(Terry says NO.)

His relative (brother)

Nathaniel Rogers (1598-1655)

pastor at Assington, Essex,

lead a group to New England

including our Thomas How.

For this interesting article, see

for an interesting article, see

Rev Samuel Rogers 12 Dec 1657

dau of Mr Samuel Appleton &

Mary Everard (Everell) of Ipswich MA.

New England material

Office W. 124
to the Bureau of
Military Affairs
in Washington, D.C.
This is to certify
that the above
is a true and
correct copy of
(copy of No.)
the original
document
to the Bureau of
Military Affairs
in Washington, D.C.
for the purpose of
being placed in
the files of the
Bureau of Military
Affairs in
Washington, D.C.
This is to certify
that the above
is a true and
correct copy of
(copy of No.)
the original
document
to the Bureau of
Military Affairs
in Washington, D.C.
for the purpose of
being placed in
the files of the
Bureau of Military
Affairs in
Washington, D.C.
NEH: 147-42-5
J. L. Lamm

BURR, BURRE,
Benjamin, Cambridge, 1636.

Jehu, Springfield, one of the founders
in 1635-6. [Reg. XIII, 297.] Was paid £18
for the carpenter work on the plantation

81

BURR, etc., cont.
house; signed the compact May 16,
Measured land. Deputy.

Everard





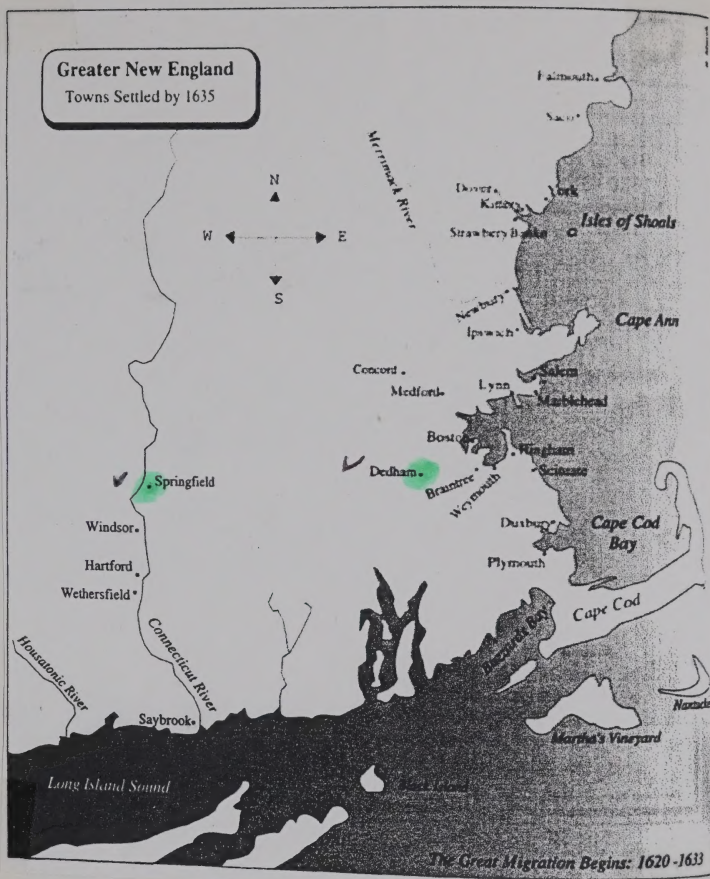
Woodward & Saffrey's Survey of 1642. Names of later settlements are superimposed. The route used by the Connecticut River Valley pioneers under Col. Pyncheon was overland along narrow Indian trails, driving their cattle before them. Some of the main trails are shown - o - o -. The whole territory was wooded for the most part, and travel laborious and slow.

Map taken from NEHR G5.154 (1901) (P.S. - Books do not agree about driving the cattle, saying "Indians weren't all that dependent on trails" & they sent the cattle "the usual way - by boat up the CT River," using Col. Winthrop's books. Others say these boats were not available, and shipping too costly, that they went overland as reported.)

Richard Everett (also Everard, Eured, Avered, etc.) was known as "Pyncheon's trader," and accompanied his group to Springfield. The Everett Genealogy speculates he may have been a shirt-tail relative in G. Essex, England, because "there were many Pyncheon-Everett marriages." Land was granted to Richard in Springfield but in 1643, after marrying Mary Winch, the couple returned to his homestead (and little children from a first marriage) to stay.

Though evidently illiterate (he signed with marks and seals) he was a successful entrepreneur - a salvager, land agent, furrier, and trader. Most of his children married into prosperous families. (Did he have a crippled hand?)

This little section contains excerpts from Wright's "The Story of Western Massachusetts" as it was when Richard was there. The book dealt mainly on the Pyncheon & his family. Page 119 says Pyncheon "during all those years he never lost sight of the objective which brought him to New England - the fur trade." Perhaps that is also what brought Richard Everett.



a competent interpreter, to accompany him to the Connecticut and assist in his negotiations.

Early in July, having completely liquidated his Roxbury affairs, Pyncheon once more made his way over the Connecticut Path, accompanied by Ahaughton, together with John Allen, John Cownes, Richard Everett, Joseph Parsons and Faithful Thayer.

Though there is no positive evidence of the fact, by a process of elimination it may be safely concluded that with him also went his wife and his son John, then ten years old. This would have been no especial hardship, for women of that day were accustomed to long journeys in the saddle and the lad was fully competent to travel on his own horse or on the pillion of an older rider. The bridge path was then well known and the group was of sufficient size to cope with any ordinary hazards.

This (bottom) and the next three double pages were taken from Wright's "The Story of Western Massachusetts"

The imitative native, having by observation, a first-hand knowledge of the uses to which the Europeans put horses, readily adopted these wild animals. With but a twisted cord for a bridle, and with no saddle whatever, they became such adept riders that horse and rider seemed but a single unit.

The tepee was a picturesque type of structure, its appearance lending itself most happily to the uses of the painter and the pageant master, so that it has survived as symbolic of the house of all American Indians.

The houses of the Indians of the Atlantic seaboard, however, were quite different from those of the plains. No skins were there available comparable in size to those of the buffalo, and it was far easier to secure new poles, as needed, than to transport old ones.

Contemporary observers have described the Eastern houses in such detail that there is no question as to their appearance. By the English they were called "wigwams", from an Algonkian term meaning "house" (Abnaki, wigwom; Micmac, wigwom; Lenape, wikwam; Massachusetts, wekuam).

Verrazzano came to anchor in Newport Harbor, April 21, 1524. There he "saw their houses made in circular or round form, ten or twelve feet in compass, covered with mats of straw, wrought cunningly together, which save them from wind and rain".

At Tadoussac, on the St. Lawrence, in May, 1603, Champlain said that "their cabins are low and made like tents, being covered with the bark of the birch tree. The whole top for a space of about a foot, they leave uncovered, whence the light enters, and they make a number of fires directly in the middle of the cabin, in which there are sometimes ten families at once". Again, he says,—"they are large, of a circular shape and covered with thatch made of grass or the husks of Indian corn".

In July, 1605, Champlain was at Cape Cod. Of the Indians at Nauset Harbor, he said,—"their wigwams are round and covered with heavy thatch made of reeds. In the middle of the roof there is an opening about a foot and a half wide, where the smoke passes out".

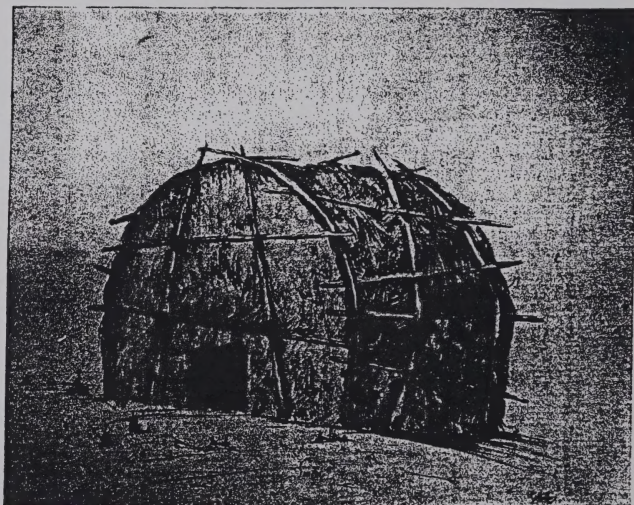
Lescarbot, searching along the coast, in 1606, for the city of Norumbega, complained that there were "only a few scattered wigwams made of poles covered with the bark of trees and the skins of wild beasts".

Hudson came into New York Harbor in 1609. He "saw there a house, well constructed of oak bark and circular in shape, with an arched roof".

At Salem, in 1629, Francis Higginson said, "Their houses are very little and homely being made with small poles pricked into the ground and so bended and fastened at the tops. On the sides they are matted with boughs and covered on the roof with sedge and mats".

Father Le Jeune first arrived at Tadoussac on June 18, 1632, and "saw savages for the first time. Their cabins are made of poles, clumsily covered with bark, the top left uncovered for the purpose of letting in light and of leaving an opening for the smoke to go out".

In 1637, Thomas Morton said that "They gather poles in the woods and put the great end in the ground placing them in the form of a circle, bending the tops of them in form of an arch. They bind



Wigwam of Connecticut Valley Indians

them together with the bark of walnut trees so that they make the same round on the top for the smoke of their fire to pass through. These they cover with mats, some made of reeds and some of long flags or sedge, finely sewed together with needles made of the splinter bones of a crane's leg, with threads made of their Indian hemp. The fire is always made in the middle of the house. When they are minded to remove, they carry away the mats with them; other materials the place adjoining will yield. They use not to winter and summer in one place, for that would be a reason to make fuel scarce but remove sometimes to their hunting places, where they remain for that season, and sometimes to their fishing places, where they abide for that season, and at the spring, when fish comes in plentifully, they have meetings from several places."

CHAPTER XVII

The Indians of Agawam

AFTER tedious negotiations, on July 15, 1636, the graphic symbols of the Indian owners were appended to a formal deed conveying to the three original promoters, the lands required for the plantation that became Springfield. To achieve that end it was necessary to yield to the natives on all disputed points, for they proved to be able and efficient traders, fully capable of protecting their own interests.

The deed itself well repays a careful study, for much of interest lies between the lines. Shorn of its archaic form and spelling, it reads as follows:

Agagam alias Agawam; This fifteenth day of July, 1636.

It is agreed between Commucke and Matanchan, ancient Indians of Agaam, for and in the name of all the other Indians, and in particular for and in the name of Cuttonus, the right owner of Agaam and Quana, and in the name of his mother Kewenusk, the tamasham or wife of Wenawis, and Niarum, the wife of Coa, to and with William Pynchon, Henry Smith and Jehu Burr, their heirs and associates for ever, to truck and sell all that ground and muckeosquittaj or meadows, accomsick, viz, on the other side of quana, and all that ground and muckeosquittaj on the side of Agaam, except cottinackeesh, or ground that is now planted, for ten fathoms of wampum, ten coats, ten hoes, ten hatchets and ten knives. And also the said ancient Indians, with the consent of Menis and Wrutherna and Napompenam do truck and sell to William Pynchon, Henry Smith and Jehu Burr and their successors forever, all that ground on the east side of Quinctocot river called usquaioik and nayasset, reaching about four miles in length from the north end of masaksicke up to Chickuppe river for four fathoms of wampum, four coats, four hoes, four hatchets, four knives. Also, the said ancient Indians, doe with the consent of the other Indians, and in particular with the consent of Machetuhood, Wenepawin and Mohemoos, truck and sell all the ground and muckeosquittaj and grounds adjoining called masaksicke, for four fathoms of wampum, four coats, four hatchets, four hoes and four knives.

And the said Pynchon hath in hand paid the said eighteen fathoms of wampum, eighteen coats, eighteen hatchets, eighteen hoes

and eighteen knives to the said Commucke and Matanchan and doth further condition with the said Indians that they shall have and enjoy all that cottinackeesh or ground that is now planted. And to have liberty to take fish and deer, ground nuts, walnuts, acorns and sasachiminesh, or a kind of pease. And also if any of our cattle spoil their corn, to pay as it is worth. And that hogs shall not go on the side of Agaam, but in acorn time. Also the said Pynchon doth give to Wrutherna, two coats over and above the said particulars expressed. And in witness hereof, the two said Indians and the rest do set to their hands this present 15th day of July, 1636.

The mark of X Menis.	The mark of X Macassack.
The mark of X Kenix.	The mark of X Wineawis.
The mark of X Ussessas	The mark of X Cuttonus.
alias Nepineum.	The mark of X Matanchan.
The mark of X Winepawin.	The mark of X Wrutherna.
The mark of X Machetuhood.	The mark of X Coa.
The mark of X Commuck.	The mark of X Keckusnek.

Witness to all within expressed that they understood all by Ahaughton, an Indian of the Massachusetts.

John Allen.	The mark of John Cownes.
The mark of X Richard Everet	Thomas Horton.
Faithful Thayler.	Joseph Parsons.
The mark of X Ahaughton.	

Joseph Parsons, a testimony to this deed, did at the court at Northampton, March 1661-62, testify on oath that he was a witness to this bargain between Mr. Pynchon and the Indians as attests Elizur Holyoke, recorder.

July 8th, 1679. Entered on the records for the county of Hampshire, by me,
JOHN HOLYOKE, recorder.

When recording this deed, Holyoke appended the following on the records:

"Memoranda;—Agaam or Agawam;—It is that meadow on the south of the Agawam river, where the English did first build a house, which now we commonly call the House Meadow. That piece of ground it is which the Indians do call Agawam and that the English kept the residence, who first came to settle and plant at Springfield, now so called, and at the place it was (as is supposed) that this purchase was made of the Indians. Quana is the middle meadow adjoining to Agawam, or House Meadow. Masaksick is that the English call the Long Meadow, below Springfeild, on the east side of Quincticot river. Usquaioik is the Mill river with the land adjoining. Nayasset is the land of Three Corner Meadow and of the Plain".

The subject matter of the deed is introduced with the words,— "It is agreed between Commucke (he who steals it) and Matanchan, (the old and decrepit one)." It cannot be readily believed that the

According to The Norman People ^{pg 251} the normal Eucalypt

The undersigned, John ... of the County of ... State of ... do hereby certify that ...

Witness my hand and seal of office at the City of ... this ... day of ... 19... A.D.

John ...

... with his ... in 1817 was settled in a ... which was not ... in 1822 ...

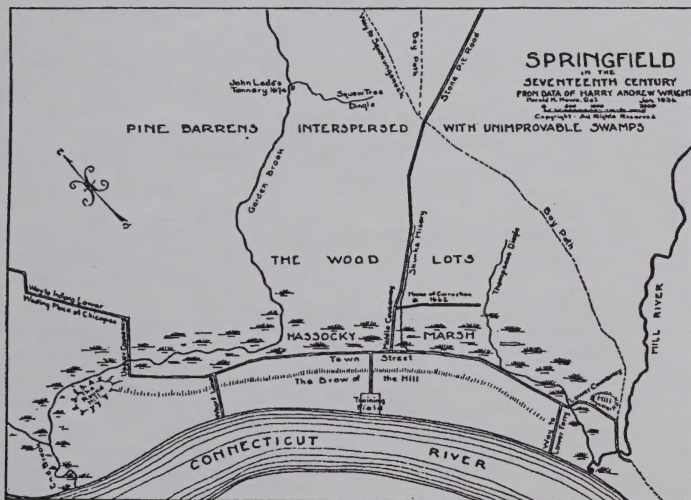


... the ... of the ... and ... of the ...

... the ... of the ... and ... of the ...

period when the Pilgrims sought a location for a permanent settlement, those charts must have been of priceless value to them.

In 1629 King Charles I granted to William Pynchon, of Springfield, England, and twenty-five other gentlemen adventurers, the charter of the Massachusetts Bay Company. As contrasted with the professional merchant adventurers who financed the Plymouth project these gentlemen adventurers were mere amateurs, venturing their



own capital on a private enterprise. The result showed their lack of experience, for in a suit for an accounting, brought in 1635 against Thomas Goffe, the treasurer, the testimony shows that the speculators lost their entire investment.

The charter confirmed title to the land previously granted, which was a strip some fifty miles wide, extending from the Atlantic to the Pacific, that is, fifty miles by three thousand miles, or approximately 150,000 square miles, comprising some 96,000,000 acres, an average of nearly four million acres for each one of the twenty-six adventurers. That at least some of them had visions of a division on such a basis seems evident. In 1718 Sarah Watts, of London, a descendant of Deputy Governor Thomas Goffe, made an unavailing claim on the General Court for one twenty-sixth of the Province. In 1734 her son

renewed the claim and his arguments were so convincing that the Court was glad to settle for one thousand acres of Province lands.

The Massachusetts Bay Company was a joint-stock corporation and was just as purely an industrial concern as is General Motors. In all the ten thousand words of the charter there is but one reference to the church or religion; just a short paragraph admonishing the prospective settlers to so conduct themselves that the natives would be inspired to embrace Christianity.

The organization included a president and a vice president; called a governor and a deputy governor. There was a secretary, a treasurer and a board of directors; called assistants. They held stockholders' and directors' meetings; called courts and general courts. As evidence of their investment, counterparts of modern stock certificates were issued to the investors. William Pynchon's was preserved for years, but during the Massachusetts Tercentenary Celebration in 1930 it was removed from a public exhibit and never recovered. Fortunately, however, a photograph of it remains.

Out of all this, there has survived and come down to us the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, with its Governor, Secretary, Treasurer and General Court.

William Pynchon, who founded Springfield, Massachusetts, was born about 1590 in Springfield, Essex, England. He was a grandson of John Pynchon who married a wealthy heiress, daughter of Sir John Empson, one of the ministers of Henry VII, and they had three sons. John, the eldest son, inherited the family property at Springfield, and resided there after he had received his bachelor's degree at New College, Oxford. He married Frances Brett and had two sons and six daughters, the eldest being the William Pynchon who came to America. John the father died in 1610, before the son had reached his majority, but, shortly after coming of age, William inherited the Springfield property and married Anna Andrews of a Northamptonshire family. From this union there came,—

John, born about 1626. On October 30, 1645 he married Amy Willys of Hartford, and died at Springfield, January 17, 1703, aged 77. His wife died January 9, 1699.

Ann, before coming to Springfield, married, presumably at Roxbury, her step-brother Henry Smith. Shortly after her father's permanent return to England in 1652, she joined him and died there.

Mary, married at Springfield, November 20, 1640, Elizur Holyoke of Lynn, son of her father's "ancient friend". She died at Springfield, October 26, 1657.

Margaret, married at Springfield, October 31, 1644, Captain William Davis, a Boston apothecary and died July 3, 1653.

In April, 1630, members of the Massachusetts Bay Company, with their associates and servants, perhaps seven hundred in all, set sail for America in the eleven ships known to history as the Winthrop

Fisher

sented under oath to the court by the executors 28 Jul. 1676.

Child (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.3.6.1 NATHANIEL, born at Dedham 31 Jul. 1660 and died there 17 Sep. 1660.

1.6.5.3.7

CORNELIUS, of Dedham and Wrentham, Mass., husbandman, a legatee named in the will of his uncle John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6), a contingent legatee named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6) and the testator of 3 Feb. 1699 [sic] [1698/9], baptized at Denton 16 Aug. 1629; died at Wrentham 2 Jan. 1699 [sic] [2 Jun. 1699], "Being the first head of a family Died in the Town of a natural Death for 30 years"; married first at Dedham 22 Feb. 1652 [1652/3] LEAH HEATON, who died there 12 Jan. 1663 [1663/4], daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Heaton of Boston, Mass. (Savage). He married there second 25 Jul. 1665 SARAH EVERETT, daughter of Richard and Mary (Winch) Everett of Dedham (Savage). She died at Wrentham 28 Feb. 1675 [1675/6].

Cornelius Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled in a part of Dedham, Mass., which was set off 15 Oct. 1673 as the town of Wrentham. He became a freeman 2 May 1649 and was a representative in 1692 (Savage).

By his will, which was proved at Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jun. 1699, the testator, styling himself Cornelius Fisher, Sen^r, devised to his son Cornelius his homestead in Wrentham provided that he (the devisee) maintain the testator's wife, Sarah, for the rest of her life, either by providing her food, clothing, physic and whatever else she might need or by paying to her the sum of £6 a year, at Sarah's election, and also provided that he pay £5 each to the testator's other children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Anna and Sarah, within a year after his wife's death. He devised to Eleazer half his meadow in Pine Plain and to his son-in-law, Benjamin Hall (husband of the

testator's daughter Sarah), his meadow land at Stoney Brook, the value of each being deducted from their respective shares. He gave the residue of his estate in equal shares to his children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Anna and + Sarah, but accounting and adjusting therein property already received by them, i.e., Eleazer, £8; Anna, £6; Leah, £6; Experience, £3; and Sarah, £7. He appointed his sons Cornelius and Eleazer his executors. The inventory of his estate, returned 29 Jun. 1699, showed total assets of £242 19s. 8d.

Children by his first wife (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.3.7.1 ELIZABETH, born at Dedham 20 Jun. 1654; not mentioned in her father's will and probably did not survive him; possibly the Elizabeth Fisher who died at Dedham 14 Sep. 1665.

1.6.5.3.7.2 LEAH, born at Dedham 5 May 1656; married at Sherborn, Mass., 10 Dec. 1685 WILLIAM GODDARD, son of William and Elizabeth (Miles) Goddard of Watertown, Mass. (Bond, op. cit., p. 237.)

1.6.5.3.7.3 EXPERIENCE, born at Dedham 10 Jan. 1657 [1657/8].

1.6.5.3.7.4 CORNELIUS, born at Dedham 8 Feb. 1659 [1659/60]; married first HANNAH (or ANNA) WHITNEY, who died at Wrentham 6 Mar. 1701 [1701/2], daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Jones) Whitney of Watertown and Sherborn, Mass. (Bond, op. cit., p. 644.) He married second at Dedham 27 Mar. or 29 Apr. (the latter being a duplicate entry from the Wrentham vital records) 1702 MERCY (or MARCY) COLBURN, daughter

(Richard + Mary's grand-daughter)
The daughter Sarah (Fisher) Hall,
is our ancestress - her mother's namesake.
Daughter of Cornelius and Sarah (Everett)
Fisher. Her legacy from her parents
shown above.

er." (Record, without a date, quoted in Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 28.)

1.6.5.3.2

CAPT. DANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., one of the executors named in the will of his cousin John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.10), one of the administrators of the estate of his cousin Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.2), one of the executors named in the will of his uncle Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1) and a contingent beneficiary and one of the executors named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6), baptized at Syleham 4 Jun. 1618; died at Dedham 8 Oct. 1683; married there 17 Nov. 1641 ABIGAIL MARRIOTT (or MARRETT), who died there three days after her husband, 11 Oct. 1683, daughter of Thomas and Susanna Marrett of Cambridge, Mass. (Savage).

Daniel Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled at Dedham. He was admitted freeman 13 May 1640. He was a deputy to the General Court almost continuously from 1658 through 1682, was speaker in 1681 and 1682 and was Assistant Governor in 1683.

Daniel Fisher died intestate and his sons Daniel and John were appointed administrators of his estate by the Suffolk County Court, sitting at Boston, 29 Nov. 1683. The inventory of his estate, showing assets of £530 13s. 7d., was made 11 Nov. 1683 by John Gay, Sr., Nathaniel Colburn, Sr. and Thomas Battelle [husband of the decedent's cousin Mary Battelle (No. 1.6.5.1.3)] and was presented to the Court by the administrators 29 Nov. 1683. Pursuant to order of the County Court dated 13 Mar. 1683/4, Daniel Fisher, Amos Fisher, John Fisher, John Baker in right of the decedent's daughter Abigail Baker and Nathaniel Chickering in right of the decedent's daughter Lydia Chickering divided his estate among themselves and their sister Hester by instrument dated 5 Feb. 1684/5. The division was confirmed by the Court the same date.

Children (surname Fisher):

field 3 Jan. 1683/4 JOHN BULLIN (or BULLEN), son of Samuel and Mary (Morse) Bullen of Dedham and Medfield. (Train, op. cit. pp. 2, 4.)

1.6.5.3.5.8 ELEAZER, born at Dedham 18 Sep. 1669; married there 13 Oct. 1698 MARY AVERY, daughter of William and Mary (Lane) Avery of Dedham.

1.6.5.3.6

NATHANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., the testator of 26 Jan. 1660 [1660/1], baptized at Denton 22 Oct. 1626; died at Dedham 23 May 1676; married at Dedham 26 Dec. 1649 ESTHER HUNTING, daughter of John and Esther Hunting of Dedham. She married second at Dedham 31 Jul. 1690, as his fifth wife, Timothy Dwight, son of John and Hannah Dwight of Dedham, and died there 30 Jan. 1690/1. (See note relating to No. 1.6.5.3.2.7.)

Nathaniel Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and lived at Dedham.

By his will, which was proved 18 Jul. 1676, Nathaniel Fisher left his entire estate to his wife, Esther, but provided that if she was then pregnant and had a son who lived to attain age 21, his wife should have half his estate and his son should have the other half at age 21, but if she had a daughter who lived to attain age 18, his wife should have a third, his daughter should have a third at age 18 and his brothers, Daniel (No. 1.6.5.3.2), Anthony (No. 1.6.5.3.5) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.7), and his sister, Lydia Morse (No. 1.6.5.3.3), should have equal shares of the other third. If he had no child taking under the will, on Esther's death or remarriage his estate would pass half to her and her heirs and half to his three brothers and his sister. He appointed John Hunting, his father-in-law, and his brother Daniel his executors. The inventory of his estate was taken 13 Jun. 1676 by John Gay, Sr., Richard Ellis and John Bacon and was pre-

This old book was decomposing, so that
it was necessary to be very gentle with it.

After pg 20 this tells about the brothers of
our ancestor, Sarah (Everett) Fisher, wife of
Amelius³ (Anthony²) Fisher.

Our Sarah (Everett) Fisher died three years before
her father, Richard Everett, made his will. He
made a bequest to her daughter, Sarah Fisher,
who later married Benjamin Hall.

DESCENDANTS OF

RICHARD EVERETT

OF DEDHAM, MASS.

RICHARD¹ EVERETT came to New England as early as 1636, although no definite information has yet been obtained as to the time of his arrival, or from what part of England he came. From the facts that he was for several years in the employ of William Pynchon, that Pynchon himself was connected by marriage with the Everard family of County Essex, England, and that Richard was a very common baptismal name in the same Everard family, it is surmised that Richard Everett was born in County Essex.

In the book "Descendants of John Dwight, of Dedham, Mass.," it is stated, in a foot note, "that Richard Everett and wife, Mary, came in the same ship with the original John Dwight," but no authority is given. The same book says that John Dwight came in 1634-5 from Dedham, England.

Tradition says that Richard Everett first settled in Watertown, Mass., but no record has been found showing this to be a fact; neither is there any record of his marriage to his first wife, Mary, or of the birth of his first two children, John and Israel.

In the "Note Book kept by Thomas Lechford, Esq.," the first lawyer in Boston, 1638-41, is a copy of a mortgage, given by "Richard Evered, of Dedham, in New England, Pharier," on the "16th day of March A. D., 1638," to "Thomas Nelson of Boston

in New England, gent.," for ten pounds, on his "house and lott, lying in Cambridge in New England, and six acres of arrable land thereto adjoining and five acres of medowe thereto belonging, wth the appurtenances." This mortgage does not appear on any registry of deeds, neither do the "Proprietors Records of the town of Cambridge" mention any grant of land to him; yet this shows that he owned property there, and would tend to the belief that he first settled there. He may have lived near the dividing line between Cambridge and Watertown, and in changing that line his residence may have been changed from one town to the other.

In the year 1636 it is known that he was with William Pynchon, who, with a party of settlers and their families, went through the wilderness as far as the Connecticut River, to a place called Agawam, now known as Springfield. There, on July 15, 1636, he made his mark as one of the white witnesses to the Indian deed, transferring the land to William Pynchon, Henry Smith and Jehu Burr. This is the first positive date that can be attached to him.

In the very next month, August 18, we find him back in Watertown, attending the first recorded meeting of the proprietors of the new town, called by them "Contentment," but which the General Court later ordered to be called "Dedham," as supposed, in honor of John Dwight, who came from Dedham, England. Everett's name is entered in the record, "Eu'ard." The proprietors held another meeting on the twenty-ninth, but he was not there. On the fifth of September following, he was present, and his name was attached to a communication to the General Court accepting the grant. His name was spelled "Euered," and this continued to be the spelling for several years. December 31, 1636, he was again present at the Dedham proprietors' meeting.

In the following spring, March 20, 1637, a town meeting at Springfield ordered John Searl and Richard Everett to lay out 24 acres of mowing marsh for Mr. Pynchon.

A year later, February 20, 1637-8, he was present at a town meeting in Dedham. In the following month, March 21, 1638, he was reported to have been present in Springfield at a very exciting interview between Captain John Mason and William Pyn-

chon, as graphically described in the History of Springfield, by Mason A. Green (pp. 24-28). In this account he is called Mr. Pynchon's "trader."

On August 28, and November 23, the same year, he is recorded as being present at town meetings in Dedham. January 3, 1638-9, at Springfield, a general meeting of the plantation appointed a committee of six to lay out bounds on both sides of the river, and he was named as one of that committee. This committee appears to have given prompt attention to their work, as they made their report five days later, on January 8. At the next town meeting in Springfield, the thirteenth of the same month, an assessment was laid to pay a portion of the cost of building the minister's house, and another assessment to pay his salary. Everett was assessed £1: 10s. for the former, and £1 for the latter. Three days later he received his only grant of land in Springfield, a lot one rod wide, between John Woodcock's pall, and Goodman Gregory's lot. This lot of one rod wide was probably taken of the town with the view of adding it to Gregory's lot, which Everett was intending to purchase. The committee on certain highways in 1770 reported:

"Comparing Thomas Stebbins record with what was written in the old Town Booke, bearing date of January 16, 1638, namely, It is ordered that three rod wide of ground which lyes betwixt John Woodcocks pall and Goodman Gregorys that 2 rods shall be appropriated to Goodman Gregory, and one rod to Richard Everett. Goodman Gregory sold his lot to the town, and May 1st, 1645, the town gave said lot to Thomas Stebbins, but we find no mention of that rod that was given to Richard Everett, who deserted the Town. We suppose it fell into the Townes hands again."

On March 25, 1639, two months later, he was present at a Dedham town meeting. For the next twenty-one months we hear no more of him; undoubtedly he was most of the time at Springfield. December 29, 1640, he was again recorded present at a Dedham town meeting. Up to the preceding May, all affairs had been managed by the town meetings, but in that month it was

voted to put the execution of common affairs into the hands of seven men, who were called Selectmen.

In 1641 he was in Springfield, when a town meeting ordered a new road laid out by the side of his lot. There is no mention of him again for nearly two years, when he was recorded present at the Dedham annual town meeting, January 2, 1642-3. Meanwhile, he had been receiving grants of land in Dedham, — his dividends as a proprietor; February 6, 1642-3, he received 7 acres, 2 roods, 1 pole. This was upland ground for ploughing, being a dividend of land among all inhabitants, — 68 in number; in this division only nine had larger lots, showing that he was a thrifty, forehanded man, accumulating a considerable amount of this world's goods.

The next month, March 14, 1642-3, he was again mentioned at Springfield, when Henry Gregory proposed to sell his land to Richard Everett, but the town took it. Three months later appears the last record of him, in Springfield. Under the date of June 29, 1643, in the Town Records, is entered the marriage of Richard Everett and Mary Winch. She came, aged 15, in the "Francis" of Ipswich, April, 1638, with the family of Rowland Stebbins.

From that time forward he made Dedham his permanent home. At the annual town meetings, January 1, 1643-4, and 1644-5, he was recorded as present. This last meeting was one of the most important town meetings ever held in Dedham, as it inaugurated the system of free town schools, by a vote as follows: "The s^d Inhabitants takeing into Consideration the great necesitie of providing some meanes for the Education of the youth of o^r s^d Towne did with vnanimous consent declare by voate their willingnes to promote that worke promising to put too their hands to provide maintenance for a Free Schoole in our said Towne.

"And farther did resolue & consent testefying it by voate to rayse the some of Twenty pounds p annu : towards the maintaining of a Schoole m^r to keep a free Schoole in our s^d Towne."

Forty-two names are recorded as present, among whom were Richard Everett, John Dwight and Ralph Wheelock, ancestors of

five subsequent college Presidents: Edward Everett of Harvard, Alexander H. Everett of Jefferson, Timothy Dwight of Yale, Eleazer and John Wheelock of Dartmouth. In 1645 the "Great playne" was ordered to be fenced, and each proprietor was made to build a certain length in proportion to land owned; out of 70 owners, he was the thirteenth in amount required.

He was admitted into the church in Dedham, March 6, 1646, and his wife, Mary, was received the same day; on the fifteenth of the same month, "the children of our brother Everard were baptized." The General Court made him a freeman, May 6, 1646, and from this time on he served as a town officer, and on town committees, frequently being called on to lay out lots and roads. The first was January 1, 1646-7, when, with two others, he was appointed to lay out to Richard Wheeler and John Farrington, two acres of upland "beyond the house Lott of said Richard Euered."

The first tax found against him is for his "countrey rate," in 1648, when his house was valued at £4:6:10, being the fifty-seventh in point of value, out of 80; and his tax was 3s., being the seventy-eighth out of 90 persons assessed. He gradually acquired property, his tax increasing year by year, until 1660, when it was third in amount assessed, out of 87 names. About this time his children began to marry, to each of whom he gave lands, and his assessed value began to drop.

In 1649 he was reported behind in his highway tax, and fined 2s. In 1650 he was on a committee to take care of repairing the bridge over the little river near the house of John Dwight, and the bridge over the mill creek. At the town meeting, January 1, 1650-1, he was elected one of the three surveyors and a constable, and at a meeting of the selectmen August 30, they remitted the country rate of fourteen inhabitants, on account of sickness, lameness, etc.; among them was Richard Euered.

He was constable again in 1652 and '53. In the former year he also served on a committee to lay out the way between Dedham and Braintree, and in the latter year, to lay out to Ralph Freeman two acres beyond the end of the east street. He petitioned to

have his dividend and the remainder of his purchased land at the southerly end of the south plain, "as it abuts upon that brook that runs into south meadow, or if not all there, then what he may with convenience."

In 1655 he was again elected surveyor. The next year the general town meeting ordered the selectmen to divide the common rights of feeding and divisions of land, to the present inhabitants, by the rule of persons and estates. Under these instructions the selectmen found 79 persons entitled to shares, the richest man in town being Ensign Chickering, with a valuation of £309: 16: 0; the next was Rev. Mr. John Allen, £261; the tenth was Richard Evered, £185.

In 1659, he was on a committee of three, to act with a similar committee from Dorchester, to lay out the highway between Dedham and Dorchester, and he was also on a committee of eight to lay out 2000 acres granted by the town to the Indians at Natick. He was granted in June, 1660, land "adjoining Neponset plain, and northward thereof, or if that is already divided, at a place called 20 acre plain." It was finally laid out at the latter place.

In 1660, there was an upheaval in town affairs, and so much dissatisfaction with the town officers, that at the annual town meeting, January 1, 1660-1, all were turned out, and a new set elected; among the new selectmen was Richard Everett; and furthermore, the town meeting voted that the selectmen should not have as much authority as their predecessors had. This necessitated numerous town meetings, and at the end of the year a compromise was made, with half of these men re-elected and half of the old set again chosen to office. In this re-arrangement, Richard Everett lost his position as selectman, but was appointed fence viewer, and assigned to the "low plain." He not only lost his office as selectman, but he fell behind in his highway work three days, and was ordered to work it out between his house and that of Thomas Metcalf. Still more trouble came to him, as on January 21, 1661-2, a committee was appointed to treat with him, and examine whether all of his ratable estate was given in for the country rate. As there is no record of any answer, it is to be pre-

sumed that he satisfied the committee. This year the town clerk spelled his name Everit for the first time on the Town Records.

In 1663, he was on a committee to lay out land for John Farrington, upon Neponset plain. In March the proprietors of Woolomonupake (Wrentham) drew their lots. He drew lot No. 8, containing $11\frac{1}{2}$ acres, 24 rods.

In 1664, he served on more land committees, and was again reported behind in his highway tax. There was recorded, this year, a list of all the dwellings, with values thereof. The most valuable was that of Timothy Dwight, rated at £40; next "Lieft. Josh Fisher," £25; then there were ten ranging from £20 to £14, followed by nine at £12, one of which was his. That of his oldest son, Capt. John, was valued at £6, and his second son, Samuel, was credited with two, valued at £6 and £4. This year his country rate was again questioned. He appears to have had some horses to board for Mr. Bumstead, of Boston, for which he paid no tax; on this account he is assessed 3s. 8d. more.

In 1665, he stands fifteenth out of 89 on the tax list. At a meeting of the selectmen, 26th of 10th mo., the request of James Mackrorey that a grant of five acres of upland, the gift of his father-in-law, Richard Euered, be laid out to him, somewhere near his house, was granted. At a division of land at Meadfield he drew lot No. 70, which appears to have been in the present town of Norfolk.

In 1666, the selectmen entered on their records a corrected list of legalized voters, 83 in number. Among them were Richard Everett, his two sons, John and Samuel, and his son-in-law, Cornelius Fisher. In 1667, Richard Everett collected from the town 20s. for killing two wolves.

In 1669, the town bought from Philip, sagamore, all his rights in lands within the town bounds, not yet purchased, for £17: 8: 0, and 80 town proprietors were assessed this amount. Everett's share was 6s. 9½d.; two others paid the same, and eight others paid more, Ensign Fra. Chickering heading the list with 11s. 10d. The rate was 8d. per cow common according to the first grants. On the school tax list of 1670 appeared not only Richard Everett,

but also his two sons, and two sons-in-law; and henceforth all five names appear on the various tax lists.

Richard Everett's active work in town affairs ceased at this time and the labor fell upon his sons. He paid his taxes as they were assessed, and stood about tenth in wealth on a list that averaged one hundred names.

In 1673 and '74, a new meeting-house was built, and in assigning the seats many individuals became dissatisfied. From the Town Records it appears that Richard Everett asked to have his wife's seat changed, saying that the Widow Morse was willing to make a change. This request laid over one town meeting and was then granted, and the selectmen, the Elder being present, agreed that Sergt. Avery, Sen., and Richard Euerid "shall set in the Deacons' seat." "The natural inference is that these two men had partly lost their sense of hearing."

January 1, 1678-9, the proprietors divided the money in hand from land sold, among themselves, at the rate of 1s. per cow common, and Richard Everett received 10s. 2d. On March 5 of the same year the selectmen granted him "permission to cut timber from the Town comon for 200 rayles and posts proportionable," and January 30, 1681-2, they again gave him "liberty to take timber of the Town commons for boards to repair his house and barn, so much as is necessary."

The last tax assessed him was April 27, 1681, and as he died the following year, it is fair to presume he was confined to the house, and perhaps to his bed, most of the intervening time, it being a custom of the town to exempt the sick and absentees from taxation.

Richard Everett died July 3, 1682. He made his will 12 d. 3 mo. 1680, or May 12, 1680, and it was proved July 25, 1682. [Suffolk Wills, 1233.]

In the yeare Anno one Thousand Six Hundred and Eightie the twelvth day of y^e thaird month Comonly caled May I Richard Evered of Dedham in the Countie of Suffolke in the Massachusetts Collony in New England: Being Aged and theirby put in mind of my Great change: And for as much as I ame att the Date heerof: Sound in my vnder-

standing and of A disposing mind: Doe Constitut ordeine and make this my last will and testement for the setleing and disposing of such part of the things of this life over which the Lord hath made me steward In maner And forme following Vit

Inpr^{ms} I Doe heerby give and bequeath to my Loveing wife Mary Evered During the tearme of her naterall Life or widdowhood for y^e Comfort of her Life the Anuall profits and Income of my whol Estat: excepting that which is leagaly Conveyed before The Date of this writting or heerafter in this will exprest To witt my Dwelling House barne orchyards gardens whom Lott pasturs meadows with all my out Lands and Cow Comons with all other my rights and previlidges to me belonging: with all my Houshold stuff of every Kind: and: all my Cowes oxen younge Cattle horses Swine: with Cart plowes as they now are with all y^e furnitur belonging to them and all those my Husbandry tools and a payr of Loomes with what belongs to them: And my will is that my executo^{rs} and Supavizors take care of y^e ordering and emproveing of the Estat mentioned So as my Loveing wif be not burdened with care and Cumber and if theire shall not be found A Sufficiency in the estat mentioned for her mayntaynanc then that my executo^{rs} and Supavizors will desposs of such part of the Estat as will be least Damage to y^e estat and that by noe means my wife should suffer and if y^e case should Require itt that Lands must be sould my will is that my Sons have the feirst proffer of them:

Item I give and bequeath to my Sone Jedediah Evered one bed with what belongs to itt: more one Cowe more twenty Acres of Land at A plaine called Comonly by y^e Name of twentie Acre playne this for y^e p^{sent}.

Item: I give to my Daughter Abigall Puffer all that my tract of land lying att Easy playne as itt is Recorded in y^e Town book of Dedham:

Item I give and bequeath to James Mackerwithy Seaven acres of vpland adjoyning to his house of which he is now possest Dureing the Tearme of his naterall Life and then my will is that my three grand children: James Daniell and Mary Mackerwithy being the Children that he sd Mackerwithy had by my daughte^r Mary should haue the Seaven Acres of land equally devided betwixt them

Item I give fourtie shillings to James Mackerwithy my grand-child

Item I give fourty shillings to Daniell Mackerwithy

Item I give to Mary Mackerwithy fourtie shillings: these three Children to Receive these Leagicies After my wives decease or chang of Condition

Item I give unto my grand child Sarah Fisher five pounds to be payd to her After my wives decease:

Item my will is that all my Esteat that is left After my wivs decease and y^e Leagicies payd to my fower grandchildren Aboue exprest: then that theire be An equal devision made therof to my five Childern To witt to my Son John Evered on fift p^t: to Samvell Evered one fift p^t: to Jedediah on fift p^t: to Abigall my Daughter one fift p^t: to my daughter Ruth one fift p^t: And my will is ane equal devision of my estat to those of these fiv Childern that are then Serviveing at my wives dease.

Ittm I Doe Constitute and Ordeyn my Loveing Wife mary Everd my Executo^{rs}: And my Loveing Sons John Evered and Samvell Evered my Executo^{rs} And my trusty and wellbeloved brethren and freinds Leift Nath. Sterns and Serg^t: Tho Meadcalfe my Supavizo^{rs} or o^rseers to Joyn with my Executo^{rs} and to se that my will be performed in all Respects And for y^e more full confirmation of this my last will I have set too my hand and Affixed my Seale the day and year Aboue written

In p^senc of

James Thorpe
hannah thorpe

RICHARD
EVERED



James Thorpe and Hannah Thorpe made oath in Court 25th July 1682 that they was present wth Richard Evered ordered his name to bee hereunto Subscribed and y^t hee did then Seal and publish the same to bee his last will and Testam^t and being of sound disposing minde to their best understanding.

attest Isa. Addington Cl^{rk}

AN INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF RICHARD EVERED DECED.

TAKEN BY US SUBSCRIBERS 21TH. JULY 1682.

	£	s	d
Imprs. His wearing Linnen: 11s. Woolen Clothes, 40s. a			
Hatt 4s	02:	15:	00
His Bookes and money	00:	13:	09
In the Bed Room.			
Three pair of Sheets 10s two pair of Sheets and one single			
Sheet 23s two old pillow Coates 2s.	01:	15:	00
A Table cloth 3s. Six Napkins 3s. a Rugg 12s.	00:	18:	00

A Bed two Bolsters and 2 pillows £3: 10. a bedstead, 10s	04:	00:	00
One joynd Chest, 12s. a box 2s. warming pan 5s	00:	19:	00
One trundle bed and bedstead with the bedding thereto belonging 20s A Chamber vessell 1s. a chaire 3s	01:	04:	00
In the Fire Room.			
Six Pewter dishes 20s. two Basons 5s. ten peices of pewter	02:	01:	00
12s. an old chest 1s. Smoothing Iron & Heaters 3s.			
A Spit 3s. dripping pan and ladle 18d. a kettle Skillet	01:	13:	6
and brass Scales 20s. Iron pot and pot hookes 9s			
Two tramlas 4/6. a peelee and pa. of tongs. 5s. Cobirons	01:	03:	6
and a Hearth Iron 14s.			
A chafing dish. 18d. ffrying pan. 1s. a table and Forme.	02:	00:	06
12s. five chairs. 7s. a gun 7. a musket. 12s A Sword 10s.	00:	02:	00
A pair of bullet moulds and bandileers			
In the Cellar. One powdering tubb with some meat in it 6s.	00:	15:	00
another Tubb 1s. two beer vessells 3s. butter with the pots 5s.			
In the Leanto. A cheese press 4s. two cheese Fats 2/6.			
churn 3s. mashing tubb 2s. a cheese tubb 2s. (two Keelars	00:	15:	06
3s a bottle & a tray 2/6) a paille 1s. a piggen 1s.			
Four milke vessells 2s. two keelars 3s. a bottle and a tray	00:	16:	06
2/6. two wheels and 3 pa. of Cards 9s.	00:	14:	00
Cotton yarne 4s. Linning yarn 8s Flax 2s	01:	00:	03
In the Chamber. Six bushels of Indian corne 18s. Rye 2/8.			
Cheeses 15s. meal trough 4s. two Sieves 1s. a basket 1s.	01:	02:	00
whiteleathr 1s.			
3 yds. of Sackcloth 5s. trenchers dishes Spoones a bbill. &	00:	10:	00
Lumber 5s.			
An Axe 2s. hamer and pincers 1s. old iron 12s. Iron	01:	05:	00
wedges 8s.			
Three Hows and a bill Hooke 4/6. a Spade & Scupil 3/6.	00:	09:	06
three Sickles 18d			
A Tenant Saw 18d. weavers loome, wheele and other imple-	01:	11:	06
ments belonging thereto.			
A Cart and wheelles £3. a plough 5s. two chaines 15s. two	05:	05:	06
pa. Iron traile 15s. yokes 2/6. Cart rope 8s.			
Two Acres of English Corne upon the ground £4, and four	10:	15:	00
of Indian £6, and Oats 15s.			
Two Oxen £8: 10: 0. a Steer £3. four Cowes £10, one	20:	10:	00
yeare old and a Calf 30s.	01:	00:	00
Fruit in the Orchard 10s. garden Stuffe and rootes 10s	05:	18:	00
Two Horses and a Mare £5. two Swine & a pig 18s			
Dwelling house barn Orchard & all the Land at home being	102:	00:	00
about twenty two acres			
Four acres at Swamp plain £12. Land at Ponsit plaine	24:	10:	00
£12: 10	15:	00:	00
Land at easy plaine, ten Comons twelve acres to a Comon			
Six Acres at Clapboard trees £4, twenty acres at 20 acre	14:	00:	00
plain £10.	30:	00:	00
Meadow eleven or twelve acres at Fowle Meadow	18:	00:	00
Eight Comons with the present dividend	02:	00:	00
Six acres of Cedar Swamp			
A pitch Forke 12d. two bottle glasses 12d. a Collar for a	00:	08:	06
great plough 12d. two Sythes 5/6.			
Jedediah Evered had a bed and bedstead with all that belonged	00:	10:	00
to it, and a Cow delivered to him in the year 1682.	00:	04:	00
A Coulter for a plough			
An iron rake & Six Iron runners			

Daniel Fisher Nathaniel Sternes Thomas Metcalfe

£277: 15: 11

John Evered and Saml. Evered Execrs. made Oath in Court 25 July 1682 that this is a just and true Inventory of the Estate of Richard Evered their late Father decd. to the best of their knowledge, and that when more appears they will add it.

Isa. Addington Clre.

[Suffolk Probate Records, Vol. IX, p. 88.]

[N. B. The above has been carefully compared with the record and agrees therewith. It will be observed that some extensions do not correspond with the itemized values, nor with the total.]

Children, recorded in Dedham:

2. i. John,² bapt. 15 d. 1 mo. 1646.
- ii. Israel, bapt. 15 d. 1 mo. 1646; d. 4 d. 2 mo. 1646.
- iii. Mary, b. 28 d. 7 mo. 1638; bapt. 15 d. 1 mo. 1646; d. June 13, 1670; m. 9 mo. 1662, in Dedham, to James Mackerwithy.
3. iv. Samuel, b. 31 d. 1 mo. 1639-40; bapt. 15 d. 1 mo. 1646.
- v. Sarah, b. 14 d. 1 mo. 1641; d. Apr. 1, 1641.
- vi. James, b. 14 d. 1 mo. 1643; d. Apr. 21, 1643.

Children of second wife:

- ✓
*she died before he father
 made his will - he gave
 bequest to grandchild
 Samuel Fisher*
- vii. Sarah, b. 12 d. 4 mo. 1644; bapt. 15 d. 1 mo. 1646; d. Dec. 28, 1677; m. as second wife, July 25, 1665, Cornelius Fisher, son of Anthony Fisher, of Dorchester. He was probably born in England; m. 1st, Feb. 23, 1653, Leah Heaton, of Dorchester, who d. July 12, 1663. He lived in Wrentham and his will was dated Feb. 3, 1697.
 - viii. Abigail, b. Nov. 19, bapt. 10th mo. 1647; d. Dec. 27, 1685; m. as second wife, Apr. 11, 1677, Matthias Puffer, probably son of George Poffer, of Boston. He m. 1st, Mar. 18, 1662, Rachel Farnsworth, of Braintree, who, with her eldest son, Joseph, was killed by the Indians in 1675, in the attack on Mendon. He m. 3d, May 14, 1697, Mary Crehore, of Milton. He d. May 9, 1717, in Dorchester.
 4. ix. Israel, b. 14 d. 5 mo. 1651.
 - x. Ruth, b. 14 d. 11 mo. 1653-4; bapt. 19th 12 mo. 1653; living, 1727; m. Mar. 23, 1681, in Dorchester, Richard Puffer, son of James and Mary (Swalden) Puffer, of Braintree. He was b. Mar. 14, 1657, in Braintree, and d. before Feb. 21, 1724, in Wrentham.
 5. xi. Jedediah, b. 11 d. 5 mo.; bapt. 3 d. 6 mo. 1656.

SECOND GENERATION.

2

Capt. JOHN² EVERETT (*Richard*¹), baptized 15 d. 1 mo. 1646, in Dedham, Mass.; died June 17, 1715, in Dedham; married in Dedham, May 13, 1662, Elizabeth Pepper, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Johnson) Pepper, of Roxbury. She was born May 25, 1645, and died Apr. 1, 1714, at Dedham.

The name of John Everett first appears in the town records of Dedham in 1662, when in the tax list of that year he is assessed "0.. 4.. 8." In 1668 and 1674 he received small grants of land. He was chosen fence viewer eleven times between 1671 and 1700; constable in 1678, 1684 and 1698-9. In 1676 his house was valued at £5, his name being the thirty-ninth in a list of seventy-seven. He is named on a committee to run the line between Dedham and Dorchester in 1682, 1685-6, 1691, 1694 and 1697; and in 1684-5 on a committee to buy of Josias, sachem, a right of land south of Neponset River. In 1685 he and his brother Samuel paid 7s. 8d. for clearing the Indian title to their father's land. He ✓ was one of a committee to lay out highways in 1685-6; surveyor of highways in 1704 and 1705; tithing-man in 1700.

He is first styled captain in 1693, in the town records of Dedham.

During King William's War he was called into active service to command a company of men stationed in New Hampshire and Maine, to protect the inhabitants from the Indians.

After the massacre at Oyster River (Dover), N. H., in July, 1694, the Council of New Hampshire applied to Massachusetts for men to assist in protecting the frontier from further attack by the Indians. Massachusetts consented to send the men, provided New Hampshire would pay for their subsistence and ammunition,

and one-third of their wages. This New Hampshire agreed to do, and to the letter of agreement the following reply was sent by Governor Phips of Massachusetts:

Boston, Nov. 12th, 1694.

Sir—Yours of the 8th current I received, and in answer acquaint you, that there is care taken for the raising of sixty soldiers. Those that are detached out of Col. Gelney's and Col. Appleton's regiment, are ordered to Rendezvous at Newbury on Thursday next, and will be directed to march thence for your Province with speed; others raised in Boston, and the regiments near Boston will be ready on Thursday also, to take the first opportunity to come by water; and the remainder are to come from Plymouth, but cannot be expected here until next week, and then they shall be sent away by water to join with the rest for their Maj'ties' service, with all dispatch that can be.

Your humble servant

WILLIAM PHIPS.

[N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 141.]

That Capt. John Everett had command of the company thus raised is evident from the papers which follow. Just where he was first stationed does not appear, but Jan. 9, 1694-5 he was a witness to the will of Francis Hook, of Kittery, Me. [Maine Wills, p. 108.]

In May, 1695, the following petition was sent to Lieut.-Gov. Usher, then acting governor of New Hampshire, by Capt. John Everett:

To the Honn^{bl} John Vsher Esq^r his majisties Leift Goven^r and Coman^{dr} in Cheife and over the province of Newhampshire and to his Honn^{bl} Council now Sitting at New Castle

The Humble petition of John Eueret humbly showeth — That your petitioner hauing Received a Comission from Sr W^m Phips bearing date 19th Nouem^{br} 1694 for being Cap^t of a detached Company for their majis^{ts} Seruice for the prouince Newhampshair

it being now aboue Six months Since y^e Sd Comis^s: and the Commis^sioners for the warr in the prouince Mathechusets Bay Signifying that the gouern^t of Prouince of Newhampshair was to Suply with amienition and prouition and one third part of wages due for Seruices and I having

bin forced to take up goods for Suply of the Soldiers for which I am become engaged, desire therefore Your Honn^t would Speedly order the payment of the hundred forty foure pounds three shill: being one third for pay due to the Soldiers as Pasco: lade before you and you will oblige your petitioner for euer to pray as in duty bound

JOHN EUERET

[Mass. Archives, Vol. III, p. 492.]

In answer to this petition the Council Records of New Hampshire show the following:

At a Council held at New Castle May 21, 1695.

Whereas Capt. Jno. Everitt preferred a Petition to this Board, that they would order him £144: 3: 0, for one third part of pay of the soldiers under his command for the 6 mo past;

The Board answers, it is not Capt. Everitts business to make any such demand, it concerning no one to demand any such thing, except the Government that gave him his Commission. [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 157. Mass. Archives, Vol. III, p. 492.]

Sixteen days later Lieut.-Gov. Stoughton sent the following letter to the President and Council of New Hampshire:

Hon^{ble} Gen^l.

You may please to remember that upon a motion and desire from yourselves for some assistance, there was a detachment of betwixt fifty and sixty men under the command of Capt. John Everet, posted in your Province, your General Assembly having engaged for to subsist and pay them one third part of their wages. The time proposed for their stay there is sometime since elapsed; I have received nothing from your Government of any desire for their continuance, altho' I wrote unto Lt. Govern^r Usher concerning the same; nor do I understand that they have received yo^r proportion towards their wages already grown due, or any provision made for the future; and there being occasion for a company of soldiers to wait upon our Commissioners, intended to be sent to Pemaquid on the negotiation there relating to the Indians, I have seen cause upon advisement to send orders to Capt. Everet to attend that service with his company; of which I thought fit to acquaint yourselves, that you may provide for the enforcement and security of

your out Posts upon their remove; and expect that for the time past you do advance your proportion towards their Wages before their drawing off.

Your Friend and Servant,

WM. STOUGHTON.

Boston, June 6th, 1695.

President & Council of New Hampshire.

[N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 158.]

At the same time Lieut.-Gov. Stoughton sent a letter to Capt. Everett:

Cap^{nc} John Everett

Boston June 6^o 1695

I have written unto y^e President & Council of New-Hampshire to pay and Satisfy yo^r Selfe and Company the proportion of yo^r wages due from the Province by order of their General Assembly, being one third part; And having Occasion for a Company of Souldiers to wait upon the Comission^{rs}: intended for Pemaquid during their negotiation with the Indians there; I Order that you and yo^r Company attend that Service; whereto you must be in readiness to Embarque upon the arrival of the Vessell that shall be sent to take you in by which also shall come Supplys of clothing &c. faile not to be ready for that Service for his maj^{ty} being necessary to be forthwth prosecuted

yo^r Lo: Friend. W. S.

[Mass. Archives, Vol. LI, p. 33.]

At a meeting of the Council June 12 an answer to Lieut. Gov. Stoughton was drawn up, in which excuse was offered for the non-payment of the soldiers, and a request made for their return.

Capt. Everitt has now drawn off his men from our frontiers to Portsmouth & New Castle, and waits only the arrival of the Vessel to attend your Honor's commands for Pemaquid; and if upon the despatch of that affair you will please to order his return to us, we are well assured our Assembly at the Sessions in September next will take effectual care for payment of our proportion of wages both for time past and future. [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 159.]

June 17, Capt. Everett addressed a reply to Lieut. Gov. Stoughton:

May it please

Y^r Hon^r

Y^{rs} I Received and forthwith attended yo^r Order of being in a readiness to wait upon y^e Comissioners motion for Pemaquid during their Negotiation with y^e Indians their. I have once and again made application to y^e President and Council of this Province for pay^{mt} of their third of Wages according to agreem^t who inform mee that they have lately writt y^r Hon^r and Council concerning it. for y^e accommodation of my Souldiers I have almost Expended the whole sum, would therefore humbly Supplicate y^r that y^e Gen^l here may make Speedy pay^{mt} according to p^{or}tion =

Yo^r Hon^{rs}

Newcastle

June 17th 1695

Most humble Serv^t

JOHN EVERETT.

[Mass. Archives, Vol. LI, p. 33.]

In the spring of 1695, the officers of Fort William Henry had met some of the Indians on an island near Pemaquid, and the Indians had agreed to a truce of thirty days, until commissioners from Boston might arrive to negotiate with them. The commissioners appointed were Col. Phillips, Lieut. Col. Hawthorne and Major Converse, and the conference was held June 19. It was upon these commissioners that Capt. Everett and his company had orders to attend. A few days later follows a letter from Lieut. Gov. Stoughton to Capt. Everett:

Cap^{nc} Everett

The Govern^t of N. Hampshire have written unto me desiring that yo^r Selfe and your Comp^a might be ordered to yo^r Post with them upon yo^r return back from Pemaquid and have assured the payment of their proportion of wages both for time past & future. Upon which I have consented to yo^r return thither and do accordingly so order you to land yo^r men at Piscataqua; and dispose them to their late Posts; that they may then attend his Maj^{ty}s Service. And to that End, Acquaint the Commissioners, and master of ye Sloop with this Order; that so they may direct, that y^e Sloop touch at Piscataqua to put yo^r Selfe and Company on shore there.

yo^r Lo. Friend

Boston June. 27^o 1695

W. S.

[Mass. Archives, Vol. LI, p. 33.]

On Aug. 8, the Council of New Hampshire, in answer to Lieut. Gov. Stoughton, wrote that "in about a months time our assembly is to sitt, and then we are well assured effectual care will be taken therein, both for time past and for Future. In the meantime some particular Gentlemen of our Province are the sufferers, who have already advanced the money to Capt. Everitt, although at present he stands obliged, which we shall endeavor speedily to free him from." [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 162.]

Sept. 9, a petition from Mr. Thomas Holland, agent for Mr. John Taylor, of London, merchant, was presented to the Council of New Hampshire, asking that Capt. Everett and his company be sent as a guard to some persons employed in hauling masts out of Exeter woods. Capt. Everett was the same day ordered to go to Exeter and "when that service is over to return to your several posts." [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 163.]

Sept. 12, Lieut. Gov. Stoughton sent to the Council another letter, "to refresh the remembrance of your Engagement respecting the Support of Capt. Everet and his Company. The accompt of their Wages from the time of their detachment, until they were drawn off by order, amounts in the whole unto Five hundred and eight pounds, eight shillings and four pence. One hundred sixty-nine pounds, nine shillings and five pence being one third of the whole is your due to pay according to agreement, which I hope you will make effectual provision to see speedily discharged as also like provision for what is become due since their Return again, and that shall arise during their Continuance within your Province." [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 163.]

A month later, Oct. 9, the Council answered to the effect that "the Assembly did their part for the support of Capt. Everitt and Company, and Rates are now collecting to answer the same forthwith for the time past, and for the future shall use our utmost endeavor to prevent any Complaint against us for not doing our part according to the Forms formerly agreed, soe pray your Honor by no means to Draw off Capt Everitt & Compa^y, their continuance here being so necessary for His Majestys Service, and the

fence of his subjects, the poor inhabitants of this Province." [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 165.]

In reply, Lieut. Gov. Stoughton, on Oct. 12, informed the Council "that with the advice of the Council here, I have ordered Capt. Everitt, with his men, into the Province of Maine, there to maine to supply the absence of Capt. Chubb, who with a part of the Company under his command is forthwith to goe to Pemaquid for his Majtys Service in that Garrison. This I have done upon such considerations as were and still are, of great weight with me, so that I cannot Countermand anything at present." [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 165.]

Capt. Chubb had been stationed at York, Me., as early as the previous May, "to range the woods as far as Casco Bay," and at Wells in September following. In October he was ordered to command Fort William Henry at Pemaquid, which he so ignominiously surrendered to D'Iberville and Castine, with their Indian allies, in August, 1696.

Jan. 7, 1695-6, a complaint was entered at the Court held at Wells, Me., by Capt. John Everett and Sergt. Daniel Black, against John Woodman of Kittery, for not "giuing due attendance at a ferry from Kittery to Portsm?"

Nov. 18, 1696, a petition was presented to the Massachusetts General Court by Samuel Wheelwright and others, of Wells, Me., for an alatement of taxes, and a request made that Capt. Everett and his soldiers, then stationed there, might help them rebuild their fort. This petition was granted Dec. 5, 1696. [Mass. Archives, Vol. III, p. 384.]

The Treasurer's account of Massachusetts for 1697, shows the following item:—

Paid Cap^t Jn^o Everet & Comp^{as} being 153 men by turnes y^t served his Maj^{ty} and^t his Command posted at York & Wells p^t Anno 1695 p^t 1696 £658 .. 9 .. 9. [Mass. Archives, Vol. CXXII, p. 76.]

This is the last item found concerning Capt. Everett on the Massachusetts records, and as his name appears on the Dedham town records under the date Apr. 2, 1697, and peace was declared

Capt
Parce
Chubb

during that year, his service for the Province probably closed with the rebuilding of the fort at Wells. His will was dated Aug. 1 1710; proved July 7, 1715. [Suffolk Wills, 3668.]

In the year of our Lord one Thousand Seven hundred and Ten the Sixteenth day of August I John Everit sen^r of Dedham in y^e Count of Suffolk in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England husbandman having by the Good providence of God been Continued to old age; And am by the infirmities of the same daily put in minde of my Great change, and of making preparation for it, And being at the day of the date hereof by the goodness of God in understanding and memory whole and Sound and of disposing minde for the Settlement of that worldly Estate with which God hath Intrusted me I do therefore make this my last will and Testament as followeth:

First, I commend my Soul in to the hands of the Lord Jesus christ my only hope and Redeemer; and my Body to the dust from whence it was taken to be Deasently buried at y^e discrection of my Executors herein hereafter named. And my mind and will is that all the Deeds of Gift and Conveuenes of Lands by me Given to my sons before the day of the date hereof shall remaine feirm & Good and I do by these presents Confirm the same.

And my will is that my well beloved wife after my Decease shall have all the benefit and Income of my whole Estate During her Natural Life for her use & Comfort allowing to an Agreement made by me with my son Richard Everit; relating to said Estate; And my will is that my Estate be not divided untill after her Decease.

Item I give to my soninlaw John Newcomb Twenty shillings.

Item I give to my son in Law Simon Crosbee ten Shillings.

Item I give to Peter Thorp my son in Law five Shillings.

Item I give to my two gransons Isaac Newcomb and Ebenezer Newcomb Each of them twenty Shillings.

Item I Give unto my Granddaughter Elisabeth Feesie Thirty Pounds

Item I Give to my Granddaughter Abigail Lyon twenty Shillings.

Item I Give to my Granddaughter Hannah Crosbee Ten Pounds.

Item I Give unto my Granddaughter Rachel Thorp Two Pounds.

But if any of these Legatees above named die before he or she come of age or before the Decease of my self or my said wife then his or her portion or Legasie shall cease and be accounted a part of my Estate herein after disposed of. And my will is that the above said

Legasies be paid out of Moveable Estate as far as that will Reach and if the moveables do not amount to so much as to pay said Legesies what shall remain to be paid after the moveables are all paid out shall be paid in Currant pay not Money not Exceeding ten pounds a year untill all be paid; further my will is that after the paymer of the above said Legasies the Remainder of my Estate shall be Equal Divided to and among my four sons John Everit William Everit Israel Everit and Richard Everit only my Eldest son John Everit shall have a Double Share the other three sons Equal single Shares respect being had to what they have already had Israel not to have Land because his Dwelling is Distant from my Lands but he shall have what he hath already received made up an Equal Single Share with the rest.

And I do ordain & Constitute my Loving Sons John Everit and Richard Everit Sole Executors to whom I Give and Commit all power and trust nessecary for the full performance of this my Last will and Testament.

In Witness whereof I the said John Everit have put my hand and seal the day & year above said hereunto.

Signed Sealed &
Declared In presents of
Samuel Stearnes
Samuel Fuller
John Fuller

Further my will is to take off all manner of Conditions & Entailments in y^e Deeds of Gifts to my sons herein above mentioned and I do hereby Grant all y^e Lands in said Deeds Conveyed to my sons respectively their heirs & Assignes absolutely without any manner of condition or reserve whatsoever And as for the Legesie of Thirty Poundes above Given to Elisabeth Feesie it is and shall be accounted the same Thirty Pounds which I have heretofore obliged my self to Give unto her present husband John Feesie by writing vnder my hand and seal

JOHN EVERIT



Children, recorded at Dedham:

- i. Elizabeth,^s b. Nov. 6, 1665; m. John Newcomb.
- ii. Hannah, b. Sept. 14, 1670; m. Simon Crosby.
- iii. Bethia, b. Oct. 3, 1673; d. Oct. 19, 1694; m. Peter Thorpe.
- iv. John, b. June 9, 1676.
- v. William, b. Jan. 20, 1679.
- vi. Israel, b. Apr. 8, 1681.
- vii. Richard, b. Aug. 4, 1683.

3

SAMUEL² EVERETT (*Richard*¹), born 31, 1 mo. 1639-40, at Dedham, Mass.; died there Jan. 26, 1717-8; married Oct. 28, 1669, Mary Pepper, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Johnson) Pepper of Roxbury. She was born Apr. 27, 1651. His name appears on the tax lists of Dedham after 1664. He was fence viewer in 1674, 1686 and 1687. In 1714, he conveyed to his son Benjamin one half of his estate, they to occupy the homestead together. His will was dated Mar. 12, 1716; proved Mar. 6, 1717. [Suffolk Wills, 3972.]

I Samuell Everet of Dedham in the County of Suffolk within the province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England Husbandman being Infirme of Body, but of sound Minde and Memory Praised be God for it Knowing y^e Uncertainty of this P^{re}sent life and being desirous to settle that outward Estate the lord hath lent me Doe therefore Make and ordaine this my will and Testament in Maⁿner and forme following. That is to say,

First and principally I Commend my soul into the hands of Almighty God my Creatore Hoping for salvation through the merrets of Jesus Christ and my Body to the Earth to be Descently interrd, according to y^e Discretion of my Executor here after Named. And as touching such worldly Estate y^e Lord hath lent me my will and meaning is that the same be Employed and bestowed as hereafter in and by this my will is expresd Hereby revoakeing renounceing and making voyd and Null all wills and Testementes here to fore by me made. Declareing and appointing this to be my last will and Testament.

Imp^{ts}. I will and ordaine that my Just Debttes and funerall Charges be well & truly payd or ordained to be payd in Convenient time next after my deceass by my Execut^r hereafter named.

Item I Give and bequeath the Use benefit Income and Improvement of all my Estate both Reall and parsonall, w^hsoever and wheare-soever (as also full Liberty power authority to make sale of to allinete convey assure & Confirme for ever any parte or parts of y^e same dif-freying any Nessesary Charges or her Comfortable subsistence) to my beloved wife Mary Everet, Dureing y^e time of her Naturell life in y^e world, whom also I make & ordaine & appoint y^e only & soale Executor of this my last will and Testament soe long as she shall

continue in y^e world, only In case she shall make sale of any part of my Estate she shall advise with & take counsell of my Cosen Richard Everet & John Metcalfe about y^e same, whom I desire to advise to that which they think most convenient

And further my will is, y^t after my s^d wives Deceass her Body be desently Buried at the Discretion of my Executors here after named & her funerall Expences & just Debttes be duely payed y^t y^e Remainder of my Estate If any be be Dissposed of & Divided as follows.

Viz one third part to my son Isac Everet, one third part to my Daughter Judeth Hearslop, & one third part to my daughter Mary Bennet to be thus Equely devided by my Execut^r & In Case any of my sd Children shall die before such devision be made, there part of sd Devisiion shall be bestowed on thire surviving children by an equal distribution.

And I doe nomenate appoint & ordaine my Cosen Richard & my Neighbor John Metcalfe, to be joynt Executors of this my last will & testement to whom I Give full power & authority to Execute y^e same after my sd wifes deceass as above sd

Unto all which I set my hand & seall this twelfth day of March one thousand seven hundred & sixteen & in y^e second yeare of his Majties Raigne

signed & sealed in presence of

Jonathan Metcalfe

Nathanael Metcalf

Nathanael Johnson

Sam^l Everet

his 2 Marke



Children, recorded at Dedham:

- i. Judah,³ b. Feb. 12, 1670.
- ii. Judeth, b. Mar. 12, 1672; d. Feb. 22, 1717-8; m. Mar. 17, 1702-3, Thomas Heslop. He d. May 27, 1721.
- iii. Samuel, b. Oct. 7, 1681.
10. iv. Isaac, b. May 25, 1685.
- v. Mary, b. May 24, 1687; m. Apr. 24, 1711, John Bennett, of Braintree, Mass.; res. Attleboro', 1724.
11. vi. Benjamin, b. Mar. 20, 1692-3.

4

ISRAEL² EVERETT (*Richard*¹), born July 14, 1651, at Dedham, Mass.; died Dec. 23, 1678, at Dedham; married Abigail Morse, daughter of John and Annis (Chickering) Morse, of Dedham.

She was born Mar. 2, 1646; married second, Oct. 18, 1687, William Jones, of Watertown, Mass., son of Deputy Governor William and Hannah (Eaton) Jones, of New Haven, Conn. They removed to Guilford, Conn., where she died Sept. 23, 1737.

Israel Everett's name appears on the tax list in the town records of Dedham several times between 1674 and 1678, and also as contributing to the minister's salary. In 1675 and 1678, he received money for killing wolves.

Children, recorded at Dedham:

- i. Tabitha,² b. June 11, 1676; d. Sept. 27, 1755; m. 1st, Jan. 5, 1703, at Guilford, Benjamin Dudley, son of Joseph and Ann (Robinson) Dudley, b. June 11, 1671, at Guilford; d. Feb. 23, 1720. She m. 2d, Feb. 21, 1723, Jasper Saxton, who d. Apr. 14, 1738.
12. ii. Josiah, b. Aug. 3, 1678.

5

JEDEDIAH² EVERETT (*Richard*¹), born July 11, 1656, at Dedham, Mass.; died before May 18, 1699; married Rachel, probably daughter of John and Ann (Hackley) Rice, who was born Sept. 2, 1664, at Dedham. She married second, Joseph Dolliver, and lived at East Greenwich, R. I., where he died in 1731, and she about 1733.

Jedediah Everett's name appears frequently on the tax lists of Dedham between 1679 and 1692. In 1682, he received £2 for killing four wolves. May 18, 1699, the guardianship of Tabitha, aged about 18, Ebenezer about 17, Timothy about 14, children of Jedediah Everett, late of Dedham, deceased, was granted to their uncle John Everett. That the widow Rachel afterward married Joseph Dolliver and removed to R. I., is shown in deeds dated Oct. 20, 1717, when Joseph and Rachel Sweet, of East Greenwich, R. I., with the consent of father and mother Joseph and Rachel Dolliver, sell to John Everett and to William Bullard, of Dedham, Mass., land in Dedham, "being a tract formerly given by our grandfather Richard Everett to our father Jedediah Everett, deceased."

Children, recorded at Dedham:

- i. Tabitha,¹ b. Apr. 15, 1681.
- ii. Ebenezer, b. June 7, 1682.
- iii. Timothy, b. Aug. 12, 1685.
- iv. Abigail, b. Aug. 31, 1690.
- v. Rachel, b. Mar. 11, 1692; m. Joseph Sweet; res. E. Greenwich, R. I., 1717.

From Book - Historical Collections of Every Town
in Massachusetts by John Warner Barber
 (published in 1841 - a Heritage reprint)

This little sketch of early Dedham, Massachusetts Bay Colony, will give you some small idea of the Everetts environment in this place.

This was copied because
 Mary (Winch) Everett came over
 as a teenager with the Rowland
 Stebbins family, and also went to
 Springfield.

She is not mentioned in this
 article, but it is interesting historically.

There is a hint she was
 connected to the Pyrchon family in
 some way. That should be
 followed up. Her father Wm. Winch
 was her mother's Pyrchon. Edward
 Everett came to Stebbins (probably)
 in England.

* Opposite: NEHR Vol 6:124 Article about the Rogers family of ministers and
 martyrs - this Rev. John Rogers' brother, Rev. Ezechiel Rogers, born in
 Wethersfield, Essex Co., England, married first Sarah Everard, daughter of
 John Everard, citizen of London, who emigrated with him from England.

Top next page 456 shows Richard Everett (Ewed) and John Daight (Dette)
 who came over on the ship from England together, as two of the original 19
 heads of families to settle in Dedham. Their daughter Sarah later
 married Cornelius Fisher, son of Anthony Fisher listed in the next group.
 Michael Metcalf and John Ellis are also our ancestors.

four years. The Rev. Jacob Flint, the next minister, was settled here in 1798. A Trinitarian church was built here in 1826, and Rev. Aaron Pickett was installed the first pastor.

This town is noted for its rocky coasts, and for the numerous shipwrecks which have taken place on its borders. Cohasset rock, which consists of several small islands and sunken rocks, lies about three miles north-east of the harbor; they have proved fatal to many vessels. This town has become quite a place of resort for citizens and strangers, in summer months, to enjoy the marine scenery and sea air. In 1837, there were 36 vessels employed in the cod and mackerel fishery, the tonnage of which was 2,284; codfish caught, 750 quintals, valued at \$2,250; mackerel caught, 11,700 barrels, value, \$73,286; hands employed, 324. In five years preceding 1837, there were 17 vessels built, the tonnage of which was 2,765, valued at \$110,600. Population, 1,331. Distance, 6 miles from Hingham, and about 16 miles to Boston by water.

DEDHAM.

THE settlement of this town was commenced in 1635. In that year, the general court, then sitting at Newtown, (now Cambridge,) granted a tract of land south of Charles river to 12 men. The next year 19 persons, including the first 12, petitioned the general court for an additional grant, lying on both sides of Charles river, which was made, agreeably to this petition. The last-mentioned grant included the territory of the present town of Dedham, and of a number of other towns in the vicinity. The first recorded public meeting was on the 15th of August, 1636, at which were present 18 persons. These adopted a covenant, by which each individual bound himself "to give information concerning any person who applied for admission, to submit to such fines as might be imposed for violation of rules, and to obey all such bye-laws and regulations as the inhabitants shall judge necessary for the management of their temporal affairs, for religion, and for loving society."

The government of the town was delegated by the freemen to 7 men, who were to be chosen annually. These 7 men met monthly, for many years, made many necessary bye-laws, which were recorded in the records of the town. Concerning the appropriation of the land, each man was provided with a lot of 12 acres if married, and 8 acres if unmarried; this to begin with. The after grants seem to have been made according to the necessities of members, or as a reward for services performed. The number of persons in a family was also made a rule by which to divide the lands; quality, rank or desert and usefulness in the church or commonwealth was also a rule considerable in the apportionment.

In a petition to the general court the inhabitants requested that the town might be called Contentment; which name is written over the record of the first several meetings. It would seem that the word well expresses the leading motives of the first 24 settlers in coming into this town. They were soon, however, associated with men of somewhat a different and higher character. The celebrated John Rogers, of Dedham, * in England, had been forbidden to preach before the first settlers came to this country. Many of his people emigrated, and numbers settled in this place. From that circum-

stance, it may reasonably be inferred that the general court gave to the town the name of Dedham. The first settlers were more immediately from Watertown. They were as follows, viz.:

Edward Allnye,	John Kingsbury,	Lambert Genere,	Francis Austin,
Abraham Shaw,	John Dwite,	Nicholas Phillips,	John Rogers,
Samuel Morse,	John Cooledge,	Ralph Shepard,	Joseph Shaw,
Phileman Dalton,	Richard Ewed,	John Gay,	William Bearstowe
Ezekiel Holliman,	John Howard,	Thomas Bartleet,	

In July, 1637, John Allin and Eleazer Lusher, and ten other persons, came to Dedham, bringing recommendations, and were at the same time admitted freemen. These 12 persons gave a more decided character to the whole company. The following is the list of freemen who had been admitted into Dedham previous to 1647.

Mr. John Allin,	Edward Kempe,	Samuel Morse,	George Barber,
Mr. Timothy Dalton,	John Leuson,	Nicholas Phillips,	Robert Onion,
Mr. Thomas Carter,	John Dwight,	John Morse,	Robert Feashe,
Mr. Ralph Wheelock,	Henry Smith,	John Page,	John Gay,
Mr. John Hunting,	John Rogers,	Michael Powell,	Lambert Genery,
Mr. — Pruden,	John Shawe,	Joseph Kingsbury,	Samuel Guile,
Mr. Henry Phillips,	Nathan Aldis, deac.,	Nathaniel Colborne,	John Ellis,
F. Chickering, deac.,	Daniel Fisher,	Timothy Dwight,	Daniel Morse,
Abraham Shaw,	Michael Metcalf,	Peter Woodward,	Thomas Alcocke,
Edward Allnye,	John Bullard,	John Baker,	John Batchellor,
John Frayne,	Joshua Fisher,	Nathaniel Whiting,	Joseph Morse.
Eleazer Lusher,	Ferdinando Adams,	Anthony Fisher,	
Robert Hinsdale,	Thomas Wight,	Andrew Dewing,	

The first settlers located themselves on the margin of the meadows, near the modern center. Each house-lot consisted of a part upland and a part meadow. These lots were laid out in narrow parallel slips. It is stated in Worthington's History of Dedham,* that in 1664, ninety-five small houses, near each other, were situated within a short distance of the place where the court-house stands; the greater part of them east of that place and around Dwight's brook. A row of houses stood on the north side of High street, as that road was then called which extends from the bridge over Dwight's brook westwardly by the court-house. The greater number of these houses were built soon after the first settlement commenced. Four only of these were valued at £20; the greater number were worth from 3 to 10 pounds. At the time these houses were built, there were but very few carpenters, joiners, or masons in the colony. There was no saw-mill in the settlement for many years. The only boards which could be procured at first were those which were sawed by hand. The saw-pits yet to be seen denote that boards were sawed in the woods. The necessary materials of glass and nails were scarcely to be obtained. These houses, therefore, must have been principally constructed by farmers, not by mechanics, and have been very rude and inconvenient. Most of them were probably covered with thatch roofs. By an ordinance of the town, a ladder was ordered to extend from

* "The History of Dedham from the beginning of its Settlement, in September, 1635, to May, 1827, by Erastus Worthington." It is to this work the author is principally indebted for the facts in the history of this town. The "Historical Address" of Samuel F. Haven, Esq., on the second centennial anniversary, in 1836, with notes, is also another valuable publication respecting the history of this town.

the ground to the chimney, as a substitute for a more perfect fire engine. Around these houses nothing was seen but stumps, clumsy fences of poles, and an uneven and unsubdued soil.

Where the meeting-house of the first parish now stands, there stood for more than 30 years a low building, 36 feet long and 20 wide, 12 feet high, with a thatched roof, and a large ladder resting upon it. This was the first meeting-house. Near by was the school-house, standing on an area of 18 feet by 14, and rising to 3 stories; the third story, however, was a watch-house, of small dimensions, and which stood beside the ample stone chimney. The spectator there elevated might view the plain, the site of the present village, then a common plough-field, containing about 200 acres of cleared land, partially subdued, yet full of stumps and roots. Around him at a further distance were the herd-walks, as the common feeding lands were called, in the language of that time. One of these herd-walks was on Dedham Island, north of Charles river, and one was on East street, and more fully in view. The other herd-walk was on South Plain. The meadows were not yet cleared to any great extent. Beyond these herd-walks was a continued wilderness, which was becoming more disagreeable to the inhabitants, for the cattle, goats and sheep seem to have allured the wolves to their neighborhood. The dense swamps about Wigwam were not yet cleared. The numerous dogs in the plantation, which were so troublesome to the worshipping assembly, were not a sufficient guard against the wolves; and the killing of these animals was encouraged by a considerable bounty. A law of the colony, as well as the dangers of the people from Indian assaults, compelled the first settlers to build their houses near each other. The necessity of adhering to this law continued more than 50 years. But as soon as the inhabitants could live with safety on their farms, houses were built in all parts of the present town. In about 70 years' time, the humble village of the first settlers had disappeared, and the place was occupied by a few farmers for about 100 years. When Dedham became the county town, in 1793, the second village was begun on the place of the former.* The first school-house in Dedham was built in 1648. The master's salary until 1695 was £20; it was then raised to £25. The early settlers at various times made grants of land for the support of schools, and in 1680, Dr. William Avery gave £60 for a Latin school, but from mismanagement these funds were many years ago lost.

The first settlers early procured a minister, built a meeting-house, and performed every other act necessary for the immediate establishment of public worship among them. They erected the first meeting-house in 1637. The pittings (as the pews are called in the records) were 5 feet deep and 4½ wide. The elders' seat and the deacons' seat were before the pulpit; the communion-table stood before these seats, and was so placed that the people could approach it on three sides. This house was pulled down in 1672, and one much larger erected on the site of the old one. This house had 3 pair of stairs in 3 corners of the interior. Men were seated in the galleries on one side, and women on the other; the boys in front. The duty of a tythingman in those days was arduous, and he received as much pay for his services, many years, as the deputy to the general court. He was obliged to go on errands for the elders, whip the dogs out of the meeting-house, and prevent disorder among the boys. The business of seating persons in these two houses came under the jurisdiction of the

* The first settlers brought with them a number of small hand-mills, with which to grind their grain; the stones of which were about 2 feet in diameter. The stones of 2 of these hand-mills are stated to be yet remaining in the town. The first water-mill in Dedham was built in 1640. In 1664, a saw-mill was built on Neponset river, by Joshua Fisher. In 1681, a fulling-mill was built on Mother brook, by Draper and Fairbanks.

FIRST GENERATION

No. 1

1. RICHARD¹ EVERETT¹ EVERARD was born in England and died 13 July 1682 at Dedham, MA. He married his first wife circa 1636, by 1637, Mary (----), who died at Springfield, MA, along with

son James² soon after his birth on 14 March 1643. RICHARD¹ next married 20 or 29 June 1643 at Springfield, MARY¹ WINCH. MARY¹ was born circa 1619 and died after 1682, probably in Dedham. MARY¹ was supposed to have come to New England at the age of 15 aboard the "Francis" in April of 1634 from Ipswich, England. Also immigrating to New England aboard the "Francis" were the wife and son of ancestor EDMUND¹ BLOSS. MARY¹ WINCH was recorded as accompanying Rowland Stebbins, his wife Sarah and four young children to the New World, perhaps as a relative (or a servant?). She lived with them first in Roxbury, MA, and then in Springfield, where she must have met her future husband.

RICHARD¹, a surveyor by trade and later elected a Freeman, probably settled in Watertown, MA, by 1636. He apparently had son John² there at that time (ref. 5). He moved to Dedham, MA, circa 1636-7 and on to Springfield by 1643. However, he returned to Dedham almost immediately after his marriage to MARY¹ because their first child, SARAH², was born in Dedham 12 April 1644.

RICHARD¹ drew his will 12 May 1680, and it was proved 25 July 1682, three weeks after his death. That document provided that all income from his estate be given to his wife, MARY¹, as long as she remained a widow. He bequeathed the following special gifts. To son Jedediah² he gave 20 acres; to Abigail Puffer he gave "the tract at Easy Plain" (ref. 5); to James Mackenwithy/Mackarory, the late Mary²'s husband, he gave seven acres for life (and then it was to be passed on to their three children); and to grandchild Sarah² FISHER, daughter of CORNELIUS² and the late SARAH² FISHER, he gave 5 pounds. The remainder of his estate was to be divided equally among RICHARD¹'S other children, John², Samuel², Jedediah², Abigail² and Ruth².

The children of RICHARD¹ EVERETT/EVERARD were:

by first wife Mary (----) EVERETT/EVERARD:

- I 2. John², b. ca. 1636 at Watertown (or Dedham?), MA; d. 1714, 1715?, perh. at Dedham or less likely, Roxbury, MA; m. 13 May 1662, Elizabeth Pepper.
- II 3. Mary², b. 28 Sep 1637-8, prob. at Dedham, MA; d. 13 Jun 1670, prob. at Dedham; m. as 1/wf Nov 1662, prob. at Dedham, James Mackenwithy/Mackarory who m. 2/wf 20 Feb 1670-1, prob. at Dedham, Patience/Experience? Cubby.
- III 4. Samuel², b. 31 Mar 1639, prob. at Dedham, MA; d. 1718, prob. at Dedham; m. 28 Oct 1669, prob. at Dedham, Mary Pepper, sis. of Elizabeth?
- IV 5. Sarah², b. 14 Mar 1641, perh. at Dedham or Springfield, MA; d. 1 Apr 1642, prob. at Springfield.
- V 6. James², b. 14 Mar 1643, prob. at Springfield, MA; d. along with mo. soon aft. at Springfield.

by second wife MARY¹ (WINCH) EVERETT/EVERARD, all probably born at Dedham, MA:

- VI 7. SARAH², b. 12 Apr 1644; d. 28 Feb 1675 at Wrentham, MA; m. 24, 25 July 1665, CORNELIUS² FISHER (see FISHER).
- VII 8. Abigail², b. 19 Nov 1647; d. 1685, prob. at Dedham, MA; m. as 2/wf 11 Apr 1677, prob. at Dedham, Matthias Puffer who had m. as 1/wf 18 Mar 1661-2 Rachel Farnsworth who d. in 1675, prob. at Braintree, MA.
- VIII 9. Israel², b. 14 Jul 1651; d. 1678, perh. at Dedham, MA; m. as 1/hs by 1676, Abigail Morse who m. 2/hs 18 Oct 1687, by 1688, at Dedham, William Jones.
- IX 10. Ruth², b. 14 Jan 1653-4; m. 23 Mar 1681 Richard Puffer, prob. of Matthias?
- X 11. Jedediah², b. 11 Jul 1655; d. 1699 at Dedham, MA; m. as 1/wf by 1681, prob. at Dedham, Rachel Rice? who m. 2/hs as 2/wf, aft. 18 May 1699, Joseph Dolliver.

REFERENCES

- 1) Bassette, B. B., op. cit., 288.
- 2) Colket, M. B., op. cit., 109.
- 3) Fisher, Philip A., *The Fisher Genealogy*, [Everett, MA, Massachusetts Publishing Company, 1898], [hereinafter Fisher, P. A.], 10, 21-2.
- 4) Pierce, R. Andrew, personal correspondence, research and material on Everett, Fisher and Winch Lines, 5 April 1992, LET and MAT, Swigart, E. K., Washington, CT.
- 5) Savage, J., op. cit., II:131, 162; IV:177.
- 6) Torrey, C. A., op. cit., 224, 255, 267, 427, 483, 606.

Our Mary Winch came in the *France* to board 30 April 163 Winch/Everitt 34.
 data Colad 5 Feb 1640, wife Sarah 43, Anne, Sarah,
 the 8, Elizabeth and Mary 15.

To suffice reply by 1641. wife Sarah d. 4(P) 1649. The d. 14 Dec 16 1671.
 after her at Northampton after a long and close Mary Winch's

316

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

Virginia Under Charles I and Cromwell, 1625-1660. By Wilcomb E. Washburn. [Baltimore, 1993] 64 p. \$9.50 plus \$3.00 postage and handling.

Bacon's Rebellion, 1676. By Thomas J. Wertenbaker. [Baltimore, 1993] 60 p. \$9.50 plus \$3.00 postage and handling.

Originally published as nos. 7 and 8 of the *Jamestown 350th Anniversary Historical Booklet* series in 1957, these two volumes provide a history of the middle years of the Virginia colony's first century. Written by authorities, they explain the events which had such an impact on the development of the colony. Both are filled with personal names of the citizens who participated in the events described and both have appended a section discussing the major sources relating to the period.

Copies can be ordered from Clearfield Company, 200 E. Eager, Baltimore, Md. 21202.

The Royal Descents of 500 Immigrants to the American Colonies or the United States Who Were Themselves Notable or Left Descendants Notable in American History. By Gary Boyd Roberts. [Baltimore, 1993] 622 p. \$45.00 plus \$3.00 postage and handling.

The great interest of Americans in royal ancestry and the large number of lineages set forth in this work will make it a popular source. Mr. Roberts provides the names of husband and wife in each generation of the lineages (there are as well quite a few illegitimate descents set forth) but dates and places are rarely given. A listing of sources follows each pedigree, often with comments about problems which may exist in the descent and in his introduction Mr. Roberts lists 72 descents which merit further study. Unfortunately for this editor Mr. Roberts adds a caveat in connection with both his ancestors who are included; Lawrence Smith, son of Christopher and Elizabeth (Towneley) Smith, is noted as "almost certainly the immigrant to Va.," an identification with which the Editor is inclined to agree although no clear proof has been found, and in the presentation of the long claimed ancestry of Robert Brooke (of Maryland) it is noted that Brice McAduo Clagett questions three generations on chronological grounds, an opinion which the Editor also has long held. The descent of Joseph Bickley is presented without a question, although Col. John C. Bell's article in volumes 32 and 33 of this magazine discusses at length his inability to locate any

BOOK REVIEWS

Vol 37 #4 Oct-Dec 1994

317

evidence that Joseph's mother was Mary Winch, daughter of Sir Humphrey Winch.

Thirty-nine Virginia immigrants are included. In addition some of the immigrants to other colonies had descendants resident in Virginia in late generations.

There is a full index of personal names.

Copies can be ordered from Genealogical Publishing Company, 100 North Calvert St., Baltimore, Md. 21202.

Annals of Pennsylvania, from the Discovery of the Delaware ... 1609-1682
 By Samuel Hazard. [Bowie, Md., 1993] 664 p. [2 v.] \$38.00.

Although many new insights into the history of the settlement of the Delaware River valley by the Dutch, the Swedes and finally the English have been brought to light in the nearly one hundred and fifty years since Hazard's work was published in 1850, this volume (here issued in two parts) remains an important source. The extensive quotations from documents relative to the earliest settlements and the controversies and military actions between the Dutch and Swedes and eventually the English dominance in the region provide an intimacy to the history. The account ends with the establishment of William Penn's government.

An appendix lists the grantees who received land from Penn (with the acreage granted) and a list of the persons who drew lots in Philadelphia in 1682.

Copies can be ordered from Heritage Books, Inc., 1540-E Pointer Ridge Place, Suite 300, Bowie, Md. 20716.

Kentucky Families, A Bibliographic Listing. By Donald M. Hehir. [Bowie Md., 1993] 190 p. \$19.00 plus \$3.00 shipping.

Mr. Hehir has drawn the volumes listed in this bibliography from fourteen sources, extracting the entries which were published in Kentucky or refer to Kentucky in the title. The source of each listing is identified so that in most cases those wishing to locate the book will be able to do so. Many works published in small editions are included and this will serve as a useful guide to information about many Kentuckians.

As pointed out in the introduction, no work of this sort can ever be complete. It was surprising, however, to find the omission of Margaret Gwi

Major Equal Employment Opportunity Laws and Regulations

Laws and Regulations

Various state and city laws on different forms of discrimination

Title VII of the Civil Rights Act of 1964. Bans discrimination by private employers, labor unions, employment agencies, state and municipal governments on the bases of race, sex, color, religion, and national origin.

Executive Order 11246, as amended. Bans discrimination by government contractors and subcontractors on the bases of race, sex, color, religion, and national origin

Revised Order No. 4. Spells out what is required in a written affirmative action plan.

Revised Order No. 14. An internal order to OFCC compliance agencies establishing standardized procedures for evaluating utilization analyses, affirmative action plans and conducting reviews.

Equal Pay Act of 1963. Forbids pay differentials on the basis of sex.

Age Discrimination in Employment Act of 1967. Bans discrimination because of age against anyone who is at least 40 years old but less than 65.

Rehabilitation Act of 1973. Bans discrimination by government contractors and subcontractors against handicapped individuals and requires affirmative action to be taken.

Enforcement Agencies

Various state and city agencies

Equal Employment Opportunity Commission

Office of Federal Contract Compliance

Office of Federal Contract Compliance

Office of Federal Contract Compliance

Wage and Hour Division of the Department of Labor

Wage and Hour Division of the Department of Labor

U. S. Department of Labor

EVERETT.

Hon. Melatiah Everett, late of Wrentham, Mass., whose decease was recorded in the last Register, p. 182, was a descendant, in the sixth generation, of Richard Everett, who was probably the immigrant ancestor of all the New England Everetts:—

1. Richard Everett, called Everard, one of the first settlers of Dedham, d. at Dedham, July 3, 1782; made his will, May 12, 1680; m. 1, Mary —, 2, Mary Winch.

2. John Everett of Dedham, eldest son by 1st wife, b. at Watertown; d. at Dedham, April 1, 1714; m. May 13, 1662, Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Pepper of Roxbury.

3. Dea. John Everett, son of Capt. John, b. 9 d. 4 m. 1676; m. Mary Brown, Jan. 3, 1700; had 6 sons and 4 daughters.

4. Ebenezer Everett, son of Dea. John, b. August 5, 1707, m. Joanna, dau. of Joseph and Joanna Stevens; had 8 sons.

5. Dea. John Everett of Foxboro', son of Ebenezer, b. June 1st, 1736, d. March 25, 1799; m. 1, Abigail, dau. of John and Mary Nicholson, March 5, 1761; m. 2, Melatiah, dau. of Samuel and Judith Metcalf, b. Oct. 16, 1736.

6. Melatiah Everett, son of Dea. John and Melatiah, b. in Foxboro', June 24, 1777, d. in Wrentham, Dec. 26, 1858, without issue; m. Nancy, dau. of Col. Jonathan and Lydia Shaw of Taunton, who survives. Mr. E. was first cousin of Hon. Alexander H. and Hon. Edward Everett.

W. T.

NEHGR 49:453 NOTES AND QUERIES.

NOTES.

Clear Sarah's brother

MORSE. EVERETT. JONES. AVERY.—Abigail² Morse, daughter of John² and Annis (Chickering) Morse, was born in Dedham, Mass., March 2, 1646-7; and baptized March 8, 1646-7. She married for her first husband Israel¹ Everett, son of Richard and Mary (Winch) Everett, who was born in Dedham July 14, 1651, and died there December 23, 1678. To them were born in Dedham Tabitha² Everett June 11, 1676, and Josiah² Everett August 3, 1678. She was married a second time, October 18, 1687, by Rev. John Bayley of Watertown, Mass., to William Jones, a tailor, then of Watertown. He was a son of Dep. Gov. William and Hannah (Katon) Jones of New Haven, Conn.; date and place of birth unknown; died May 23, 1700, Guilford, Conn. To them was born in Watertown, *Calch Jones*, December 20, 1688.

The wife survived her second husband, and died in Guilford, Conn., Sept. 23, 1717.

William Jones, with his wife Abigail, appear to have lived in Watertown from their marriage in 1687 until about 1690, when the family, with the three young children, removed to Guilford, Conn., and thenceforth resided there. The two children by the first marriage retained their father's name under the spelling of "Avered," grew up and were married in Guilford.

Tabitha² Avered married January 5, 1705, Benjamin Dudley, a twin son of Joseph and Ann (Robinson) Dudley, who was born June 11, 1671, and died February 20, 1720, in Guilford. She married secondly February 21, 1723, Jasper Saxton, whose birth and death are unknown. Her death is recorded in the Guilford Church records: "Tabitha Avered Saxton, widow Jasper, Sept. 27, 1755." By the first marriage there were four daughters and one son.

Josiah² Avered married Dec. 20, 1708, Elizabeth Cook, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Mason) Cook. She was born in Guilford February 22, 1684. To them were born in Guilford five sons and two daughters: Elizabeth, * Nov. 5, 1704; Israel, * May 4, 1708; Josiah, * Aug. 4, 1710; Reuben, * Nov. 7, 1712; Sarah, * July 18, 171—; Abner, * April 7, 1721; Timothy, * May 9, 1727.

Josiah² Avered, or Everett, the father, removed to the adjoining town of Durham about 1728 or 9, and in 1732 moved again to the adjoining town of Wallingford, where he was living in 1747, when he deeded a farm to his son Abner² Avered, in consideration of love and good will to him.

Caleb Jones, the son by the second marriage, likewise grew up in Guilford, and was married there July 15, 1723, to Mary Bishop. He died May 24, 1764.

Israel² Avered, born as above stated May 4, 1708, in Guilford, removed as a young man with his parents to Durham, where he was married Aug. 25, 1731, to Abigail Beach. Between the years 1736 and 1740 he removed to Torrington,

VOL. XLIX. 39

Meredith Cellot - Founders of American Families

EVERETT, EVERITT / Everard

RICHARD Dedham (Mass.) 1636, d there 3 July 1682. Surveyor. Freeman. Descendants of Richard Everett 1902*, Pennsylvania genealogical magazine, v 18, no 3 (caveat). #2247, 2517, 2815, 3054, 3260.†

* Description of name Everett. The Norman People publication London 1874 says that the name Everett is armorially identified (by their coat of arms) with Everards, a Norman family. "N. Everard of Normandy 1180-95 (MS) William Everard 1198 (16) A Richard Everard was of England 1199 (see) Richard & William Everard coo of England c 1272 (RH).



EVERED, EVERARD, EVERETT, EVERITT,

Richard, (Everitt.) Springfield, a witness of the deed from the Indians in 1636; was the "chapman" of part of Henry Gregory's land, Jan. 24, 1638; propr. of other lands in 1646. Town officer. He m. 29 (4) 1643, Mary Winch.

Richard, farmer, Cambridge; propr.; pioneer at Dedham, 1636. He mortg. land in Camb. March 16, 1638-9. [L.] Frm. May 6, 1646. Wife Mary adm. chh. with him 6 (1) 1646; ch. Mary b. 28 (7) 1638, (m. (9) 1662, James Macharoy.) Samuel b. 31 (1) 1639, Sarah b. and d. 1641, James b. 14 (1) 1643, Sarah b. 12 (4) 1644, Abigail b. 1647, Israel b. 14 (5) 1651, Ruth b. 14 (11) 1653, Jedidiah b. 11 (5) 1656.

He d. 3 (5) 1682. Will dated 12 (3) 1680, prob. 25 July, 1682, beq. to wife Mary; sons Jedidiah, John and Samuel; daus. Abigail Puffer and Ruth; James, Daniel and Mary, ch. of dec. dau. Mary and James Mackerwithy; gr. ch. Sarah Fisher. ✓

Note:

Both the above Richards were the same man. My copy of the American Heritage Dictionary states that a "chapman" in Old English was a dealer or merchant. Some books call him "Pyncheon's trader," which I assume includes being an "Indian trader." In P 1 abides, it seems he was acting as a sort of real estate or land agent. My

Ancestral Heads 1620-1700 - Frank R Holmes

P.ccl xvii

WINCH

A place in county of Norfolk, England, from Welsh Ynyis, an island.

SAMUEL, first record Sudbury, Mass., 1671, married Framingham, Mass., 1674, died 1718.

* EVERETT also Events

is a corruption of Everard - from the Saxon & also the Greek, signifying ever honored & well repaid.

RICHARD Everett, sometimes spelled both ways, came from England, settled in Watertown, was at Cambridge 1636 & after in Dedham

(P.ccxvii) Mary Winch came with

STEBBINS. STEBBIN, STEBBING

A place name from Stebbings, originally Stubing, a town in county of Essex, Eng., so called from stub, Saxon, styble. Latin stipes, the stump of a tree, and ing, a field or meadow.

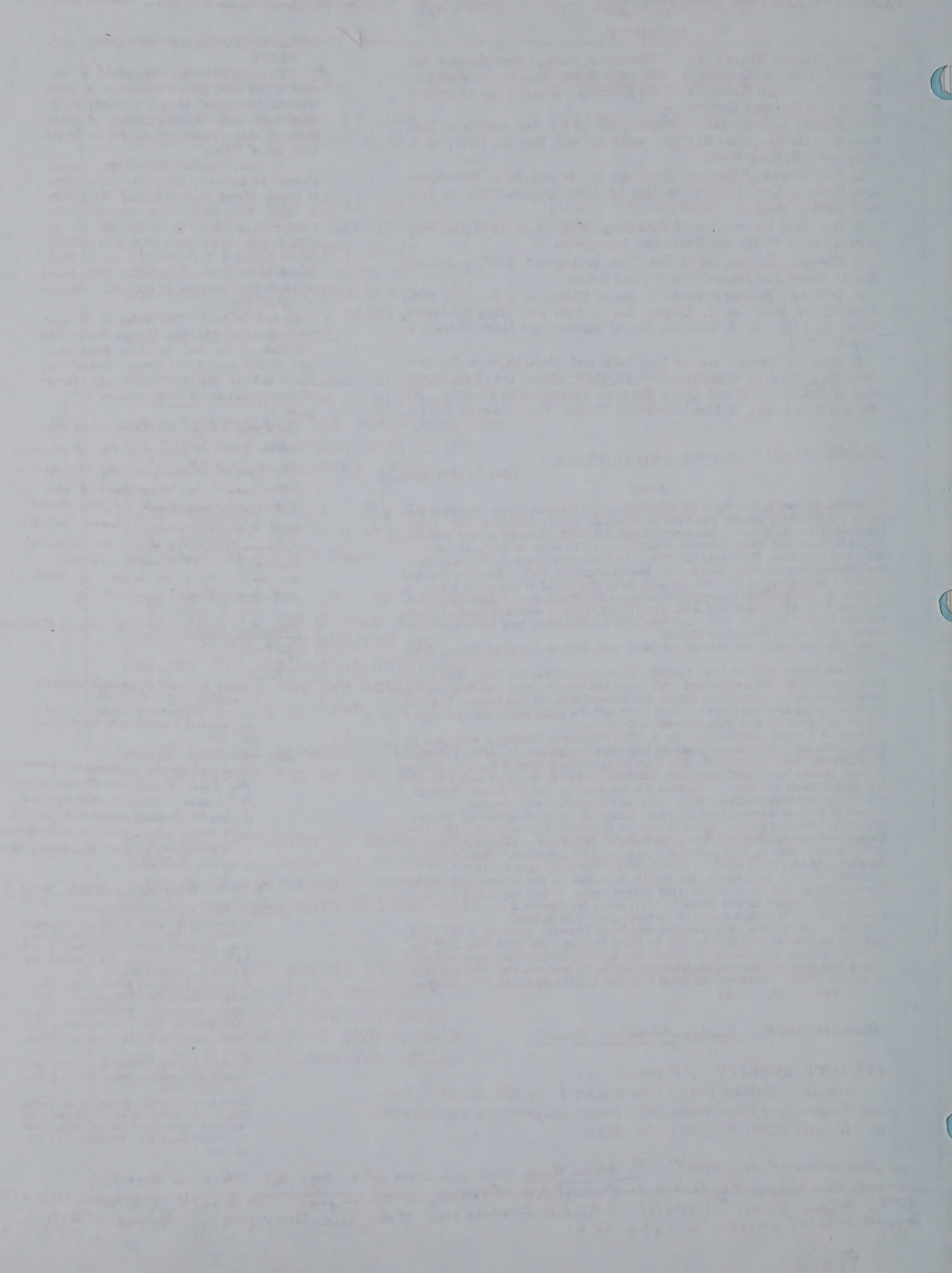
EDWARD, freeman, Cambridge, Mass., 1634, removed Hartford, Conn., 1635.

JOHN, proprietor Watertown, Mass., 1644, removed New London, Conn., 1645.

JOHN, baker, freeman, Roxbury, Mass., 1647.

MARTIN, brewer, brother first John, married Roxbury, Mass., 1639, removed Boston, Mass., 1645.

ROWLAND, b. Stebbing, county of Essex, Eng., 1594, settled Roxbury, Mass., 1634, removed Springfield, Mass., 1635, later Northampton, Mass., where he died Dec. 14, 1671.



PYNCHON, PINCHON, PINCHIN, PYN-SON, see Pinson,

Mr. William, Esquire, came in the Arbella in 1630. Assistant. Settled first at Dorchester; sold house in 1634; res. at Roxbury till he had arranged for the beginning of the plantation at Agawam, (Springfield.) for which the Gen. Court made him chief commissioner 3 March, 1635-6. Bought lands of the Indians. See agreement of the first settlers in article on Mr. Pynchon in Reg. XIII, 289. Frm. Aug. 2, 1642. He was the leader in the new settlement. Wrote a book on Justification, printed in 1650, which recd. severe criticism from the most prominent ministers and statesmen of the Colony. He ret. to England in 1662, and died there. His wife d. soon after he landed, and he m. Mrs. Frances Sanford of Dorchester. His son John, b. in Eng., became a very influential man, whose stamp is left on the history of the Conn. Valley for the remainder of the century. Valuable papers of his in Mass. Hist. Coll. 2-8.

Pages 432-3

STEBBINS, STEBBING, STEBBEN, STIBBINS,

Edward, Cambridge, propr. 1633, frm. May 14, 1634. Memb. of a com. of Gen. Court in 1635. Rem. to Hartford.

John, biscuit maker, Roxbury, 1644. He m. April 17, 1644, Anne Munke. She was bur. 4 (2) 1680. He sold land 29 Dec. 1666. He m. 2, June 4, 1680, Rebecca Hawkins of Boston. [See depositions with his will.]

He d. 4, was bur. 7 (10) 1681, ae. 70 years. His will, dated 23 Jan. 1677, prob. 15 Dec. 1681, beq. to wife Anne, cousins John and Jane Keene and Mehitabel Eldridge. He said before witnesses that his second wife should have exactly what he had devised to the first.

John, Watertown, propr. 1644. Wife Margaret; ch. John b. 25 (1) 1640, Mary b. 6 (8) 1641.

Martin, gardiner, Roxbury, signed an obligation to pay money in semi-annual instalments 17 (8) 1639. [L.] He rem. to Boston about 1647, where he was a brewer; sold Rox. property in 1648. He m. Dec. 25, 1639, Jane Greene; she d. in Bo. 24 July, 1659. Ch. Hannah b. Oct. 23, 1640, Mary b. Feb. 1, 1642, Nathaniel bapt. March 22, 1644.

He d. about (8) 1659. Adm'n. gr. to John S. 23 (9) 1659. Many names of debtors given in prob. papers. [Reg. XXXII, 317.]

Rowland, ae. 40, with wife Sarah, ae. 43, and children Thomas, ae. 14, Sarah, ae. 11, John, ae. 8, and Elizabeth, ae. 6, and Mary Winche, ae. 15, came in the Francis of Ipswich April 30, 1634. He res. at Springfield soon after its settlement; propr. 1641. Rem. to Northampton after some years. His wife Sarah d. in Spr.; was bur. 4 (8) 1649.

He d. at North. Dec. 14, 1671. Will dated 1 (1) 1669; beq. to son Thomas and his seven children; to son John and nine ch.; to dau. Elizabeth, wife of John Clarke, and her three ch.; to son-in-law Merrick's three daus.; to Mary Munde; friend John Pynchon and bro. Robert Bartlett overseers. [Reg. V, 71.] William, gent. Boston, purchased the reversion of the Glover est. 21 (4) 1641. [L.]

DWIGHT,

John, yeoman, Watertown, propr. 1635; rem. to Dedham; pioneer; frm. March 13, 1638-9. Town officer. Bought one half of a water-mill 8 (6) 1642. Wife Hannah adm. chh. 9 (11) 1639. She d. 5 (7) 1656; he m. 20 (11) 1657, Elizabeth, widow successively of Thomas Thaxter and Wm. Ripley. She d. July 17, 1660.

He d. 24 (11) 1660. Will prob. March 5, 1660-1; wife Elizabeth; son Timothy, daus. Hannah Whiting, Mary Phillips, and Sarah Reynolds. Sons-in-law Nathaniel Whiting, Henry Phillips and Nathaniel Reynolds. [Reg. X, 264, and XXXI, 178.]

John Dwight, above, was the man who came over in 1634 from Dedham, England. Dwight's family claimed he came on the same ship "as fellow passengers with Richard Everatt and his first wife." Pages 444 & 444 show a Dwight-Whiting connection. Rowland Stebbins' first wife was a Whiting, also. Is it possible Mary Winch's mother was a Whiting?

Witnesses to the Indian Deed

There were two others, John Cowmas whom Papa does not mention; and Faithful Taylor of whom he says he was of Springfield and mentioned the Deed of 1636.

Richard Everatt and Abaughton, a Massachusetts Indian from near the Bay, complete the list of seven witnesses.

This large tract of land was sold to William Pynchon and his sons-in-law John Burr and Henry Smith "and their successors forever." It was in the Connecticut River, at a place called Agawam.

On this tract was established the plantation which became Springfield.

WHITING, WHYTING, WHITINGE,

Nathaniel, miller, propr. at Lynn, 1638; rem. to Dedham. Propr. 1640, adm. chh. 30 (5) 1641; frm. May 18, 1642. He m. 4 (9) 1643, Hannah, dau. of John Dwight; ch. Nathaniel b. 26 (7) 1644, John b. 28 (7) 1646, d. 1647, Samuel b. 20 (10) 1649, Hannah b. 17 (12) 1651, Timothy b. 5 (11) 1653, John and Mary b. and d. 1656, Mary b. 12 (8) 1658, Abigail b. June 7, 1663.

He d. 15 (11) 1682. Will dated 15 (3) 1677, prob. 19 April, 1683, gave whole estate to wife Hannah to distribute at her discretion. The widow d. Nov. 4, 1714, ae. 89.

Page 14

ALLEN,

Mr. John, Dorchester, 1634. Rem. to Springfield. Witness of the Indian deed in 1636; was paid £3 for thatching the plantation house in 1638. He m. 10 (9) 1651, Mrs. Hannah Smith.

Page 240

HORTON,

Barnabas, baker, Ipswich, sold land 12 (1) 1641.

Thomas, Springfield, a witness of the Indian deed in 1636; propr., taxed in 1638.

He d. in 1640. His widow Mary was examined Oct. 9, 1640, for selling her husband's piece to the Indians. She made marriage contract with Robert Ashley Aug. 7, 1641, reserving the rights of her son, Jarmy [Jeremiah,] 3 years old, and her other son, an infant. [Reg. XXXIII, 310.]

Walter, Plymouth, juryman 5 June, 1638.

Page 246-7

PARSONS,

Joseph, Springfield, propr., town officer, 1645; cornet of the company. A witness of Pynchon's purchase from the Indians, July 15, 1636. Town officer. Rem. to Northampton; kept an ordinary in 1661; ret. to Spr. He m. Nov. 26, 1646, Mary, dau. of Thomas Bliss, of Hartford, she d. Jan. 29, 1712. Ch. Joseph, John, Benjamin bur. 22 (4) 1649, Samuel, Ebenezer, Jonathan b. June 6 1657, David b. April 30, 1659, Mary b. June 27, 1661, (m. 1, Joseph Ashley, 2, Joseph Willis-), Hannah, (m. Pelatiah Glover,) Abigail b. Sept. 3, 1666, (m. John Colton,) Hester, (m. Joseph Smith.)

He d. Oct. 9, 1683. [Reg. I, 266.]

Vol I - pages 130-1

EVERETT, FRANCIS, Reading, m. 7 Dec. 1675, at Cambridge, Mary Edwards. [ISRAEL, Dedham, s. of Richard, by w. Abigail had Tabitha, b. 14 Jan. 1677; and Josiah, 3 Aug. 1678. He d. 23 Dec. 1678.] JEDEDIAH, Dedham, youngest br. of the preced. by w. Rachel had Tabitha, b. 15 Apr. 1681; Ebenezer, 7 June 1682; Timothy, 12 June or Aug. 1685; Abigail, 31 May or Aug. 1690; and Richard, or Rachel, 11 Mar. 1692.] JOHN, Dedham, eldest br. of the preced. m. 13 May 1662, Eliz. d. of Robert Pepper, had Eliz. b. 9 Aug. or 6 Nov. 1665; Hannah, 14 Sept. 1670; Bethia, 3 Oct. 1673; John, 9 June 1676; William, 20 Oct. 1678, or Jan. 1679; Israel, 8 Apr. 1681; and Richard, 24 Aug. 1683; freem. 1690, was a capt. and d. 1 Apr. 1714. His wid. Eliz. d. June 1715; but in one draft of a fam. geneal. that has been subm. to my inspect. the dates of d. for h. and w. are exchange. [RICHARD, Dedham, whose name is uniform. giv. Everard, had, I presume, liv. at Watertown, there, prob. by w. Mary, had John, rem. a. 1636 or 7, had Mary, b. 28 Sept. 1638, says the rec. tho. it seems to me prob. that it was 1637; Samuel, 31 Mar. 1639, tho. the rec. of the county has, absurdly, 31 Sept. as the town rec. must be false, if it has Mary correct; Sarah, 14 Mar. 1641, d. 1 Apr. foll.; and James, 14 Mar. 1643, d. soon, as did also his mo. He m. 29 June 1643, at Springfield, where he had some est. Mary Winch, wh. came, at the age of 15, with Rowland Stebbins 1634, in the Francis, ✓ from Ipswich; had Sarah, again, b. 12 Apr. 1644; Abigail, 19 Nov. 1647; Israel, 14 July 1651; Ruth, 14 Jan. 1654; and Jedediah, 11 July 1656. He d. 3 July 1682, in his will, pro. 25 of that mo. made 12 May 1680, gave inc. of all his est. to w. Mary during wid. to ch. Jedediah, est. in fee of 20 acres; Abigail, w. of Matthias Puffer, "the tract of Easy Plain;" to James Mackenwithy, wh. m. his d. Mary, 7 acres for life, remainder in fee to her ch. James, Daniel, and Mary; to gr.ch. Sarah, d. of Cornelius Fisher, wh. m. 24 July 1665, his d. Sarah, £5; and other est. equally to ch. John, Samuel, Jedediah, Abigail, and Ruth.] RICHARD, Jamaica, L. I. had d. in 1666, or earlier, for in that yr. Abraham Smith was appoint. admor. of his est. in trust for his childr. These ch. are not nam. Thompson, in 1656, calls him Evert; yet in 1686 he names at Jamaica, John Everit, perhaps one of them. [SAMUEL, Dedham, s. of first Richard, m. 28 May 1669, Mary, d. of Robert Pepper, had Judith, b. 10 Feb. 1670, d. soon; Judith, again, 12 Mar. 1672; Samuel, 7 Oct. 1681; Isaac, 25 May 1685; Mary, 24 May 1688; and Benjamin, 20 Mar. 1693; was freem. 1690; and d. 26 June 1718.] WILLIAM, Kittery 1640, whose name may be Averitt, under govern. by Gorges patent, allow. to keep an ordinary 1649, was adm. freem. of Mass. 1652, when, perhaps, he was of Dover, d. at sea 1674. Ten of this name had, in 1834, been gr. at H. C. and ten at the other N. E. coll.

Vol IV - pages 590-1

WINCH, JOHN, Framingham, s. of Samuel, by w. Eliz. had Eliz. b. 21 Dec. 1706; John, 10 July 1710; David, 9 Dec. 1714; Jonathan, 3 July 1716; Deborah, 27 Dec. 1717; and d. 19 Jan. 1719. [SAMUEL, Framingham, had been of Sudbury 1671, m. 11 Feb. 1674, Hannah, d. of Matthew Gibbs of Sudbury, had John, b. 1675, d. young; Samuel, 27 Mar. 1677; John, again, 8 Jan. 1680; David, 15 Mar. 1684; Hannah, 16 Jan. 1688; Silence, 10 Nov. 1690; and by sec. w. m. 12 Jan. 1699, Sarah, wid. of Benjamin Barnard of Watertown, had Mary, 23 Nov. 1700; and Daniel, 28 June 1702; and d. or was bur. 3 Aug. 1718.] Of the orig. of this fam. no acco. is to be found. A maid of 15 yrs. nam. Mary W. had come 1634, in the Francis, with Rowland Stebbins, from Ipswich in Co. Suffolk.

See m. Richard Everett
as his wife &
is now encastr'd.

Vol III - pages 447-8 Richard Everett (Everett) was in the employ of Plymouth for some years and might have been a first settler relative)

PYNCHON, or PINCHEON, [JOHN, Springfield, only s. of William, b. in Eng. 1625, brot. with three sis. and their mo. by his f. in the fleet with Winth. 1630, m. 30 Oct. Hartford rec. says 6 Nov. 1645, Amy, d. of George Wyllys of Hartford, wh. d. 9 Jan. 1699, had Joseph, b. 26 July 1646, H. C. 1664; John, 15 Oct. 1647; Mary, 28 Oct. 1650; William, 11 Oct. 1653, d. in few mos.; and Mehitable, 22 Nov. 1661, d. young. He was freem. 1648, rep. 1659, 62, 3, and 4, in 1665 an Assist. and ever aft. to the abolit. of the old form of governm. 1686; next of the Counc. to Andros, major of the Hampsh. reg. from its format. and during the usurp. of A. call. col. and was the chief man in all the W. yet Mather unwisely dictat. to the king who took somebody else for the honor of counc. in his new chart. 1692, but the people next yr. correct. that blunder, and he was chos. until 1702, every yr. exc. 1699; and Phips made him Judge of Pro. in June 1692. He d. 17 Jan. 1703. Mary m. 6 Aug. 1670, Joseph Whiting of Westfield, as the rec. has it, but Goodwin's scrupul. Geneal. says 5 Oct. 1669.] JOHN, s. of the preced. was two yrs. stud. at H. C. liv. at Boston 1673, remt. to Ipswich, there m. Margaret, d. of Rev. William Hubbard, had John, Margaret, and William, all b. there, rem. to Springfield, where his w. d. 11 Nov. 1716; was lieut. col. clk. of the Courts and Regist. of deeds, and d. 25 Apr. 1721. [JOSEPH, Springfield, br. of the preced. a physician, was rep. 1681, and 2, but in this last yr. d. 30 Dec. unnm. at Boston.] [WILLIAM, Roxbury, an Assist. came in the fleet with Winth. 1630, had been assoc. with the patentees, 1628, wh. purch. from the Plymouth comp. that yr. and named to office by the royal chart. of 4 Mar. 1629;

- Pynchon cont'd on reverse -

brot. four ch. Ann, Mary, John, and Margaret, with their mo. says the rec. of Roxbury ch. of wh. his name is first. His w. d. in the first season, bef. ret. of the sh. in wh. they came; and aft. some yrs. he m. Frances Sanford, a grave matron of the ch. of Dorchester, and a. 1636, rem. to found the town of Springfield, so named, prob. from the place of his resid. near Chelmsford in Old Eng. He was a man of great enterprise, and highly honored as Treasr. bef. his leav. the seacoast, and as Couns. after, until his publicat. of the dangerous judgm. as to religion, wh. he had formed 30 yrs. bef. For this he suffered indignity in 1651, when his book was by our governm. ordered to be burned, and lest the same form of purificat. might reach to the author, he went home, as more freedom was enjoyed in his native Id. See the letter, in full, to Sir H. Vane, from our Gov. Endicott and his council of Assist. in 3 Mass. Hist. Coll. I. 35. At Wraisbury, on the Thames, near famous Runnymede, in Co. Bucks, he d. Oct. 1662, in 72d or 74th yr. his w. having d. there 10 Oct. 1657. Ann m. Henry Smith, s. by her first h. of the sec. w. of her f.; Margaret m. Dec. 6, 1644, capt. William Davis of Boston; and Mary m. 20 Nov. 1640, capt. Elizur Holyoke, and d. 26 Oct. 1657. Four of this name had been gr. at Harv. and three at Yale, 1825.

American People's Encyclopedia, Vol 15

PYNCHON, WILLIAM, 1590-1662, American colonist, was born in Springfield, Essex, England. He was one of the patentees to whom the charter of Massachusetts Bay was granted in 1629, and accompanied Winthrop to the new colony in 1630. After holding high position in the colony, he headed a small party which moved (1639) into the Connecticut Valley. His skill and integrity commended him to the favor of his fellow colonists, and the new settlement was called Springfield, after his English birthplace. He exhibited great tact in dealing with the Indians. In 1650, while on a visit to London, he published *The Meritorious Price of Our Redemption*, in which he opposed the Calvinistic view of the atonement, and thereby brought on himself a charge of heresy in New England. An order was issued that the book should be burned by the hangman, and Pynchon was cited to appear before the General Court; but dissatisfied with the treatment accorded him in the colony, he returned to England in 1652, settled at Wraisbury, near Windsor, and conformed to the Anglican Church. He also published: *The Jewes Synagogue* (1652); *How the First Sabbath Was Ordained* (1654); *The Covenant of Nature Made with Adam* (1662).

PYNCHON, JOHN, c. 1626-1703, American colonist, son of WILLIAM PYNCHON, was born in Springfield, Essex, England, and was brought to New England in 1630. On his father's retirement to England (1652) he succeeded him in the government of Springfield, Mass., and by his integrity commanded the respect of the Indian tribes in the vicinity. He laid out the towns of Northampton, Hadley, Hatfield, Durfield, Northfield, and Westfield on lands purchased from the Indians. He held important posts in the state government; fought in King Philip's War and the first French War; and built the first brick house in the valley of the Connecticut, which came to be known as the "Old Fort," a refuge for the infant colony in the wars then raging. He was one of the commission appointed to receive the surrender of New Netherland in 1664. He was a deputy to the Massachusetts General Court (1659-65) and an assistant (1665-86); and was a councillor under Dudley and Andros from 1693 until his death.

Pynchon

William PYNCHON, or PINCHYON, came over with Governor Winthrop, and was amongst the patentees of the Massachusetts colony (1627). He is said to have descended from the PINCHYONS of Writtle, county Essex, whose ancestor, Nicolas PYNCHON, was once Sherif of London. The *Essex Visitation*, of 1558, confirms the statement to some extent.



CREST: A lion [or a tiger]'s head, erased, argent.

HERALDIC JOURNAL, II., 49.

PRINCE'S *Genealogical History of New England*, 1736.

BALDWIN'S *Candee Genealogy*, 183-204.

S. V. TALCOTT: *Genealogical Notes of New York and New England Families*, 1883.

NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, XX., XXXVII., XXXVIII.

SIR BERNARD BURKE: *The General Armory of England*, etc., 1884.

THE BOOK OF FAMILY CRESTS, II., 276.

(The above is mostly a vanity publication not noted for depth - rz)

See separate sheet for Stobbins - from these we can learn, indirectly, about the lives of Richard and Mary (Winch) Everett and their children.

may as Miss Caulkins suppos. have rem. to New London in its earliest day; but his w. was Margaret wh. d. 1 Jan. 1679. He was constable 1660, and d. a. 1685. Three ch. are ment. John, Daniel, and the w. of John Marshall of Hartford, of wh. all may have been b. as we are sure John was, bef. sett. of N. L. JOHN, Roxbury, a baker, freem. 1647, m. 17 Apr. 1644, Ann Munke, of wh. all that is kn. is unpleas. as Ellis quotes from the venerab. ch. rec. "She was of so violent passion, that she offer. violence to her h. wh. being of such infamy, she was cast out of the ch." But she d. 3 Apr. 1680, aged 50; and he improv. his freedom by m. 4 June foll. wid. Rebecca Hawkins, and d. 4 Dec. 1681, aged 70. JOHN, Northampton, s. of Rowland, b. in Eng. m. 14 May 1646, a wid. Ann, and had John, b. 28 Jan. 1647; Thomas, wh. d. 24 Apr. 1649; Ann, 10 Apr. 1651, d. at two yrs.; Edward, 12 July 1653, d. at 3 mos.; Benoni, 23 June 1655; had liv. prob. at Springfield until 1656. The d. of his w. is not found on rec. at S. or N. but at N. he m. 17 Dec. 1657, sec. w. Abigail, d. of Robert Bartlet, had Samuel, 21 Jan. 1659; Abigail, 24 Sept. 1660; Thomas, 6 May 1662, d. at 27 yrs.; Hannah, 8 July 1664; Mary, 10 Sept. 1666; Sarah, 4 June 1668; Joseph, 17 Jan. 1670, d. at 11 yrs.; Deborah, 5 Mar. 1672; Benjamin, bapt. 3 May 1674; Rebecca, bapt. 20 Feb. 1676; and Thankful, b. 11 May 1678. He d. 7 Mar. 1679, leav. twelve ch. His wid. m. 28 Dec. 1681, Jedediah Strong, had two or more ch. and d. 15 July 1689. All the 7 ds. m. well, and some very young. Abigail m. 1678, William Phelps; Hannah m. 5 Nov. 1679, being not much over 15 yrs. John Sheldon, of N.; Mary m. 17 Nov. 1683, Thomas Strong; Sarah m. 1687, William Southwell; Deborah m. a. 1690, Benjamin Alvord; Rebecca m. 1697, Nathaniel Strong, of N.; and Thankful m. 10 July 1700, Jerijah Strong. Oft. this man is call. Edmund, as by Farmer, and in the list of freem. appears as abbrev. Edm. but the real name was as here giv. JOHN, New London, s. of the first John, m. a. 1663, Deborah, by Caulkins thot. to be d. of Miles Moore. JOHN, a soldier of Maudsley's comp. 9 Dec. 1675, may have been of Boston, but no acco. of him is gain. JOHN, Deerfield, eldest s. of John of Northampton, m. Dorothy Alexander, sis. of Robert, wh. to her and brs. and sis. div. his est. had John, and Abigail, of whose b. the date is not found; Samuel, b. 1688; Thankful, 1691; Ebenezer, 1694; and Joseph, 1699. He suffer. from the French and Ind. when they destroy. D. 29 Feb. 1704, when his w. and the six ch. were car. away to Canada, whence exc. f. mo. and s. John they came not back. He died 20 yrs. aft. the captiv. in his will, giv. all his est. to John, but ea. of the five in Canada should have a share, if he came to live in N. E. JOSEPH, Springfield, s. of Thomas the first, took o. of fidel. 1678, was freem. 1681, m. 27 Nov. 1673, Sarah, d. of Anthony

(see pages 175 & 178 on reverse)

The Stebbins family does not lose about Mary Winch but she did come to America with them; not as a servant. The name Winch was common in early New England and was a common surname. She was 15 years old when she came on the ship "Francis" in 1637.

Dorchester of the same, had Joseph, b. 4 Oct. 1674; Benjamin, 23 Jan. 1677; Thomas, 13 July 1679; John, 22 Sept. 1681, k. casual. at 5 yrs.; Mehitable, 27 Nov. 1683; Ebenezer, 8 June 1686; Sarah, 8 June 1688; John, again, 8 Nov. 1690; Hannah, 9 Nov. 1692; and Martha, 28 June 1697; and d. 15 Oct. 1728. His wid. d. 18 Aug. 1746, aged almost 93. The late sagacious Gov. Strong descend. from Mehitable. MARTIN, Roxbury, a brewer, m. 25 Dec. 1639, Jane Green, had Hannah, b. 23 Oct. 1640; Mary, 1, bapt. 5 Feb. 1643; and Nathaniel, bapt. 23 Mar. 1645; rem. soon to Boston, and there his w. d. 24 July 1659. ROWLAND, Springfield, came from Ipswich, Co. Suff'k. in the Francis, 1634, aged, as the custom ho. rec. says, 40, with w. Sarah, 43, and four ch. Thomas, 14; Sarah, 11; John, 8; and Eliz. 6; beside Mary Winch, perhaps a relat. The fam. Memoir says, he first sett. at Roxbury, where however is no ment. of him, but he prob. went with Pyncheon, found. of S. the next yr. aft. land. at Boston in June. At S. his w. d. 4 Oct. 1649; and he some yrs. later rem. to Northampton, there d. 14 Dec. 1671. In his will of 1 Mar. 1670 he names only the ch. brot. from Eng. Sarah had m. 14 Jan. 1641, Thomas Merrick; and Eliz. m. 2 Mar. 1647, John Clark, both of Springfield. SAMUEL, Springfield, eldest s. of Thomas, m. 22 July 1679, Joanna, d. of John Lamb, had a s. b. and d. 1680; Thomas, b. 26 Dec. 1681, d. soon; and Samuel, 13 May 1683. His w. d. 8 Aug. foll. and he m. 10 Dec. 1685, Abigail Brooks, had John, 13 Feb. 1687; Ebenezer, 30 Nov. 1688; William, 27 July 1693; Abigail, 30 Nov. 1695; Joanna, 4 Mar. 1697; Thomas, again, 10 Aug. 1698; Benjamin, 10 Dec. 1700; and Mercy, 19 June 1705; was adm. freem. 1690, and d. 13 July 1708, leav. wid. and the last nine of the eleven ch. SAMUEL, Northampton, s. of John, m. 4 Mar. 1678, Mary, d. of John French of the same, had Mercy, b. 1683; and Samuel, 1689; both prob. d. bef. the mo. wh. was aband. this last yr. by her h. He rem. to Boston, or R. I. or both, and on 14 Mar. 1692, was m. in R. I. by a clerg. of the Episc. communion to Sarah Williams, but whether by her he had any issue is not kn. His w. sought for divorce in 1695, and alleg. that he had sev. ch. by that woman; but perhaps she obt. divorce only by her d. 26 Jan. 1697. He came back to Mass. aft. few yrs. sat down 1727 at Belchertown, there d. 3 Sept. 1732. THOMAS, Springfield, eldest s. of Rowland, b. in Eng. m. Nov. 1645, Hannah, d. of deac. Samuel Wright, had Samuel, b. 19 Sept. 1646; Thomas, 31 July 1648; Joseph, 18 May 1650, d. next yr.; Joseph, again, 24 Oct. 1652; Sarah, 18 Aug. 1654; Edward, 14 Apr. 1656; Benjamin, 11 Apr. 1658; Hannah, 1 Oct. 1660, d. a. 17 yrs. and tw. Rowland, 2 Oct. 1660, d. next yr. His w. d. 16 Oct. 1660, and he m. 14 Dec. 1676, Abigail, wid. of Benjamin Mun, d. of Henry Burt, wh. had

Winch / Everett

Page 175

STEBBINS, STEBBIN, or STEBBING, in early rec. oil. STIBBIN, STEBBONS, and STUBBING, BENJAMIN, Springfield, s. of Thomas of the same, took o. of fidel. 1678, freem. 1690, m. 9 Oct. 1682, Abigail Denton, perhaps d. of Rev. Richard, but more prob. of Daniel, by first w. wh. may have been s. of Richard; had Abigail, b. 13 Aug. 1683; and Mercy, 22 Oct. 1685. His w. d. 24 or 28 Aug. 1689; he m. 11 Apr. 1690, Mary, wid. of Samuel Ball, had no. ch. by her. He d. 12 Oct. 1698, and his wid. m. 29 Dec. 1704, James Warriner the elder. BENJAMIN, Northampton, youngest s. of John of the same, m. 1709, Mary, d. of David Ashley of Westfield, had Benjamin, b. 15 Sept. 1711; and Gideon, 30 June 1714, wh. d. at 20 yrs. With the other s. he rem. to Belchertown 1741, and there are descend. BENONI, Northampton, s. of John, first of the same, took o. of fidel. 1678, and was adm. freem. 1684, m. Mary, wid. of James Bennet, wh. had been m. only the yr. preced. and whose h. was k. in the morning aft. the Falls fight, 19 May 1676, had Ebenezer, b. 1677; and was tak. by the Ind. 19 Sept. of that yr.; Thankful, 10 Mar. 1680; Abigail, a. 1683; Mindwell, 20 Jan. 1686; rem. to Deerfield, there had Joseph, and Esther, tw. Feb. 1689; and the mo. d. 2 Aug. foll. He m. a. 1691, Hannah, wid. of Joseph Edwards, and had Benjamin, 1692; and Esther, 1695. He was k. 29 Feb. 1704 at the assault by the Fr. and Ind. his wid. m. Thomas French, wh. had lost most of his fam. in the same assault; but most of the ch. d. young. DANIEL, New London, s. of John of same, m. Bethia, d. of Daniel Comstock. * EDWARD, Cambridge 1633, freem. 14 May 1634, rem. with the early sett. to Hartford, was rep. oft. aft. 1639 to 56; had sev. ch. but no s. He d. 1663; and his wid. whose name was Frances, d. ten yrs. later. His d. Mary m. 29 Apr. 1648, Walter Gaylord; Eliz. m. first Robert Wilson, and next, Thomas Cadwell in 1658; Lydia m. deac. John Wilson; and ano. d. m. in Eng. John Chester. He call. Elizur Holyoke his br.-in-law and speaks of dear sis. II. EDWARD, Springfield, s. of Thomas of the same, freem. 1690; m. Apr. 1679, Sarah Graves, d. of Isaac or John, had Sarah, b. 20 Feb. 1682; Thomas, Oct. 1685, d. soon; Thomas, again, 7 Mar. 1687; Mary, 11 Sept. 1689, d. soon; John, 10 Jan. 1693; Mary, again, 2 Jan. 1696, d. at 2 yrs. His w. d. 12 June 1700, and he m. 18 Oct. 1701, Mary, wid. of Isaac Colton, and d. 31 Oct. 1712. Increase is nam. by Farmer, as of Springfield 1650, but I fear it is an error. JOHN, Watertown, by w. Mary or Margaret had John b. 25 Mar. 1640; and Mary, 6 Aug. 1641,

Page 178 (pages 176-7 are on reverse)

been wid. of Francis Ball. He was a lieut. and d. as says the fam. mem. in Geneal. Reg. V. 352, 15 Sept. and Farmer says 25 Sept. 1683. THOMAS, Springfield, s. of the preceed. m. 21 Dec. 1672, Abigail, d. of Benjamin Mun, had Thomas, b. 28 Jan. 1674, d. next yr.; Abigail, 27 May 1675, d. young; Hannah, 29 Dec. 1677, d. soon; Hannah, again, 22 Dec. 1680; Thomas, again, 13 Nov. 1682, d. in two yrs.; a d. b. and d. 1685; Sarah, 17 Apr. 1686; Mary, 1 Nov. 1688; and Abigail, again, b. and d. 1692. His w. d. 5 Feb. 1692 or 3, and he m. 12 Apr. 1694, Mary, wid. of Samuel Ely. He sw. fidel. 1678, was freem. 1690, and d. 7 Dec. 1695. Next yr. 11 Dec. his wid. m. deac. John Coleman of Hatfield. THOMAS, Northampton, s. of John of the same, m. 16 Sept. 1684, Eliz. d. of . . . Wright, had Eliz. 31 Oct. 1685; Thomas, 2 June 1689; Josiah, Sept. 1694; Hannah, whose date of b. is not found; Joseph, 30 Mar. 1697; Experience, 14 Mar. 1699, d. young; Asahel, 10 Apr. 1701; Experience, again, 18 Mar. 1703; and Mary, 26 Dec. 1705. He d. 28 Apr. 1712, and his wid. m. 1715, John Hannum. Under date of 3 Nov. 1685, in his Diary, Sewall notes, that one S. of Watertown was fin. with James Bigelow, "for insult. Lt. Gov. Stoughton and Dudley." No doubt this was a political offence. But in Dr. Bond's Geneal. Reg. of W. tho. he notes this suffering of Bigelow, the name of Stebbins for many yrs. bef. had disapp. Of this name, in 1816, there had been gr. six at Yale, and one at Harv.

MRS. HARRIET HITCHCOCK TINKER.

1930

Born in Richmond, Va.

Wife of Irving Sterling Tinker.

Descendant of Richard Everitt, as follows:

1. Edward DeForest Hitchcock (1817-84) m. 1860 Phebe Everitt (1835-82).
2. Daniel Bronson Everitt (1796-1841) m. 1830 Phebe Strong (1798-1878).
3. Abner Everitt (1760-1852) m. 1786 Jedidah Bronson (1764-1827).
4. Daniel Everitt (1714-92) m. 1747 Elizabeth Steele (1719-94).
5. Israel Everitt (1681-1751) m. 1710 Sarah Culver (b. 1694).
6. John Everitt (1646-1715) m. 1662 Elizabeth Pepper (1645-1714).
7. Richard Everitt m. 1643 2nd Mary Winch.

Richard Everitt (d. 1682) was constable, surveyor, and committeeman of Dedham, Mass. He was born in England prior to 1616.

MRS. ELIZABETH EVERETT DUFFY.

(1626)

5963

Born in Lawrence, N. Y.

Wife of Frederick E. Duffy.

Descendant of Richard Everitt, as follows:

1. Luther Everett (1828-90) m. 1853 Martha C. Abram (1832-1923).
2. George Everett, Jr. (1800-76) m. 1827 Abigail Johnson (1808-78).
3. George Everett (b. 1763) m. 1785 — Raymond.
4. Edward Everett, Jr. (1739-1815), m. 1762 Ruth Field.
5. Edward Everett (1714-45) m. 1738 Mary Allen (1717-1810).
6. John Everett, Jr. (1676-1751), m. 1699 Mary Browne (d. 1748).
7. John Everett (1646-1715) m. 1662 Elizabeth Pepper (1645-1714).
8. Richard Everett m. 2d 1643 Mary Winch.

Richard Everett (1616-82) was selectman, surveyor, and assisted in establishing the first free schools in Dedham, Mass. He was born in England.

MRS. MARGARET EVERETT STEELE

(16016)

15384

Born in Lincoln, Nebr.

Wife of Chester Thomas Steele

Descendant of Richard Everett, as follows:

1. Harry Harding Everett, M.D., (1875-1949) m. 1899 Margaret C. Rudy (1881-1928).
2. Milton Everett, M.D., (1847-1946) m. 1872 Adelia M. Harding (1848-1908).
3. Oliver V. Everett (1816-52) m. 1842 Fannie B. Percy.
4. David Allen Everett (1786-1851) m. 1810 Betsey Thew (1790-1864).
5. Edward Everett (1739-1815) m. 1762 Ruth Field.
6. Edward Everett (1714-45) m. Mary Allen (1717-1810).
7. John Everett (b. 1676) m. 1699 Mary Browne (d. 1748).
8. John Everett (d. 1715) m. 1662 Elizabeth Pepper (1645-1714).
9. Richard Everett m. Mary

Richard Everett (d. 1682) was a Proprietor of Dedham, Massachusetts. He was born in England.

Lineage Book entries (this is just a sample
of Richard Everitt descendants.)

MRS. RUTH FISHER SINGHOFEN

(16015)

14231

Born in Sodaville, Ore.

Wife of Herbert Raymond Singhofen

Descendant of Anthony Fisher, Sr., Lieut. William Avery, James Bollen (Bullen), John Bigelow, Richard Everett, Thomas Faxon, Thomas Flagg, John Howe, Sr., John Johnson, Job Lane, Francis Newcomb, Peter Noyes, Robert Pepper, Jonathan Stout, Richard Stout, Penelope Von Princis Stout, Samuel Stout, John Van Dike (Dyke), John Warren, Capt. John Everett and Anthony Fisher, 2d, as follows:

1. Hugh Gaylord Fisher (1872-1953) m. 1896 Lillian Hart (1869-1950).
2. Ezra Timothy Taft Fisher (1835-99) m. 1856 Hannah Gaylord Stout (1840-1927).
3. Ezra Fisher (1800-74) m. 1830 Lucy Taft (1805-54); Ezra Stout (1805-77) m. 1825 Frances Robinson (1803-82).
4. Aaron Fisher (1758-1843) m. 1782 Rebecca Moore (1758-1836); Andrew Stout m. Sarah Stout.
5. Benjamin Fisher (1721-77) m. 1742 Sarah Everett (1718-95); Samuel Stout (1732-1823) m. Anne Van Dike (Dyke) (1732-1810) (parents of Andrew); Israel Moore (b. 1734) m. 1756 Abigail Howe (1739-59).
6. Eleazer Fisher (1669-1772) m. 1698 Mary Avery (1674-1749); Samuel Stout (1709-1803) m. 1729 Catharine Simpson; Phinneas Howe (1707-1801) m. 1731 Abigail Bennett (d. 1784); William Everett (b. 1678) m. 1703 Rachel Newcomb (d. 1747); John Van Dike (Dyke) m. Garritje Bergen.
7. Anthony Fisher, Jr., m. 1647 Joanna Faxon (1626-94); William Avery (d. 1708) m. 1673 Mary Lane (1652-81); Jonathan Stout m. 1685 Anna Bollen (Bullen); Josiah Howe, 2d, (1678-1766) m. 1706 Sarah Bigelow (b. 1681); John Everett (d. 1715) m. 1662 Elizabeth Pepper (1645-1714); Peter Newcomb (1648-1725) m. 1672 Susannan Cutting.
8. Anthony Fisher, Sr., m. Mary; William Avery m. Margaret Albright (d. 1678); James Bollen (Bullen) m.; Samuel Bigelow m. 1st 1674 Mary Flagg (1658-1720); Richard Everett m. 1st Mary (d. 1648); Thomas Faxon m. Joane; Josiah Howe, 1st, (1650-1710) m. 1671 Mary Haynes (1647-1718); Robert Pepper m. 1642 Elizabeth Johnson (d. 1683); John Lane m. Sarah; Francis Newcomb m. Rachel (b. 1615); Richard Stout m. Penelope Von Princis (d. 1732).
9. John Bigelow m. 1st 1642 Mary Warren (1628-91); Thomas Flagg m. 1640 Mary (Marable) Underwood; John Howe, Sr., m. Mary der; John Haynes m. 1642 Dorothy Noyes (b. 1626).
10. Peter Noyes m. Abigail; John Warren m. Margaret (d. 1662).

Anthony Fisher, Sr., (d. 1666), of Dedham, Mass., was Deputy to the General Court.

William Avery (1622-87), of Massachusetts, was a Member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company and Deputy to the General Court.

— This entry continued on reverse —

Daughters of American Colonists Lineages, cont'd

James Bollen (Bullen) (d. 1682) was Secretary to the Province of New Jersey.

John Bigelow (d. 1703), of Watertown, Mass., was a Militia Man in King Philip's War, took Oath of Allegiance, 1652, Surveyor, 1652-60, and Selectman, 1655.

Samuel Bigelow (1653-1732) was Representative to the General Court from Watertown, Mass., 1709-10.

Richard Everett was Founder of Dedham, Mass., Selectman and, also, with Governor Pyncheon at Agawam, 1636.

Thomas Flagg was a Selectman of Watertown, Mass., 1671-1685.

Thomas Faxon was Deputy to the General Court of Massachusetts.

John Howe, Sr., (1602-80) was a Selectman of Sudbury, Mass., 1642.

John Johnson (1600-59) was Deputy to the General Court, Roxbury, Mass., and Surveyor General of Arms and Ammunitions, Massachusetts Bay Colony.

All of these lineages add a tiny bit or confirm certain points we know. However the first (earliest) two items suppose our Mary Winch to be Captain John Everett's mother. His mother was the first (probably very nice lady) Mary who came with Richard from England. This Captain John was baptized as a lad in 1646, which seems to have confused early researchers.

Anthony Fisher and his Mary were also our progenitors through Sarah Everett and Joshua Fisher. The above shows other inter-marriages of the two families.

m

History of Woodstock, Connecticut (genealogies - vol 8)

by

Bowen

Pepper Family

First Generation

1

ROBERT PEPPER¹

prob. b. England, d. Roxbury, Mass., July 7, 1684, m. Roxbury Mar. 14, 1642/(3?) Elizabeth Johnson, d. Roxbury Jan. 5, 1683/4, daughter of John Johnson and his first wife Margery Scudder.

CHILDREN b. ROXBURY:

2 ELIZABETH² bap. Mar. 3, 1643/4, d. Roxbury Mar. 8, 1643/4.

3 ELIZABETH² b. May 25, 1645, m. Dedham, Mass., May 13, 1662 Capt. John Everett, son of Richard Everett.

4 JOHN² b. Apr. 8, 1647, d. Roxbury Mar. 18, 1669/70, m. Dedham Oct. 25, 1669 Bethia Fisher, d. Dedham Nov. 23, 1669.

5 JOSEPH² bap. Mar. 18, 1648/9, d. at Sudbury Fight Apr. 21, 1676, m. Roxbury Nov. 4, 1675 Mary May, b. Roxbury Nov. 7, 1657, daughter of John May and Sarah Brewer. Mary m. (2) Roxbury Feb. 28, 1677 Joshua Seaver.

6 MARY² bap. Apr. 27, 1651, m. Dedham, Oct. 28, 1669 Samuel Everett, son of Richard Everett.

7 BENJAMIN² bap. May 15, 1653 bur. Roxbury Jan. 16, 1669/70.

8 ROBERT² b. Apr. 21, 1655, an Indian captive Sept. 4, 1675, prob. d. the following Spring.

9 SARAH² b. Apr. 28, 1657, m. John Mason of Boston, d. 1698. John came to this country abt. 1678 from London.

10 ISAAC² b. Apr. 26, 1659, m. Eastham, Mass., Oct. 7, 1685 Apphia Freeman, b. Jan. 1, 1667, daughter of Samuel Freeman and Mercy Southworth.

*11 JACOB² b. July 28, 1661. (page 107 follows the line of Jacob*11)

[106]

*(Capt) John Everett and Samuel Everett, above, were our Sarah's older half-brothers
Apphia Freeman was sister of our Samuel Freeman, Jr -
in got another Dodge line*

The Peppers are not our ancestors that I know of, but they married into at least 3 of our families — the Everetts, the Freemans, and our Peck's family of Virginia (or possibly our Griffiths)

COAT OF ARMS



Pepper

Quarterly, first and fourth guils a griffin Sergeant or, over all a bend argent; second and third Vair argent and sable (forward).

Crest—A Stag trippant, argent.

Motto—Semper erectus.

(ref. Col. Families of U. S. Vol. VII):

This differs from the (Virginia) Pepper Genealogy by Rogers which also claims this Robert Pepper of Roxbury.

C 571 P422 (1832) Ancestors Descendants of Robert Pepper of Roxbury MASS - Emily Clark London

Everett

Pepper Genealogy

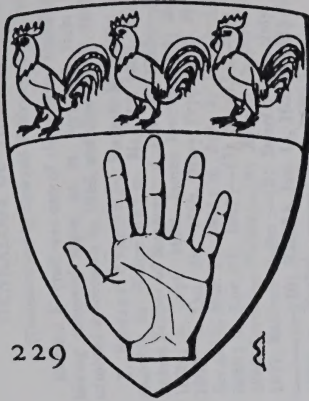
FRANCIS, Springfield, prob. 1645, will dated Dec. 5, 1685, probated March 30, 1686 beq. to cousins Joseph, Samuel, Marah, Benjamin and Jeremiah Northrup, who are specified in probaton papers as living at Seaside, Conn. Phillis, a maid servant memb. ch., Roxbury about 1637 (E) Frances probably had no children. (ref. Pioneers of America. page 354.)

RICHARD PEPPER, Roxbury, came in the "Francis" from Ipswich, 1634 aged 27, with his wife Mary aged 30, and dau. Mary 3½ yrs., besides Stephen Beckett of 11 years, united with the church early, as did his wife. Freeman March 4, 1635, but of father, mother, and children nothing is known beyond that, only a meagre note that he was living in 1648. He may have rem. to long distance in Conn. Mr. Drake gave this man the name of pepy, in the transcript for Gen. Reg. Vol. XIV pages 331-2 but on the latter page has it both ways. Savage says that nine years before he had printed in 3 mass. Historical collections Vol. X, pages 143 and 4, the copy sent him by Countryman Henry Stephens, the accomplished assistant at the British museum and perhaps his Reading may seem equal. (ref. Savages Genealogical Dictionary Vol III).

RICHARD PEPPER and wife Mary, were early members of Roxbury Church.

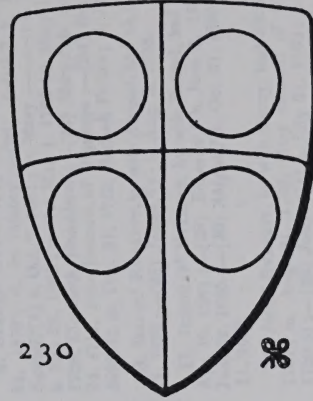
If Richard Everett (Everard) ancestors had
 coat-of-arms the ones below # 231 would
 have been theirs.

Bancock



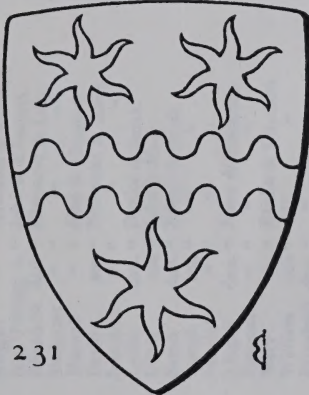
229

Coxe



230

Everard



231

Mascarene



232

Perkins



233

Carroll



234

1952]

225. T

226. R

227. D

228. St

229. HA

230. Cox

231. EVE

232. MAS

233. PER

234. CAR
 In

1756, Jan. 14,	Kimball	Sarah	dau. of Richard & Sarah.
1755, Oct. 11,	Goodhue	Abigail	" " Jeremiah & Elizabeth
1756, Mar. 18,	Wilson	Jno. Overing s.	" John & Elizabeth.
1752, Sept. 27,	How	Elizabeth dau.	" Ebenezer & Lucy.
1754, Oct. 20,	"	Margaret	" " " "
1755, Oct. 1,	Marsh	Hannah	" " John & Elizabeth.
1752, Oct. 9,	Pike	David	son " Nathaniel & Abiah.
" Mar. 18,	"	Jonathan	dau. " " "
1757, May 12,	Burnap	Lydia	dau. " Daniel & Sarah.
1756, Oc. 12,	Crooks	Uriah	son " John & Mary.
1751, June 3,	Frail	Sarah	dau. " Joseph & Sarah.
1753, Jan. 10,	"	Joseph	son " " "
1755, Aug. 21,	"	Samuel	" " " "
1753, May 10,	Rice	Abigail	dau. " Jason & Susannah.
1755, Feb. 26,	"	Susannah	" " " "
1743, June 13,	Hall	Mary	" " Elisha & Elizabeth.
1753, June 1,	"	William	son " " "
1754, Nov. 19,	"	Elizabeth	dau. " " "
1757, Jan. 3,	"	John	son " " "
1740, Dec. 15,	Burnham	Job	" " Josiah & Ann.
1743, April 1,	"	Ruth	dau. " " "
1745, Aug. 20,	"	Hannah	" " " "
1749, Oct. 7,	"	Lydia	" " " "
1752, Jan. 1,	"	Josiah	son " " "
1754, Jan. 15,	"	Joshua	" " " "
1757, June 5,	Kimball	Isaac	" " Ebenezer & Mary.
1747, May 29,	Ball	Abraham	" " John & Margaret.
1749, Oct. 25,	"	Benjamin	" " " "
1752, May 18,	"	Abigail	dau. " " "
1750, Mar. 21,	Chamberlain	Samuel	son " Samuel & Martha.
1752, Oct. 13,	"	Martha	dau. " " "
1755, April 27,	"	William	son " " "
" June 13,	Nourse	Joseph	" " Joseph & Sarah.
1757, Mar. 15,	"	Hannah	dau. " " "
1755, Nov. 12,	Bowker	Alanson	son " Samuel & Lydia.
1757, June 13,	"	Abigail	dau. " " "
" Oct. 5,	Chamberlain	Moses	son " Samuel & Martha.
" Dec. 10,	Cody	Joseph	" " Philip & Abigail.

REV. DR. COLEMAN'S FUNERAL.

Sept. 2, 1747. "A vast procession at y^e Funeral: Twas observ^d y^t 66 Couple being y^e Males of y^e Chh.—& y^e Colleague Pastor in deep mourn^t, before y^e Corps: Six Senior Pastors Pall Bearers with Hatbands down: 100 Couple of Mourners and Men—among y^e Latter y^e Council, a gr^t No. of ministers—4 Episcopal, among w^h Mr. Hooper newly from England—46 Couple of Women. 4 Coaches in y^e first of w^h y^e Governor—8 4-Wheel Chaises & 7 Common."—Rev. E. Parkman's *MS. Diary*.

GENEALOGY OF THE EVERETT FAMILY.

[Communicated by EDWARD F. EVERETT, of Charlestown, Mass.]

Richard Everett was one of the original founders of Dedham, in 1636, having removed there, as is supposed, from Watertown. He was admitted a freeman in 1646, and died July 3, 1682; wife Mary.

1. RICHARD¹ EVERETT by his wife Mary had ch.:—(2) John,²[†] b. probably in Watertown; m. May 13, 1662, Elizabeth Pepper, dau. of Robert Pepper of Roxbury; d. June 17, 1715;—(3) Mary,² b. Sept. 28, 1638; m. Sept. 1662, James Macker;—(4) Samuel,²[†] b. Sept. 30, 1639; m. Oct. 28, 1669, Mary Pepper; d. Mar. 26, 1717-18;—(5) Sarah,² b. Mar. 14, 1641; d. Apr. 1, 1641;—(6) James,² b. Mar. 14, 1643; d. Apr. 21, 1643;—(7) Sarah,² b. June 12, 1644; m. July 24, 1665, Cornelius Fisher;—(8) Abigail,² b. Nov. 19, 1647; m. Feb. 11, 1677, Matthias Puffer;—(9) Israel,²[†] b. July 14, 1651; m. Abigail 1677;—(10) Ruth,² b. Jan. 14, 1653;—(11) Jedediah,²[†] b. July 11, 1656; m. Rachel —; d. ab. 1698-9.

2. CAPT. JOHN² EVERETT, by wife Elizabeth, had ch.:—(12) Elizabeth,² b. Nov. 6, 1665;—(13) Hannah,² b. Nov. 14, 1670;—(14) Bethiah,² b. Oct. 3, 1673;—(15) John,²[†] b. June 9, 1676; m. Jan. 3, 1700, Mercy Brown; d. Mar. 20, 1751;—(16) William,²[†] b. Jan. 20, 1678; m. Feb. 24, 1703, Rachel Newcomb; d. 1765;—(17) Israel,² b. Apl. 8, 1681;—(18) Richard,²[†] b. Oct. 24, 1683; m. Mar. 3, 1708-09, Mary Fuller; d. 1746.

4. SAMUEL² EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(19) Judith,² b. Apl. 12, 1670; d. in infancy;—(20) Judith,² b. May 12, 1672;—(21) Samuel,²[†] b. Oct. 7, 1681; m. Mary —; d. 1716;—(22) Isaac,²[†] b. May 25, 1685; m. 1st, Mar. 1, 1709-10, Mary Hawes; m. 2d, May 21, 1728, Elizabeth Hambleton;—(23) Mary,² b. July 24, 1688; m. Apr. 24, 1711, John Bennett, of Braintree;—(24) Benjamin,²[†] b. May 20, 1692-3; m. Dec. 31, 1712, Bethiah Fisher; d. 1715.

9. ISRAEL² EVERETT, by wife Abigail, had ch.:—(25) Tabitha,² b. June 11, 1676;—(26) Josiah,²[†] b. Aug. 3, 1678.

11. JEDEDIAH² EVERETT, by wife Rachel, had ch.:—(27) Tabitha,² b. Apr. 15, 1681;—(28) Ebenezer,² b. June 7, 1682;—(29) Timothy,² b. June 12, 1685;—(30) Abigail,² b. Oct. 31, 1690;—(31) Rachel,² b. May 11, 1692.

15. JOHN² EVERETT, by wife Mercy, had ch.:—(32) John,² b. May 1, 1701; m. Aug. 31, 1749, Mary Bennett of Wrentham; d. Mar. 20, 1750-51;—(33) Joseph,²[†] b. July 31, 1703; m. Feb. 1, 1727, Hannah Richards of Stoughton; d. Feb. 17, 1774;—(34) Ebenezer,²[†] b. Aug. 5, 1707; m. Joanna Stevens; d. June 19, 1778;—(35) Eleazer,² b. July 29, 1710; d. Sept. 3, 1710;—(36) Mercy,² b. July 29, 1710; m. May 3, 1737, Jonathan Newcomb of Norton;—(37) Eleazer,²[†] b. Aug. 10, 1712; m. 1st, Aug. 12, 1735, Judith Dean, b. June 6, 1716, d. Sept. 16, 1758; m. 2d, Bethiah Morse of Walpole; d. 1786;—(38) Edward,²[†] b. Oct. 18, 1714; m. Mary —; d. 1745;—(39) Hannah,² b. Jan. 5, 1717; m. — Draper;—(40) Abigail,² b. Nov. 3, 1718; m. Dec.

16, 1740, Eliphalet Fales;—(41) *Mary*,⁴ b. Mar. 8, 1720-21; m. Nov. 24, 1743, Benj. Newcomb.

16. WILLIAM³ EVERETT, by wife Rachel, had ch.:—(42) *William*,⁴[†] b. Dec. 23, 1705; m. 1st, Dec. 8, 1727, Mary Thorp; m. 2d, Mar. 8, 1748-9, Joanna Kingsbury of Walpole; d. 1752;—(43) *Elizabeth*,⁴ b. Sept. 3, 1709; m. Mar. 18, 1730, David Fuller;—(44) *Rachel*,⁴ m. May 5, 1737, William Savel;—(45) *Susanna*,⁴ b. June 6, 1714; m. ——— Ockington;—(46) *Sarah*,⁴ b. June 7, 1718; m. Aug. 11, 1742, Benj. Fisher;—(47) *Peter*,⁴[†] b. Apr. 22, 1721; m. Abigail ———; d. 1748.

18. RICHARD³ EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(48) *Joshua*,⁴ b. Dec. 14, 1709; m. 1st, Margaret Avery, who d. Mar. 3, 1755; m. 2d, Patience ———; d. Aug. 31, 1786;—(49) *Mary*,⁴ b. Dec. 17, 1711; m. Feb. 3, 1737-8, Josiah Maxcy of Attleborough;—(50) *Jeremiah*,⁴ b. Nov. 12, 1713; m. Rebekah ———;—(51) *Timothy*,⁴ b. Oct. 14, 1715;—(52) *Jonathan*,⁴[†] b. Aug. 3, 1717; m. Sept. 5, 1744, Jemima Mann;—(53) *Israel*,⁴[†] b. Dec. 3, 1719; m. Oct. 13, 1743, Sarah Metcalf;—(54) *Bethiah*,⁴ b. Nov. 18, 1721; d. Nov. 24, 1722;—(55) *Bethiah*,⁴ b. Oct. 7, 1722; m. Apr. 8, 1743, Jonathan Day;—(56) *Hannah*,⁴ b. Dec. 4, 1725;—(57) *Abigail*,⁴ b. Dec. 3, 1727.

21. SAMUEL³ EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(58) *Isaac*,⁴;—(59) *Judith*,⁴ m. ——— Heardop;—(60) *Mary*,⁴ m. ——— Bennett.

22. ISAAC³ EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(61) *Samuel*,⁴[†] b. Feb. 21, 1710-11; m. Margaret ———; By wife Elizabeth, had ch.:—(62) *Mary*,⁴ b. Jan. 25, 1728-29;—(63) *Elizabeth*,⁴ b. Jan. 14, 1731-32; m. Aug. 31, 1755, James Wetherbee;—(64) *Isaac*,⁴ b. July 21, 1734.

24. BENJAMIN³ EVERETT, by wife Bethiah, had child:—(65) *Rebecca*,⁴ b. Jan. 27, 1712-13.

26. JOSIAH³ EVERETT, who emigrated to Conn., had a son:—(66) *Josiah*,⁴[†] b. Aug. 5, O. S. 1710, at Guilford, Conn.

33. JOSEPH³ EVERETT, by wife Hannah, had ch.:—(67) *John*,⁴ b. Jan. 3, 1728; m. 1760, Mary Smith;—(68) *Hannah*,⁴ b. Nov. 1, 1730; m. Aug. 5, 1760, Nathan Clark, jr.;—(69) *Joseph*,⁴ b. Feb. 10, 1732-3; m. Keziah Ware of Wrentham;—(70) *Jaynes*,⁴ b. July 23, 1735; d. unm. probably before 1774, as no mention is made of him or his heirs, in settling the estate;—(71) *Jesse*,⁴ b. Aug. 29, 1738; m. Eunice Hartwell of Canton;—(72) *Abigail*,⁴ b. Dec. 25, 1740; m. Oct. 9, 1760, Jacob Hewins; d. 1785;—(73) *Catherine*,⁴ b. May 20, 1743; m. Aug. 24, 1764, Micah Allen;—(74) *Edward*,⁴ b. Oct. 26, 1745;—(75) *Elizabeth*,⁴ b. April 8, 1748; m. Isaac Dean of Mansfield, b. May 8, 1734, d. Nov. 22, 1803;—(76) *Oliver*,⁴[†] b. Apr. 11, 1750; m. Sept. 19, 1773, Susanna Capen; d. July 28, 1827.

34. EBENEZER³ EVERETT, by wife Joanna, had ch.:—(77) *Ebenezer*,⁴ b. Oct. 7, 1734; m. Dec. 16, 1756, Abigail Bacon; d. Oct. 1, 1808;—(78) *John*,⁴ b. June 1, 1736, in Foxboro; m. 1st, Mar. 5, 1761, Abigail Nicholson; m. 2d, Melatiah Metcalf; d. Mar. 25, 1799;—(79) *Asa*,⁴ b. June 4, 1738; m. Eleanor Fuller; d. June 4, 1829;—(80) *Andrew*,⁴ b.

June 3, 1741; m. Mary Smith; d. Mar. 25, 1813;—(81) *Joanna*,⁴ b. Mar. 4, 1743-44; d. Sept. 1, 1813;—(82) *Phinehas*,⁴ b. Sept. 1, 1745; m. ——— Clapp; d. May 27, 1813;—(83) *Aaron*,⁴ b. June 5, 1748; m. 1st, Abigail Holbrook; m. 2d, Chloe Holbrook; m. 3d, Eunice Guild; d. Apr. 17, 1824;—(84) *Moses*,⁴ b. July 15, 1750; H. U. 1771; m. 1st, Nov. 24, 1774, Lucy Balch, who d. 1778; m. 2d, Joanna Bird, who d. 1783; m. 3d, Dec. 28, 1784, Hannah (Clapp) Gardner; d. Mar. 25, 1813;—(85) *Oliver*,⁴[†] b. June 11, 1752; H. U. 1779; m. Nov. 6, 1787, Lucy, dau. of Alexander S. Hill of Philadelphia; d. Nov. 19, 1802.

37. ELEAZER³ EVERETT, by wife Judith, had ch.:—(86) *Mehitable*,⁴ b. May 19, 1736; d. in infancy;—(87) *Judith*,⁴ b. June 18, 1738; m. Sept. 16, 1762, Joseph Wight, jr.;—(88) *Eleazer*,⁴ b. July 12, 1740; d. June 22, 1759;—(89) *Mehitable*,⁴ b. Sept. 28, 1742;—(90) *Lois*,⁴ b. Mar. 17, 1744-5; m. ——— Smith;—(91) *Nathaniel*,⁴ b. July 19, 1747;—(92) *Melatiah*,⁴ b. Jan. 22, 1749-50;—m. ——— Fales;—(93) *Sarah*,⁴ b. Aug. 5; 1752;—(94) *Abel*,⁴ b. Feb. 18, 1756.

By wife Bethiah had child:—(95) *Eleazer*,⁴ b. Apr. 25, 1761.

38. EDWARD³ EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(96) *Edward*,⁴ b. Dec. 9, 1739;—(97) *Mary*,⁴ b. Dec. 10, 1739; d. in infancy;—(98) *Mary*,⁴ b. June 29, 1741;—(99) *Abigail*,⁴ b. Apr. 9, 1743;—(100) *David*,⁴ b. Apr. 10, 1745;—(101) *Hannah*,⁴ b. Apr. 10, 1745.

42. WILLIAM³ EVERETT, by wife Mary, had ch.:—(102) *William*,⁴ b. Dec. 22, 1728; d. in infancy;—(103) *William*,⁴ b. Apr. 9, 1730; m. Aug. 30, 1750, Sarah Clap of Walpole;—(104) *Mary*,⁴ b. Jan. 25, 1732;—(105) *Josiah*,⁴ b. Oct. 17, 1733; m. Oct. 14, 1756, Jane Alexander;—(106) *Elizabeth*,⁴ b. Dec. 14, 1735;—(107) *Sybil*,⁴ b. Oct. 18, 1737; d. Jan. 15, 1742;—(108) *David*,⁴ b. Jan. 15, 1740; d. Jan. 2, 1742;—(109) *Desire*,⁴ b. Aug. 12, 1742.

47. PETER³ EVERETT, by wife Abigail, had ch.:—(110) *Abigail*,⁴ b. Sept. 4, 1745;—(111) *Peter*,⁴ b. Apr. 5, 1747.

52. JONATHAN³ EVERETT, by wife Jemima, had ch.:—(112) *Hannah*,⁴;—(113) *Jemima*,⁴;—(114) *Susanna*,⁴ m. George Mann;—(115) *John*,⁴ b. Apr. 20, 1754;—(116) *Dr. Abijah*,⁴ b. Apr. 29, 1756;—(117) *Eunice*,⁴ b. Apr. 15, 1758; d. in infancy;—(118) *Eunice*,⁴ b. Aug. 1, 1559; m. S. Bigbee;—(119) *Daniel*,⁴ b. June 22, 1761; m. Eunice Hawes;—(120) *Timothy*,⁴ b. Nov. 7, 1763;—(121) *Tryphena*,⁴ b. Aug. 26, 1764;—(122) *Melatiah*,⁴ b. Aug. 6, 1767.

53. ISRAEL³ EVERETT, by wife Sarah, had ch.:—(123) *Israel*,⁴ b. Oct. 13, 1744;—(124) *Nathaniel*,⁴ b. Dec. 1, 1745;—(125) *Ebenezer*,⁴ b. Sept. 26, 1747;—(126) *Sarah*,⁴ b. July 22, 1751;—(127) *Richard*,⁴ b. Apr. 17, 1753;—(128) *Mary*,⁴ b. Jan. 9, 1755;—(129) *Joseph*,⁴ b. Jan. 7, 1757;—(130) *Aaron*,⁴ b. Nov. 18, 1759.

61. SAMUEL³ EVERETT, by wife Margaret, had ch.:—(131) *Margaret*,⁴ b. Dec. 31, 1738;—(132) *Samuel*,⁴ b. Apr. 3, 1741;—(133) *Mary*,⁴ b. May 12, 1744;—(134) *Rebecca*,⁴ b. July 26, 1747;—(135) *Sybil*,⁴ b. June 5, 1750;—(136) *Isaac*,⁴ b. Jan. 11, 1754;—(137) *Elizabeth*,⁴ b. Jan. 11, 1754.

66. JOSIAH³ EVERETT, had children:—(138) *Elihu*,⁴ b. March 5, O. S., 1741; d. Oct. 25, 1759, unm;—(139) *Mary*,⁴ b. Feb. 13, O. S.,

* One record says Feb. 1, 1733; another says Feb. 10, 1732.

† One record says Nov. 15, 1773.

MEMOIR OF THE STEBBINS FAMILY.

[Collected and compiled by DANIEL STEBBINS, M.D., of Northampton, Mass.]

There is a principle implanted in our nature, especially as we advance in life, to know more about the Pioneers of this great Republic than our predecessors; to trace the lineage of our family ancestry, and especially the history of our *own* ancestors; to know from whence they came, their character, condition of life, and motives for abandoning their native land to enter a pathless and inhospitable wilderness, the range of wild beasts and savage man. It is proposed in the following pages to trace the pedigree of the Stebbing Family, which is of great antiquity in England.

The eldest branch resided in Yorkshire, and descended from Sir Thomas Stebbing, Bart.

Rowland Stebbing, the subject of this Memoir, was born in England, in 1594, in the reign of Queen Elizabeth. He arrived in America in 1634 with his family, consisting of himself, wife, two sons, and two daughters, who came passengers in the ship Francis, of and from Ipswich, England, county of Suffolk, where was a Parish and family by the name of Stebbing or Stubbing, both having a common origin: Sir names being arbitrary, to distinguish families, derived from locality, occupation, or other incidental circumstances.

In the family name of Stebbing, the termination of *ing*, may be of Saxon origin, meaning, a field or meadow, with stubs in it.

When the family of Rowland Stebbing arrived in America, his age was 40; his wife, Sarah, 43; his eldest son, Thomas, 14; their daughter, Sarah, 11; their son, John, 8; and their daughter, Elizabeth, 6 years of age. *(Does not mention Mary Winch)*

The family name was originally and to this time, in England, is written Stebbing, as appears on the family Armour, also by a volume of sermons by the Rev'd Henry Stebbing, D.D., Chaplain to the King, printed in London in 1639 — also so written by the late Rev'd Thomas Chalmers, of Scotland, to the compiler of this memoir, under date of May 30, 1844 — also from the College of Arms, London, June 5th, 1836, also by letters addressed to the care of the compiler, from England and Scotland.

On the early Town Records of Northampton, the name is variously written by the Recorders at different times, as Stebing, Stebbing, and Stebbins, as now written in America.

Rowland Stebbing and family came to Springfield with, or soon after the first settlers under William Pynchon, the leader of that colony, in 1636. Mr. Pynchon was a gentleman of superior attainments. He returned to England in 1662, and there died, leaving his son, John, to succeed him, a gentleman of like accomplishments, a military character, and distinguished as a Civilian. His father had purchased the territory of Springfield, a tract equal to about twenty-five miles square. The Colony adopted a code of articles by which to be governed, and assigned lands to each settler or family, and the year following settled the Rev'd George Moxon as their spiritual teacher; from whose residence and that of Rowland Stebbing, the "Great Drum" was used to assemble the people on the Sabbath; for which service, the drummer was paid annually, by each family, one peck of Indian Corn or four-pence worth of Wampum.

Although Springfield was in extent, equal to about 25 miles square, yet the inhabitants to avoid being crowded, adjudged that the whole territory would not accommodate more than 40 or 50 families. Sarah, the wife of

Rowland Stebbing, died in Springfield, and there his two daughters married and died.

Thomas was the eldest son of Rowland Stebbing. He died in Springfield, Sept. 25th, 1683, aged 63. To the Indian Deed of Northampton, dated 1653, he was a witness. The year after, Northampton began to be settled.

The purchase was made by Col. John Pynchon, consisting of a tract equal to about nine miles square, which was in consideration of one hundred fathom of Wampum, ten Coats, the plowing of sixteen acres of corn land, and a few presents to the principal Sachems, one of which was a woman.

Rowland Stebbing and his son, John, were among the early settlers of Springfield, and afterwards of Northampton. The father having received his settlement land in Springfield, his son John received his settlement land in Northampton. A home lot, in that part of the town now known as Hawley street, also his proportion of meadow, also in the inner and outer commons.

The Indian Deed of Northampton bears date Sept. 24th, 1653, — a curiosity of olden time, as is also the last Will and Testament of Rowland Stebbing, who died in Northampton, Dec. 14, 1671, aged 77, where also his son, John, died 1678, aged 60.

John Stebbins married Abigail Bartlett. Their descendants were numerous, as appears by the records of births, marriages and deaths, in Northampton. Yet not one of the descendants of John are now living in Northampton. He had nine children. Several of his sons went to Deerfield in the early settlement of that town, and some of their descendants now reside there. One of John's sons was captured by the Indians, at Deerfield with his wife, but he made his escape before reaching Canada, and is supposed to have afterwards settled in Belchertown. Rowland Stebbing may be considered as the ancestor of all of the name now in America, however they may vary the spelling, as Stiben, Stibben, Steeben, Stubbing, Stebbing, or as now generally written, Stebbins. Thomas, the eldest son of Rowland Stebbing, remained in Springfield and married a daughter of Deacon Samuel Wright, who removed to Northampton and there died in his chair suddenly. His descendants now own a beautiful knoll, adjoining the cemetery, called Stebbin's Hill, which is in possession of the heirs of the late Noah Wright.

This memoir records the descendants of the third son of Thomas; this third son was named Joseph, being the first of the name in this memoir. He was born October 24th, 1652, married Sarah, the daughter of Anthony Donalson, and died in Springfield, October 15th, 1728, aged 76.

The next lineal descendant of the first Joseph was named Joseph, being the second of the name in the pedigree, born October 4th, 1674; married Rebecca, the daughter of Isaac Colton, and was drowned while crossing the Connecticut River, in the year 1721, aged 47 years. They also had a son named Joseph, being the third of the name in this pedigree, born September 23, 1705; married Mary Stebbins, the sister of Capt. Thomas Stebbins. This third Joseph died March 8th, 1793, aged 88, and his wife, Mary, died January 9th, 1803, aged 88. They had two sons, Joseph and Gad, and one daughter, who married Ariel Collins of Springfield.

Joseph, the 4th of the name in this pedigree, was born March 27th, 1737, married Eunice, the daughter of Charles Brewer, of Wilbraham, a man of intelligence and noted for his intellectual acquirements.

This 4th Joseph died April 12th, 1819, aged 82, and his wife, Eunice, died Nov. 22nd, 1818, aged 78. The last mentioned Joseph and Eunice, had three sons and three daughters, of whom two sons and two daughters,

This short Stebbins pedigree (1644-1851) does not mention Mary Winch nor Richard Everett, but it does contain some details not in the Springfield Settlement. There is a pedigree of Stebbing in Essex, Eng., already stated in 1850 (Dorothy Bond's "Settlement of the families of men called Stebbins" - descended every the first Stebbins). Richard Everett & his son came from Essex, and is now settled at New York City. The Stebbins came from England. This description of early Springfield is a valuable reading (see history of the city) but I can imagine that after a long stay in England for many years, they would have been about 23 when she arrived in America (as in the case of the Stebbins).

viz: Daniel, Festus, Eunice, and Lois, who, on the 23rd day of August, 1817, were convened at the house of the eldest brother in Northampton; at which time, their united ages amounted to three hundred and three years, ten months and eleven days; a solemn and interesting meeting, and then walking over the same grounds possessed by their ancestor and his son, John, more than one hundred and ninety years before. But the earth remains, the homestead in other hands. The moss-grown well remains, and although the privilege of drawing the water and drinking from the ancient oaken bucket could not be gratified, yet imagination could supply the defect.

Festus Stebbins, one of the four, died June 21st, 1850; but the eldest brother and the two sisters are yet living; the two sisters, widows, reside in Brooklyn, L. I., (New York.) Eunice married William Marshall, Jr., of Boston, for her first husband. Their children were William S. Marshall, who resides in Cincinnati, Ohio, grocer; John B. Marshall resides in Lowell, Mass., dealer in flour, and Joseph H. Marshall, Jeweller, in the city of New York. Their mother became the second wife of the late Roger Adams. There were no children by this marriage. Lois, the other sister, married Pliny Brewer, of Springfield, who removed to N. Y., engaged in navigation. Their children were Joseph S. Brewer, who resides in Brooklyn, book-keeper; their daughter, Mary Lois, married Henry Barstow, of Brooklyn, merchant, and Frances S. Brewer married Caleb Barstow, of Brooklyn, merchant. They had three sons, viz: Henry O., who married Angelina Hull, and resides in Mobile, Ala., commission merchant; George and Charles also reside in Mobile—George engaged in the shipping business, and Charles, merchant.

The children of the fourth Joseph Stebbins and his wife, Eunice, were Daniel, born April 2d, 1766, now resident in Northampton, Mass.; Festus, born March 5th, 1768, and died June 21st, 1850, aged 82 years, 3 months, and 16 days—disease, apoplexy; Eunice, born January 14th, 1775, now resides in Brooklyn, N. Y., widow of the late Roger Adams; Lois, born March 31st, 1777, resides in Brooklyn, N. Y., widow of the late Pliny Brewer. These brothers and sisters had another family gathering in Springfield, Oct. 9th, 1849, at which time their united ages amounted to 312 years, 3 months, and 15 days; since which time, Festus, one of the brothers, has deceased.

There was another daughter of the 4th Joseph and Eunice Stebbins, who died in infancy. Another son by the name of Quartus Stebbins, born in Springfield, Nov. 5th, 1772, married Eunice, the daughter of Nathaniel Burt, of Longmeadow, removed to Brecksville, Ohio, and there died of the prevailing fever, Sept. 24th, 1827, aged 54.

Before leaving New England he was honored with a Colonel's Commission, the highest military promotion by any of the name of Stebbins, in New England. Others of the name have been members of the State Legislature, and Magistrates, and only two of the name sustaining the office of Judge of any court. The Stebbins family have generally occupied the middle station of active and useful life in society, and perhaps have been as useful, as if moving in the more elevated circles; a few have been promoted to places of honor and trust, and sustained a well-earned reputation in their respective stations.

One of the name has been County Treasurer thirty-five years in succession, by annual popular election, from the first division of the old County of Hampshire, in 1811—'12, and, in consequence of sickness, resigned. Some of the name of Stebbins have been successful in mercantile pursuits, others in the medical profession, or branches of

mechanism; but generally they have composed that class of citizens who cultivate the earth.

Col. Quartus Stebbins died in Brecksville, Ohio, but his wife returned and died in Springfield. They had several children, three of whom, Wm. Edgar, aged 25, Loren, 19, and Caroline, 16, have deceased; there are four sons now living, viz: Augustus Q. Stebbins, merchant in N. Y.; Henry and Daniel, farmers in Brecksville, and Francis, a mechanic in Cleveland, Ohio. This year (1850) Henry Stebbins, with others, has gone to California.

Festus Stebbins, the second son of the fourth Joseph, married Frances, the daughter of Joel and Eunice Dickinson, of Amherst. They had several children, now living, viz: Joseph, born July 10, 1800, a farmer; Theodore, born Dec. 9, 1812, merchant; Mary, born April 17, 1807, married Charles Stearns; Joel Dickinson, born July 30, 1809, merchant, N. Y.; James, born July 17, 1811, a farmer; Charles, born Sept. 3, 1813, merchant, in New Orleans, La.; Maria, born March 27, 1818, married John B. Stebbins, merchant, Springfield; William, born May 14, 1820; Jeweller, N. Y.; Richard, born May 16, 1824, physician in Springfield.

The following children of Festus Stebbins have deceased, viz: Edwin Stebbins, jeweller, N. Y., who married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Mary Richards of N. Y. Edwin died February 14, 1845, aged 40; his remains and those of an only daughter are deposited in Springfield cemetery. Edwin had accumulated a large estate in New York. Lewis, another son of Festus Stebbins, was drowned in Hartford, while bathing, aged 18; his remains are also deposited in Springfield cemetery, also Sophia, who died Dec. 16, 1841, aged 19; and Festus Stebbins, the father of the above, died June 21st, 1850, of apoplexy, aged 82 years, 3 months and 16 days; of whose decease the Springfield paper remarks: "An Old Man gone. The death of Mr. Festus Stebbins, one of our oldest men—a Patriarch of the Town—was much respected as a man and a citizen; his death is the breaking of one more of the few links that bind the Springfield of the present to the Springfield of the past."

Gad Stebbins, the second son of the third Joseph and Mary, was born 1748, had a collegiate education, studied and practised the healing art, married Sarah, the daughter of Samuel Buckminster, of Brookfield, who died in the old French War. Dr. Gad Stebbins was a decided patriot,—established a large Factory for making saltpetre to be used in manufacturing gun-powder during the war of the Revolution. He died at the age of 68, and his wife died at the age of 55; she was an only child, and by her maternal line of descent, connected with the Wolcotts; their children were Harriet, Deborah W., Charles, George, Sarah B.

Harriet is a professed Teacher of Youth, Deborah W. married Rev. Ira Ingram, and resides in Lyons, N. Y.; Charles, a skilful painter, resides in Birmingham, Ohio; George, a clergyman, in Sterling, Illinois; Sarah B. married Matthew C. Bates, of Milledgeville, Georgia; Samuel B. Stebbins, the eldest son of Dr. Gad Stebbins, was a farmer, and died February 1, 1847, aged 60.

Thomas, the eldest son of Rowland Stebbins, my own family ancestor, had five sons, viz: Samuel, Thomas, Joseph, Edward, and Benjamin.

Of the descendants of John, the second son of Rowland Stebbins, Abigail, the daughter of John and Abigail, of Northampton, married Jedediah Strong, who had children settled in Coventry, Ct., whom she set out to visit, Oct. 10, 1710, and while passing South Hadley Falls, she fell from her horse, and died the next day.

John Stebbins, jr., went to Deerfield, there lived and died. By his last

MEMOIR OF THE STEBBINS FAMILY.

[By DANIEL STEBBINS, M.D. Continued from page 79, Vol. V.]

THE armorial ensigns of the Stebbins family were: — Argent, a Griffin, segreant azure langued and membered gules, between three cross crosslets. A coat of arms in the Northampton family of Stebbins is expressed in these words: — "He beareth Argent a Griffin rampant with wings displayed between three cross crosslets azure, by the name of Stebbings."

The surname Stebbing, probably originated in the county of Essex, England, where, in the hundred of Hincford, there is a town or parish of Stebbing.* In this county is found the earliest mention of the name yet discovered, John de Stubing, of Essex, being recorded in the Chancery Rolls or Records, 3 John, 1201, as having been fined one marc as scutage or compensation fee for the non performance of military duty. He was probably a crown vassal. Thomas Stebing is mentioned (3 Edw. I., 1275,) as possessing a house in Bernwell, a suburb of Canterbury, (co. Kent) which he had inherited from his father, Walter Stebing. Contemporary with the latter lived Richard de Stebing, who resided near Dermore magna, Essex county. John de Stebbing held lands in the hundred of Hingerford (Hincford) Essex, temp. Edw. II., (Testa de Nevill,) and a John de Stebing, probably the same person, a man of arms, was returned by the Sheriff of Essex, pursuant to a writ tested at Westminster, 9th May, 17 Edw. II., (1324) as summoned to attend the great Council, &c. He was the son of Nicholas de Stybbyng.

The name is variously written in old records; for instance — Stebing, Stebbing, Stibbinge, Stubing, Stubbing, &c. Sometimes, as will be noticed, it has the feudal *de* prefixed. That the name Stubbing has a common origin with Stebbing, we may infer from the similarity of the arms of the two families.

There were several persons by this name among the early emigrants to New England, but it is probable that none of them, except Rowland Stebbing, have descendants now living who bear their name. We find an Edmund Stebbins, of Cambridge, in 1634, who removed to Connecticut, as early as 1636.† He was probably the Dea. Edmund Stebbins, whose name appears on the monument erected in the South Church burial ground at Hartford, by the authorities of that city, in memory of its founders. There was a John Stebbins, of Watertown, who had a son John, born 1640.‡ John, of Roxbury, freeman, 1647, d. Dec. 4, 1681, aged 70. His wife died in 1686.‡ There was also a John at New London, Ct., 1651, whose name is spelled Stebben, Stebbin, Stubbins, and Stebbynge. Martin Stebbins was of Roxbury, 1640,‡ and Farmer mentions also an Increase, of Springfield, 1650.

ROWLAND STEBBING, first settled at Roxbury, but afterwards removed to Springfield. Here his wife, Sarah, died, 4 Oct. 1649. The families of Stebbing and Pyncheon were connected, at least by friendship, before leaving England, and for this reason, probably, Rowland Stebbing chose to join the Springfield, in preference to going with the Connecticut colony. The friendship between Stebbing and Pyncheon continued through life. The ancient gentility of these families was duly recognized as having been descended from the most ancient and celebrated houses of England. A glance at the names of the principal settlers of New England, should satisfy the most prejudiced Virginian that there are many eastern families, that have

* These facts and some of the succeeding ones have been furnished by a friend who has been indefatigable in collecting information relating to the Stebbins family.

† Farmer.

‡ Farmer and N. E. Hist. and Gen. Reg. II. 52.

as good a claim to "gentle blood," as any boastful *Lee*, *Randolph*, or *Fairfax*. As to the Stebbing family, few of England's haughtiest nobles can trace their lineage to a period so remote as they; and in this country, with the exception of the descendants of the few Jamestown settlers, and the pilgrims of the Mayflower, none can boast an older descent.

Rowland Stebbing and his son John removed from Springfield to Northampton. Thomas, the eldest son, remaining at S. Rowland d. at Northampton, 14 Dec. 1671, aged 77. About the year 1806, I had the early burial ground in Northampton examined, to discover the precise spot where the remains of Rowland Stebbing were deposited, but failing in the attempt, in 1840, I caused a granite cenotaph to be erected to his memory in the centre of my family square in the New Yard.* But, very unexpectedly, his grave has been discovered. The grave was opened September, 1850, the remains having been in it 179 years. It is intended to place a marble slab at the head of the grave with a suitable inscription.

THOMAS STEBBINS, eldest son of Rowland, mar. Nov. 1645, Hannah, dau. of Dea. Samuel Wright. Their children were: Samuel, b. 19 Sept. 1646; Thomas, b. 31 July, 1648; Joseph, b. 18 May, 1650; d. 29 Nov. 1651; Joseph, b. 24 Oct. 1652; Sarah, b. 6 Aug. 1654, mar. Samuel Bliss, d. 6 Nov. 1721; Edward, b. 14 April, 1656, d. 31 Oct. 1712; Benjamin, b. 21 April, 1658; Hannah, b. 1 Oct. 1660; Rowland, b. 2 Oct. 1660, d. 24 Oct. 1661. Hannah, the mother of these children, d. 16 Oct. 1660, and her husband married for a second wife, Abigail, widow of Benjamin Munn. Lt. Thomas Stebbins, d. 15 Sept. 1683.

JOHN STEBBINS, second son of Rowland, mar. 17 Dec. 1657, Abigail Bartlett. Their children were: Samuel, b. 1658; Abigail, b. Sept. 1660, mar. 28 Dec. 1681, Jedediah Strong; Thomas, b. 1662; Hannah, b. 8 July, 1664; Mary, b. 10 Sept. 1666; Sarah, b. 4 June, 1668; Joseph, b. 17 Jan. 1669; Deborah, b. 5 Mar. 1771; Thankful, b. 1680.

SAMUEL, the eldest son of Thomas, mar. 22 July, 1679, Joanna Lamb. Their children were, Thomas, b. 26 Dec. 1681, d. 3 Jan. 1682; and Samuel, b. 13 May, 1683. Mrs. Joanna Stebbins d. 8 Aug. 1683, and her husband mar. 10 Dec. 1685, Abigail Brooks. The children of this second marriage were: John, settled at Brimfield; Ebenezer; William; Abigail, mar. John Hitchcock; Joanna, mar. Matthew Noble; Thomas, set. at Brimfield; Benjamin; Mercy, mar. Lt. John Cotton.

SAMUEL, the eldest surviving son of Samuel, mar. Hannah Hitchcock, and had these children: Samuel; Jonathan; Stephen; Hannah, mar. Moses Parsons, and had 5 children; (Lucy; Hannah; Daniel; Warham; and one other); Aaron, mar. 18 Oct. 1744, Mary Wood, (children, Mary, mar. Geo. Sexton; Aaron; James; Seth; Martha; James;) Joanna, mar. 31 July, 1740, James Firman, (ch. James; Samuel; Sarah; Jacob; Joanna; Patience; Sarah; Jared; Ithamar;) Moses, mar. 27 June, 1749, Dorcas Hale, (ch. Moses; Calvin; Esther; Ambrose; Dorcas; David; Timothy; Chester; (Luke, mar. 1 May, 1755, Sarah Norton of Kensington, (ch. Eleazer; Samuel, and Persis;) Sarah; and Nehemiah. — Samuel, the father, d. 17 June, 1767, aged 84.

SAMUEL, the eldest son of Samuel, and Hannah, mar. 22 Mar. 1784, Mary Knowlton. Their children were; Mary; Seth; Thankful; Noah, and Mary. Mary, the mother, d. 22 Aug. 1750, and the father married for a second wife, wid. Sarah Jones, by whom he had two sons.

NOAH, son of Samuel, and Mary, mar. Margaret, dau. of Jonathan Stebbins. They had one son and two daughters, viz.: Noah; Azariah, and Margaret.

* A genealogy of this branch of the family from 1707 to 1771, was published by Luke Stebbins.

Charles Long, son of Charles and Elizabeth G., born Aug. . . . 1815, died in Northampton of the measles, April 9, 1833, aged 17. His father, Charles Long, died in Newburyport, January 2d, 1816, aged 27.

Samuel Long, the father of Robert Long, married an English lady, by the name of Mary Eunice Jennings, who was from London, where her relatives died, and were said to be 'possessed of great wealth,' to which Mary E. Jennings was sole heir. Samuel Long and his wife, Mary E., had one son named Robert Long; this son married Ruth, the daughter of the Hon. Phillips White, for his first wife; she died Dec. 4th, 1816, aged 54—their issue was a son named Charles Long, born Nov. 16, 1788.

Robert Long, after the decease of his first wife, Ruth, married Rachel, the widow of Capt. Enoch Knapp, the father of Elizabeth G., who became the wife of Charles Long, son of Robert and Ruth Long, Nov. 28, 1811. Charles Long died January 2, 1816, aged 27, and his father, Robert Long, died Dec. 16, 1812, aged 63.

Rowland Stebbing, having died in Northampton, Dec. 14, 1671, no stone was erected at his grave to designate the exact spot of interment. But the spot has been accidentally discovered the present year, as supposed, (Sept. 21, 1850,) having been unknown 179 years. As the writer could not or did not discover the spot in the year 1840, he has caused a granite cenotaph to be erected in the family square, No. 1, in the adjoining new cemetery, commemorative of Rowland Stebbins, [the emigrant] Ancestor of the name, who died in Northampton, Dec. 14, 1671, aged 77.

The Armorial bearings of Stebbing (London) and Wisset, Co. Suffolk. Quarterly, or and gu.; on a bend Sa. five bezants.—Crest. A lion's head erased.

The following was received from the College of arms, London, June 5, 1846, for which I am indebted to J. E. Esq., an English gentleman resident in Northampton:

"Dear Sir,—In reply to yours of May 4th, and in behalf of Charles Young, Esq., Gent., I have to inform you, that search has been made in the records of this place, for pedigrees of the Stebbing family, and the family appear only in the visitation of the county of Suffolk. In the year 1664 a pedigree was recorded of the name, with Arms, (80 years after the family arrived in America.) But there is no mention of any member of the family having gone to America. Nor does the name of Rowland occur. To this pedigree, we have in our miscellaneous collection of pedigrees, very large additions, and brought down to a comparatively modern period. But its antiquity is not great, being only in the sixteenth century. Copies of these may be had on payment of the customary fees.

I have the honor to remain, Sir, your most obedient Servant,

WILLIAM COUTHOPPE, Rouge Croix.

Rowland Stebbing was a man of property and education, and probably chief of the name, and Representative of the family in Essex, England.

The following is the substance of the last Will and Testament of Rowland Stebbins, dated the first day of the first month, 1669:

"Know all men by these presents, that I Rowland Stebbins of Northampton in Hampshire, in the Colony of Massachusetts: having my perfect memory, through the goodness of GOD, though very weak and sick in body, Waying for my great Change, weh I desire the Lord in mercy to fit me for.

"Do make and ordayne this to be my last Will and Testament.

"I Pr. I commit my Soule to GOD, that made it, and to the Lord Jesus

"Christ that redeemed it, by his most precious Blood: and do hope it shall be united to him forever, and my body to be in a comely and decent manner bierred, hoping at the Great Day of the Resurrection, the Lord Jesus will change this vile body, and fashion it like to his Glorious Body and so shall be forever with the Lord.

Also I do make my beloved son John Stebbins to be my full and sole executor which I hope will be faithful in all things committed to his trust—Also my Will and desire is, that all my Just debts and funeral expenses be paid & satisfied. And as concerning my Outward and worldly Estate, that the Lord in his mercy hath given unto me I dispose of in manner, &c.

Certain sums in money were given to the seven children of his eldest son Thomas, and to the Nine Children of his son John.

NEW ENGLAND MARRIAGES PRIOR TO 1700

705

STEBBINS, Thomas (1648-1695) & Mary (DAY) ELY, w Samuel, m/3 John COLEMAN 1696; 12 Apr 1694; Springfield

STEBBINS, Thomas (1662-) & Mary (PARSONS) ASHLEY, w Joseph; 2 Mar 1699

STEBBINS, Benjamin & Ruth WILLIAMS

STEBBINS, Benjamin (1658-1698) & 1/wf Abigail DENTON (-1689); 9 Oct 1682; Springfield

STEBBINS, Benjamin (1658-1698) & 2/wf Mary (GRAVES) BALL, w Samuel, m/3 James WARRINER 1704; 11 Apr 1690; Springfield

STEBBIN, Benoni (1655-1704) & 1/wf Mary (BROUGHTON) [BENNETT] (-1689), w James; ca 1676; Springfield

STEBBIN, Benoni (1655-1704) & 2/wf Hannah (ATKINSON) [EDWARDS], w Joseph, m/3 Thomas FRENCH; ca 1691; Springfield

STEBBINS, Daniel & Rebecca? Bethiah COMSTOCK; 31 May 1675; New London, CT

STEBBINS, Edward (-1668) & Frances (TOUGH) (CHESTER) SMITH; b 1632, 1629; Cambridge/Hartford

STEBBINS, Edward (1656-1712) & 1/wf Sarah GRAVES (1659-1700); Apr 1679; Springfield

STEBBIN, John & 1/wf Margaret? Mary ? (-1678); b 1640; Watertown/Northampton

STEBBINS, John & 1/wf Ann MUNKE (-1680, ae 50); 17 Apr 1644; Roxbury

STEBBINS, John (ca 1626-1679) & 1/wf Anne (MUNSON) MUNDEN, w Abraham (-1656); 14 May 1646; Springfield

STEBBINS, John (ca 1626-1679) & 2/wf Abigail BARTLETT, m/2 Jedediah STRONG 1681; 17 Dec 1657; Northampton

STEBBINS, John (1640-1707) & Deborah [?MOORE], dau Miles?; 8 May 1663; New London, CT

STEBBIN, John & 2/wf Rebecca HAWKINS, wid; 4 Jun 1680; Roxbury

STEBBIN, John (1647-) & Dorothy ALEXANDER (?) (1660-); 4 Jan 1680, ca 1683 at Boston; Deerfield

STEBBINS, John & Phebe MINER (1679-); 17 Jun 1697, 17 or 16 Jun; New London, CT

STEBBINS, Joseph (1652-1728) & Sarah DORCHESTER (1653-1746); 27 Nov 1673; Springfield

STEBBINS, Joseph & Rebecca COLTON, m/2 John MERRICK 1725; 29 Feb 1700, 1699/1700; Springfield

STEBBIN, Martin (1589-1659) & Jane GREEN (-1659); 25 Dec 1639; Roxbury/Boston

STEBBIN, Rowland (1594, 1592?-1671) & Sarah WHITING (1591-1649); Bocking, Enq, 30 Nov 1618; Springfield/Northampton

STEBBINS, Samuel (1659-1732) & 1/wf Mary FRENCH (-1696), div 27 Dec 1692, 1695?; 4 Mar 1678, 14 Mar, 14 Mar 1677/8, 4 Mar; Northampton/Belchertown

STEBBINS, Samuel (1646-1708) & 1/wf Joanna LAMB (1657-1683); 2 Jul 1679, 22 Jul; Springfield

STEBBINS, Samuel (1646-1708) & 2/wf Abigail BROOKS (1665-1754); 10 Dec 1685; Springfield

STEBBINS, Samuel (1646-) & 2/wf Sarah WILLIAMS; 14 Mar 1692, 14 Mar 1692/37, m in RI; Deerfield

STEBBINS, Thomas (?1620-1683) & 1/wf Hannah WRIGHT (-1660); Nov 1645, 14 Nov; Springfield

STEBBINS, Thomas (1648-1695) & 1/wf Abigail MUNN (1650-1692); 21 Dec 1672; Springfield

STEBBINS, Thomas (?1620-1683) & 2/wf Abigail (BURT) (BALL) MUNN (1621-1707), w Francis, w Benjamin; 14 Dec 1676; Springfield

STEBBINS, Thomas (1662-1712) & 1/wf Elizabeth WRIGHT (1666-), m/2 John HANNUM 26 Sep 1684; Deerfield

Re: May Winch

Edward Stebbins brought May Winch (Harvard) over from England with
his family & to Springfield
(Roxbury?) Notice this man was from Essex, not Suffolk.

The Great Migration Begins (1623) Robert Charles Anderson no 1750-3

EDWARD STEBBINS

ORIGIN: (probably) Braintree, Essex

MIGRATION: 1633

FIRST RESIDENCE: Cambridge

REMOVES: Hartford 1636

CHURCH MEMBERSHIP: Admission to Cambridge church prior to 14 May 1634 implied by freemanship. He would have remained a member of this church when it moved to Hartford, and at some point he became deacon.

FREEMAN: 14 May 1634 (as "Edm: Stebbins") [MBCR 1:369].

EDUCATION: He signed his will. His inventory included "books" valued at £2. Appointed commissioner for Hartford to collect money for "the maintenance of scholars at Cambridge," 25 October 1644 [CCCR 1:112].

OFFICES: Deputy from Hartford to Connecticut General Court, 11 April 1639, 9 April 1640, 8 February 1640/1, 9 April 1641, 9 September 1641, 9 November 1641, 18 May 1648, 17 May 1649, 13 September 1649, 16 May 1650, 12 September 1650, 15 May 1651, 11 September 1651, 20 May 1652, 28 July 1653, 11 August 1653, 8 September 1653, 14 September 1654, 17 May 1655, 4 October 1655, 15 May 1656, 2 October 1656 [CCCR 1:27, 46, 58, 64, 67, 69, 163, 185, 195, 207, 211, 218, 224, 231, 245, 246, 264, 274, 278, 281, 282].

Jury, 2 March 1642[3], 9 November 1643, December 1644, 5 June 1645, 5 March 1645[6], 19 May 1647, 7 June 1655, 5 May 1658, 5 September 1661, 9 October 1661 [RPCC 18, 23, 24, 30, 34, 39, 46, 145, 188, 238, 240]. Coroner's jury, December 1651 on the body of Henry Stiles [RPCC 106].

On 18 May 1654 "Edward Stebbing and Tho[mas] Coleman are appointed to draw up some rules for sealing leather etc." [CCCR 1:259]. On 8 October 1663 the "court doth approve of Deacon Stebbing and Lt. Bull paying what doth [appear] to be due from Mr. Hopkins estate to Mr. Bournes or Mr. Dallye" [CCCR 1:413].

ESTATE: On 5 August 1633 "Edward Stebinge" was granted one acre for a cowyard in Cambridge [CaTR 5]. Granted a proportional share of $1\frac{1}{2}$ in the undivided meadow, 20 August 1635 [CaTR 13]. In the 8 February 1635/6 list of those with houses in town he was credited with one [CaTR 18].

In the Cambridge land inventory on 5 October 1635 "Edward Stebinge" held seven parcels: "in the town one house and garden with backside about half a rood"; one acre in Cowyard Row; three acres on Small Lot Hill; seven acres and three roods in the Neck of Land; one acre in the Ox Marsh; three acres in the Long Marsh; and nine acres in the Great Marsh [CaBOP 21-22].

On 2 May 1636 "Edward Stebinge of the New Towne" sold to Nicholas Danforth "one dwelling house with garden and backside, about half a rood"; one acre in Cowyard Row; three acres on Small Lot Hill; eight acres in the Neck of Land; three acres in the Long Marsh; and seven acres and a half in Alewife Meadow [CaBOP 38-39]. On 2 May 1636 he sold to Nicholas Danforth ("for the use of Edward Collins") six acres in the Great Marsh [CaBOP 39]. On 2 May 1636 he sold to Nicholas Danforth "about four acres and half of land lying in the Neck of Land lately the land of Richard Webb" and "about five acres of land lying in the Great Marsh lately the land of Richard Webb" [CaBOP 39]. By 25 September 1637 William Wadsworth had purchased of "Edward Stebine" nine acres of marsh [CaBOP 41]. By 1639 Thomas Marriot had purchased of "Edward Stebin of Hartford in Connectecote" three roods in "cow lot row" and one acre in the Ox Marsh [CaBOP 52].

In the Hartford land inventory of February 1639/40 "Edward Stebbin" held twenty-eight parcels (most of which were acquired after the date of the inventory) [HaBOP 103-08]. He also held another six parcels in partnership with four other men [HaBOP 65-66].

On 14 March 1660/1 the "court having heard the case respecting Jeremie and John Adams and Edward Stebbing, respecting the sale of the homelot of Thomas Greenhill, at Hartford, do sentence and conclude, that the said sale of that lot by Edward Stebbing to Mr. Goodwin is a legal sale" [CCCR 1:362].

In his will, dated 24 August 1663 and proved 3 September 1668, Edward Stebbins bequeathed to "my well beloved wife Francis my housing & lands in Hartford (except such lands as are hereafter mentioned as appointed to be sold) which she is to enjoy for term of her natural life, as also two best cows & three of the best swine ... also in the end of her nat-

Webb alias
Webb?

ural life she shall have liberty to dispose of £40 according as she shall think fit"; to "our beloved son John Chester" £40; "after my wife's decease, my housing & land ... to Edward Cadwell, my son Cadwell's child, and John Wilson" (if John Wilson dies before 21 his share to go to Samuel Wilson, and if Edward Cadwell die before 21 his share to "the rest of my daughter Cadwell's children," and if both John and Samuel Wilson die before 21 then the whole to go to "my daughter Cadwell's children"); to "my son & daughter Cadwell for the use & benefit of their children" £20; to "John Wilson a featherbed & furniture & such things as belong to my shop & trade"; to "Samuell Wilson" £30; to "the 4 children of my dear sister Holyoke" 40s. apiece; to "my son Gayler's children, Joseph & Benjamin & Joanna, £8 apiece; "also Mary Gayler I do order to be with her grandmother" and to have £20; "John Wilson shall be with his grandmother to help her ... during which time I desire ... he be instructed in my trade by Caleb Stanley"; "my wife to be my executrix"; "honored Mr. Samuell Willis & my well beloved brother & friends Eleazer Holyoke, Lieut. Bull and Lieut. Robert Webster to be executors"; residue at the death of wife to "my daughter Cadwell's children & to John Wilson & Mary Gayler"; to "Richard Weller 20s. having formerly delivered into his hands about thirty pounds for the benefit of his children"; to "my executors 50s. apiece" [Hartford PD Case #5153; Manwaring 1:237 (which makes many errors of transcription)].

The inventory of the estate of "Deacon Edward Stebbing late of Hartford deceased" was taken 19 August 1668, and totalled £639 2s., including £364 in "housing & lands" [Hartford PD Case #5153].

In her will, dated 20 May 1670 and proved 20 January 1673/4, "Frances Stebbing, living in Hartford ... widow, being aged and under many weaknesses of body," bequeathed to "my dear and beloved son Mr. John Chester, now living in or near unto London in old England," £24, or if deceased, to his wife and his two sons John and Sampson Chester, in equal portion, to be paid in Hartford; to "my four grandchildren, Thomas, William, Matthew and Mary Cadwell, £4 apiece," to be paid by "my loving son Thomas Cadwell"; to "my daughter Cadwell all my wearing apparel"; "my loving friends Lt. Thomas Bull and James Ensign," executors. In a codicil dated 12 November 1673, she bequeathed seven acres of land in the South Meadow to "the three children of my son & daughter Cadwell: viz. Thomas, William and Mary," along with four acres more in the south meadow; two of these four acres to go to "the now two youngest children of my son and daughter Cadwell, viz. Matthew and Abigail Cadwell and the other two acres I leave to the dispose of my two friends in trust, Lt. Bull and Lt. Robert Webster," executors; "to my daughter Cadwell only my wearing gown, and the rest of my apparell to be divided betwixt the wife of John Wilson, Mary Day, and Mary Cadwell"; to "Mr. John Whiting 40s. and my husband's cloak to John Wilson" [Hartford PD Case #5154; Manwaring 1:238].

The inventory of the estate of "Francis Stebbing," taken 23 December 1673, totalled £82 11s. 2d., with no real estate included [Hartford PD Case #5154].

BIRTH: Probably the Edward Stebbing baptized at Black Notley, Essex, 24 February 1594/5, son of William Stebbing [TAG 193-201].

DEATH: Between 8 October 1663 [CCCR 1:413] and 19 August 1668 (date of inventory), and probably closer to the latter date.

MARRIAGE: By about 1629 Frances (Tough) (Chester) Smith, daughter of Ralph Tough of Burrough-on-the-Hill, Leicestershire, and widow of Sampson Chester and Thomas Smith [TAG 30:193-204]. She died between 12 November 1673 (date of codicil to will) and 23 December 1673 (date of inventory).

CHILDREN:

- i MARY, b. say 1629; m. Windsor 29 April 1648 Walter Gaylord [Grant 42], son of WILLIAM GAYLORD.
- ii ELIZABETH, b. say 1631; m. (1) by about 1650 Robert Wilson [TAG 52:76-79]; m. (2) by 1659 Thomas Cadwell [TAG 52:76-79].

ASSOCIATIONS: Edith (Stebbins) (Day) (Maynard) Holyoke, wife successively of Robert Day, John Maynard and Eliazer Holyoke, was a younger sister of Edward Stebbins [TAG 31:193-201; Hale, House 644-46]. Edward and Edith Stebbins may have been related to the brothers Rowland and Martin Stebbins [TAG 31:193-201].

Sampson Chester, the first husband of Frances (Tough) (Chester) (Smith) Stebbins, was brother of John Chester who married Dorothy Hooker, sister of THOMAS HOOKER; John and Dorothy (Hooker) Chester were parents of LEONARD CHESTER [TAG 30:193-96].

COMMENTS: On 7 September 1652 Edward Stebbing paid the fine of John Masters [RPCC 112].

Edward Stebbins was frequently involved in his neighbors' probates and took the trusted position of executor or administrator at least four times between 1654 and 1662 (on the estates of Thomas Greenhill, William Crosse, Mr. Haines's children, Mrs. Dorothy Chester [RPCC 124, 178, 180, 223, 251]).

BIBLIOGRAPHIC NOTE: John Insley Coddington published in 1954 and 1955 two brilliant articles which provide much information on Edward Stebbins and his wife [TAG 30:193-204, 31:193-201, 256]. Although Coddington did not consider the evidence conclusive that he had found the English origin of Edward Stebbins, the connection with Braintree and therefore with Hooker makes his conclusions highly probable.

NATIONAL INSERTABLE-TAB INDEXES ENABLE YOU TO
MAKE YOUR OWN SUBJECT ARRANGEMENT, USING PLAIN
INSERTS ON WHICH TO WRITE YOUR OWN CAPTIONS.

The Beaded edge on tab makes it easy to insert captions

Made in U. S. A.

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family Record

Family No.

Hall ①

Surname

Father -

Edward HALL

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth			16	Henbury	"Gloucestershire"	England	H. Duxbury 1636, Plymouth 1637,	
Death	27	Nov	1670	Rahoboth	Bristol	Plymouth Colony	Taunton 1640, Duxbury 1643,	
Buried							Rahoboth 1645, Braintree 1650,	
Married		before	1650	Rahoboth?			Rahoboth 1655 will in carpentry business?	
Occupation	Carpenter			Military 1645 - Narragansett War			Church	
Places Lived	See upper 2. "one land in Plymouth 1637 sold 1642. "Servant" Frances Duxbury 1640 - as apprentice Carpenter?							
Other Wives								

(Modern atlas locates this to be at Bristol near the Severn, though perhaps it was a part of (See cartographer.)

His Father's Name

Francis Hall

(of Henbury)

His Mother's Maiden Name

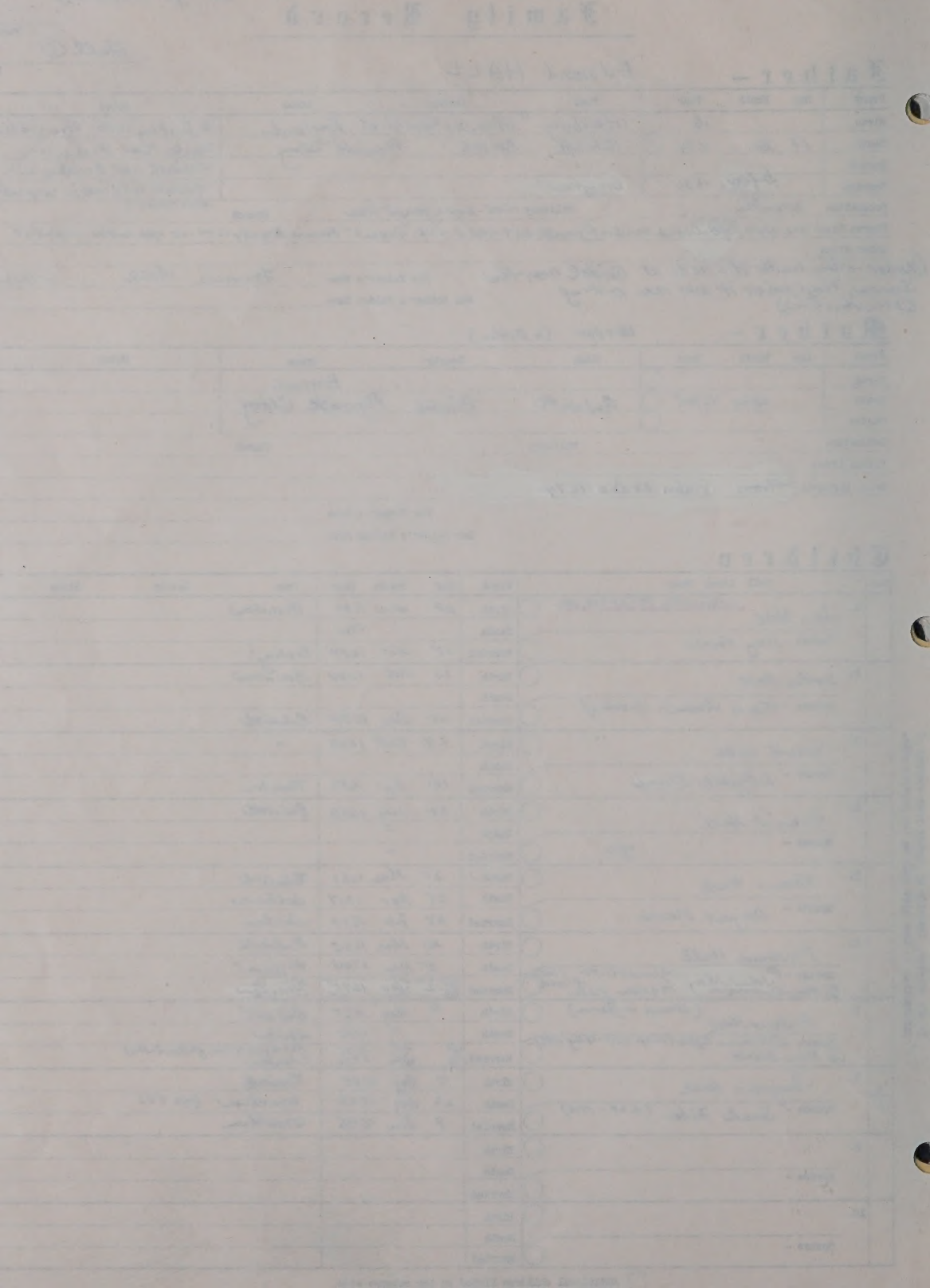
Mother -

Hester (a Esther)

1674-1675 (at Rahoboth)							Source No.	
Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth						England		
Death		after 1674?		Rahoboth	Bristol	Plymouth Colony		
Buried								
Occupation				Military			Church	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								
					Her Father's Name			
					Her Mother's Maiden Name			

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	John Hall Soldier King Philip's War, etc. Spouse - Mary Wexell	Birth Death Married	28	Jan	1651 1721 18 Nov 1684	Braintree Roxbury?			
2.	Esther Hall Spouse - Thomas Jordan (a Jordaine)	Birth Death Married	23	Oct	1654 24 Dec 1674	Braintree Rahoboth			
3.	Samuel Hall Spouse - Elizabeth Bourne	Birth Death Married	24	Oct	1656 14 Apr 1686	" Taunton			
4.	Jeremiah Hall Spouse -	Birth Death Married	24	July	1658 - -	Rahoboth			
5.	Thomas Hall Spouse - Abigail Martin	Birth Death Married	31	Mar	1661 29 Apr 1727 25 Feb 1690	Rahoboth Dedham Dedham			
6.	Preserved Hall Spouse - Olydia (Jackson) Leavitt (1658 - 1680 - 1681 - 1682 - 1683 - 1684 - 1685 - 1686 - 1687 - 1688 - 1689 - 1690 - 1691 - 1692 - 1693 - 1694 - 1695 - 1696 - 1697 - 1698 - 1699 - 1700 - 1701 - 1702 - 1703 - 1704 - 1705 - 1706 - 1707 - 1708 - 1709 - 1710 - 1711 - 1712 - 1713 - 1714 - 1715 - 1716 - 1717 - 1718 - 1719 - 1720 - 1721 - 1722 - 1723 - 1724 - 1725 - 1726 - 1727 - 1728 - 1729 - 1730 - 1731 - 1732 - 1733 - 1734 - 1735 - 1736 - 1737 - 1738 - 1739 - 1740 - 1741 - 1742 - 1743 - 1744 - 1745 - 1746 - 1747 - 1748 - 1749 - 1750 - 1751 - 1752 - 1753 - 1754 - 1755 - 1756 - 1757 - 1758 - 1759 - 1760 - 1761 - 1762 - 1763 - 1764 - 1765 - 1766 - 1767 - 1768 - 1769 - 1770 - 1771 - 1772 - 1773 - 1774 - 1775 - 1776 - 1777 - 1778 - 1779 - 1780 - 1781 - 1782 - 1783 - 1784 - 1785 - 1786 - 1787 - 1788 - 1789 - 1790 - 1791 - 1792 - 1793 - 1794 - 1795 - 1796 - 1797 - 1798 - 1799 - 1800 - 1801 - 1802 - 1803 - 1804 - 1805 - 1806 - 1807 - 1808 - 1809 - 1810 - 1811 - 1812 - 1813 - 1814 - 1815 - 1816 - 1817 - 1818 - 1819 - 1820 - 1821 - 1822 - 1823 - 1824 - 1825 - 1826 - 1827 - 1828 - 1829 - 1830 - 1831 - 1832 - 1833 - 1834 - 1835 - 1836 - 1837 - 1838 - 1839 - 1840 - 1841 - 1842 - 1843 - 1844 - 1845 - 1846 - 1847 - 1848 - 1849 - 1850 - 1851 - 1852 - 1853 - 1854 - 1855 - 1856 - 1857 - 1858 - 1859 - 1860 - 1861 - 1862 - 1863 - 1864 - 1865 - 1866 - 1867 - 1868 - 1869 - 1870 - 1871 - 1872 - 1873 - 1874 - 1875 - 1876 - 1877 - 1878 - 1879 - 1880 - 1881 - 1882 - 1883 - 1884 - 1885 - 1886 - 1887 - 1888 - 1889 - 1890 - 1891 - 1892 - 1893 - 1894 - 1895 - 1896 - 1897 - 1898 - 1899 - 1900 - 1901 - 1902 - 1903 - 1904 - 1905 - 1906 - 1907 - 1908 - 1909 - 1910 - 1911 - 1912 - 1913 - 1914 - 1915 - 1916 - 1917 - 1918 - 1919 - 1920 - 1921 - 1922 - 1923 - 1924 - 1925 - 1926 - 1927 - 1928 - 1929 - 1930 - 1931 - 1932 - 1933 - 1934 - 1935 - 1936 - 1937 - 1938 - 1939 - 1940 - 1941 - 1942 - 1943 - 1944 - 1945 - 1946 - 1947 - 1948 - 1949 - 1950 - 1951 - 1952 - 1953 - 1954 - 1955 - 1956 - 1957 - 1958 - 1959 - 1960 - 1961 - 1962 - 1963 - 1964 - 1965 - 1966 - 1967 - 1968 - 1969 - 1970 - 1971 - 1972 - 1973 - 1974 - 1975 - 1976 - 1977 - 1978 - 1979 - 1980 - 1981 - 1982 - 1983 - 1984 - 1985 - 1986 - 1987 - 1988 - 1989 - 1990 - 1991 - 1992 - 1993 - 1994 - 1995 - 1996 - 1997 - 1998 - 1999 - 2000 - 2001 - 2002 - 2003 - 2004 - 2005 - 2006 - 2007 - 2008 - 2009 - 2010 - 2011 - 2012 - 2013 - 2014 - 2015 - 2016 - 2017 - 2018 - 2019 - 2020 - 2021 - 2022 - 2023 - 2024 - 2025 - 2026 - 2027 - 2028 - 2029 - 2030 - 2031 - 2032 - 2033 - 2034 - 2035 - 2036 - 2037 - 2038 - 2039 - 2040 - 2041 - 2042 - 2043 - 2044 - 2045 - 2046 - 2047 - 2048 - 2049 - 2050 - 2051 - 2052 - 2053 - 2054 - 2055 - 2056 - 2057 - 2058 - 2059 - 2060 - 2061 - 2062 - 2063 - 2064 - 2065 - 2066 - 2067 - 2068 - 2069 - 2070 - 2071 - 2072 - 2073 - 2074 - 2075 - 2076 - 2077 - 2078 - 2079 - 2080 - 2081 - 2082 - 2083 - 2084 - 2085 - 2086 - 2087 - 2088 - 2089 - 2090 - 2091 - 2092 - 2093 - 2094 - 2095 - 2096 - 2097 - 2098 - 2099 - 2100 - 2101 - 2102 - 2103 - 2104 - 2105 - 2106 - 2107 - 2108 - 2109 - 2110 - 2111 - 2112 - 2113 - 2114 - 2115 - 2116 - 2117 - 2118 - 2119 - 2120 - 2121 - 2122 - 2123 - 2124 - 2125 - 2126 - 2127 - 2128 - 2129 - 2130 - 2131 - 2132 - 2133 - 2134 - 2135 - 2136 - 2137 - 2138 - 2139 - 2140 - 2141 - 2142 - 2143 - 2144 - 2145 - 2146 - 2147 - 2148 - 2149 - 2150 - 2151 - 2152 - 2153 - 2154 - 2155 - 2156 - 2157 - 2158 - 2159 - 2160 - 2161 - 2162 - 2163 - 2164 - 2165 - 2166 - 2167 - 2168 - 2169 - 2170 - 2171 - 2172 - 2173 - 2174 - 2175 - 2176 - 2177 - 2178 - 2179 - 2180 - 2181 - 2182 - 2183 - 2184 - 2185 - 2186 - 2187 - 2188 - 2189 - 2190 - 2191 - 2192 - 2193 - 2194 - 2195 - 2196 - 2197 - 2198 - 2199 - 2200 - 2201 - 2202 - 2203 - 2204 - 2205 - 2206 - 2207 - 2208 - 2209 - 2210 - 2211 - 2212 - 2213 - 2214 - 2215 - 2216 - 2217 - 2218 - 2219 - 2220 - 2221 - 2222 - 2223 - 2224 - 2225 - 2226 - 2227 - 2228 - 2229 - 2230 - 2231 - 2232 - 2233 - 2234 - 2235 - 2236 - 2237 - 2238 - 2239 - 2240 - 2241 - 2242 - 2243 - 2244 - 2245 - 2246 - 2247 - 2248 - 2249 - 2250 - 2251 - 2252 - 2253 - 2254 - 2255 - 2256 - 2257 - 2258 - 2259 - 2260 - 2261 - 2262 - 2263 - 2264 - 2265 - 2266 - 2267 - 2268 - 2269 - 2270 - 2271 - 2272 - 2273 - 2274 - 2275 - 2276 - 2277 - 2278 - 2279 - 2280 - 2281 - 2282 - 2283 - 2284 - 2285 - 2286 - 2287 - 2288 - 2289 - 2290 - 2291 - 2292 - 2293 - 2294 - 2295 - 2296 - 2297 - 2298 - 2299 - 2300 - 2301 - 2302 - 2303 - 2304 - 2305 - 2306 - 2307 - 2308 - 2309 - 2310 - 2311 - 2312 - 2313 - 2314 - 2315 - 2316 - 2317 - 2318 - 2319 - 2320 - 2321 - 2322 - 2323 - 2324 - 2325 - 2326 - 2327 - 2328 - 2329 - 2330 - 2331 - 2332 - 2333 - 2334 - 2335 - 2336 - 2337 - 2338 - 2339 - 2340 - 2341 - 2342 - 2343 - 2344 - 2345 - 2346 - 2347 - 2348 - 2349 - 2350 - 2351 - 2352 - 2353 - 2354 - 2355 - 2356 - 2357 - 2358 - 2359 - 2360 - 2361 - 2362 - 2363 - 2364 - 2365 - 2366 - 2367 - 2368 - 2369 - 2370 - 2371 - 2372 - 2373 - 2374 - 2375 - 2376 - 2377 - 2378 - 2379 - 2380 - 2381 - 2382 - 2383 - 2384 - 2385 - 2386 - 2387 - 2388 - 2389 - 2390 - 2391 - 2392 - 2393 - 2394 - 2395 - 2396 - 2397 - 2398 - 2399 - 2400 - 2401 - 2402 - 2403 - 2404 - 2405 - 2406 - 2407 - 2408 - 2409 - 2410 - 2411 - 2412 - 2413 - 2414 - 2415 - 2416 - 2417 - 2418 - 2419 - 2420 - 2421 - 2422 - 2423 - 2424 - 2425 - 2426 - 2427 - 2428 - 2429 - 2430 - 2431 - 2432 - 2433 - 2434 - 2435 - 2436 - 2437 - 2438 - 2439 - 2440 - 2441 - 2442 - 2443 - 2444 - 2445 - 2446 - 2447 - 2448 - 2449 - 2450 - 2451 - 2452 - 2453 - 2454 - 2455 - 2456 - 2457 - 2458 - 2459 - 2460 - 2461 - 2462 - 2463 - 2464 - 2465 - 2466 - 2467 - 2468 - 2469 - 2470 - 2471 - 2472 - 2473 - 2474 - 2475 - 2476 - 2477 - 2478 - 2479 - 2480 - 2481 - 2482 - 2483 - 2484 - 2485 - 2486 - 2487 - 2488 - 2489 - 2490 - 2491 - 2492 - 2493 - 2494 - 2495 - 2496 - 2497 - 2498 - 2499 - 2500 - 2501 - 2502 - 2503 - 2504 - 2505 - 2506 - 2507 - 2508 - 2509 - 2510 - 2511 - 2512 - 2513 - 2514 - 2515 - 2516 - 2517 - 2518 - 2519 - 2520 - 2521 - 2522 - 2523 - 2524 - 2525 - 2526 - 2527 - 2528 - 2529 - 2530 - 2531 - 2532 - 2533 - 2534 - 2535 - 2536 - 2537 - 2538 - 2539 - 2540 - 2541 - 2542 - 2543 - 2544 - 2545 - 2546 - 2547 - 2548 - 2549 - 2550 - 2551 - 2552 - 2553 - 2554 - 2555 - 2556 - 2557 - 2558 - 2559 - 2560 - 2561 - 2562 - 2563 - 2564 - 2565 - 2566 - 2567 - 2568 - 2569 - 2570 - 2571 - 2572 - 2573 - 2574 - 2575 - 2576 - 2577 - 2578 - 2579 - 2580 - 2581 - 2582 - 2583 - 2584 - 2585 - 2586 - 2587 - 2588 - 2589 - 2590 - 2591 - 2592 - 2593 - 2594 - 2595 - 2596 - 2597 - 2598 - 2599 - 2600 - 2601 - 2602 - 2603 - 2604 - 2605 - 2606 - 2607 - 2608 - 2609 - 2610 - 2611 - 2612 - 2613 - 2614 - 2615 - 2616 - 2617 - 2618 - 2619 - 2620 - 2621 - 2622 - 2623 - 2624 - 2625 - 2626 - 2627 - 2628 - 2629 - 2630 - 2631 - 2632 - 2633 - 2634 - 2635 - 2636 - 2637 - 2638 - 2639 - 2640 - 2641 - 2642 - 2643 - 2644 - 2645 - 2646 - 2647 - 2648 - 2649 - 2650 - 2651 - 2652 - 2653 - 2654 - 2655 - 2656 - 2657 - 2658 - 2659 - 2660 - 2661 - 2662 - 2663 - 2664 - 2665 - 2666 - 2667 - 2668 - 2669 - 2670 - 2671 - 2672 - 2673 - 2674 - 2675 - 2676 - 2677 - 2678 - 2679 - 2680 - 2681 - 2682 - 2683 - 2684 - 2685 - 2686 - 2687 - 2688 - 2689 - 2690 - 2691 - 2692 - 2693 - 2694 - 2695 - 2696 - 2697 - 2698 - 2699 - 2700 - 2701 - 2702 - 2703 - 2704 - 2705 - 2706 - 2707 - 2708 - 2709 - 2710 - 2711 - 2712 - 2713 - 2714 - 2715 - 2716 - 2717 - 2718 - 2719 - 2720 - 2721 - 2722 - 2723 - 2724 - 2725 - 2726 - 2727 - 2728 - 2729 - 2730 - 2731 - 2732 - 2733 - 2734 - 2735 - 2736 - 2737 - 2738 - 2739 - 2740 - 2741 - 2742 - 2743 - 2744 - 2745 - 2746 - 2747 - 2748 - 2749 - 2750 - 2751 - 2752 - 2753 - 2754 - 2755 - 2756 - 2757 - 2758 - 2759 - 2760 - 2761 - 2762 - 2763 - 2764 - 2765 - 2766 - 2767 - 2768 - 2769 - 2770 - 2771 - 2772 - 2773 - 2774 - 2775 - 2776 - 2777 - 2778 - 2779 - 2780 - 2781 - 2782 - 2783 - 2784 - 2785 - 2786 - 2787 - 2788 - 2789 - 2790 - 2791 - 2792 - 2793 - 2794 - 2795 - 2796 - 2797 - 2798 - 2799 - 2800 - 2801 - 2802 - 2803 - 2804 - 2805 - 2806 - 2807 - 2808 - 2809 - 2810 - 2811 - 2812 - 2813 - 2814 - 2815 - 2816 - 2817 - 2818 - 2819 - 2820 - 2821 - 2822 - 2823 - 2824 - 2825 - 2826 - 2827 - 2828 - 2829 - 2830 - 2831 - 2832 - 2833 - 2834 - 2835 - 2836 - 2837 - 2838 - 2839 - 2840 - 2841 - 2842 - 2843 - 2844 - 2845 - 2846 - 2847 - 2848 - 2849 - 2850 - 2851 - 2852 - 2853 - 2854 - 2855 - 2856 - 2857 - 2858 - 2859 - 2860 - 2861 - 2862 - 2863 - 2864 - 2865 - 2866 - 2867 - 2868 - 2869 - 2870 - 2871 - 2872 - 2873 - 2874 - 2875 - 2876 - 2877 - 2878 - 2879 - 2880 - 2881 - 2882 - 2883 - 2884 - 2885 - 2886 - 2887 - 2888 - 2889 - 2890 - 2891 - 2892 - 2893 - 2894 - 2895 - 2896 - 2897 - 2898 - 2899 - 2900 - 2901 - 2902 - 2903 - 2904 - 2905 - 2906 - 2907 - 2908 - 2909 - 2910 - 2911 - 2912 - 2913 - 2914 - 2915 - 2916 - 2917 - 2918 - 2919 - 2920 - 2921 - 2922 - 2923 - 2924 - 2925 - 2926 - 2927 - 2928 - 2929 - 2930 - 2931 - 2932 - 2933 - 2934 - 2935 - 2936 - 2937 - 2938 - 2939 - 2940 - 2941 - 2942 - 2943 - 2944 - 2945 - 2946 - 2947 - 2948 - 2949 - 2950 - 2951 - 2952 - 2953 - 2954 - 2955 - 2956 - 2957 - 2958 - 2959 - 2960 - 2961 - 2962 - 2963 - 2964 - 2965 - 2966 - 2967 - 2968 - 2969 - 2970 - 2971 - 2972 - 2973 - 2974 - 2975 - 2976 - 2977 - 2978 - 2979 - 2980 - 2981 - 2982 - 2983 - 2984 - 2985 - 2986 - 2987 - 2988 - 2989 - 2990 - 2991 - 2992 - 2993 - 2994 - 2995 - 2996 - 2997 - 2998 - 2999 - 3000 - 3001 - 3002 - 3003 - 3004 - 3005 - 3006 - 3007 - 3008 - 3009 - 3010 - 3011 - 3012 - 3013 - 3014 - 3015 - 3016 - 3017 - 3018 - 3019 - 3020 - 3021 - 3022 - 3023 - 3024 - 3025 - 3026 - 3027 - 3028 - 3029 - 3030 - 3031 - 3032 - 3033 - 3034 - 3035 - 3036 - 3037 - 3038 - 3039 - 3040 - 3041 - 3042 - 3043 - 3044 - 3045 - 3046 - 3047 - 3048 - 3049 - 3050 - 3051 - 3052 - 3053 - 3054 - 3055 - 3056 - 3057 - 3058 - 3059 - 3060 - 3061 - 3062 - 3063 - 3064 - 3065 - 3066 - 3067 - 3068 - 3069 - 3070 - 3071 - 3072 - 3073 - 3074 - 3075 - 3076 - 3077 - 3078 - 3079 - 3080 - 3081 - 3082 - 3083 - 3084 - 3085 - 3086 - 3087 - 3088 - 3089 - 3090 - 3091 - 3092 - 3093 - 3094 - 3095 - 3096 - 3097 - 3098 - 3099 - 3100 - 3101 - 3102 - 3103 - 3104 - 3105 - 3106 - 3107 - 3108 - 3109 - 3110 - 3111 - 3112 - 3113 - 3114 - 3115 - 3116 - 3117 - 3118 - 3119 - 3120 - 3121 - 3122 - 3123 - 3124 - 3125 - 3126 - 3127 - 3128 - 3129 - 3130 - 3131 - 3132 - 3133 - 3134 - 3135 - 3136 - 3137 - 3138 - 3139 - 3140 - 3141 - 3142 - 3143 - 3144 - 3145 - 3146 - 3147 - 3148 - 3149 - 3150 - 3151 - 3152 - 3153 - 3154 - 3155 - 3156 - 3157 - 3158 - 3159 - 3160 - 3161 - 3162 - 3163 - 3164 - 3165 - 3166 - 3167 - 3168 - 3169 - 3170 - 3171 - 3172 - 3173 - 3174 - 3175 - 3176 - 3177 - 3178 - 3179 - 3180 - 3181 - 3182 - 3183 - 3184 - 3185 - 3186 - 3187 - 3188 - 3189 - 3190 - 3191 - 3192 - 3193 - 3194 - 3195 - 3196 - 3197 - 3198 - 3199 - 3200 - 3201 - 3202 - 3203 - 3204 - 3205 - 3206 - 3207 - 3208 - 3209 - 3210 - 3211 - 3212 - 3213 - 3214 - 3215 - 3216 - 3217 - 3218 - 3219 - 3220 - 3221 - 3222 - 3223 - 3224 - 3225 - 3226 - 3227 - 3228 - 3229 - 3230 - 3231 - 3232 - 3233 - 3234 - 3235 - 3236 - 3237 - 3238 - 3239 - 3240 - 3241 - 3242 - 3243 - 3244 - 3245 - 3246 - 3247 - 3248 - 3249 - 3250 - 3251 - 3252 - 3253 - 3254 - 3255 - 3256 - 3257 - 3258 - 3259 - 3260 - 3261 - 3262 - 3263 - 3264 - 3265 - 3266 - 3267 - 3268 - 3269 - 3270 - 3271 - 3272 - 3273 - 3274 - 3275 - 3276 - 3277 - 3278 - 3279 - 3280 - 3281 - 3282 - 3283 - 3284 - 3285 - 3286 - 3287 - 3288 - 3289 - 3290 - 3291 - 3292 - 3293 - 3294 - 3295 - 3296 - 3297 - 3298 - 3299 - 3300 - 3301 - 3302 - 3303 - 3304 - 3305 - 3306 - 3307 - 3308 - 3309 - 3310 - 3311 - 3312 - 3313 - 3314 - 3315 - 3316 - 3317 - 3318 - 3319 - 3320 - 3321 - 3322 - 3323 - 3324 - 3325 - 3326 - 3327 - 3328 - 3329 - 3330 - 3331 - 3332 - 3333 - 3334 - 3335 - 3336 - 3337 - 3338 - 3339 - 3340 - 3341 - 3342 - 3343 - 3344 - 3345 - 3346 - 3347 - 3348 - 3349 - 3350 - 3351 - 3352 - 3353 - 3354 - 3355 - 3356 - 3357 - 3358 - 3359 - 3360 - 3361 - 3362 - 3363 - 3364 - 3365 - 3366 - 3367 - 3368 - 3369 - 3370 - 3371 - 3372 - 3373 - 3374 - 3375 - 3376 - 3377 - 3378 - 3379 - 3380 - 3381 - 3382 - 3383 - 3384 - 3385 - 3386 - 3387 - 3388 - 3389 - 3390 - 3391 - 3392 - 3393 - 3394 - 3395 - 3396 - 3397 - 3398 - 3399 - 3400 - 3401 - 3402 - 3403 - 3404 - 3405 - 3406 - 3407 - 3408 - 3409 - 3410 - 3411 - 3412 - 3413 - 3414 - 3415 - 3416 - 3417 - 3418 - 3419 - 3420 - 3421 - 3422 - 3423 - 3424 - 3425 - 3426 - 3427 - 3428 - 3429 - 3430 - 3431 - 3432 - 3433 - 3434 - 3435 - 3436 - 3437 - 3438 - 3439 - 3440 - 3441 - 3442 - 3443 - 3444 - 3445 - 3446 - 3447 - 3448 - 3449 - 3450 - 3451 - 3452 - 3453 - 3454 - 3455 - 3456 - 3457 - 3458 - 3459 - 3460 - 3461 - 3462 - 3463 - 3464 - 3465 - 3466 - 3467 - 3468 - 3469 - 3470 - 3471 - 3472 - 3473 - 3474 - 3475 - 3476 - 3477 - 3478 - 3479 - 3480 - 3481 - 3482 - 3483 - 3484 - 3485 - 3486 - 3487 - 3488 - 3489 - 3490 - 3491 - 3492 - 3493 - 3494 - 3495 - 3496 - 3497 - 3498 - 3499 - 3500 - 3501 - 3502 - 3503 - 3504 - 3505 - 3506 - 3507 - 3508 - 3509 - 3510 - 3511 - 3512 - 3513 - 3514 - 3515 - 3516 - 3517 - 3518 - 3519 - 3520 - 3521 - 3522 - 3523 - 3524 - 3525 - 3526 - 3527 - 3528 - 3529 - 3530 - 3531 - 3532 - 3533 - 3534 - 3535 - 3536 - 3537 - 3538 - 3539 - 3540 - 3541 - 3542 - 3543 - 3544 - 3545 - 3546 - 3547 - 3548 - 3549 - 3550 - 3551 - 3552 - 3553 - 3554 - 3555 - 3556 - 3557 - 3558 - 3559 - 3560 - 3561 - 3562 - 3563 - 3564 - 3565 - 3566 - 3567 - 3568 - 3569 - 3570 - 3571 - 3572 - 3573 - 3574 - 3575 - 3576 - 3577 - 3578 - 3579 - 3580 - 3581 - 3582 - 3583 - 3584 - 3585 - 3586 - 3587 - 3588 - 3589 - 3590 - 3591 - 3592 - 3593 - 3594 - 3595 - 3596 - 3597 - 3598 - 3599 - 3600 - 3601 - 3602 - 3603 - 3604 - 3605 - 3606 - 3607 - 3608 - 3609 - 3610 - 3611 - 3612 - 3613 - 3614 - 3615 - 3616 - 3617 - 3618 - 3619 - 3620 - 3621 - 3622 - 3623 - 3624 - 3625 - 3626 - 3627 - 3628 - 3629 - 3630 - 3631 - 3632 - 3633 - 3634 - 3635 - 3636 - 3637 - 3638 - 3639 - 3640 - 3641 - 3642 - 3643								



Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Hall (2)

Surname

Father -

Benjamin HALL

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	7	Aug	1669	Rehoboth		MA		
Death	26	Aug	1726	Wrentham		"		
Buried								
Married	9	Jan	1691/2	Wrentham		"		
Occupation					Military	Church		
Places Lived								
Other Wives								

His Father's Name Edward Hall

His Mother's Maiden Name Esther

Mother -

Sarah FISHER

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth			1668	Wrentham		MA		
Death	2	Nov	1751 ^{or 6}	Wrentham?		"		
Buried								
Occupation					Military	Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

For descendants of Samuel and Dorothy (Hall) Ellis, Her Father's Name Cornelius Fisher
see Ellis Family Her Mother's Maiden Name Sarah Everett

Children (Only Benjamin was a boy)

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
	1. Isiah Hall	Birth	15	June	1694	Rehoboth	Bristol	MA	
	Spouse - no further record	Death							
		Married							
	2. Sarah Hall	Birth	20	Feb	1697	Wrentham			
	Spouse - died 3 mos old.	Death	6	May	1697	"			
		Married							
	3. Edward Hall	Birth	20	Mar	1698	Wrentham			
	to Wrentham 1704 with children to Caydon NH	Death			17	Oxbridge			
	Spouse - Hannah Fisher b 1695, da Ebenezer	Married	7	Feb	1722	Wrentham			
+	4. Dorothy Hall	Birth	20	May	1700	Wrentham			
	Spouse - Samuel Ellis	Death	13	May	1790	Medway			
		Married	14	Sept	1720	Wrentham			
	5. Jeremiah Hall (tain)	Birth	8	May	1703	Wrentham			
	Spouse - Dorothy	Death			17	? Keene		New Hampshire	
		Married			17				
	6. Lt Benjamin Hall	Birth	8	May	1703	Wrentham			
	(legend says he - Lt on Capt. to Keene NH - best sons for British - moved to Canada)	Death			17	Toronto		Canada	
	Spouse - Betty Blake	Married	15	Mar	1727				
	7. Preserved Hall	Birth	28	Nov	1706	Wrentham			
	Spouse - Abigail Whiting (1709-17) dau Josiah + Abigail (Candl. Bk. was gestating child)	Death			17				
		Married	20	Sept	1729				
	8. Sarah Hall (again)	Birth	ca 15	Nov	1709	Wrentham			
	Spouse - Peter Lynn (aka Lynn) of Walpole	Death							
		Married	ca 15	Nov	1734				
	9.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	10.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information -- then list each on the reverse side.

* Fisher Genealogy wrong regarding the last two children.



Henbury western suburb of Bristol, is very ancient. In 692 the Saxons called it Heanburg. Domestig Bore (1086) called it Heanberie, meaning "high or chief fortified place." (Old English heah + borig - high borg). Per Oxford Dictionary of English Place-Names - A.D. Moll (1998) Home of Francis Hall, father of Edward.

Henbury, a NW suburb of Bristol

Home of Francis Hall, father of Edward

WARMINGSTON 192



● Above shows approximate location of Henbury, Chester County, England, the only Henbury shown in the index of a modern highway atlas. A family group sheet of "Ancestors of John Adams Hall" says "Henbury, Gloucester, England" ● ← "A modern Dictionary of English Place Names" places that last presently in Bristol, very near & probably same place.

(Hall)

It is frustrating not to know more about our Halls -

The genealogies mainly give lists of the beget whom & when the begets married. Why did they move about so much?

Perhaps Edward, as a carpenter, went where he could find the most work. But if he was in Duxbury so early as 1636 (that was 1615 or so now) why did he not marry until nearly 1650?

(Edward)
He came from a seafaring part of England but that seems not to have affected his trade.

Our ancestor Benjamin was the youngest in a large family. It seems he settled down to farming when his father-in-law Cornelius Fisher, bequeathed land to him and sons. Perhaps now can be learned that, as our material shows, Hall was a common name in early New England.

1	Thomas	21 Mar 1661 Rehoboth	25 Apr 1672 Dedham	Mass.	25 Feb 1690 Dedham
2	Hall			Mass.	
3	F. Preserved	20 Mar 1663 Rehoboth	1679	John	12-Dec-1692 Hingham
4	Andrew	10 May 1665 Rehoboth		Samuel/Daniel	before 1691
5	Benjamin	7 Aug 1668 Rehoboth		Lapon	

William Hall, ca 1630, lived in Salisbury, Duxbury 1637, Braintree 1640, Taunton 1641, Duxbury 1642, Bridgewater 1643, Rehoboth 1644. It is believed that he was a carpenter.

This contains some errors -
eg Preserved Hall was only a son
The date for the marriage
See Hall name sheet.

from
US/CAN The Ancestors of John Adams Hall & Emily Perry
929, 273
14 14p (also includes Matings & Rebirths)
A245-6 A268-70

copied at Salt Lake
City 1993 050

128.

129.

HUSBAND	DATES	CITY, COUNTY, STATE	WIFE	DATES	CITY, COUNTY, STATE
NAME:	Edward Hall		Esther (or Hester)		
BIRTH:		Henbury, Gloucester, England			
MARRIAGE:					
DEATH:	27 Nov 1670 Rehoboth,	Mass.			
BURIAL:					
OTHER MARRIAGES:			m/2? Thomas Jordan	24 Dec 1674	(prob. the daughter's marriage)
FATHER:	Francis Hall				
MOTHER:					

CHILD NO.	SEX	GIVEN NAME	BIRTH DATE	CITY	DEATH DATE	CITY	MARRIED TO: GIVEN NAME	MARRIAGE DATE	CITY
		SURNAME	COUNTY	STATE	COUNTY	STATE	SURNAME	COUNTY	STATE
1	M	John Hall	28 Jan 1651	Braintree	1721		Mary Newell	18 Nov 1684	Roxbury
2	F	Esther Hall	23 Oct 1654	Braintree			Thomas Jordan/Jordaine	24 Dec 1674	Rehoboth
3	M	Samuel Hall	24 Oct 1656	Rehoboth			Elizabeth Brown		Mass.
4	M	Jeremiah Hall	24 July 1658	Rehoboth					
5	M	Thomas Hall	31 Mar 1661	Rehoboth	29 Apr 1727	Dedham	Abigail Martin	25 Feb 1690	Dedham
6	F	Preserved Hall	20 Mar 1663	Rehoboth	57 May 1740 (No ch. of his own)	Mass.	John May (by license 12 Dec 1695)	12 Dec 1695	Hingham
7	M	Andrew Hall	10 May 1665	Rehoboth			Susanna/Susan Capen	Before 1691	Mass.
8	M	Benjamin Hall	7 Aug 1668	Rehoboth					

Edward came over ca 1636. Lived in Salisbury, Duxboro 1637, Braintree 1640, Taunton 1641, Duxboro 1642, Bridgewater 1644, Rehoboth 1655. It is believed that he was a carpenter.

This contains some errors -
e.g. Preserved Hall was really a man!
The submitter was descended
from brother Thomas Hall.

HALL

The Norman or Anglo-Saxon usage of de la Hall is without doubt the foundation of this surname. Some authorities claim it is the Welsh word for salt, others from the Norwegian word *hallo*.
 ANDREW, mariner, married at Boston, Mass., 1677.

BENJAMIN, a Quaker, was at Dover, N. H., 1659, removed to Portsmouth, R. I., where he married 1676.

BENJAMIN, married, Wrentham, Mass., 1692.

CHRISTOPHER resident of Groton, Mass., 1672.

Daniel, merchant at New Haven, Conn., 1670, died at Barbadoes, 1675.

EDWARD, freeman at Cambridge, Mass., 1636.

EDWARD, son of Francis H. of Hinborough, Eng., was at Duxbury, Mass., 1636, removed to Taunton, Mass., 1641, settled at Bridgewater, Mass., 1645, hence to Rehoboth, Mass., 1652.

FRANCIS, attorney, son of Gilbert H. of Kent, Eng., came to N. E. in Rev. Henry Whitfield's company from Milford, County of Surrey, Eng., settled at New Haven, Conn., 1639, the next year went to Fairfield, Conn., and 1659 to Stratford, Conn.

GEORGE came from Devonshire, Eng.; recorded as a proprietor at Duxbury, Mass., 1637, one of the original proprietors of Taunton, Mass., 1643-64.

HENRY resident of Westerly, R. I., 1664.
 JOB resident of New Haven, Conn., 1646.

JOHN b. Eng., 1605, came from Coventry, Eng., in Winthrop's fleet 1630, settling at Charlestown, Mass.; rer., to Barnstable, Mass., 1640, thence 1653 to Yarmouth, Mass.

JOHN inhabitant of Kittery, 1640.

JOHN b. Eng., 1617, freeman at

town, Mass., 1635; removed to Dover, N. H., on tax list of 1648.

JOHN b. County of Kent, Eng., 1584, freeman at Boston, Mass., 1635, at Hartford, Conn., 1636, removed to Middletown, Conn., 1654.

JOHN a selectman of Boston, Mass., 1657.

JOHN a resident of Newport, R. I., 1638, freeman there 1655.

JOHN b. Eng., 1605, came to Boston, Mass., 1633, thence to Hartford, Conn., was one of the free planters of New Haven, Conn., 1639, removed to Wallingford, Conn., 1670.

JOHN married at Taunton, Mass., 1671.

JOHN freeman at Roxbury, Mass., 1684.

JOHN, inhabitant of Wethersfield, died there 1692.

JOHN b. Eng., 1627, granted land in Bilherica, Mass., 1652; was at Concord, Cambridge and Medford, Mass.

MARY, widow, at Cambridge, Mass., 1653; had three sons, John, William and Stephen.

NATHANIEL, resident of Dorchester, Mass., 1633.

RALPH, brother of John of Dover, b. Eng., 1619, was at Charlestown, Mass., 1647, removed to Dover, N. H., 1650, thence in 1664 to Exeter, N. H.

RICHARD, freeman Dorchester, Mass., 1644.

RICHARD came from Stratford on the Avon, Eng., to Dorchester, Mass., settled Bradford, Mass., 1672, made freeman 1676.

SAMUEL, resident of Salisbury, Mass., 1640.

SAMUEL on record at Taunton, Mass., 1666.

SAMUEL, freeman at Dorchester, Mass., 1670.

THOMAS, brother of Edward of Cambridge, Mass., resident of that town, 1648.

TRISTAM at Barnstable, Mass., 1645.

Directory Ancestral Head 1625-1700 by Paul R. Brown
 R 928.2 # 741 - AP-

See Halls of Rehoboth
 for Narrative

- 8) Portage, WI, Village of Ft. Winnebago, Portage City, Wisconsin 1850 Census.
- 9) Reynolds family Association, 31:75-6, material included in the research report of Pierce, R. Andrew, 10 January 1992.
- 10) Rochester (Mattapoisett) MA, Rochester Vital Records, certificate of marriage for John and Bethia (Barrows) Hafford, notarized by Clerk Naida L. Parker, 24 January 1991.
- 11) Sandusky County, OH, Yearbook of the Sandusky County Pioneer and Historical Association, [1915], 113.
- 12) Savage, J., op. cit., II:401; III:426.
- 13) Torrey, C. A., op. cit., 582.
- 14) Wakefield, R. S., Van Wood, R., Jr., et. al., 39-40.
- 15) Wareham, MA, Wareham Town Records, marriage of Thomas and Bethia (Bessie) Barrows, parents of Bethia Barrows, notarized by Town Clerk Jay K. Montague, 2 December 1990.

EDWARD HALL - ESTHER/HESTER (----)
 BENJAMIN HALL - SARAH FISHER
 Lieut. EDWARD HALL - HANNAH FISHER
 HEZEKIAH HALL - DEBORAH DANIELS
 CHLOE HALL - HEZEKIAH JOSLYN
 ELIZABETH JOSLYN - JOHN LANSING STEVENS
 MINERYA A. STEVENS - BYRON DAVID BENSON
 BESSIE² BENSON - CHARLES FRANCIS² EMERSON

FIRST GENERATION

No. 1

- ✓ 1. EDWARD¹ HALL was born probably in England and died by 27 November 1670, probably at Rehoboth, MA. He married ESTHER/HESTER (----), probably in Bridgewater, MA, by 1651, the birth of their first child. She perhaps married as her second husband 24 December 1674, Thomas Jordon (refs. 3 and 9), (or, as a more remote possibility, Jordon's wife may have been her daughter Esther) (ref. 5). Presumably, she died sometime after 1674.

EDWARD¹ immigrated to Duxbury, MA, in 1636-8, was at Braintree, MA, in 1640, at Taunton, MA, in 1641 and at Duxbury again in 1642-3. He next apparently moved to Bridgewater, for he received an allotment of land there 28 March 1645, which meant that he owned one fifty-fourth of that town at that time. He remained there until 1850 when he moved to Braintree, living with "a family" (ref. 5) from 1650-1655. EDWARD¹ also appears to have become a Freeman during this time.

After the birth of two of their children, EDWARD¹ and his family moved once more, this time to Rehoboth in 1655. Here he apparently spent the rest of his life. He had first acquired land in Rehoboth in 1645. He became number 41 of 49 persons to draw for land on the north side of town at a town meeting held 22 June 1658, and on 26 May 1668, he again drew lots "for meadow lands in the north purchase, now Attleboro, Cumberland, R.I., and parts of Norton and Mansfield" (ref. 5). Also, "The proprietary" [ownership] "records of Rehoboth credits Edward Hall with a 50 pound right of commanage in 1658. And the widow, Hester Hall with the same right in 1671" (ref. 5).

EDWARD¹ drew his will 23 November 1670, four days before his death, and his estate was valued at 84 pounds.

EDWARD¹ and ESTHER/HESTER (----) HALL'S children, the first two born in Braintree, MA, the rest in Rehoboth, MA, were:

- I 2. John², b. 28 Jan 1651; d. 1721; m. 18 Nov 1684¹ at Rehoboth, MA, Mary Newall from Roxbury, MA.
- II 3. Esther², b. 23 Oct 1654; d. 10 Sep 1723 at Newton, MA, age 70.; m. 23 Oct 1672, John Kindrick of Boston, MA, (refs. 3 and 9) (or less likely 24 Dec 1674, Thomas Jordon, ref. 5).
- III 4. Samuel², b. 24 Oct 1656; m. 14, 7 Apr 1686, Elizabeth Bourne, live at Taunton, MA.
- IV 5. Jeremiah², b. 24 Jul 1658.
- V 6. Thomas², b. 31 Mar 1661.
- VI 7. Preserved², b. 20 or 30 March 1663; d. 5 Aug 1740 at Hingham, MA; m. 1/wf 25 Jan 1698-9, Lydia (Jackson) Leavitt, wid. of Israel who d. in 1696, m. 2/wf 3 Dec 1730, Mrs. Hannah May; live at Hingham.
- VII 8. Andrew², b. 10 May 1685; d. Dec 1756 at Newton, MA; m. 1/wf by 1691, Susannah/Susan² Capen (John¹) of Dorchester, MA, who d. 18 Aug 1736, m. 2/wf 12 Oct 1737, Mary Bennett.
- ✓ VIII 9. BENJAMIN², b. 7 Aug 1668; d. 26 Aug 1726 at Wrentham, MA; m. 9 Jan 1691-2 at Wrentham, SARAH² FISHER (see FISHER).

SECOND GENERATION

No. 9

- ✓ 9. BENJAMIN² HALL (EDWARD¹) was born 7 August 1668 in Rehoboth, MA, and died 26 August 1726 at Wrentham, MA. He married 9 January 1691-2 at Wrentham, SARAH² FISHER, daughter of CORNELIUS² and second wife SARAH² (EVERETT) FISHER (see FISHER). SARAH² was born in 1668 at Wrentham and died 2 November 1751 (1756), perhaps at Wrentham.

BENJAMIN² and his family lived in Wrentham for many years, being absent (while perhaps living elsewhere) one to two years before 1699 and one to two years after 1710. In 1699 BENJAMIN² received meadow land at Stoney Brook in Wrentham as part of the settlement of the estate of his wife's father, CORNELIUS² FISHER. CORNELIUS² had died 2 June 1699 and an inventory had been taken 20 June, with a settlement following later in 1699. This gift of land probably accounted for BENJAMIN² and his wife moving back to Wrentham that year.

The children of BENJAMIN² and SARAH² (FISHER) HALL, all probably born in Wrentham (later Attleboro), MA, were:

- I 10. Josiah³, b. 15 Jan 1694.
- II 11. Sarah³, b. 20 Feb 1696; d. 6 May 1697, prob. at Wrentham, MA.
- III 12. Lieut. EDWARD³, b. March 1698; d. ca. 1747?, prob. at Croydon, NH; m. 7 Feb 1721-2 at Wrentham, MA, HANNAH³ FISHER (see FISHER).
- ✓ IV 13. Dorothy³, b. 20 May 1700; m. 14 Sep 1720, Samuel Ellis.
- V 14. Jeremiah³, (twin) b. 8 May 1703; m. Dorothy (----); one of original proprietors of Keene, NH, in 1734.
- VI 15. Lt. Benjamin³, (twin) b. 8 May 1703; m. 15 Mar, 15 Nov 1727, Betty Blake; perh. move to Keene, NH.
- VII 16. Preserved³, b. 28 Nov 1706.
- VIII 17. Sarah³, b. 15 Mar or Nov 1709, 15 May 1708; m. 22 Aug or 15 Nov 1734, Peter Lynn of Walpole, MA.

There may have been 2 other children not born in Wrentham.

THIRD GENERATION

Hale

No. 12.

12. Lieut. EDWARD³ HALL (BENJAMIN², EDWARD¹) was born in March of 1698 at Wrentham, MA, and died circa 1774?, probably at Croyden, NH. He married 7 February 1721-2 at Wrentham, HANNAH² FISHER daughter of ELEAZER² and HANNAH (LORANCE/LORAN-? [LEONARD?]) FISHER (see FISHER) of Wrentham. HANNAH² was EDWARD³'s first cousin, her father and his mother having been brother and sister by the same father, but by different mothers. HANNAH² was born 15 October 1695 at Wrentham. Her date and place of death are unknown.

EDWARD³ through his wife was given a dowry gift, probably of land. He most likely received it at the time of their wedding in 1721-2, but possibly after the death of her father late in 1732 or early in 1733. He was a "proprietor" [of Wrentham] "in 1734 and 1742" (ref. 5). He may also have been one of the "proprietors", with brother Jeremiah³ of Keene, NH, in 1734.

EDWARD³ "was a sargeant, ensign and lieutenant, commissioned by the crown, and was in the colonial service" (ref. 5). He must have become quite a wealthy man for he "removed to Uxbridge" [southern MA] "in 1740, and bought 200 acres of land for 2000 pounds" (ref. 5). This was a large sum for that time. He later moved to Croyden, NH, where he became a farmer. His son Edward⁴ joined him there before 1774, along with his wife, ten children and niece Elizabeth³ Hall. Edward³ opened a tavern near his father's farm.

The children of Lieut. EDWARD³ and HANNAH² (FISHER) HALL, all probably born in Wrentham, MA, were:

- I 18. Ezekiel⁴, b. 20 Mar 1723.
- II 19. Edward⁴, b. 18 Jul 1727; d. 28 Dec 1807 at Croyden, NH; m. 1748 Lydia⁴ Brown, dau. of John⁴ and Sarah (Taft) Brown of Leicester or Uxbridge, MA.
- III 20. James⁴, b. 22 Apr 1729.
- IV 21. HEZEKIAH⁴, b. 9 Aug 1730; d. ca. 1810-1820 at Uxbridge, MA, at gr. age (80-90); m. int. publ. 1 Nov 1749 at Medfield, MA, m. 7 Mar 1750 at Cumberland, RI, (formerly part of Rehoboth, MA), DEBORAH⁴ DANIELS (see DANIELS) of Mendon, MA.
- V 22. Hannah⁴, b. 30 Jun 1732.
- VI 23. Mary⁴, b. 25 Feb 1734.
- VII 24. Seth⁴, b. 26 Aug 1736; m. 1 Dec 1761 at Cumberland, RI, (part of Rehoboth, MA), Elizabeth Spear.

FOURTH GENERATION

No. 21

21. HEZEKIAH⁴ HALL (EDWARD³, BENJAMIN², EDWARD¹) was born 9 August 1730 at Wrentham, MA, and died at Uxbridge, MA, circa 1810-20 "at a great age, over 80 and perhaps 90" (ref. 5). Intentions were published 1 November 1749 at Medfield, MA, and he married 7 March 1750 at Cumberland, RI (formerly part of Rehoboth, MA), DEBORAH⁴ DANIELS (see ref. 2). She was the daughter of ELEAZER³ and MARY³ (HOLBROOK) DANIEL (see DANIELS). DEBORAH⁴ was born 13 October 1728 at Medfield and died after 1765, probably at Uxbridge. She was the heroine of a tale so far-fetched that it might even be true:

"When a young lady as she was passing through a meadow, she struck her foot against something hard, which arrested her attention, and on examining it, found that it was the leg of an iron pot; she dug it up, and to her astonishment found that it contained a quart silver

tankard filled with gold and silver pieces of money; she used it in procuring her marriage outfit" (ref. 5).

HEZEKIAH⁴ was referred to as "a Boston merchant" (ref. 6) by Dana I. Joslyn in his genealogical work on the JOSLYN family, but was living and being taxed \$1.00 in Tyringham, MA, in 1771 for "Houses and Shops Adjoining" (ref. 10). This same tax was paid on the same date by ancestor GIDEON³ JOSLYN, whose son HEZEKIAH³ JOSLYN married HEZEKIAH⁴ HALL's daughter CHLOE⁵. This \$1.00 tax seemed to be the usual amount levied for any significant property owner, as every person listed as being taxed but one (who was taxed \$2.00) was assessed this amount. HEZEKIAH⁴ HALL was still probably living in Tyringham in 1784 when his daughter CHLOE⁵ was married there. However, he was no longer listed in that town in the 1790 MA Census of Heads of Families (ref. 11), so he must have moved from Tyringham to Uxbridge between 1784 and 1790.

The children of HEZEKIAH⁴ and DEBORAH⁴ (DANIELS) HALL, some if not all of whom may have been born in Tyringham, MA, were:

- I 25. Mary⁵, b. 29 Jun 1751; m. Josiah Brewer; had 10 ch.
- II 26. Isaac⁵, (twin) b. 20 Dec 1752; d. young.
- III 27. Rebecca⁵, (twin) b. 20 Dec 1752; d. in inf.
- IV 28. Elizabeth⁵, b. 6 Jun 1754; d. 1806 at Guilderland, VT; m. int. pub. 15 Nov 1775 at Croyden, NH, to Samuel R. Hall.
- V 29. Rebecca⁵, b. 14 Apr 1756; m. Jonathan Chapin; 4 ch.
- VI 30. Hannah⁵, (twin) b. 20 Dec 1758; m. Nathaniel Brewer.
- VII 31. Sally⁵, (twin) b. 20 Dec 1758; m. as 2/wf, Eliab Dwinell.
- VIII 32. CHLOE⁵, b. 13 Dec 1760; d. 27 Dec 1822, prob. at Westmoreland or Cicero, NY; m. 23 Dec 1784 at Tyringham, MA, HEZEKIAH⁵ JOSLYN (see JOSLYN).
- IX 33. Deborah⁵, b. 21 Jun 1763; m. David Brewer, Geneva, NY.
- X 34. Mercy⁵, b. 14 Apr 1765; m. Eliab Dwinell; had 5 ch.
- XI 35. Hezekiah⁵, had 7 ch.
- XII 36. Lydia⁵, m. Nathaniel Kingsbury; had 11 ch.

REFERENCES

- 1) Colket, M. B., op. cit., 141.
- 2) Baldwin, T. W. op. cit., Birth of Deborah Daniels, 63, and Marriage of Deborah Daniels to Hezekiah Hall, 280.
- 3) Fenno-Gendrot, A. T., op. cit., 49-50.
- 4) Fisher, P. A., op. cit., 21-2, 35-6, 61.
- 5) Hall, D. B., op. cit., 527-35.
- 6) Joslyn, Dr. Dana I., "Dr. Dana I. Joslyn Collection", (MS, NEHGS, Boston, MA).
- 7) Pierce, R. Andrew, personal correspondence, research and material on the Daniels, Everett, Fisher, Hall, Joslyn and Larence/Loran? (Leonard) lines, 5 April 1992, 24 April 1992, 2 June 1992, LET and MAT, Swigart, E. K., Washington, CT.
- 8) Savage, J., op. cit., II:332-3.
- 9) Torrey, C. A., 333-6, 428, 433, 458.
- 10) Tyringham, MA, *The Massachusetts Tax Valuation List of 1771*, 484.
- 11) Tyringham, MA, *Heads of Families-Massachusetts, 1790 Census*, 37.

sented under oath to the court by the executors 28 Jul. 1676.

Child (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.3.6.1 NATHANIEL, born at Dedham 31 Jul. 1660 and died there 17 Sep. 1660.

1.6.5.3.7 ^{Fisher} CORNELIUS, of Dedham and Wrentham, Mass., husbandman, a legatee named in the will of his uncle John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6), a contingent legatee named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6) and the testator of 3 Feb. 1699 [sic] [1698/9], baptized at Denton 16 Aug. 1629; died at Wrentham 2 Jan. 1699 [sic] [2 Jun. 1699], "Being the first head of a family Died in the Town of a natural Death for 30 years"; married first at Dedham 22 Feb. 1652 [1652/3] LEAH HEATON, who died there 12 Jan. 1663 [1663/4], daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Heaton of Boston, Mass. (Savage). He married there second 25 Jul. 1665 SARAH EVERETT, daughter of Richard and Mary (Winch) Everett of Dedham, (Savage). She died at Wrentham 28 Feb. 1675 [1675/6].

Cornelius Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled in a part of Dedham, Mass., which was set off 15 Oct. 1673 as the town of Wrentham. He became a freeman 2 May 1649 and was a representative in 1692 (Savage).

By his will, which was proved at Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jun. 1699, the testator, styling himself Cornelius Fisher, Sen^r, devised to his son Cornelius his homestead in Wrentham provided that he (the devisee) maintain the testator's wife, Sarah, for the rest of her life, either by providing her food, clothing, physic and whatever else she might need or by paying to her the sum of £6 a year, at Sarah's election, and also provided that he pay £5 each to the testator's other children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Anna and Sarah, within a year after his wife's death. He devised to Eleazer half his meadow in Pine Plain and to his son-in-law, Benjamin Hall (husband of the

testator's daughter Sarah), his meadow land at Stoney Brook, the value of each being deducted from their respective shares. He gave the residue of his estate in equal shares to his children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Anna and Sarah, but accounting and adjusting therein property already received by them, i.e., Eleazer, £8; Anna, £6; Leah, £6; Experience, £3; and Sarah, £7. He appointed his sons Cornelius and Eleazer his executors. The inventory of his estate, returned 29 Jun. 1699, showed total assets of £242 19s. 8d.

Children by his first wife (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.3.7.1 ELIZABETH, born at Dedham 20 Jun. 1654; not mentioned in her father's will and probably did not survive him; possibly the Elizabeth Fisher who died at Dedham 14 Sep. 1665.

1.6.5.3.7.2 LEAH, born at Dedham 5 May 1656; married at Sherborn, Mass., 10 Dec. 1685 WILLIAM GODDARD, son of William and Elizabeth (Miles) Goddard of Watertown, Mass. (Bond, op. cit., p. 237.)

1.6.5.3.7.3 EXPERIENCE, born at Dedham 10 Jan. 1657 [1657/8].

1.6.5.3.7.4 CORNELIUS, born at Dedham 8 Feb. 1659 [1659/60]; married first HANNAH (or ANNA) WHITNEY, who died at Wrentham 6 Mar. 1701 [1701/2], daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Jones) Whitney of Watertown and Sherborn, Mass. (Bond, op. cit., p. 644.) He married second at Dedham 27 Mar. or 29 Apr. (the latter being a duplicate entry from the Wrentham vital records) 1702 MERCY (or MARCY) COLBURN, daugh-

Clippings

Has H. Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts
Pages 207-8

Edward, Plymouth, propr. 1637; servant to Francis Doughty of Taunton in 1640-1; sold house and land in 1642. Rem. to Duxbury; atba. 1643; served against the Narragansetts 1645. Rem. before 1652. [Plym. Col. Rec.] Wife Hester; ch. John b. at Braintree 23 (11) 1650, Hester b. 23 (8) 1654,

Will dated at Rehoboth Nov. 23, 1670; inv. March 6, 1670-1; wife Esther, son John; [Reg. VII, 236.]

Edward, late of Henborough, Eng., carpenter, son of Francis Hall, yeoman, now of Duxbury, N. E., a certificate of his health made July 15, 1640. [L.]

Pope included 17 different Hall families, including 4 separate Edwards, from which our Edward was selected (above)



NEHC RT:236 - Abstracts of Earliest Wills in Plymouth Probate Office, shows:

"Edward Hall (Rehoboth)
Will 23d Nov 1670. To wife Ester. To son John. Inv. 6 Mar 1670 f 84.

Hall

Founders of American Families - by Meredith Collett

HALL Halls of New England 1883

CHRISTOPHER Groton (Mass.) 1655, d there by 15 Apr 1690. #3439.

✓ EDWARD Duxbury (Mass.) 1636, Plymouth 1637, Taunton 1640, Duxbury 1643, Rehoboth 1645, Braintree 1650, Rehoboth 1655, d by 27 Nov 1670. Freeman. Katherine C. Gottschalk "Hall Family" ca 1921 (typescript in DAR); Pope. #2397.

FRANCIS New Haven (Conn.) 1639, Stratford 1649, d there 5 Mar 1689/90. Deputy. Jacobus, Fairfield, v 1. #66, 2519, 2520, 2807.

GEORGE Duxbury (Mass.) 1637, Taunton 1643, d there 30 Oct 1669. Freeman. Ezra and Sarah Hall 1939 (pamph). #2066.

JOHN New Haven (Conn.) 1641, Wallingford 1670, d there 1676. Selectman. Hall family and allied lines 1959 (in LC); Hall ancestry 1896; Halls of Wallingford 1901 (in LC); John Hall of Wallingford monograph 1902 (pamph); Branch of Halls of Wallingford 1945 (pamph). #728, 1481.

JOHN Roxbury (Mass.) 1634, Hartford 1639, Middletown 1640, d there 26 May 1673. Carpenter. Freeman. Ancestry of Amaziah Hall 1954; Kate Wilt Hertzog Hall 1972 (pamph); McArthur-Barnes; deForest, Moore and allied families 1938.†

JOHN Barnstable (Mass.) 1643, Yarmouth 1651, d there 25 July 1696. Freeman. ner 82:342 (line); Waterbury, Granberry 1953; Library of Cape Cod no 67. #3801.†

JOHN Dover (N.H.) 1649, d by 4 Mar 1692. Town clerk. Deacon. Clerk of the writs. Brother of Ralph. mnh; ner 92:290 (line); Fitts, Newfields; "John Hall of Dover" (pamph, typescript by Charles Sinnott).

JOHN Newport (R.I.) 1638, living 1655. Freeman. tag 19:223 n; ner 87:352 (line).

RALPH Dover (N.H.) 1650, living 25 Mar 1691. Pipe stave maker. Representative. Brother of John of Dover. mnh.

STEPHEN Concord (Mass.) 1653, Stow 1689.

WILLIAM Portsmouth (R.I.) 1638, d by 31 Jan 1675. Commissioner. Deputy. Austin, Rhode Island.

WILLIAM Guilford (Conn.) 1639, d 8 Mar 1668/9. Freeman. Amaziah Hall 1954; ner 15:238 (some desc).

The Hall Coat of Arms at left was used by my 6-Great Granduncle, Lt Benjamin Hall, Jr, grandson of Edward Hall the immigrant, who called his father Francis a "yeoman" (meaning land-owning farmer). Francis must have been from a gentle family in this case (and probably Edward and Benjamin Sr used the maybe not so ostentatiously). GGG GGG Granduncle Ben, who lived in Keene NH, was a Tory during the Revolutionary War. He had previously been commissioned an officer by the British before war broke out. Uncle Ben (who weighed 400 lbs) and his sons moved to Ontario and fought the Americans.

None of the other brothers were Tories. They all signed the Association Test. (see Family Record Sheet 2- child 6) His sister Dorothy (our ancestor) married Samuel Ellis, a Patriot. Her son Samuel Jr. was a Rev War Captain, from Sherbridge N.H.

782 FIRST FAMILIES OF AMERICA

- 1-Grad. Shenandoah Normal Coll. 1894; A.B. Otterbein Coll. '02; A.M. Harvard, 1910. Supt. schs., Worthington, 1900-03, Walpole, Mass. (part time), 1909-10, Methuen, 1910-12, Worcester, Mass., 1918-23, Lynn, Mass., 1923—(see Who's Who in America). Mem. exec. com. Boy Scouts America; mem. bd. Lynn Chapter of A.R.C. (ex-chmn. bd.); dir. Lynn Chamber of Commerce. Mason, K.P., Moose. Republican. Clubs: Kiwanis (ex-pres.), Appalachian Mountain. Home: Buchanan Circle, Lynn, Mass.
- 1-HARRIS, Jeannette Jenkins Brewer (Mrs. Walter S.), b. Vernon, N.Y., May 30, 1872.
- 2-Joseph Merriam (qv);
- 3-Joseph (ca. 1630-1677), m. 1653, Sarah Stone (bap. 1622/23-1704; Dec. Gregory⁹, qv);
- 7-Robert (1667-1718), of Concord, Mass.; m. Abigail Cutler (1674-1717; Thos.⁸; James⁹);
- 6-Hannah (1701-69), m. 1718, Capt. John Brewer (1698-1758), served in Mass. Colonial Militia (Lt. John⁸ 1689-1709), m. 1st Mary, dau. of Capt. Josiah Jones, m. Lydia Treadway; John⁸; John⁹);
- 5-Col. Josiah (1744-1830), officer Am.Rev.; m. 1st, 1767, Mary Hall (their son Josiah was father of David J. Brewer, Justice Supreme Ct. of U.S.);
- 4-Artemas (1776-1863), m. Electa Hall Powell;
- 3-Morris Powell (1812-1902), farmer, postmaster, Verona, N.Y.; m. Caroline Elizabeth Sage (1812-95);
- 2-Morris Powell (2 below).
- 3-Edward Hall (d. 1670), from Eng. to Duxbury, Mass., ca. 1634; settled at Rehoboth, 1645; m. Hester-;
- 8-Benjamin (1668-1726), of Rehoboth; m. 1691, Sarah Fisher (1668-1761; Corn.⁸, m. Sarah Everett; Anth.¹⁰, qv);
- 7-Edward (1698-1764), of Wrentham, Mass.; sgt., ens. and lt. Colonial service; to Uxbridge, 1740; m. 1721, Hannah Fisher (b. 1695; Eleazar⁸, m. Hannah Leonard; Corn.⁸; Anth.¹⁰);
- 6-Hezekiah (b. 1730), Am.Rev.; of Wrentham, Mass.; m. 1750, Deborah (Taft) Daniels (b. 1728);
- 5-Mary (1751-99), m. Col. Josiah Brewer (5 above).
- 3-John Howland, Mayflower Pilgrim (qv);
- 8-Joseph (d. 1703/04), m. 1664, Elizabeth Southworth (Capt. Thos.⁸, from Eng., m. Elizabeth, dau. Rev. John Raynor; Edwd.¹⁰, m. Alice Carpenter, who as widow came from Eng. in the "Anne," 1623, and later m. Gov. Bradford, qv);
- 7-Lydia (1665-1734), m. 1689, Joseph Jenkins (1669-1734; John⁸ 1609-90), from Eng. in the "Defense," 1635, soldier Pequot War, 1637, in Narragansett expdn., 1645, m. Mary Ewer);
- 6-Benjamin (1707-87), mem. Com. to execute the "Concord Resolves" regulating internal trade; m. 2d, 1730, Mehitable Blish or Blush (b. 1711);
- 5-Southworth (1742-1820), corpl. Am. Rev.; m. 1770, Huldah Wright (d. 1810);
- 4-James Wright (1780-1866), m. 1804, Elizabeth Whipple (1784-1844);
- 3-Josiah Whipple (1805-82), m. Electa Jeanette Tuttle;
- 2-Mary Elizabeth (1844-1915), m. 1871, Morris Powell Brewer (1845-1926), A.B., Hamilton Coll. '66 (Psi Upsilon); lawyer; pvt. Co. K, 5th N.Y. Heavy Arty., 1864-65 (for issue see Vol. I).
- 1-m Dec. 6, 1899, Walter Stewart Harris (see Vol. I); issue (all b. Minneapolis, Minn.): 1-Donald Brewer, b. Feb. 10, 1901; Yale, '22; m. May 8, 1926, Agnes Parthenia Otto (issue: Ann Stewart, b. May 22, 1927; William Arthur, b. Dec. 14, 1930); 2-Walter Stewart, Jr., b. Oct. 19, 1902; Yale, '24; m. June 14, 1930, Helen Harriet Wright (issue: Helen Margaret, b. Nov. 14, 1932); 3-Samuel Arthur, b. Aug. 12, 1907; U. Minn., '31; 4-John Howland, b. Mar. 27, 1909; U. Minn., '31; m. Sept. 20, 1935, Jane Alice Miller; 5-Philip Morris Brewer, b. June 28, 1911; U. Minn., '33.
- 1-U. Minn., '34. Mem. Woman's Club, Lafayette Club. Home: 2449 Pillsbury Av., Minneapolis, Minn.

The above is only the middle of the article

Keene, N. H., Nov. 16, 1753, d. in Cornish, July 18, 1809, merchant, lumber dealer, warden of Cornish P. E. ch., his name appears on the alarm list belonging to Keene, N. H., 1773 (m. Mar. 11, 1778. Prudence Chase, b. Aug. 5, 1760, d. Apr. 3, 1808, dau. of Gen. Jonathan Chase [and Thankful Sherman], son of Judge Samuel Chase, son of Daniel, son of Moses, son of Aquilla Chase, who came from Cornwall, Eng., gt.-gr.-son of Thos. Chase, whose right to use a coat of arms was confirmed; son of Benjamin Hall of Keene, N. H., b. in Wrentham, Mass., 1703, d. in Canada, a first settler of Keene, lieutenant under the crown, refused to sign the association test, 1776, agent to represent the town in behalf of a shire town, 1766, headed list of foot co. in Keene, 1773, tory, settled near Toronto, Canada (m. Nov. 15, 1727, Betty Blake); son of Benjamin of Wrentham, Mass., b. in Rehoboth, Mass., Aug. 7, 1668, d. in Wrentham, Aug. 26, 1726 (m. Jan. 9, 1691-2, Sarah Fisher); son of Edward of Braintree, Mass., 1650-5, moved to Rehoboth, 1655, d. in Rehoboth, Mass., Nov., 27, 1670 (m. Esther or Hester and had 8 children, 2 b. in Braintree and 6 in Rehoboth.)

(I should have copied p 27. This is about descendants of the Tery.)

Lacks pp. 348-311, 380-
381, 494-495. 1883

THE

See page 527-531

HALLS OF NEW ENGLAND.

GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL.

BY

REV. DAVID B. HALL, A. M.,

OF

DUANESBURGH, N. Y.

"People begin seriously to think that there is no reason
why they should not know something about their progenitors."
SAM'L G. DRAKE in 1848.

ALBANY, N. Y.:
PRINTED FOR THE AUTHOR
By JOEL MUNSELL'S SONS,
82 STATE STREET.
1883.

HALLS OF REHOBOTH, MASS.

The emigrant ancestor was:

(Family 1.) EDWARD HALL': probably the freeman of 1636, at Salisbury. He was at Duxboro, Mass., in 1636, 7, 8; at Braintree, Mass., 1640; at Taunton, Mass., 1641; at Duxboro again 1642 and 3; at Bridgewater, Mass., perhaps 1644, where allotment was made to him 1645, March 28. It is believed that he owned 1-54 part of the town from 1645 to 1650, when he withdrew; had land apportioned to him in Rehoboth, 1645; mention is made of goodman Hall of Duxboro, by John Gove of Charlestown, Mass., in his will made in 1647 (see N. E. G. H. Reg., vol. 7, p. 170). The administrators of the will of John Gove, viz.: Samuel Scarborough, John Gove of Roxbury, and Richard Hall, gave bond, Oct. 26, 1693 (see vol. 31, p. 104, Gen. Reg.). Edward Hall had a family in Braintree, Mass., from 1650 to 1655. He removed to Rehoboth, 1655, where he was No. 41 out of 49 persons who drew in order of the settlers estates, for meadow lands which lie on the north side of the town, at town meeting of Rehoboth, held June 22, 1658. Lots were also drawn May 26, 1668, for meadow lands in the north purchase, now Attleboro, Cumberland, R. I., and parts of Norton and Mansfield. The name of John Woodcock, was next to that of Edward Hall in both drawings. (A daughter of Andrew Hall of Newton, married Mr. Woodcock, of Bridgewater.) Edward Hall made his will Nov. 23, 1670, died Nov. 27, 1670. His estate was valued at £84. The name of his wife was *Esther* or *Hester*, who survived him. The proprietary records of Rehoboth credits Edward Hall with a 50 pound right of commonage in 1658. And the widow, Hester Hall with the same right in 1671; and John Hall with the same in 1685, and with only one-half from 1697 to 1715. "Married in Rehoboth, Dec. 24, 1674, Thomas Jordan and Esther Hall." It is possible this was the widow of Edward Hall, but probably his daughter, yet there are no births of Thomas Jordan's children recorded in Rehoboth. The children of Edward and Hester Hall were born in Rehoboth, except the first two who were born in Braintree:

1. John, b. Jan. 28, 1651 (Family 2).
2. Esther, b. Oct. 23,

(Note: "New England Marriages Prior to 1700" - Clarence Almon Torrey pg 423)
says Jordaine, Thomas married Esther a Hester Hall,
wife of Edward, 24 Dec 1674 at Rehoboth. 1713

1654; m., Dec. 24, 1674, Thomas Jordan. 3. Samuel, b. Oct. 24, 1656, m., April 14, 1686, Elizabeth Brown, and had a family in Taunton. 4. Jeremiah, b. July 24, 1658. 5. Thomas, b. March 31, 1661. 6. Preserved, b. March 20 or 30, 1663, perhaps that was the Preserved Hall of Hingham, who with his wife Lydia, in 1709, gave a good character to a woman accused of being a witch (see N. E. H. G. Reg. vol. 5, p. 263). 7. Andrew, b. May 10, 1665 (Family 3). 8. Benjamin, b. Aug. 7, 1668 (Family 4).

SECOND GENERATION.

(Family 2.) JOHN HALL², Edward¹: b. Jan. 18, 1651; d. 1721; m. in Rehoboth, Nov. 18, 1684, *Mary Newell*, of Roxbury, Mass.; he was a soldier in King Phillip's war, and was in the swamp fight in 1675, and in the Narragansett expedition in 1689, he also advanced £16 to sustain the war. Children were b. in Rehoboth:

1. John, b. Oct. 13, 1685; d. 1686. 2. Jeremiah, b. March 11, 1687. 3. Perhaps John, d. March 11, 1691. 4. Mary. 5. Martha. 6. Edward, b. March 10, 1694; d. 1760; he gave his property to his widow Rebecca, to John, son of his brother John, and to Ephraim, son of his brother Ephraim; he also gave a deed to some land in Rehoboth, with his sisters Mary, Esther, Hannah, and Martha, spinsters, of Rehoboth, in 1721, to his brother John, of Taunton, where the deed was recorded. 7. Esther, b. Feb. 28, 1696. 8. John, b. March 27, 1698, there was an agreement in probate that John should have his sisters' shares at £60, perhaps he was that Lt. John, of Taunton, who m., Feb. 23, 1730, Lydia Kendrick, but the name of his widow was Hannah. 9. Priscilla, b. March 27, 1700; d. May 28, 1703. 10. Hannah, probably m., Nov. 7, 1727, Samuel Sabin of Rehoboth. 11. Ephraim, b. July 26, 1704 (Family 5). John Hall² Sen., mentions in his will, his wife Martha, and his children Edward, Mary, Esther, and Hannah.

(Family 3.) ANDREW HALL², Edward¹: b. in Rehoboth, May 10, 1665; d. in Newton, Mass., 1756. His will was dated Sept. 30, 1748, and is on file in the probate office at Cambridge. His son Edward, was executor, and had the homestead which had been conveyed to him Dec. 8, 1731, and confirmed by the will. He bought his step-mother's right. Andrew Hall was a weaver and farmer, and went to Newton in 1695, and Dr. Savage says he was m. there 1691. He m. *Susanna*, dau. of John and Susanna (Baesham) Capen, of Dorchester, b. Sept. 16, 1664, great-granddaughter of Barnard and Jane (Purchase) Capen, of Dorchester, in 1636.

Andrew Hall purchased in 1705, for £22, 43 acres of land between Oak Hill and Charles river, and which has been owned and occupied by his descendants of the Hall name ever since. His wife Susanna, d. Aug. 18, 1736; m., 2d, Oct. 12, 1737, *Mary Bennett*, who survived him. Children were:

1. John, b. Jan. 11, 1695 (Family 6). 2. Susanna, b. Jan. 1, 1697; m., 1719, Elizur Stoddard. 3. Sarah, b. Dec. 11, 1699; m. Samuel Gay, of Dedham. 4. Dorothy, m., 1732, Eliphalet Gay, of Dedham. 5. Edward (Family 7). 6. Andrew (Family 8). 7. Hannah, m. — Woodcock, of Bridgewater.

(Family 4.) BENJAMIN HALL², Edward¹: b. in Rehoboth, Aug. 7, 1668; d. in Wrentham, Aug. 26, 1726; m., in Wrentham, Jan. 9, 1691-2, *Sarah Fisher*, d. Nov. 2, 1756 or 1751 (see N. E. G. H. Reg., vol. 7, p. 183); he was absent from Wrentham a year or two before 1699, and a year or two next after 1710. Children were:

1. Josiah, b. in Rehoboth in what is now Attleboro, Jan. 15, 1694. 2. Sarah, b. in Wrentham, Feb. 20, 1696; d. May 6, 1697. 3. Edward, b. in Wrentham, March, 1698 (Family 9). 4. Dorothy, b. May 20, 1700; m., Sept. 14, 1720, *Samuel Ellis*. 5. Jeremiah, b. May 8, 1703; m. Dorothy. 6. Benjamin, twin to Jeremiah, m., March 15, 1727, Betty Blake (Family 10). 7. Preserved, b. Nov. 28, 1706 (Family 11). 8. Sarah, b. March or Nov. 15, 1709, or May 15, 1708; m., Aug. 22, or Nov. 15, 1734, Peter Lynn, of Walpole. There may have been two other children not born in Wrentham.

THIRD GENERATION.

(Family 5.) EPHRAIM HALL³, John², Edward¹: b. July 26, 1704; intention of marriage with *Deborah Thompson*, of Mendon, published in Attleboro, Mass., Dec. 1, 1739, and had Ephraim (Family 12); also intention of marriage with *Elizabeth Hutchens*, published in Attleboro, Feb. 10, 1753, probably 1743, or before. Children of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Hutchens) Hall, were:

1. Mary, b. Aug. 8, 1743. 2. Dorothy, b. Feb. 1, 1745. 3. Hannah, b. March 9, 1747. 4. Sarah, b. Feb. 4, 1749. 5. Dorcas, b. April 18, 1756. 6. Lydia, b. Nov. 30, 1758. 7. Elisha, b. Oct. 11, 1761 (Family 13).

(Family 6.) JOHN HALL³, Andrew², Edward¹: b. in Newton, Mass., Jan. 11, 1695; d. 1791, æ. 96; m., at Dorchester, Oct. 17,

1722, *Hopetill Ockington*, of Dedham, d. 1738; m., 2d, Dec. 27, 1739, *Abigail Hall*. He sat under the ministry of Rev. Nehemiah Hobert, in the First Congregational church of Cambridge, until his 17th year of age; Mr. Hobert d. 1716, æ. 64; he was a Fellow in Harvard College, and in a memorial sermon for him, notice is made of a remark of Dea. Hall concerning his preaching; it appears evident that John Hall lived in or near Cambridge all of his life and that he held the office of a deacon. Children were:

1. Josiah, b. Aug. 26, 1723 (Family 14).
2. Nehemiah, b. March 29, 1725 (Family 15).
3. Thomas, b. Nov. 22, 1727.
4. David, b. Dec. 24, 1732; m., Feb. 24, 1757, Dorothy Goodnough.
5. John, b. May 31, 1736 (Family 16).
6. Rebecca, b. Aug. 1, 1729.

(Family 7.) EDWARD HALL³, Andrew², Edward¹: d. Jan. 15, 1794; m., May 21, 1730, *Mary*, dau. of Samuel Miller. Children were:

1. Elizabeth, b. July 23, 1732; m., 1755, John Beale, of Newton.
2. Mary, b. March 7, 1734; m., 1755, David Richardson, of Newton, and removed to Maine.
3. Ephraim, b. July 31, 1736 (Family 17).
4. Elisha, b. Sept. 14, 1738.
5. Dorcas, b. Feb. 28, 1741; m., 1761, Jeremiah Richardson.
6. Lydia, m., 1763, Moses Richardson, and removed to Dorchester.
7. Esther, b. July 24, 1746; m., 1770, Ebenezer Richardson, and removed to western New York.
8. Edward, b. Jan. 10, 1749 (Family 18).
9. Rebecca, b. Sept. 10, 1753.

(Family 8.) ANDREW HALL³, Andrew², Edward¹: d. 1768; m., Dec. 5, 1723, *Dorcas Courtney*, of Boston; m., 2d, Aug. 12, 1766, *Mary Brooks*. Widow Mary Hall was appointed administratrix of his estate, July 29, 1768, and Edward and Andrew, cabinetmakers of Boston, were on her bond for £52 14s. 1d. He was a cordwainer of Boston. Children were:

1. Andrew, b. Oct. 13, 1724 (Family 19).
2. Dorcas, b. Jan. 9, 1727.
3. Susanna, b. April 18, 1730.
4. Hannah, b. April 8, 1732.
5. Edward (Family 20), and perhaps
6. John (Family 21); and perhaps others.

(Family 9.) EDWARD HALL³, Benjamin², Edward¹: b. in Wren-

NOTE. John Ward, of Newton, Mass., m., 1700, Abigail Hall, of Cambridge, and had a daughter Remember, who m., 1726, David Richardson, and had four sons, David, Jeremiah, Moses and Ebenezer, who m. four daughters of Edward Hall (Family 7); and Capt. Thomas Richardson, the son of one of the four, m. his cousin Elizabeth Hall, dau. of Edward Hall, Jr.

tham, and was a proprietor of that town in 1734 and 1742; d. between Nov., 1764 and 1765; m., Feb. 7, 1721, *Hannah*, dau. of Eleazer Fisher, of Wrentham, residence Wrentham; he was a sergeant, ensign and lieutenant, commissioned by the crown, and was in the colonial service; removed to Uxbridge in 1740, and bought 200 acres for £2,000. Alonzo Allen, Esq., town clerk of Croydon, N. H., has very kindly furnished nearly the entire record of the posterity of Edward Hall³, as herein contained. Children were:

1. Ezekiel, b. March 20, 1723.
2. Edward, b. July 18, 1727 (Family 22).
3. James, b. April 22, 1729.
4. Hezekiah, b. Aug. 9, 1730 (Family 23).
5. Hannah, b. June 30, 1732.
6. Mary, b. Feb. 25, 1734.
7. Seth, b. Aug. 26, 1736 (Family 24).

(Family 10.) BENJAMIN HALL³, Benjamin², Edward¹: b. in Wrentham, May 8, 1703; m., Nov. 15, 1727, *Betty Blake*. Perhaps he was that Benjamin Hall who settled in Keene, N. H. (In 1734, Jeremiah Hall and Edward Hall were among the original proprietors of Keene; 1740 Jeremiah Hall, Jr., was among the proprietors.) Benjamin Hall was commissioned lieutenant by the crown; his son Benjamin was probably also a lieutenant; on a list of a company of foot 1773, were Lt. Benjamin Hall, Samuel Hall, Jesse Hall and Ziba Hall; on the alarm list 1773, were Benjamin Hall, Jr., and Nathan Hall; among the signers of the Association Test of 1776, were Jesse Hall and Samuel Hall, but Lt. Benjamin Hall refused to sign it; Lt. Benjamin preserved a coat of arms. In 1785, among the purchasers of pews in the new meeting-house in Keene, were Benjamin Hall, Esq., Benjamin Hall and Hananiah Hall. In 1800, Dr. Ziba Hall protested against being taxed for the support of the minister, being a Universalist (he lived at one time in Lebanon). In 1789 Benjamin Hall, Esq., was on a committee in Winchenden to obtain materials for building a meeting-house, and Dr. Ziba Hall was on a committee to select the place or site for its location. Children of Benjamin Hall were, Benjamin, Ziba, Hananiah, Nathaniel (Family 25), James, Josiah, Bela (Family 26), and a dau. who m. Maj. Ames, of the Rising Sun Hotel, Boston. Lt. Benjamin Hall, with his sons James, Hananiah and Josiah, being tories, removed to Canada and settled near Toronto. He was a large man weighing some 400 lbs.

(Family 11.) PRESERVED HALL³, Benjamin², Edward¹: b. in Wrentham, Mass., Nov. 28, 1706; m., in Wrentham, Sept. 20, 1729, *Abigail Whiting*, dau. of Josiah and Abigail Whiting; she was

under the guardianship of her uncle Benjamin Whiting, of Sherborn, April 10, 1718, when she was at the age of nine years. Children were:

1. Abijah, b. July 18, 1730.
2. Timothy, b. April 29, 1732 (Family 27).
3. Jonathan, b. Feb. 7, 1735.
4. Jeremiah, b. June 16, 1738.
5. Nathan, b. Sept. 4, 1740.
6. Josiah, b. May 16, 1743.
7. Abigail, b. Nov. 8, 1745.
8. Esther, d. Aug. 5, 1758.

FOURTH GENERATION.

(Family 12.) EPHRAIM HALL⁴, Ephraim³, John², Edward¹: intention of marriage with *Sarah Balkam*, published in Attleboro, Mass., March 26, 1763. Children were:

1. Ephraim, b. July 26, 1764.
2. Sarah, b. Oct. 29, 1768.
3. John, b. Feb. 2, 1772. The same Ephraim or perhaps his son, m. in Attleboro, Oct. 7, 1791, Widow Hannah Fuller, and had George, b. July 21, 1793; Harman, b. Dec. 18, 1795.

(Family 13.) ELISHA HALL⁴, Ephraim³, John², Edward¹: b. in Attleboro, Oct. 11, 1761; intention of marriage with *Hannah Bates*, published Oct. 24, 1783, and had Betsey, b. Aug. 6, 1784.

(Family 14.) JOSIAH HALL⁴, John³, Andrew², Edward¹: b. Aug. 26, 1723; d. Aug. 23, 1786, æ. 63; m., May 28, 1747, *Abigail*, dau. of Thomas and Abigail Brown, of Newton, great-granddaughter of Thomas and Martha (Sherman) Brown, of Cambridge, she d. May 26, 1775, would have been forty-seven years old on the 28th of August following, probably a descendant of the Capon family; m., 2d, Feb. 8, 1776, *Elizabeth Brown*, of Cambridge, perhaps the widow of Ebenezer Brown. Mr. Hall held one slave, and in 1777, loaned the town £24 to pay soldiers. Children were:

1. Susannah, b. April 30, 1749; m. Nathaniel Rogers, of Newton.
2. Abigail, b. Sept. 27, 1751; m., April 3, 1772, Royal Wood, and removed to Attica, N. Y.; d. 1831.
3. Mary, b. March 3, 1753; m., 1772, John Rogers, of Newton, and had John, Sally, Asa, Mary, b. Oct. 5, 1776; m., 1797, Jonathan Whitmore, and had with others Henry and Charles R. Whitmore, merchants of St. Louis, Mo.
4. Samuel, b. June 3, 1757 (Family 28).
5. Hannah, b. May 6, 1760; m., 1782, Ezra Dana, of Cambridge.
6. Sarah, b. Nov. 22, 1763; m., 1787, John Rogers (the former husband of her sister), and had Josiah, Moses, and Aaron; Josiah and his half brother John were merchants and resided in Spain.

(Family 15.) NEHEMIAH HALL⁴, John³, Andrew², Edward¹: b. March 29, 1725; m. *Sarah* —. Children were:

1. Nathan, b. in Uxbridge, Mass., Aug. 26, 1753 (Family 29).
2. Nehemiah, b. in Uxbridge and had a large family.
3. A son, who settled in Whitingham, Vt.
4. Hannah, b. about 1760; d. about 1850; m. Dea. Moses Perry, of Worcester, and had a large family, two of whom were ministers.

(Family 16.) JOHN HALL⁴, John³, Andrew², Edward¹: b. May 21, 1730; d. 1799, æ. 63; m., 1760, *Hannah Clark*, of Dedham; he was a soldier in the revolutionary army. Children were:

1. Hannah, b. June 14, 1762.
2. Solomon, b. Nov. 22, 1763 (Family 30).
3. Aaron, b. April 1, 1768; m., March 28, 1793, Sarah Jackson.
4. David, b. May 6, 1773.
5. Betsey, b. Feb. 21, 1770.

(Family 17.) EPHRAIM HALL⁴, Edward³, Andrew², Edward¹: b. July 31, 1736; m., Nov. 18, 1756, *Elizabeth Carter*; residence Westminster, Mass. Dea. Joseph Miller, of that place was his uncle, he was an officer in the revolutionary army immediately after the battle of Lexington, and served again after the battle of Bennington, as a private; removed or was dead in 1798. Children were:

1. Rachel, b. May 14, 1759.
2. Sarah, b. April 23, 1762; d. Sept., 1842.

(Family 18.) EDWARD HALL⁴, Edward³, Andrew², Edward¹: b. Jan. 16, 1749; d. Nov. 4, 1812, æ. 64; m., July 16, 1762, *Elther Fuller*, d. Feb. 14, 1817; he was a volunteer in the service of the revolutionary war and held the office of selectman of Newton, three years. Children were:

1. Mary, b. Oct. 21, 1772; m. Aaron Child.
2. Esther, b. March 21, 1774; m., 1795, Noah King, of Newton.
3. Elisha, b. May 6, 1776 (Family 31).
4. Anna, m., 1799, Ebenezer King.
5. Elizabeth, m., 1806, Capt. Thomas Richardson.
6. Lucy, m., 1800, Capt. Samuel Hyde.
7. Catherine, b. Oct. 19, 1782; m., 1806, Abraham Hyde.
8. Jesse (Family 32).
9. George (Family 33).
10. Edward.
11. Joseph.
12. Andrew.

(Family 19.) ANDREW HALL⁴, Andrew³, Andrew², Edward¹: b. Oct. 13, 1724; d. 1772; m. *Sarah*, dau. of Rev. Elisha Callender, of Boston. Andrew Hall appeared as chief mourner at the funeral of his brother-in-law, Ellis Callender, when in 1764, the then recent agreement of non-consumption of mourning articles (among others) was first carried out; and a large procession of gentlemen followed the funeral as a mark of sympathy with the course of Mr. Hall and

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS TO THE HALLS OF REHOBOTH.

(See page 527, Family 1).

There is no positive evidence that Edward Hall, of Braintree and Rehoboth, was the same Edward who was at Salisbury in 1636, or the Edward of Bridgewater, or the Edward of Duxboro, or of Taunton. The Edward Hall of "Duxborrow," had a farm contiguous to that of George Hall, afterwards of Taunton, "he built a house upon it," and "had a garden plot." He appears to have been a headstrong man, had law suits and difficulty with the authorities.

A quit claim deed dated in 1715, is found, in which the names of Edward Hall's children are given. Samuel, of Taunton, Thomas of Dedham, Andrew of Newton and Benjamin of Wrentham, relinquished their claim to the estate of their father Edward Hall, and mother Esther Hall, in Rehoboth and Attleboro, in favor of their brothers John Hall of Rehoboth and Preserved Hall of Hingham.

(Family 2.) JOHN HALL², Edward¹: The number of his children is not certain, or the order of their births. Mary, Esther and Hannah gave their portions of their father's estate to their brother Edward for £60, to take care of their mother and invalid sister Martha. And in 1721, Edward Hall and sisters Mary, Esther, Hannah and Martha, spinster, gave deed of property in Rehoboth to brother John of Taunton. The word spinsters in the record should be in the singular number and has reference only to Martha. John Hall³ of Taunton was not the Lt. John Hall who m. Hannah Penniman. He sold a house in Rehoboth partly finished in 1722, and was in Braintree in 1763.

(See page 528.) SAMUEL HALL², Edward¹: b. in Rehoboth, Oct. 24, 1656, probably was that Samuel Hall, Jr., who was recorded in Yarmouth as freeman in 1679; m., April 7, 1686, Elizabeth Bourn, from a family of some distinction in the southern part of Bristol Co., he settled in Taunton, where he was recorded as Samuel Hall, Jr., removed to Middleboro where he sold several lots of land in Taunton, the deed for the last of which was signed by him and wife Abigail, probably his 2d wife, he did not write his name but simply made his mark. They had seven children born in Taunton and probably others b. in Middleboro. He was probably buried in Taunton.

Edward Hall of Duxbury not mentioned by Pope but see other pages

Edward, carpenter, Lynn, servant to Mr. Friend, in Court in 1637, had bequest from Robert Kenyne in 1653. Ch. ["Hale" in Salem rec.] Joseph b. 3 (5) 1646, Ephraim b. 8 (7) 1648, Sarah b. (6) 1651, Elizabeth b. 30 (2) 1654, Rebecca b. 30 (2) 1657. Edward gave letter of attorney 12 (10) 1646 to receive legacies from est. of his father Edward H. of Amsbury in Gloucestershire; Eleanor H. of Hill and John Moore of Stapleton in the same county to give acquittance. [A.]

He d. middle of June, 1669. Will undated, prob. 28 Sept. 1669; beq. to wife Sarah, sons Joseph and Ephraim, and daus. Sarah, Elizabeth, Rebecca and Martha.

Edward, Cambridge, frm. May 2, 1638. Was in the congregation of Mr. Glover, of Mr. Tenner and afterward of Mr. Shepard at Heddon, Northumberland, Eng. [Rel.] Wife Margaret, memb. chh., d. Dec. 7, 1666, and he m. June 18, 1667, Mary Rayner.

He d. Oct. 20, 1680, ae. 73. Will dated 30 Jan. 1678, prob. April 5, 1681, beq. to wife Mary, who may dispose of the est. to his relations and kindred as she shall judge best.

George, lands assigned at Duxbury before 1639, not occupied. Taunton atba., 1643, town officer 1645.

Will dated 26 Oct. prob. 1 March, 1669. Wife Mary, sons John, Samuel and Joseph; daus. Charity and Sarah; 40 s. to chh. of Taunton to buy cups with; to William Evens. [Reg. VII, 180.]

John, Charlestown, memb. chh. 1630, frm. May 14, 1634. Wife Joanna adm. chh. 6 (2) 1638; ch. John bapt. 13 (3) 1638, Samuel (son of widow June) bapt. 24 (12) 1639-40.

He d. about (10) 1639.

John, Charlestown, frm. May 6, 1635. Rem. to Nashaway. [Mdx. Files, 1651.] Wife Elizabeth; ch. Shebar bapt. 9 (11) 1639, John b. 21 (7) 1645, Elizabeth b. 4 (7) 1647, Elizabeth b. 2 (9) 1648.

John, Saugus, Salem, 1637; frm. May 13, 1640.

John, Salisbury, propr. 1641; selectman. He m. April 3, 1641, Rebecca, widow of Henry Biley, q. v. After his death in 1647 she m. Mr. Wm. Worcester and later Dep. gov. Samuel Symonds. She sold house left by Mr. Hall 10 May, 1648. [Col. Rec.] Ch. John b. March 18, 1641-2. He rem. to Eng., and wrote to his mother, Mrs. Symonds, letters which are on file. [Reg. 1893.]

Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts - Charles Henry Pope

pg 148 etc

John, Barnstable, atba. 1643. Rem. to Yarmouth. Ch. Joseph bapt. July 3, 1642, Benjamin b. and d. 1644, Gersthom bapt. March 5, 1647, William bapt. June 8, 1651, Benjamin bapt. May 29, 1653.

Will dated 15 July, 1694, prob Aug. 25, 1696, beq. to sons Samuel, Joseph, William, Benjamin, Elisha, John, Nathaniel, and Gersthom.

Mr. Nathaniel, Dorchester, propr. (1) 1634.

Ralph, pipe stave maker, Charlestown. Sold land with wife Mary, 1648. She may be the widow Mary, memb. chh. of Cambridge before 1658; her ch. were all adult at the time of her joining; two of them, John and Susanna, since joined to the chh. of Concord. [M.]

Richard, Dorchester, memb. chh. 1644. Lieut. Ch. Martha b. 12 (6) 1648, (m. Sept. 18, 1674, Ebenezer Williams.) Samuel b. 1 (1) 1651, Elizabeth b. 20 (10) 1653, Jonathan b. 8 (2) 1659, Experience b. 30 (11) 1661.

He d. June 23, 1691; his widow d. Oct. 8, 1693.

Samuel, of Canterbury, Eng., yeoman, with wife Joan and 3 servants, came from Sandwich, Eng., before June 9, 1637.

Samuel, gent., Ipswich, before Gen. Court Oct. 13, 1634; propr. 1636. Rem. to Salisbury; propr. 1639; deputy 1655. Treasurer of Norf. co. Sold land in 1657. [Arch. 15 B.] He ret. to England.

He d. at Langford, Essex, in 1680, leaving a widow Sarah but no child. Will dated Nov. 13, 1679, prob. Jan. 25, 1680; beq. to those who had lost by the great fire in Boston and by Indian wars in the colony. He also beq. to the poor of Newbury, Hampton and Amesbury. Mr. John Hall of Islington, near London, exec. The latter sent an order to his mother, Mrs. Rebecca Symonds of Ips., who

8. HALL, etc., cont.

gave a sum to widow Susanna Ayres, a great sufferer by the Indian wars; for which her son Thomas A. gave receipt Oct. 19, 1682. [Ips. De. IV, 473.]

Thomas, Cambridge, propr. 1645. Wife Isabel; ch. Hannah b. 4 (1) 1648. Elizabeth, (second) wife of Thomas H., memb. chh. Camb., and her ch. Mary, Hannah and Lydia all bapt. in this chh. before 1658. [M.]

Admin. of his est. was gr. to Israel Mead and Ephraim Cutter; inv. taken Oct. 5, 1691.

the funeral is a part of it

again with our kid will be something for Michael & Jeff Jacob

Don's (Pinner)
There are other letters
probably are Edward-
(clay's page)
Edward page shows
George Hall, Salvo, I. red
then Edward at
Dunbar. He may have
been a brother or cousin.
(Ch. means church -
He called the way to
the church at Dunbar
to purchase a communion
cup for the church.)

26, 1732, and gave his sons, Nathaniel and John, enough to make, with what he had already given them, £50; to son Eliezer he had given a double share; to son Leonard the rest of the estate; to daughter Sarah £5, having given her and his daughter Hannah their shares; to Sarah's children, Richard, Samuel and Sarah, he gave £5. To his wife Mary he gave £10 a year, one end of the house, all the household goods and a cow and keeping. They had:

57. ELIEZER³, b. Dec. 19, 1688; m. Rachel —.
 HEZEKIAH³, b. Sept. 29, 1691; d. in 1724, unmarried; his brother Eliezer presented the inventory of his estate April 7, 1725, having been appointed administrator Dec. 17, 1724. Was a farmer, and left an estate of over £397.
 ✓ 58. HANNAH³, b. Oct. 15, 1695; m. Edward Hall, Feb. 7, 1722. *(see crop sheet gen 3)*
 SARAH³, b. Sept. 10, 1697; m. Samuel Lathbridge, of Wrentham.
 59. NATHANIEL³, b. May 20, 1700; m. Hannah Ellis, and 2d, Lydia Darling, March 10, 1766.
 JOHN³, b. May 20, 1700 (twin of Nathaniel); d. young.
 60. LEONARD³, b. June 8, 1704; m. Hepzibah Ware, Dec. 29, 1730.
 61. JOHN³, b. April 1, 1706; m. Phebe Gay, March 25, 1729, and 2d, Jemima Partridge, Oct. 9, 1755.

24. SARAH⁴, daughter of Cornelius (9) and Sarah (Everett) Fisher, was b. in Wrentham, in 1668, and died there Nov. 2, 1756 or 1751. She m. at Wrentham, Jan. 5, 1691, Benjamin Hall, who was b. at Rehoboth, Aug. 7, 1668, and died at Wrentham, Aug. 26, 1726.

They had:

- JOSIAH HALL⁴, b. at Rehoboth, June 15, 1694.
 SARAH HALL⁴, b. at Wrentham, Feb. 20, 1697; d. May 6, 1697.
 EDWARD HALL⁴, b. March 20, 1698; m. Hannah Fisher (58), Feb. 7, 1722.
 ✓ DOROTHY HALL⁴, b. May 20, 1700; m. Samuel Ellis, Sept 14, 1720.
 JEREMIAH HALL⁴, b. May 8, 1703; m. Dorothy —.
 BENJAMIN HALL⁴, b. May 8, 1703 (twin of Jeremiah); m. Betty Blake, March 15, 1727.
 PRESERVED HALL⁴, b. Nov. 28, 1706, or May 15, 1708; m. Peter } *Error - Preserved was a man.*
 Lyon, of Walpole, Aug. 22, or Nov. 15, 1734. *and this an'ts Sarah 28*

25. DANIEL⁴, son of Captain Daniel (11) and Abigail (Marriott) Fisher, was b. in Dedham, Feb. 26, 1650; m. there, Jan. 19, 1675, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Flower) Fuller, of Dedham, who was b. there March 26, 1655. (Dedham Register, vol. IV, p. 159.) The first mention of Daniel in the Dedham Town Records is as follows: "En Dani Fisher is creditor to the Towne for his sonne catching Jaybirds: the sume of one shiling twoopenç," Dec. 16, 1661. He was a volunteer in King Philip's War

HALL.

NATHANIEL, for sev. yrs. a practising physician in Hing. was a s. of John of Yarmouth, who was from Coventry, Eng., and had ch.: Joseph, 1642; John, 1645; Elizabeth, 1648; William, 1651; Samuel, Benjamin, *Nathaniel*, Elisha, and Gershom. Nathaniel by his great bravery had distinguished himself in the Indian War at the East, and when he came to Hing. and during his stay here, was styled "Captain." His w. was Ann, dau. of Rev. Thomas Thornton. They removed from here to the Delaware River. While in Hing. he resided on Main St., near the old meeting-house, and perh. for a short time at West Hing. He d. without issue.

1. PRESERVED, from Rehoboth, Mass., was a s. of Edward Hall. ✓ *Brother of our Benjamin*
He m. in Hing. first, Jan. 25, 1698-99, Mrs. Lydia (Jackson) Leavitt, wid. of Israel Leavitt, and dau. of Abraham and Remember (Morton) Jackson of Ply. She was b. at Ply. 1658, and d. in Hing. 19 Dec. 1729, æt. 72d yr. He m. secondly, Dec. 3, 1730, Mrs. Hannah (Damon) May, wid. of John May. She d. in Hing. 5 Aug. 1741, æt. 67 yrs. He d. without issue, 5 Aug. 1740, æt. 77 yrs. "Cooper." Constable 1702. Resided at Hing. Centre. In his will, dated at Hing. 1 Aug. 1740, and presented 14th of the same month, gives to w. Hannah "the improvement of $\frac{1}{2}$ of my real estate while she remains a widow." "To the children of my first wife, namely, John, Israel, Elisha, and Abraham Leavitt, and to the heirs of Sarah Woods, deceased, Lydia Sprague, Hannah Hobart, and Mary Lane, all my household goods to be divided equally among them, except four silver spoons which I give to the daughters, heirs of Sarah Woods, and Lydia, Hannah, and Mary, now living." Gives "to the church of the First Parish in Hingham £30, to be laid out in Plate for the Lord's table in such vessel or vessels as they think proper." Gives "to Abigail Hall £10, and to Dorothy Gay £10." Bequeaths to "my kinsman John Hall, son of my brother John Hall, all the remainder of my estate real and personal, not before disposed of." Appoints "kinsman John Hall executor of this my last will and testament." Witnesses, Ezekiel Hersey, Peter Ripley, Jr., Benjamin Lincoln. Inv. £1569 13s. Appraised Sept. 2, 1740, by Josiah Loring, Isaac Lane, and Peter Ripley, Jr. *no ch. (died) of his own.*

2. JOHN, s. of John, and nephew of Preserved (1), m. in Hing. Apr. 27, 1732, Jerusha King. She d. 1 Dec. 1745, æt. 35 yrs. I find nothing relating to him on Hing. rec's after the decease of his w. He was by occupation "cooper." Constable in 1736. Resided at Hing. Centre.

Ch., b. in Hing., were

- i. JOHN, March 9, 1736-37, d. same day.
- ii. JOHN, July 17, 1739.
- iii. LYDIA, July 29, 1742.
- iv. PRESERVED, Aug. 1, 1745, d. 4 Sept. foll.

1. JAMES (s. of Richard, who prob. was related to the Halls of Dorchester or Taunton), was a poll-tax payer in Hing. 1749, and the

Not our line

by Clarence Alma Torrey

HALL, Daniel (-1675) & Mary RUTHERFORD, m/2 John PROUT 1681; 11 Nov 1670, b 1668; New Haven/Middletown/Barbados?

HALL, Daniel & Thankful LYMAN (1672-); 15 Mar 1693, prob 1692/3; Wallingford, CT

HALL, David & Sarah ROCKWELL (1653-); 24 Dec 1676; Wallingford, CT

HALL, Ebenezer (1678-1724, 1723?) & Deborah HILAND (-1758); 11 Apr 1700; Guilford, CT

HALL, Edward (1608-) & Margaret ? (-1676); [ca 1630/35]; Cambridge

HALL, Edward (-1657) & Sarah ?; b 1646; Lynn

HALL, Edward (-1670) & Esther/Hester ?; m/2? Thomas JORDAN 1674; b 1651; Braintree/Duxbury

HALL, Edward & Mary REYNAR; 18 Jun 1677; Cambridge

HALL, Edward (-1719) & Mary [BALL] (-1719+); [ca 1678/85?], ca 1694; Westerly, RI

HALL, Edward (-1682) & Ann/Anna/Hannah ?; m/2 Nicholas MASON; b 1680; Wethersfield, CT

HALL, Elisha & Lydia ? (-1724); b 1681, b 1680; Yarmouth

HALL, Ephraim & Sarah RAND; 1 Jul 1674; Lynn/Boston

HALL, Francis (?1608-1690, 1689) & 1/wf Elizabeth [THOMPSON] (-1665); b 1629?, b 1635; Fairfield, CT/Stratford, CT

HALL, Francis (-1689, 1690) & 2/wf Dorothy [SMITH] BLAKEMAN, w John, m/3 Mark StJOHN 1692/3, m/4 Isaac MOORE; last of Oct 1665; Stratford, CT

HALL, George (-1669) & Mary ?; b 1640; Taunton

HALL, Gershom (1648-1732) & 1/wf Bethia [BANGS] (1650-15 Oct 1696, 1693?, ae 54); b 1669; Yarmouth/Harwich

HALL, Gershom & Martha (BEARD) BRANHALL (-1724, ae 69), w George; 9 Dec 1698, 7 Dec 1698; Hingham

HALL, Henry (-1705) & ?; b 1652?, b 1658; Newport/Westerly, RI

HALL, Henry? (1658-1717) & Constant ? (-1719); b 1672, ca 1680; Westerly, RI

HALL, Hugh (-1732, Boston) & 1/wf Lydia [GIBBS] (1670-1699); b 1693; Boston/Barbados

HALL, Isaac (-1714, ae 84?) & 2/wf? Lydia KNAFF (1647?-1716); 16 Jan 1666, 1665?, 1666/7; Fairfield, CT

HALL, Isaac (1667-) & Jane BURGIS; 24 Jan 1689; Fairfield, CT/Redding, CT

HALL/HALLET, Isaac (ca 1675-1738) & Sarah REED; 24 Apr 1700; Windham, CT/Mansfield, CT?

HALL, James (1635?) & Margaret ?; Newport, RI

HALL, James & Mary (ASH) [HOYT], w Thomas; b 1693, ca 1692; Salisbury

HALL, James (-1745) & Sarah [BADCOCK] (-1734+); b 1693; Westerly, RI

HALL, John (-1677) & Mary ?; b 1617; Dover, NH

HALL, John (-1673, ae 89, Middletown, CT) & ?; in Eng, b 1619; Roxbury/Hartford/Middletown, CT

HALL, John & ?; b 1635; Portsmouth/Newport

HALL, John (-1696) & Bethia [?FARMER] (-1683); [b 1636]; Charlestown/Barnstable

HALL, John & Rebecca [SMAYNE] BLEY, w Henry, m/3 William WORCESTER 1650, m/4 Samuel SYMONES 1663; 3 Apr 1641; Salisbury

HALL, John (1619/21-1694, 1694/5) & 1/wf Ann/Anna [WILCOX] (-1673, ca 57, Middletown, CT); ca 1643?, b 24 Jul 1651; ?Roxbury/Hartford/Middletown, CT

HALL, John (1605, 1610?-1676) & Jeane/Jane [WOOLEN/WOOTEN?] (-1690), m/2 John COOPER ca 1678; b 1644, b 1641?; Roxbury/Hartford/Wallingford, CT

HALL, John (-1693) & Elizabeth [LEARNED?]; (1621-); b 1645; Charlestown/Dover, NH

HALL, John (1617-1677) & Elizabeth [LAYTON?]; b 1649, b 1645, as early as 1641; Dover, NH

HALL/HALE, John (1627-1701) & Elizabeth GREENE (1639-1714); 4 Apr 1656; Concord/Middle

HALL, John, Jr. (1637-8-1710) & Priscilla [BEARSE] (1644-1712); b 1663, b 1660; Yarmouth

HALL, John & Mary PARKER (1647-1725); 6 Dec 1666; New Haven

HALL, John (1640-1693) & Hannah PENIMAN (1648-), m/2 Samuel HOSKINS 4 Jun 1702; 4 Feb 1667, 1671; Taunton

HALL, John (?1648-1704), Guilford & Elizabeth SMITH (1649-), New Haven; 17 Nov 1669, 13 Nov 1669; New Haven

HALL, John (1648-1711) & 1/wf Elizabeth [CORNELL/CORNWELL] (1651-); b 1670, b 1680; Middletown, CT/Guilford, CT

HALL, John (?1645-1697) & Abigail ROBERTS, m/2 Thomas DOWNS 1698; 8 Nov 1671; Dover, NH

HALL, John & Elizabeth RAND; 3 Mar 1673/4; Lynn

HALL, John (-1695) & 2/wf Mary (CURTICE) HUBBARD (-1709), w Thomas; 1 Oct 1674; Middletown, CT

HALL, John & Mary NEWELL; 18 Nov 1684; Rehoboth

HALL, John (-1720), Medford & Jemimah SILL (-1712), Cambridge; 21 Dec 1687, 2 Dec 1687; Cambridge

HALL, John (-1692) & Rebina ?; b 1691; Wethersfield, CT

HALL, John (1670-1730) & Mary LYMAN; 8 Dec 1692; Wallingford, CT

HALL, John & Esther BELL (1672-); 14 Dec 1692; Taunton/Norton

HALL, John (-1712) & Elizabeth [BALL] (ca 1693); Westerly/Charlestown, RI

HALL, John & Frances ALLEN (1676-) (see John below); 16 Dec 1690, b 1701?; Middletown, CT/Fairfield, CT

HALL, John & Frances ALLYN, m/2 William WARD; 24 Feb 1692/3; Middletown, CT

HALL, John (?1666-1735) & Margaret MILLER (-1724); 30 Apr 1694; Yarmouth

HALL, John (1673-) & Elizabeth ?; m/2 Benjamin PIERCE; b 1696; Dover, NH

HALL, John & Esther CHESLEY; 3 Jul 1699; Dover, NH

HALL, John & Elizabeth KING, m/2 Samuel RICHARDSON; 17 Dec 1696; Taunton

HALL, John & Abigail [SUMMERS]; b 1701; Fairfield/Stratford

HALL, Jonathan & Hannah ?; b 1677; New London, CT

HALL, Jonathan (1659-1718) & 1/wf Elizabeth [WITHINGTON] (1666-1700); b 1692; Dorchester

HALL, Jonathan & Margaret SEWARD, m/2 Thomas FOSTER 1703, Middletown, CT; 21 Jun 1698; Boston/Middletown, CT

HALL, Joseph (1642-1716) & Mary ? (1648-1718); ca 1670/2?; Mansfield, CT

HALL, Joseph & Joanna [SMALLIDGE]?

HALL, Joseph & Elizabeth RAND; 3 Mar 1674, ?1673/4; Lynn

HALL, Joseph & Elizabeth [SMITH] (-1717, ae 62), m/2 Thomas PACKER 1687; "by 1676"; Dover, NH/Greenland, NH

HALL, Joseph & Jane/Mary [HILTON?] (-1737), m/2 Richard MATTOON 1699?; 18 Feb 1689; Dover, NH

HALL, Joseph (1663-) & 1/wf Hannah MILLER (1666-1710); 12 Feb 1689, 1690; Yarmouth

HALL, Joseph & Sarah [HALL] (1668/9-); ca 1690?; Fairfield, CT/Hempstead, LI

HALL, Joseph & Silence [CROSSLER] (1673-); ca 1690; Charlestown/Dorchester

HALL, Joseph & Mary BALL? (1669-); 13 Jul 1693; Boston

HALL, Joseph (1674-) & Blanche ?; b 1700(01?); Dorchester

HALL, Joseph & Mary [MOODY]; 1700

HALL, Kinsley & 1/wf Elizabeth DUDLEY (1652-); 25 Sep 1674; Dover, NH

HALL, Kinsley (1652-1736), Exeter, NH, & 2/wf Mary (ELIOT) [WOODBURY], w Nicholas; 29 May, 1687, 1702; Beverly, MA

HALL, Martin (1620+?) & 1/wf? ?; Portsmouth, NH

HALL, Martin & Susanna CHUBB; 2 Nov 1676; ?Beverly

HALL, Nathaniel (1646-) & Ann [THORNTON]; b 1675; Hingham/Delaware River

HALL, Nathaniel (1666-1725) & Elizabeth CUTTER (1669-1742); 16 Apr 1690; Medford/Cambridge

HALL, Nathaniel & Hannah [SWETT] (1664-); b 1696; Dover, NH

HALL, Nathaniel & Elizabeth CURTIS (-1735); 11 May 1699; Wallingford, CT

HALL, Nathaniel (1678-) & Jane MOORE; 29 Aug 1700; ?Yarmouth/Lewistown, PA

HAUL, Nicholas & Mary ?; b 1678; Boston

HALL, Paul & ?; b 1671, b 1670

HALL, Percival (-1752) & Jane WILLIS/WILLOWES? (1677-); 2 Feb 1696; Woburn/Cambridge

HALL, Preserved (1663-1740) & 1/wf Lydia (JACKSON) LEAVITT (1658-), w Israel; 25 Jan 1698/9; Hingham

HALL, Ralph & Mary ? (2 Ralphs)

HALL, ?Rodolphus/Ralph (1619-1690+, 1701) & Mary ?; b 1647(8?); Charlestown/Hempstead, LI

HALL, Ralph & 1/wf Elizabeth [DODGE]; ca 1676

HALL, Ralph (-1706) & 2/wf Mary CHESLEY; m 26 May 1701, b 1680?, by 1685; Dover, NH

HALL, Ralph & 1/wf ? [PHILBROOK?]; Dover, NH

HALL, Richard (1620-1691) & Mary ? (-1691); b 1646, b 1648; Middletown, CT

HALL, Richard (-1691) & Elizabeth [COLLICOT] (-1693); b 1648; Dorchester

HALL, Richard & Martha ?; b 1672(3?); Bradford

HALL, Andrew & Ann [RATCHELL]; 1677; Boston

HALL, Andrew (1665-) & 1/wf Susannah/Susan [CAPEN] (1664-1736); b 1691; Medford/Newton

HALL, Benjamin (1650-1730) & Frances PARKER; 27 Jul 1676; Portsmouth, RI

HALL, Benjamin (1653-1727) (?son of John) & Mehitable MATTHEWS (?1653-1741, in 90th y); 7 Feb 1677; Yarmouth/Harwich

HALL, Benjamin & Sarah FISHER; 9 Jan 169-, 1691/2, 1692; Wrentham ✓

HALL, Christopher & Sarah ?; b 1670; Chelmsford/Groton/Concord

HALL, Christopher, Groton & Ruth GARFIELD, Watertown; 2 Feb 1687/8; Watertown?

HALL, Christopher & Mary HOMER, ?w Michael; 5 Feb 1699/1700; Cambridge

HALL, Richard (1656-1727, Roxbury) & Elizabeth (HEMANWAY) HOLBROOK (1645?, 1655-), w John; 22 May 1679; Roxbury

HALL, Richard (1676-1730) & Abigail DALTON (1673-); 24 Apr 1699; Bradford

HALL, Richard (1672-1726) & Hannah [MILES] (1681-); b 1700; New Haven

HALL, Samuel (-1679/80) (returned to Eng) & Sarah ?; b 1633?; Salisbury

HALL, Samuel (-1640?) & Joanna/Joan [KNOT]?; b 1638, b 1637, m lic 15 Jul 1629; Charlestown

HALL, Samuel (?1636-1694) & Elizabeth [FOLLAND], Yarmouth, m/2 Jeremiah JONES 1699 (no ch mentioned in will); ca 1662?; Barnstable/Yarmouth

HALL, Samuel (-1691) & Elizabeth [COOKE] (1640?-); [1662], b 3 Feb 1663; ?New London, CT/Middletown, CT

HALL, Samuel (1644-1690) & [Elizabeth] [WHITE] (-1707), m/2 Jonathan PRATT; b 1664; Taunton

HALL, Samuel (1648-) & Hannah WALKER (1646-1728); - May 1668; New Haven

HALL, Samuel (1650-1733) & Elizabeth JOHNSON (1652-); 22 Dec 1674; Guilford, CT

HALL, Samuel & Bashua/Bathsheba HINCKLEY; 6 Jun 1681; Dorchester

HALL, Samuel (-1694) & 1/wf Mary ?; 26 Mar 1682, 20 Mar 1682/3; Fairfield, CT

HALL, Samuel (1664-) & Abigail PRATT (1665-); 3 Jan 1683; Taunton

HALL, Samuel & Phebe WARD; 6 Dec 1683; Middletown, CT

HALL, Samuel & Elizabeth BOURNE; 17 Apr 1686, 7 Apr 1686; Taunton

HALL, Samuel (-1694, in 59th y) & 2/wf Hannah ? (-1687); 16 Mar 1686/7; Fairfield, CT

HALL, Samuel (-1694) & 3/wf Susannah ?; [saw 1688/9]; Fairfield, CT

HALL, Samuel (1664-1740) & Sarah HINSDALE/HINSDALE/HEWSEDELL (ca 1670-); 8 Jan 1690/1, 8 Jan 1691; Middletown, CT/Hadley/Deerfield

HALL, Samuel & Patience RIDER; 2 Feb 1696/7, 7 Feb 1696/7; ?Yarmouth

HALL, Samuel (1665-) & Hannah [SAWTELLE]; b 1698; Stow/Groton

HALL, Samuel/Stephen (-1724, in 87th y) & Ruth DAVIS (1644-1715); 3 Dec 1663; Concord/Charlestown/Stow/Medford/Plainfield, CT

HALL, Stephen (1667-) & 1/wf Grace [WILLIS] (-1721); b 1693; Medford/Charlestown

HALL, Stephen (1670-) & 1/wf Elizabeth WILLIS/WILLOWES? (-1714); 18 Oct 1697, no issue; Woburn/Cambridge

HALL, Thomas & 1/wf Isabel?/Elizabeth ? (-1682); b 1648; Cambridge/Charlestown

HALL, Thomas & Hannah ?; b 1664; Boston

HALL, Thomas & 1/wf Sarah [COOK]; ca 1670/75; Guilford, CT

HALL, Thomas (1649-1711) & Grace WATSON (1653-1731); ca 5 Jun 1673, m 5 Jun 1673; Wallingford, CT

HALL, Thomas & Elizabeth (DOWSE) MILES, w Samuel; 24 Dec 1673; Charlestown/Woburn

HALL, Thomas & Martha (?) (RUSSELL) BRADSHAW (-1694?), w William, w Humphrey; 24 May 1683; Cambridge/Charlestown

HALL, Thomas & 2/wf Hannah [SHEATHER]; 1685; Guilford, CT

HALL, Thomas & Susannah (LOVETT/LOWELL) [BUSH], w Reynold; b 1686, b 1688; Worcester/Norwich, CT

HALL, Thomas & Abigail MARTIN; 25 Feb 1690; Dedham

HALL, Thomas (1671-) & 1/wf Mary HILAND (1672-1738); 1 Feb 1692; Guilford, CT

HALL, Thomas & Hannah PAINE; 15 Feb 1694, 14 Feb 1695; Boston

HALL, Thomas (1675-1732) & Mary ?; "by 1700", b 1707; Dover, NH

HALL/HALE?, Timothy & Sarah BARBER; 26 Nov 1663; Windsor, CT

HALL, William (1613-1675) & Mary ? (-1680+); ca 1640?; Portsmouth, RI

HALL, William (-1669) & Esther ? (-1683); b 1648; Guilford, CT

HALL, William (-1667) & Sarah MERRIAM, m/2 John GOVE; 14 Oct 1658, no issue; Concord

HALL, William (-1698) & Alice TRIPP (1650-); 26 Jan 1670, 1671?; Portsmouth, RI/E. Greenwich

HALL, William (1651-1727) & Esther ? (-1726, ae 70); b 1680; Mansfield, CT

HALL, William & Elizabeth ?; b 1688; Boston

HALL, William & Sarah (BARRETT) [FOWLER], w Thomas; aft 28 Sep 1688, bef 18 Aug 1691; Boston

HALL, William (1672-) & Sarah [TIBBETTS]?; b 1698, b 1698/9; N. Kingston, RI/Portsmouth, RI

HALL, Zuriel (-1691) & Elizabeth [TRIPP] (?1648+-1701+); ca 1665?

HALL, Zuriel & Susanna SHEFFIELD; 1 Sep 1697; Medford/Sherborn/Hingham/Dover, NH

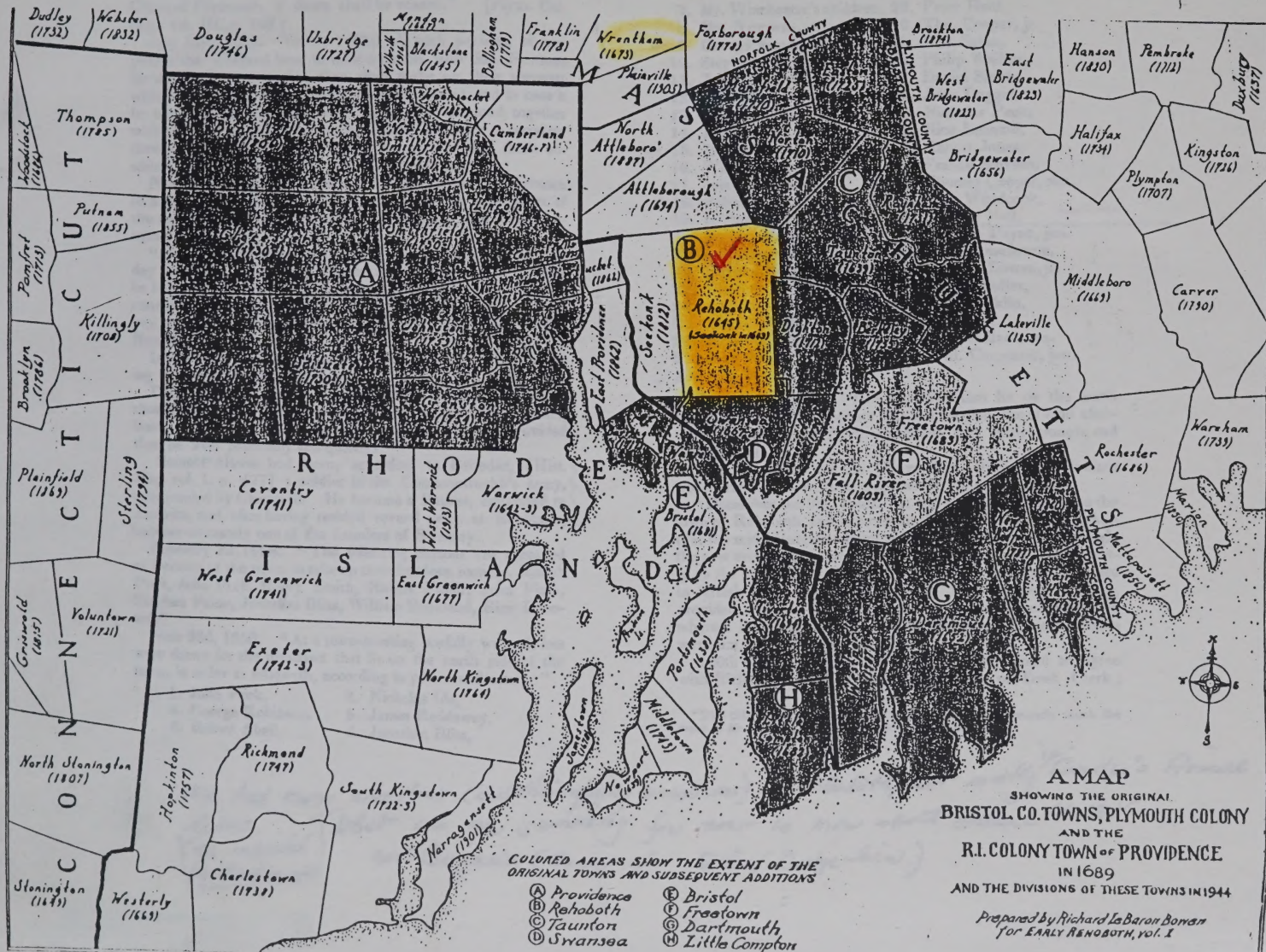
HALL, ? & Elizabeth ?, m/2 Thomas PARKER by 1637

HALL, ? & [Mary STEELE]; b 14 Feb 1684/5

HALL, ? & Mary [WILCOX]; b 1636, b 1627?; Concord

Plane table, low in a suburb of Bristol
England, fixed in Bristol County
Plymouth Colony.

To Rehoboth



Court of Plymouth, if there shall be reason." [Plym. Col. Rec. vol. III. p. 102.]

July 13th, 1657. Voted, "That all such persons, or any person that is behind hand in their accounts with Mr. Newman for this year present, that they shall make up their accounts with Mr. Newman by a month after Michaelmas; and in case it be neglected, then such townsmen as may be deputed, together with the deacons also, to go to such persons and labor to convince them of the neglect of their duty; in case they find them obstinate, then the Court order is to be attended on."

November 20th, 1757. Stephen Paine, senior, was chosen to assist Deacon Cooper, "to go to certain the inhabitants of the town, to put them on to clear their accounts with Mr. Newman."

"It was also agreed that there shall be a town-meeting this day fortnight, and in case it appear that any person or persons be behind hand with Mr. Newman, that then some effectual course may be taken according to Court order, to make such to pay as have been negligent in their duty for the settling of Mr. Newman amongst us."

It was also voted that persons neglecting to attend town-meeting should be fined 6d.

December 9th, 1757. It was voted, "that Sampson Mason should have free liberty to sojourn with us, and to buy houses, lands or meadows, if he see cause for his settlement, provided that he lives peaceably and quietly."

Sampson Mason had been, according to Benedict, [Hist. Bap. vol. I. p. 427] a soldier in the Commonwealth's army, commanded by Cromwell. He became a Baptist, emigrated to America, and, after having resided several years at Rehoboth, became ultimately one of the founders of Swansea.

February 22, 1658. "The following persons are accepted as freemen of the town, to take up their freedom, namely, Joseph Peck, John Peck, Henry Smith, Robert Fuller, John Fitch, Stephen Paine, Jonathan Bliss, William Buckland, Rice Leonard."

June 22d, 1658. "At a town-meeting lawfully warned, lots were drawn for the meadows that lie on the north side of the town, in order as followeth, according to person and estate:"

- | | |
|---------------------|--------------------|
| 1. John Peck, | 4. Nicholas Ide, |
| 2. George Robinson, | 5. James Reddaway, |
| 3. Robert Abell, | 6. Jonathan Bliss, |

- | | |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------|
| 7. Mr. Winchester's children, | 29. Peter Hunt, |
| 8. Mr. Newman, | 30. Tho. Cooper, jr. |
| 9. George Kendrick, | 31. Will. Sabin, |
| 10. Stephen Payne, sen. | 32. Philip Walker, |
| 11. John Butterworth, | 33. Daniel Smith, |
| 12. John Read, | 34. John Dogget, |
| 13. Thomas Wilmoth, | 35. Nicholas Peck, |
| 14. John Fitch, | 36. Rice Leonard, |
| 15. Henry Smith, | 37. Robert Jones, |
| 16. Will. Carpenter, sen. | 38. Francis Stevens, |
| 17. John Millard, jun. | 39. Thomas Cooper, sen. |
| 18. Robert Wheaton, | 40. John Woodcock, |
| 19. Richard Bullock, | 41. Edward Hall, |
| 20. Robert Martin, | 42. Stephen Payne, jun. |
| 21. John Perrum, | 43. Roger Amadowne, |
| 22. Richard Bowen, sen. | 44. Richard Bowen, jr. |
| 23. Obadiah Bowen, | 45. Robert Fuller, |
| 24. Anthony Perry, | 46. Will. Bucklin, |
| 25. Joseph Peck, | 47. Mr. Peck, |
| 26. John Matthews, | 48. John Willard, sen. |
| 27. John Allin, | 49. Will. Carpenter, jun. |
| 28. John Sutton, | |

From the expression "the meadows that lie on the north side of the town," it appears that this division was of land afterwards included in the North Purchase, now Attleborough and Cumberland.

The 2d of the 9th mo. [November,] 1658. The Indians were forbidden to set their traps within the town's bounds.

"December the 9th, 1659. It was agreed upon between the town of Rehoboth and Lieutenant Hunt and William Bucklin that the said Lieutenant Hunt and William Bucklin is to shingle the new end of the meeting-house, and to be done as sufficiently as the new end of Goodman* Payne's house; and they are to furnish nails, and to be done by May-day next ensuing, provided that the frame be ready in season: in consideration whereof they are to have £8 to be paid in good, merchantable wampum, when their work is done."

"30th of the 11th mo. [January,] 1659. Voted to agree with Richard Bullock to perform the office of Town Clerk;

* This title Good-man, I have been informed, was used formerly much the same as Mr., Master, or Mister is with us at the present day.

We had many ancestors (and their family connections) in Rehoboth, but mostly Grandpa's Ancestral lines. (What we are searching for now is now about Edward Hall's son Benjamin's (Grandma's Ellis/Dodge line.)

in the year 1641 unto Mr. Alexander Winchester, Richard Right, Mr. Henry Smith, Mr. Joseph Peck, Mr. Stephen Paine, and Divers others", etc., then gives said bounds [*Ibid.*, vol. V, p. 341].

1 Apr. 1686—Justus Eames of Marshfield deeded to John Dogget of Marshfield land in Marshfield [*Ibid.*, vol. VI, p. 31]. A John and Thomas Dogget are mentioned; probably not the Rehoboth men.

26 Dec. 1689—Maj. William Bradford, son and heir of William Bradford, Governor of Plymouth Colony, for £15, gave the inhabitants of Rehoboth a quitclaim confirmatory deed covering all the lands in the Township of Rehoboth [*Bristol County Deeds*, vol. XXXIII, pp. 356-360].

This deed was not recorded until 21 Apr. 1736, forty-six and a third years after it was executed. For a complete transcript, names of the inhabitants, picture, and description of this deed, cf. *Early Rehoboth*, vol. I, chap. III, pp. 47-67.

In the Registry of Deeds for Bristol County, at Taunton, Massachusetts, are recorded the deeds for the county from 1686. Although Plymouth Colony was divided into the three counties of Barnstable, Bristol, and Plymouth on 2 June 1685, some Bristol County deeds after that date are recorded at Plymouth. The records from 1686 are found at Taunton in the following four volumes: vol. I (1686-1696), 387 pages; II (1696-1699), 373 pages; III (1699-1702), 464 pages; and IV (1694-1705), 512 pages. Excerpts from these volumes follow:

9 Oct. 1677—John Doggett of Rehoboth in consideration "of a valuable sum in Lands & other goods", without naming them, deeded to "My Brother Thomas Dogget of Edgartown on Martha's Vineyard", Mass. "my home or house lott containing twenty-two acres . . . within . . . Rehoboth". Signed, John Doggett and Anne Dogget [*Bristol County Deeds*, vol. I, p. 22].

21 Oct. 1679—Thomas Barnes of Newport, R. I., for "a good & valuable consideration", without naming it, deeded to Zechariah Eddy of Swanzy, "my House Lot being twelve acres . . . & two acres which I had of Jonathan Bosworth" being in Swanzy. Signed, Thomas Barnes [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 14].

This is undoubtedly the land granted to Thomas Barnes by the Swansea proprietors on 19 Jan. 1674.

1 May 1682—Elizabeth Smith, widow and administratrix of Ensign Henry Smith, and Joshua Smith, Eldest Son and Heir of Ensign Henry Smith, deceased, and Abraham Peren and Phillip Walker, with the consent of his guardian Daniel Smith, as tenants in joint partnership deeded to Nathaniel Bosworth and Benjamin Jones, both of Hull, Mass., land in Bristol, Mass. [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 23].

20 Mar. 1684/5—Benjamin Wheaton of Mendon, Mass., "late of Rehoboth, cooper" for £3, 10s deeded to Jonathan Fuller of Rehoboth all his shares of meadow and swamp in the North Purchase of Rehoboth, "given me by my father Robert Wheaton" lying partly upon Ten Mile River and partly upon Seven Mile River. Witnesses: William Carpenter and Benjamin Carpenter [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 53].

✓ 7 Feb. 1686—Samuel Hall, Sr., of Taunton, "the son of Edward Hall of Rehoboth, Deceased" and Abigail his wife, for 8 acres of land in Rehoboth deeded to Thomas Leonard of Taunton land in Taunton [*Ibid.*, vol. II, p. 35].

5 Aug. 1686—Christopher Saunders of Bristol, "Mercht., with . . . free consent of Elizabeth his wife" for £150 deeded to Simeon Stoddard of Boston, "shopkeeper", his tenement and house lot in Bristol "in ye said Saunders' present possession & occupation". Signed by both Christopher and wife Elizabeth [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 9].

1 Nov. 1686—Francis Stevens of Rehoboth for £8 deeded to Jonathan Fuller of Rehoboth 16 acres in Wachamokett Neck in the last division of Rehoboth. Witnesses: William Carpenter and Nathaniel Carpenter [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 54].

15 Nov. 1686—Bounds of Land of "John Blaxton in ye Town of Rehoboth . . . Transcribed out of the Town Records and Recorded 23 Nov. 1686" [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 18].

7 Mar. 1687—William Bowen of Rehoboth died leaving no instrument disposing of his house and land, and administration was granted to "Richard Bowen Brother unto ye said Dec'd. William Bowen". It was agreed between said Richard Bowen and Obediah Bowen of Swanzy, "Eldest Brother of ye said Dec'd. William Bowen that the said estate, both real and personal should be divided among: said Obediah Bowen, Richard Bowen son of Thomas Bowen deceased, who was a nephew of said Dec'd. William Bowen, Richard Bowen son of said Richard Bowen administrator, John Bowen son of Richard Bowen who was brother to William Bowen deceased, Alice Wheaton Sister of Deceased William Bowen, Ruth Kinrick Sister of sd. Dec'd. William Bowen, Elizabeth Wheelock Daughter of Robert Fuller formerly of sd. Rehoboth, 'ye said woman being ye nephew [niece] of said Dec'd. William Bowen' and Richard Bowen brother of Dec'd. William Bowen". Witnesses: Nathl. Chaffee and Daniel Read [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 66].

15 July 1687—Christopher Saunders of Rehoboth, merchant, and Elizabeth his wife for £12, 10s deeded to Nathaniel Byheld of Boston, merchant, one two & thirtyeth part of a 200 acre farm on Mount Hope Neck at Bristol known as the ferry farm which included Beach flats, wharfs, ferry boat oares, masts & sails belonging to said ferry boat. Witnesses: Samuel Peck and Mary Peck [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 195].

2 Nov. 1687—Samuel Sabin of Rehoboth, miller, quitclaimed to "my mother Martha Sabin, relict & Executrix unto my ffather William Sabin Deceased & unto my Brother James Sabin Executor" all houses, lands, orchards, meadow ground, uplands, Swamps of "my ffather William Sabin" in Rehoboth now in the occupation "of my sd. Mother in Law & Brother". Witnesses: Joseph Bosworth and William Carpenter [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 80].

✓ 3 Dec. 1687—Benjamin Fuller of Salem, mason, deeded to Sampson Mason of Rehoboth, cordwinder, house lot of 6 acres in Rehoboth in exchange for a house lot in Wachamokett Neck of 18 acres belonging to said Mason. Witnesses: Richard Bowen, Samuel Potter, and William Carpenter [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 57].

1 May 1688—Thomas Eastabrook of Swanzy, yeoman, deeded to John Shaw of Freetown, husbandman, land in Swanzy. Witnesses: James Brown, Jr., and Jabez Brown [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 218].

6 Sept. 1688—As Jonathan Bliss of Rehoboth died leaving an estate undisposed of by legal instrument, Samuel Bliss, "his eldest son" of Rehoboth quitclaimed to his brother Jonathan Bliss land in Rehoboth and Swanzy. Witnesses: Henry Newman and Samuel Bullock [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 104].

12 Sept. 1688—As "our Father Samuel Carpenter late of Rehoboth" died intestate and the court had ordered a division of the estate, Samuel Carpenter, eldest son of the said Samuel Carpenter, deceased, and Abiah Carpenter, second son, Planters, procured a confirmation of said lands of "our uncle Capt. John Carpenter" divided to our brother, deeded to James Carpenter, land in Rehoboth. Witnesses: William Carpenter and Nicholas Peck [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 210].

12 Dec. 1688—Samuel and Abiah Carpenter deeded to brother Jacob Carpenter land in Rehoboth. Witnesses: William Carpenter and Nicholas Peck [*Ibid.*, vol. I, p. 212].

1 July 1689—Joseph Buckland, Sr., of Rehoboth, yeoman, for £35 deeded to Joseph and Nathaniel Browne of Rehoboth 265½ acres in Providence

Bowen

Male + Eldest
bro. of Benjamin

Joseph Buckland,
Thomas Grant,
Israel Peck,
Captain Willet,
Jonathan Bliss,
Lieutenant Hunt,
Eldad Kinsly,

Francis Stephens,
Edward Hall, ✓
John Woodcock,
John Allin, sen.
Abraham Martin,
Ovid Bullock.

During this year, the Rev. Noah Newman, son of the Rev. Samuel Newman, was settled by the church and town as their minister.

December 4, 1668, the following vote was passed by the town relative to his support; "that Mr. Newman should have forty pounds a year and his wood provided, to begin last March, for his comfortable maintenance, for the carrying in end the work of the ministry amongst us. Deacon Carpenter, Lieutenant Hunt, and Goodman Roades were chosen to see that the aforesaid order should be accomplished, and to speak to those that are defective in their not doing their duty."

From the above vote it appears that Mr. Newman commenced his ministry in Rehoboth, in March.

January 1, 1668—9.* "It was voted that there should be some land broke and fenced about the minister's house, for the planting of an orchard, and other conveniences; and the townsmen were appointed to see the thing accomplished."

May 14, 1669. "It was voted and agreed upon, that the house which was built for the ministry Mr. Newman should enjoy as long as he continues in the work of the ministry amongst us."

"It was also at the same time voted, that Mr. Newman should also, enjoy the lauds, meadows, commons, &c. of the pastors

* Style is Old and New. In Old Style the year commenced on the 25th of March. The correction of the calendar by Pope Gregory, in 1582, was not adopted by the British Parliament till 1751, when it was ordered that eleven days should be struck out of September of 1752, and the third day of that month was reckoned the fourteenth. This latter mode of reckoning is called New Style, and the year commenced on the first of January. Before the year 1752, there was sometimes a confusion in dates, it being difficult to determine whether January, February, and a part of March closed the year or began another. Hence the mode of double dates, as "Jan. 1, 1668-9", which is 1669 New style. And in order to find the day of the month in New Style, corresponding to a given day of any month in Old Style, we must consider the latter as eleven days in advance of the former, and add eleven days to the present date. For instance, the 24th of March 1668, Old Style, corresponds to April 4th, 1669, New Style.

and teachers, as long as he continues in the work of the ministry amongst us: excepting there shall be another officer chosen and settled amongst us, and then Mr. Newman is to have one of the accommodations of pastors or teachers, and the other officer, if ever any be joined with him, is to have the other accommodations so long as they attend their work."

"At the same time it was voted, enacted, and agreed upon, that, seeing it is the intention of the town to preserve the house built for the ministry, and to keep it for that use; the town therefore seeth cause to engage themselves, that, if it should please God, that by his providence he should remove Mr. Newman by death, while he continues in the ministerial work, and should leave a wife and family behind him; that his wife or family that he leaves behind him, shall have four-score pounds paid to her or them, at their leaving or removing out of the house, and the said four-score pounds to be raised by a rate of the inhabitants of the town, according to their several proportions. The former word family, to be interpreted Mr. Newman's children."

"At the same time it was also voted, that Mr. Newman should have three-score pounds a year paid him yearly, for his comfortable subsistence in the work of the ministry. And Mr. Stephen Pain, senior, Deacon Cooper, and William Sabin, were chosen by the town, desiring them to take some pains to see how it might be raised: that if it might be, it might be raised freely; for every person whom it concerns to contribute towards it freely; and that thenceforward persons will take care that it might be effectually accomplished; and also, that the forty pounds a year which is past be inquired into, to see if it be accomplished: and if these persons do apprehend that the aforesaid way will not effect the thing, then the town are to seriously consider of some other way, that it may be effected for the comfortable carrying on of the worship and ordinances of God amongst us."

At the same meeting, "the town with one consent declared by vote, that the proposition from the Court about sales of guns, powder, and shot to the Indians, they apprehend it will be greatly detrimental to our English interest, and therefore declare themselves against it."

July 29, 1669. At a town meeting it was voted "that a rate should be made to answer the warrant from the Court; and the raters chosen were Mr. Stephen Paine, senior, Lieutenant

The mark of phillip p sachem.
the mark of T Tom Interpreter.

John Myles Junio:

John J Landon's mark.

the mark O of wm. Hammon.

Joseph Sabin.

(seal.)

Phillip the Sachem did
acknowledge this deed,
this first of June, 1668,

Before

Jos. Winslow,

Assist.

April 10, 1668. At a town meeting "it was voted that, whereas the select townsmen did give Philip, Sachem a gratuity at the sealing of an evidence of our eight mile square, the sum of eight pounds twelve shillings; that the said select townsmen shall make a rate for the payment of it."

At the same meeting the town chose a committee, "to go and view the meadows that are in the North Purchase, and to acre them out, to divide them into three score and eighteen parts and a half, and to mark and bound out each part, and put in such swamps as in their prudence they think meet, to be laid out in the said division: provided they do it equally as they can. The said committee are Anthony Perry, Philip Walker, Thomas Wilmot, Nicholas Ide; to be paid by the whole company of purchasers.

May 13, 1668. "It was voted and agreed upon that the new book of records should be recorded at Plymouth, this next June Court."

"William Carpenter at the same time was chosen Town Clerk."

Voted, that the deed given by the Indians to the town "be delivered to the committee of the town, that they may record it at the Court of New Plymouth, the next June Court."

Voted, "that a committee shall be chosen to draw up a petition to send to the Court at Plymouth, the next General Court, that we might have some redress in respect of the difficulty of the transportation of our county rates. The committee chosen, were Mr. Stephen Payne, sen., Lieut. Hunt, and Ensign Smith, committe to sign this petition in the name of the town."

It was also voted "that the rates upon the north side of the town be lowered, and part taken off; that is to say, whereas

the lands upon the North Purchase paid forty shillings of 5 pounds in all rates, that now the said lands shall pay 20 shillings in 5 pounds, until the town see cause to alter it."

May 26, 1668. "It was voted and agreed upon for the encouragement of a brickmaker, in the town, the town ordered that if any come, he shall have free liberty of wood and clay, at the half-mile swamp, to make what brick he will."

The same day lots were drawn for the meadow lands in the North Purchase by the following persons:

Obadiah Bowen,
Samuel Luther,
Stephen Paine, sen.
John Savage,
Goody Hide,
Children's lands,
Thomas Reade,
Preserved Abell,
William Carpenter,
Gilbert Brooks,
Thomas & Jacob Ormsby,
Robert Jones,
John Reade, sen.
Nathaniel Paine, sen.
Robert Wheaton,
Widow Carpenter,
Benjamin Buckland,
Philip Walker,
John Peren, sen.
John Ormsby,
Jaret Ingraham,
Nathaniel Paine, jun.
Henry Smith,
Nicholas Peck,
Jonathan Bosworth,
Samuel Carpenter,
Richard Whitaker,
Mr. Tanner,
Stephen Paine, jun.
Jonathan Palmer,
James Redeway,
Nicholas Ide,
Deacon Cooper,

James Gilson,
Rice Leonard,
Samuel Newman,
John Doggett,
Anthony Perry,
Thomas Cooper, jun.
George Kendrick,
John Butterworth,
Mr. Myles,
Richard Bowen, jun.
Mr. Newman,
Joseph Peck,
William Sabin,
Ichabod Miller, jun.
Mr. Daniel Smith,
Mr. Browne,
Robert Miller,
John Titus,
Nathaniel Peck,
George Robinson,
Robert Fuller,
John Fitch,
Thomas Willmot,
William Buckland,
John Kinslye,
Jonathan Fuller,
John Miller, sen.
Joseph Carpenter,
Samuel Peck,
Sampson Mason,
John Allin, jun.
John Reade, jun.
John Lowell,

by Richard LeBaron Bowen

Palmer's River in Rehoboth. Witnesses: John Read, Jr., and John Ormsbey [*Ibid.*, vol. IV, p. 16].

- 13 Mar. 1667/8—Philip who succeeded his brother Alexander as Sachem of the Wampanoags or Pokanokets confirmed to the Town of Rehoboth the purchase of "the eight miles square" lying and being on the east and west sides of Palmer's river, made of Massasoit or Ousamequin, his father, in 1641. Signed by Philip Sachem; the mark of *Umplakisok*, councillor; the mark of Philip, councillor; the mark of *Sunconeuweu*, Philip's brother; the mark of *Peebee*, councillor; and the mark of Tom, interpreter. Witnesses: John Myles, Junio, John Landon's mark, the mark of Wm. Hammon, and Joseph Sabin [*Ibid.*, vol. III].
- 28 May 1668—Abraham Martin of Rehoboth appointed Lieut. Peter Hunt and Ensign Henry Smith of Rehoboth his attorneys. Witnesses: John Peck and Richard Bowin [*Ibid.*, vol. III, pt. 1, p. 109].
- 3 June 1668—A General Court of Elections held at Plymouth ordered "that a tract of land containing a mile and a halfe, lying on the north side of the towne of Rehoboth, is allowed to be on the proper right of the said township, and for such lands as are lying betwix the Bay line; and it is to be accompted within the constablerick of Rehoboth until the Court doe order it otherwise; and that such farmes as lyeth within said liberties shall be responsible in point of rateing at the Collonies despose" [*Plymouth Colony Records*, vol. IV, p. 185].
- 5 June 1668—Acknowledged this date. Whereas Pameyken Sachem deceased for valuable consideration in 1641 conveyed to Mr. John Browne and Mr. Edward Winslow, deceased, on behalf of the Town of Rehoboth, a plot of land 8 miles wide on East and West of a River called Palmer's River in Rehoboth. Therefore King Philip, son and heir of above sachem, now confirms this deed of this same land to Stephen Paine, the eldest, Peter Hunt, John Allin, and Henry Smith, selectmen of Rehoboth [*Plymouth Colony Deeds*, vol. III, pt. 1, p. 116].
- 27 June 1668—Capt. Thomas Willett & John Allen Sr., and James Brown, Inhabitants of Swansey and Steven Paine, Sr., of Rehoboth, release all rights in all their lands at New Meadow Neck in Swansey to Town of Swansey. Witnesses: John Brown and John Dickse [*Ibid.*, vol. V, p. 128].
- 8 Dec. 1668—Richard Martin of Rehoboth and John Ormsbey of Rehoboth "having an Estate fallen to them by the Death of their kinswoman lately deceased" who is not named divided said Rehoboth land between them. Witnesses: William Carpenter and John Carpenter [*Ibid.*, vol. III, pt. 1, p. 135].
- 2 Apr. 1669—Thomas Chafy of Swansey deeded to Joseph Carpenter, yeoman, of Rehoboth land in New Meadow, Swansey. Witnesses: Nicholas Tanner, John Martin, and Joseph Chafy [*Ibid.*, vol. III, pt. 1, p. 174].
- 3 Apr. 1669—Abigail Carpenter of Rehoboth, widow, deeded to John Titus of Rehoboth all rights in land in North Purchase being the whole share of the lands purchased from the Plymouth Government. Witnesses: William Carpenter and Samuel Carpenter [*Ibid.*, vol. III, pt. 2, p. 225].
- 11 May 1669—Nathaniel Paine of Rehoboth, merchant, for valuable consideration deeded to William Allen of Prudence Island, R. I., land in the North Purchase of Rehoboth that was purchased from the agents of Plymouth Colony. Witnesses: Daniel Smith and Thomas Briggs [*Ibid.*, vol. IV, p. 249].
- 28 May 1669—John Sutton of Rehoboth, carpenter, with consent of his wife Juliom Sutton deeded to Jonathan Fuller of Rehoboth 3 acres and 3 rods of upland at Wachemachett. Witnesses: William Carpenter and Joseph Bowin [*Ibid.*, vol. III, pt. 1, p. 146].
- 4 June 1669—A writing of the lands of John Doged, Jr. of Rehoboth [*Ibid.*, vol. III, pt. 1, p. 140]. Copied from town records.

30 May 1672—John Peck of Rehoboth, planter, deeded to John Titus, Sr., of Rehoboth 8 acres upland in Rehoboth. Witnesses: William Carpenter and Samuel Carpenter [*Ibid.*, vol. III, pt. 2, p. 224].

4 July 1672—The Lands of Stephen Paine, Jr., recorded [*Ibid.*, vol. III, pt. 2, p. 232]. Copied from town records.

2 Dec. 1672—"To all people to whom this present writing shall come William Sabin* of Rehoboth within the Collonie of New Plymouth in New England husbandman sendeth greeting; whereas I the said William Sabin by my deed of bargain and sale bearing date the eighteenth day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred fifty and four for the consideration therein mentioned did seek and absolutely bargain sell and enfeof and confirm unto Anthony Perrey of Rehoboth aforesaid husbandman; and to his heirs and assigns forever one moyety or half she of sixteen acres of salt meadow or marsh in Rehoboth aforesaid at a place called and knowne by the name of the hundred acres tongue, be the same more or less which said moyety I the said William Sabin bought with other lands of *my father in law Richard Wright*;† and is bounded on the east by the meadows of mee the said William Sabin, and on the west by the meadow of Phillip Walker, as it is possessed by the said Anthony Perrey and his assigns, and one moyety or half she of such acres of fresh meadow be it more or less in Rehoboth aforesaid at a place comonly called bushey meadow, situate lying and being between the meadow of the children of Alexander Winchester, deceased on the south and the meadow of Phillip Walker on the north and the sixth lott once belonging to the said Richard Wright on the north and of the place comonly called the Great Plaine in Rehoboth aforesaid consisting of thirty acres be it more or less and one moyety or half she of the second division lott, belonging formerly to the said Wright consisting of fourscore acres be it more or less, and as the same is now by the free and full consent and agreement of me the said William Sabin possessed by the said Anthony Perrey and his assigns, it is bounded on the west by the land of John Titus, and of mee the said William Sabin and of *Ester Hall* widdow and on the south by the way or comon; and on the east by the land of mee the said William Sabin; and on the north by the comon; and three hundred and fifty pound estate of Comonage, in the township of Rehoboth aforesaid with the privileges rights and emunities whatsoever thereunto belonging, all aforesaid premises I the said William Sabin bought of my said father in law *Richard Wright*,† to have and to hold, etc.

William Sabin

Witnesses: Daniel Smith, Mark X of
Richard Leonard, Nathaniel Paine,
Nicholas Peck

"Acknowledged by William Sabin of Rehoboth on 4 Mar. 1672/3 before Constant Southworth, Asst." [*Ibid.*, vol. III, pt. 2, p. 262].

10 May 1673—John Woodcocke, Sr., of Rehoboth, planter deeded to "my eldest son John Woodcock Jr." of Rehoboth 60 acres upland, meadow

* This deed is printed here in full for the reason that it is the only evidence we have that the first wife of William Sabin was a daughter of Richard Wright, the Rehoboth miller. This discovery was first published by the writer in the New England Historical & Genealogical Register in 1944. William Sabin was buried at Rehoboth 9 Feb. 1687. Although he had twenty children, he had no son named William, so that there can be no confusion in names. He was probably in Brantree with his father-in-law before coming to Rehoboth. He must have married his first wife about 1640 or 1641. The date of birth of his first child, Samuel, is unknown, but a daughter Elizabeth, according to her gravestone in the Newman Cemetery, was born in 1642. The names of the remaining eighteen children are found in the Rehoboth records,—from 1645 to 1660 by his first wife and from 1664-5 to 1680 by his second wife. His first wife died after her last child was born on 27 July 1660. He married, secondly, at Medfield, Mass., 22 Dec. 1663, Martha Allen, born 11 Dec. 1641, daughter of James and Anna Allen [cf. Register, vol. XXXVI, p. 52]. It seems likely that Richard Wright was living in 1672, since his son-in-law William Sabin does not refer to him as "deceased" in his deed dated that year.

† These italics are the writer's.

Shows location of
widow Ester Hall's
home

Hall

Perhaps Rehoboth (the other histories & VR) should be searched for more data! Cars & Spores.

Early Rehoboth by Richard LeBaron Bowen

Vol 3 - page 166 says Plymouth County was divided into 3 counties on 2 June 1685 -

VI. Barnstable, Bristol & Plymouth but some ^{Bristol} deeds continued to be recorded in Plymouth later.

Records for Taunton from 1686 in 4 vols - I 1686-96 = 387 pages, II 1696-9 373 pages,

III 1697-1702 464 pages & IV 1694-1705 512 pages (exactly?)

excerpts include: 7 Feb 1686 - Samuel Hall, Sr of Taunton "the son of Edward Hall Sr, of Rehoboth, Deceased" and Abigail his wife, for several of lands in Rehoboth deeded to Thomas Leonard of Taunton land in Taunton - Bristol & Deeds II p. 35

(Note: Tracey pg 336 shows HALL, Samuel (1664) & Abigail PRATT (1665-) m. 3 Jan 1683, Taunton but that seems like a younger man? - he d. shows HALL, Samuel (1644-1696) & Elizabeth [WHITE] (-1707) 2 1/2 sons PRATT; 51664 Taunton. We need clarification -)

Vol VI page 89 - earliest extant tax list of Rehoboth - shows 15 inhabitants of

Town of Swansea on 18 Nov 1670 & 7 Feb 1670/1 (Rate to pay Taxes Debts 1671)

includes "Wid. Hall 00-02-07" that was median rate though some much higher.

Vol II page 92 - Rehoboth Rate Book II, pg 16

lists John Hall 00-01-06. That was the lowest but later rate edd -

There was advns - to John Hall 00-13-6, to John Norton 00-0-6 "

The Jan (26 Feb 1676) was to pay for costs of King Philip War & therefore unusual circumstances might apply. (John was an Benjamin's older brother)

liv. at Springfield; Josiah at Brookfield; Timothy, and Samuel, at Suffield; and John, d. at Windsor, unm. WILLIAM, Billerica, d. 20 May 1668, leav. wid. Ann. Of this name 16 had been, in 1834, gr. at Harv. 8 at Yale, 3 at Dart. and 11 at the other N. E. coll.

HALEY, JOHN, Hadley, m. 1681, Ruth, wid. of William Gaylord, d. of John Crow, had no ch. by her or by sec. w. Hannah, d. of Samuel Bliss; and d. 1688. His wid. m. 1689, Simeon Smith of Hadley. THOMAS, Wells or Saco, bef. 1650, m. a d. of John West, had Ann, Lydia, Samuel, and Thomas. This last was a serg. of the garris. at Saco, k. by the Ind. Aug. 1695; but Folsom, 125, says descend. are num. See Pike's Journ. and Niles, Hist. WILLIAM, Reading, an early sett.

HALFORD, THOMAS, a passeng. in the Christian from London, 1635, aged 20, of wh. I kn. no more.

HALL, ANDREW, Boston, mariner, m. 1677, Ann, d. of Robert Ratchell. ANDREW, Newton 1691. BENJAMIN, Dover 1659, was, perhaps, a Quaker, wh. rem. to Portsmouth, R. I. and m. 27 July 1676, Frances, d. of George Parker, had Mary, b. 3 Apr. 1678; William, 19 Aug. 1680; Benjamin, 17 June 1682; George, 29 June 1685; and Nathaniel, 29 June 1689. BENJAMIN, Yarmouth, s. of John the first of the same, m. 7 Feb. 1678, Melitable Matthews, perhaps d. of

James; and d. at Harwich. BENJAMIN, Wrentham, m. 9 Jan. 1692, Sarah Fisher, had Sarah, b. 20 Feb. 1697, d. 6 May foll. CHRISTOPHER, Groton, by w. Sarah had Grace, b. 25 Nov. 1672; and John, 9 Apr. 1681. DANIEL, New Haven, merch. m. 1670, Mary, d. of Henry Rutherford; but he may have been of ano. town, and only came to N. H. to be m. d. at Barbados, 1675. EDWARD, Cambridge 1636, freem. 2 May 1638, had w. Margaret who outliv. him, but no ch. In his will of 20 Jan. 1678, he calls hims. 70 yrs. old. Matchless Mitchell's ch. reg. gives this couple no ch. and his next is, wid. Mary H. whose ch. were all adult, when she join.; and he adds, two of them, John and Susanna are since join. to the ch. of Concord. EDWARD, Duxbury 1636, or 7,

was of Taunton, in 1641, says Winsor, but back again at D. next yr. a propr. at the sett. of Bridgevater in 1645; and withdrew from the jurisdiction. in 1652, but prob. was of Rehoboth, made his will 23 Nov. 1670, nam. w. Esther and s. John. EDWARD, Lynn, s. of John, had w. Sarah, and ch. Joseph, b. 3 July 1646; Ephraim, 8 Sept. 1648; Sarah, Aug. 1651; Eliz. 30 Apr. 1654; and Rebecca, 30 Apr. 1657; and he d. 15 Apr. 1657. But Felt calls this Hale. Keayne, giv. him a legacy in his will, has odd words of praise. EDWARD, Braintree 1640, by w. Esther had John, b. 23 Jan. 1651; and Esther, 23 Oct. 1654; may have been of Rehoboth in 1658. There his d. Esther m. 24 Dec. 1674,

Thomas Jordan. ELISHA, Yarmouth, youngest s. of Jonathan first of the same, by w. Lydia, wh. d. 23 Feb. 1724, had Ebenezer, b. 20 Nov. 1681; Elisha, 14 June 1682; Tabitha, 18 Dec. 1683; Judah, 18 Jan. 1686; Phebe, 3 Mar. 1689; Job, 10 Sept. 1691; and Sylvanus, 17 May 1693. EPHRAIM, Boston, s. prob. of Edward of Lynn, m. 1 July 1674, Sarah Rand of Lynn, had Ephraim, b. 22 Oct. foll.; Samuel, 25 Dec. 1676; Edward, 29 Jan. 1681; Zechariah, 6 Mar. 1686; Eliz. 21 Jan. 1689; and Nathaniel, 14 May 1692. FRANCIS, New Haven 1639, was at Stratford after 1648, and 1657 adm. freem. of Conn. jurisdic. had Isaac, and Samuel. At Fairfield he had large est. but d. early in 1690 at S. He brot. from Eng. w. Eliz. and took 31 Oct. 1665, sec. w. Dorothy, wid. of John Blakeman, d. of Rev. Henry Smith, bear. off the prize against the counter claims of John Thomas, encourag. by the wid. some mos. bef. and he left four ds. Mary, Eliz. Rebecca, and Hannah; but none by her. Hannah m. Joseph Blakeman. The wid. had third h. Mark Sension of Norwalk, who d. 1693; and for her fourth h. took deac. Isaac Moore of Farmington. GEORGE, Taunton 1643-64. His will, made the same mo. in wh. he d. 30 Oct. 1669, names w. Mary, and ch. John, Samuel, Joseph, Charity, and Sarah. GERSHOM, Harwich, s. of the first John of Barnstable and Yarmouth, m. Bethia, d. of the first Edward Bangs, had Samuel, b. 1669; Edward; Bethia; Mercy, if the name be not Mary; and Jonathan; but the dates, as well as order, is uncert. His w. d. 15 Oct. 1696, and he had sec. w. Martha. Tho. one of the most active sett. of H. he had long liv. at Yarmouth, and there was bur. He d. 31 Oct. 1732. HATEVIL, Dover, s. of the sec. John of the same; by w. Mary had Hatevil, b. 15 Feb. 1709. HENRY, Westerly 1664, unit. with Richard Knight of Newport in purch. from Ind. in Jan. of next yr. and from his will seems to have had, in 1705, ch. eldest s. Henry, s. Edward, James, and John, s.-in-law Thomas Stevens, and James Adams. HENRY, Boston, a soldier in capt. James Oliver's comp. k. by the Ind. in the gr. swamp fight, 19 Dec. 1675. HENRY, Westerly, prob. s. of the first Henry, in his will of 1715, names w. Constant; ch. Henry, James, John, Edward, William, Elisha, Susanna, Eliz. Lydia, Mary, and Martha. ISAAC, Fairfield, a surg. s. of Francis, perhaps b. in Eng. for he took o. of fidel. at New Haven, 7 Apr. 1657, d. 1714, leav. w. Lydia, ch. Francis, John, and prob. others. JAMES, New London 1662, then was tenant of John Winth. on Fisher's isl. perhaps in 1669, liv. at Westerly, and may have been s. of Henry, sen. JOB, New Haven 1646. JOHN, Charlestown, came 1630, it is thot. from Coventry, prob. in the fleet with Winth. being No. 19 on the list of mem. of Boston ch. and one of the found. of that in Charlestown, with w. Bethia, in 1632; freem. 14 May 1634, had beside Samuel, wh. m. Eliz.

Hall was a common name - most of these were not rare

James George

Benjamin Dictionary

same man

Pollard, but d. perhaps late in 1694, at Yarmouth, without issue (as the wid. m. 27 Apr. 1699, Jeremiah Jones of the same, and his will of 7 Oct. 1693, names only w. Eliz. and brs. John, Joseph, Nathaniel, Gershom, William, Benjamin, and Elisha), John, bapt. 13 May 1638; Shebar, 9 Jan. 1640, both d. young; by w. Eliz. Larned had John, 21 Sept. 1645; Eliz. 4 Sept. 1647, d. soon; Eliz. again, 21 Nov. 1648; and he rem. to Barnstable and Yarmouth, where more ch. were b. No little confusion, after large scrutiny, exists as to the men of this name, so that it may be there was one John at Barnstable at the same time there was one at Charlestown, but it is not prob.; at least it is certain, that the ch. rec. of B. proves; that s. of John, there bapt. were Joseph, 3 July 1642; Benjamin, 14 July 1644, d. in few days; Nathaniel, 8 Feb. 1646; Gershom, 5 Mar. 1648; William, 8 June 1651; Benjamin, again, 29 May 1653; and Elisha. His will, of 15 July 1694, pro. 29 Aug. 1696, names the eight liv. s. JOHN, Kittery 1640. JOHN, Dover, brot. Ralph, John, Stephen, and perhaps other ch. from Eng. very early. JOHN, Roxbury, wh. in the ch. rec. has prefix of respect, I presume, was the freem. of 6 May 1635, unless he may rather be reckoned of 13 May 1640; but as no further ment. of him occurs here, perhaps he rem. with the gr. migra. to Conn. and was at Hartford 1644, and at Middletown 1654, where he d. 26 May 1673, aged 89. His will of few days bef. ment. s. Richard, John, and Samuel, d. Sarah, w. of Thomas Whitmore, m. 11 Dec. 1645, and d. 7 Dec. 1664. He says it was the 40th yr. of liv. in N. E. JOHN, Lynn, perhaps as early as Mr. Lewis would have him, or 1630, possib. the freem. of 13 May 1640, and may have been a short time at Salem 1637, bec. one of the first propr. 1640, of Salisbury, hav. prefix of respect, m. 3 Apr. 1641, Rebecca, wid. of Henry Byley, had John, b. 18 Mar. 1642; and d. bef. 22 Aug. 1650, when his wid. m. Rev. William Worcester. JOHN, Boston, was one of the selectmen 1657, and ens. JOHN, Dover 1650, s. of John of the same, b. in Eng. a deac. 1657, had John, b. a. 1649; Ralph; Hatevil; Nathaniel; and perhaps more; was a man of many offices, d. a. 1693, or 4, leav. good prop. may have been f. or gr. f. of that John who was there drown. 1697. JOHN, Newport 1638, was freem. there in 1655. JOHN, New Haven 1639, m. Jane Wallen or Woolen, had John and Sarah, both bapt. 9 Aug. 1646; John, and Sarah, again, in the list next yr. are by me disbeliefv.; Samuel, 21 May 1648; Thomas, 25 Mar. 1649; Jonathan, b. 5, bapt. 13 not 15 Apr. 1651; obs. that the bapt. are very untrustworthy; and David, Mar. 1653; was freed from train. in 1665, being 60 yrs. old; rem. to Wallingford among early sett. a. 1670, there d. early in 1676, leav. wid. and nuncup. will. Sarah m. Dec. 1664, Wingle Johnson. Ano. JOHN, at New Haven 1648, was serv. of John Meigs.

JOHN, Dover, call. jr. prob. s. of sec. John of the same, m. 8 Nov. 1671, Abigail Roberts, d. of John of the same, had John, b. 27 June 1673; Thomas, 19 June 1675; and Abigail, 24 Feb. 1680. *JOHN, Middle-town, s. of John of the same, b. in Eng. rep. 1653, m. 1 Oct. 1674, Mary Hubbard, wid. of Thomas, hav. lost 20 July 1673, his first w. Ann, d. of John Wilcocks (unless she were sec. w. of his f.), and d. 22 Jan. 1695, in 75th yr. without ch. leav. lands to Ebenezer H. s. of his w. and other large prop. to two nephs. and a gr. neph. all nam. John. JOHN, Concord, had in 1652 been of Cambridge, s. of wid. Mary above ment. b. in Eng. m. 4 Apr. 1656, Eliz. d. of Percival Green of Cambridge, had Eliz. b. 18 Sept. 1658; John, 13 Dec. 1660; Nathaniel, 7 July 1666; rem. to Medford, where all of his other ch. were b. except Percival, b. at Cambridge, 11 Feb. 1672; and he d. at M. 18, 1701, leav. wid. Eliz. wh. d. 4 Feb. 1714, aged 74; s. John; Nathaniel; Stephen, b. 1670; Percival; Jonathan, b. 1677; Sarah, 1679; and Thomas; beside ds. Mary, 1668, w. of John Bradshaw; and Susanna; among wh. large est. was then div. by John the admor. Eliz. was w. of John Oldham. Percival m. a. 1697, Jane, d. of Thomas Willis, and rem. to Sutton a. 1720. JOHN, Guilford, s. of William, m. 13 Nov. 1669, Eliz. Smith, perhaps d. of George, had Eliz. b. 22 Nov. 1670; Mary, 13 May 1672; John, 28 Feb. 1674; Ebenezer, 3 Mar. 1678; Silence, 15 Dec. 1679; Elphalet, 13 Jan. 1681; and Nathaniel, Dec. 1683; d. 8 Jan. 1705. In his will of 27 Nov. preced. the eldest s. and d. are not nam. and perhaps they were d. Mary m. 1693, Daniel Bishop; and Silence m. Abraham Morrison. JOHN, Yarmouth, s. of John first of the same, m. Priscilla, d. of Austin Beurse, had, it is said, s. John; Joseph, b. 29 Sept. 1663; a d. Nov. 1668; Priscilla, Feb. 1671; Esther, Apr. 1672; Mary, 1 Mar. 1674; Martha, 24 May 1676; and Nathaniel, 15 Sept. 1678; of wh. Joseph, who d. 29 Jan. 1737, was f. of David, H. C. 1724, D. D. min. of Sutton. See N. E. Weekly Journal of 1737. JOHN, the f. d. 24 Oct. 1710, and his wid. d. 30 Mar. 1712. JOHN, Walling-ford, s. of John of New Haven, m. 6 Dec. 1666, Mary Parker, and had two or more ch. was first deac. d. 1721. JOHN, Taunton, m. 4 Feb. 1671 (or as Col. Rec. says 1667), Hannah Penniman, had John, b. 27 June 1672; Joseph, 7 Apr. 1674; James, 8 Dec. 1675; and Benjamin, 6 Dec. 1677. JOHN, Roxbury, freem. 1684. JOHN, Wethersfield, d. 1692, leav. wid. Rebina, and ch. Eliz. 9 mos. old. JOHN, Medford, s. of John of the same, m. 2 Dec. 1687, Jemima, d. of the famous capt. Sill, had John, b. 11 Sept. 1689, d. in few days; John, again, 19 Sept. 1690; William, 24 June 1692, d. soon; William, again, 1 Nov. 1694, d. soon; Eliz. 10 June 1696; Andrew, 5 May 1698; Jemima, 8 Oct. 1700; Joseph, 30 Nov. 1702; Stephen, 19 Jan. 1704; Martha, 20 Aug.

HILL

PEDIGREE CHART

Norma (Hansen) Zaniewski

Name of Compiler

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as No. 448 on chart No. 02

Address 8924 W Plainfield

City, State Greenguild VI 53228

Date 15 Apr 1992

b. Date of Birth
p.b. Place of Birth
m. Date of Marriage
d. Date of Death
p.d. Place of Death

(11) John Ellice (Father of No. 2)
b. Wrentham? England
p.b. ① 12 Dec 1641
m. Dedham
p.m. 2 Apr 1697
d. Medfield
p.d.

(10) John Ellice (Father of No. 1)
b. 26 Apr 1646/7
p.b. Dedham
m. ③ 7 Apr 1698
p.m. Boston
d. 14 Nov 1716
p.d. Medway

(9) Susan Lumber (Lambert) (Mother of No. 2)
b. England
p.b. 4 Apr 1653 (or 4)
m. Medford
p.d.

(9) Samuel Ellice
b. 14 July 1699
p.b. Medfield
m. 14 Sep 1720
p.m. Wrentham
d. 14 Aug 1769
p.d. E Medway (near Millis) MA

(9) John Hill (Father of No. 3)
b. 1630
p.b. England
m. ① ca 1653
p.m. MA
d. 23 Jan 1717-18
p.d. Sherborn

(9) Mary Hill (Mother of No. 1)
b. 28 Oct 1662
p.b. Sherborn
m. 3 Mar 1729
p.d. Medway

(9) Hannah (Mother of No. 3)
b. ca 1692?
p.b.
m.
d.
p.d.

(489) Dorothy Hall (Spouse of No. 1)
b. 20 May 1700
p.b. Wrentham
d. 13 May 1740
p.d. Medway

b.
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

10
b.
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

11
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

(390) John Hill (Father of No. 6)
b. ca 1602
p.b. ? Chaffcombe Somerset Eng.
m. ca 1629 (near Chard) Eng
p.m.
d. 31 May 1664
p.d. Dorchester 'Uncaty' (beamed Milton)

(390) Frances Tillemston (Mother of No. 6)
b. ca 1608
p.b. Chard, Somerset, Eng.
m. 18 Nov 1676
p.d. Dorchester

(391) ? Abraham Martin
b. 2:1584
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

(391)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

Hill Pedigree
based on Visitation
of Dorset/Somerset

(15) (Sir) Roger Hill (Father of No. 1)
b. ca 1480
p.b. Taunton
m. ca 1510
p.m. 1544
d. Taunton
p.d.

(15) William Hill (Father of No. 1)
b. 1525
p.b. Taunton
m. of Poundisford, 1574
p.m. Poundisford, Pittminster
d. Margery
p.d. ca 1490?
p.b. 1550
d. Taunton

(15) John Hill (Father of No. 1)
b. 1570
p.b. Poundisford, Somerset
m. 1600
p.m. Plymstock, Devonshire
d. Chaffcombe, Somerset

(15) John Ryves (Father of No. 1)
b. of Damory
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

(15) Lucy Ryves (Mother of No. 1)
b. ca 1545
p.b. 16
p.d. Poundisford, Somerset

(15) ? Amy Hervey (Mother of No. 1)
b. of 'Lawnson'
p.b.
m.
d.
p.d.

(15) Jane Gaud (Spouse of No. 1)
b. ca 1575
p.b. Northampton Eng
d. 16
p.d. Poundisford

PEDIGREE CHART

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as No. 26 on chart No. D116

Chart No. D116

Low
set

62, 528 William Hill
16th generation

b. ca 1445 Father of No. 4)

p.b.
m. of Chard, 8 mi. N. of
p.m. Lyme Regis - Somerset
d. England
p.d.

(Merchant)
er of No. 2)

9 Eleanor
(Mother of No. 4)

b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

(The record
er of No. 1)
t of 1579)
Somerset
ge 79)
Derish

10 (Father of No. 5)

p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

er of No. 2)

11 (Mother of No. 5)

b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

1548)

12 (Modern Reeves?)
Ryves

b. (Father of No. 6)
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

er of No. 3)
Count, Dorset

13 (Mother of No. 6)

b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

er of No. 1)

14 (Father of No. 7)

p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

er of No. 3)

15 (Mother of No. 7)

b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

of John Hill
above)
and, Somerset
Eng.

Hill

16 b. (Father of No. 8,
m. Cont. on chart No. _____)
d.

17 b. (Mother of No. 8,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
d.

18 b. (Father of No. 9,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
m.
d.

19 b. (Mother of No. 9,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
d.

20 b. (Father of No. 10,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
m.
d.

21 b. (Mother of No. 10,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
d.

22 b. (Father of No. 11,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
m.
d.

23 b. (Mother of No. 11,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
d.

Ryves

24 b. (Father of No. 12,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
m.
d.

25 b. (Mother of No. 12,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
d.

26 b. (Father of No. 13,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
m.
d.

27 b. (Mother of No. 13,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
d.

28 b. (Father of No. 14,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
m.
d.

29 b. (Mother of No. 14,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
d.

30 b. (Father of No. 15,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
m.
d.

31 b. (Mother of No. 15,
Cont. on chart No. _____)
d.

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family Record

Family No.

Father - Sir Roger HILL

Hill -

Surname

England ①

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1475					
Death	Will "PCC 7 Bn"			Taunton	Somerset	England	Original copy holder of the North portion of Poundisford	
Buried	proved		1546					
Married		ca	1570?					
Occupation	Merchant			Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Wives	① Alice Tasse							
Per "Herald's Visitation of Somersetshire"				His Father's Name		William Hill (of Chard or Taunton)		
				His Mother's Maiden Name		Eleanor		

Mother - Margery

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1485					
Death	Will "PCC 5 Bucks"							
Buried	(1546) proved		1550					
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								
				Her Father's Name				
				Her Mother's Maiden Name				

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Robert Hill (Sohn/Dun) "PCC 26 Dork"	Birth			15				
	Spouse - ① Alice Clark (Right)	Death	21 Mar	proved	1581				
	② Eleanor Morcia, dau of Sir Somerset	Married			15				
2.	Mary Hill	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
3.	John Hill	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
4.	Margaret Hill	Birth							
	Spouse - Alexander Togwell	Death							
		Married							
5.	William Hill	Birth			1515				
	Spouse - ① Ann Trumbidge	Death	22 Mar	1593/4		Poundisford		"age 79"	
	② Lucy Ryves	Married							
6.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
7.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
8.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
9.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.



Rives



HE family of Rives or Ryves, the latter being the older and older spelling in England, has been, for centuries seated in Dorsetshire. Their chief, or best-known residence there was Damory Court. John Ryves, as recorded in the Heralds' Visitation of Dorsetshire for 1632, "Joh'es Ryves de Damery Court in Dorset," and who heads the said Visitation's pedigree of the family aforesaid, it seems probable, about the year 1500.

The Coat-of-Arms of the family, blazoned in the Heralds' Visitation aforesaid, follows:

Arms—Argent, on a bend cotised sable three lozenges ermine.

Crest—A greyhound sejant sable, bezantée, collared or.

The same Arms, except that the greyhound of the Arms is "bezantée," are blazoned for the family in general in the standard modern armorial list for Great Britain, Burke's General Armory.

Burke blazons for the modern family of an especial branch of descendants of Ryves of Damory Court, a somewhat different Coat of Arms, as follows:

Arms—Argent, three mascles in bend, between two cotises sable.

Crest—An escutcheon, quarterly, or and gules, between cypress branches in orle, vert.

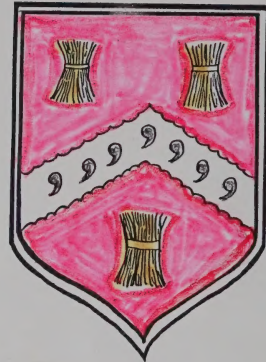
The pedigree, as given in the Visitation of Dorsetshire for 1632, appears in the following account.

JOHN RIVES, born probably about 1500, or earlier, was seated at Damory Court, in Dorsetshire, England. He married "Harvy" of "Lawnsome," Dorsetshire, her name evidently, from records, Harvy, Harvey, or Hervey, the letter "u" being frequently substituted in old writing for the letter "v."

The children of John and Amy (Hervey) Rives were:

- 2 i John Rives;
- 3 ii Robert Rives;

* Lucy Rives who married William Hill



Hill

The Arms and Crest of William Hill
of Pondsford in Pitsminster
Granted 1570.

Arms: Gules, a chevron engrailed ermine, between three garbs, or, within a bordure, arg.

a red shield with scalloped ermine chevron between gold sheaves all bordered in silver.

Crest: a dove rising azure legged gules, holding in its beak an oak branch vert, fructed or.

a rising blue dove with red legs, holding in its beak a green oak branch with gold acorns.



Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Father -

John HILL III

Hill

New England (2)

Surname

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1630	Chaffcombe	Somerset	England	Comes early on "Mary & John"	
Death	23	Jan	1717/18	Sharborn		MA		
Buried								
Married		ca	1653	Medfield?				

Occupation *Had large farm, active in local*

Church *Puritan*

Places Lived *In Medfield, then his green parish, large tract from Indians on frontier - became Sharborn*

Other Wives (2) *ca 1653 - Elizabeth (P. Ellis) widow of Benjamin Ballard of Sharborn*

His Father's Name *John Hill*

His Mother's Maiden Name *Frances T. Weston*

Mother -

Hannah

(Martin or Preston?)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1633			MA?	Mentioned in will of Abigail Martin (1554-1629) of Roxbury, rev. 95-p 1667 (Hingham & Obed)	
Death		ca	1692					
Buried								
Occupation				Military			Church	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

For Ch. (dau) of John and Mary (Hill) Ellis, see *Ellis Family*

Her Father's Name

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children (all born in Medfield) (last child, Abigail, by second wife Elizabeth)

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1. (Dau)	Samuel Hill	Birth		ca	1654	Medfield			
	Spouse - Hannah Twichell (died 1660)	Death	24	Mar	1723				
		Married	4	Nov	1679				
2.	Ebenezer Hill <i>farmer</i>	Birth		ca	1656	Medfield			
	Spouse - Mary White (1670-) sho m/c <i>capt 5th Chapin of Medford</i>	Death		fall	1734	Holliston (section of Sharborn)			
		Married		ca	1690	Mendon?			
3.	Abigail Hill <i>(4 ch)</i>	Birth	2	Feb	1657/18	Medfield			
	Spouse - Hypostile Laland <i>(15 Apr 1653 - 18 Aug 1725)</i>	Death	5	Oct	1699				
		Married	5	Nov	1678				
4.	John Hill II <i>farmer</i>	Birth	14	Mar	1669/1	Medfield			
	Spouse - Hannah Rockwell <i>(1 Oct 1673 - 7 Feb 1729)</i>	Death	22	May	1738				
		Married		ca	1693				
5.	Mary Hill <i>(his 2nd wife - she had 1 child)</i>	Birth	28	Oct	1652	Medfield			
	Spouse - John Ellis of Medway <i>(26 Apr 1646 - 16 Nov 1746)</i>	Death	3	Nov	1729	Medway			
		Married	7	Apr	1693	Boston			
6.	Eleazar Hill <i>farmer</i>	Birth	29	June	1664	Medfield			
	Spouse - (1) Sarah Brock <i>(his cousin - 5 ch) (1661 July 1697)</i>	Death			1725	Sharborn			
	(2) Rebecca (Black) wife John Richardson - no ch. <i>(1660-1734)</i>	Married	29	20	Mar	1704/5			
7.	Johnson Hill	Birth	22	Jan	1666	Medfield			
	Spouse - <i>died young</i>	Death			- ?	"			
		Married			-				
8.	Hannah Hill <i>(2 ch)</i>	Birth		ca	1668	Medfield			
	Spouse - <i>(Mary says John died)</i>	Death	20	Jan	1686	Wrentham			
	Daniel Pond Jr of Wrentham <i>(-1734)</i>	Married	2	Jan	1691	"			
9.	Sarah Hill <i>(one ch)</i>	Birth		ca	1670	Medfield			
	Spouse - John Perry, Jr. <i>(24 Dec 1667 -)</i>	Death			17	Cambridge			
		Married	28	July	1691	Sharborn			
10.	Abigail Hill <i>(again) (6 ch)</i>	Birth	10	June	1675	Medfield			
	Spouse - James Adams <i>(7 July 1675 - 14 Jan 1734)</i>	Death	17	Jan	1736	Sharborn			
		Married	1	Nov	1733	"			

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information -- then list each on the reverse side.

by 2nd wife

10 THEophilus RICHARD SALWEY, Esq., of the Lodge, co. Salop. Erm. on a fess sa. a tower triple-towered ar.

Hill (*Viscount Hill*). Same *Arms*. *Crest*—A tower ar. surmounted with a garland of laurel ppr. *Supporters*—Dexter, a lion ar. murelly crowned or, gorged with a wreath of oak fructed ppr.; sinister, a horse ar. bridled and saddled ppr. murelly gorged gu. *Motto*—Avancez.

Hill (Noël-Hill, *Baron Berwick*). Quarterly, 1st and 4th, Same *Arms*, on a canton gu. a martlet or, for Hill; 2nd, or, fretty gu. a canton erm. for Noël; 3rd, or, a chev. betw. three stags' heads cabossed gu., for Harwood. *Crests*—1st, Hill: A stag statant ar.; 2nd, Noël: On the battlements of a tower ppr. a hind statant ar. collared and chained or; 3rd, Harwood: A stag's head cabossed sa. in the mouth a sprig of oak ppr. *Supporters*—Dexter, a pegasus ar. gorged with a plain collar sa. thereon a martlet or; sinister, a stag ar. attired or, gorged with a plain collar sa. thereon a leopard's face gold, and a chain reflexed over the back also gold. *Motto*—Qui uti scit, ei bona.

Hill (Standish Hall, near Wigan, co. Lancashire). Same *Arms*, *Crest*, and *Motto* as Lord Hill.

Hill (co. Bedford). Sa. on a fesse betw. three cats pass. or, as many crosses moline of the field.

Hill (co. Berks). Same *Arms*.

Hill (co. Berks). Sa. on a fesse ar. betw. three ounces pass. guard. or, as many escallops gu.

Hill (co. Berks.) Sa. on a fesse ar. betw. three cats pass. guard. or, a cross moline betw. two escallops gu. *Crest*—A goat's head per pale indented gu. and az. collared and armed or.

Hill (Heligan, co. Cornwall, Visit. 1620; Hill's Court, co. Devon, cos. Hants, Lincoln, and Somerset; the Hills, of Heligan, descended from Sir JOHN HILL, of Kenston, co. Somerset). Gu. a saltire vair betw. four mullets ar. *Crest*—A demi leopard ar. spotted of all colours, dually gorged or.

Hill (OLIVER HILL, of Shilton, co. Devon; and RICHARD HILL, of Truro, co. Cornwall, sons of ROBERT HILL, of the former. Visit. Cornwall, 1620). Ar. a chev. betw. three water bougets sa. *Crest*—A dove ar. in the beak an olive branch vert.

Hill (Hillstope, co. Cornwall; WILLIAM HILL, descended from ROBERT HILL, of Hill Top, who came into England with the Conqueror. Visit. 1620). Gu. a chev. erm. betw. three garbs or.

Hill (Sir ROBERT HILL, one of the Judges of the Common Pleas, temp. Henry VI.). Ar. a chev. betw. three water bougets sa. *Crest*—A dove ar. in the beak an olive branch vert.

Hill (Ashborne, co. Derby; granted 1615). Per chev. ar. and sa. three cinquefoils counterchanged.

Hill (RICHARD HILL, Sergeant to the Cellar to Henry VIII. Visit. Hants, 1634). Gu. a saltire vair betw. four mullets ar.

Hill (co. Gloucester). Sa. on a chev. betw. three owls ar. as many mullets pierced gu. a bordure engr. erm.

Hill (granted to Capt. HENRY HILL, of Knutsford, co. Chester). Az. a chev. paly of six ar. and sa. betw. two horses' heads erased in chief of the second and in base as many swords in saltire ppr. pommels and hilts or. *Crest*—Betw. two branches of palm ppr. a boar's head coupé or, in the mouth a trefoil vert. *Motto*—Auxilio divino.

Hill (co. Worcester; granted to WILLIAM HILL, Esq., F.R.A.S., of Worcester, descended from HUMPHREY HILL, Esq., of Little Witley, co. Worcester, living 1712. WILLIAM HILL's son, by ELIZABETH, his wife, dau. of THOMAS ROWLEY, Esq. of Stourport, is THOMAS ROWLEY HILL, Esq., of St. Katherine's Hill, co. Worcester, M.P., High Sheriff of that county, 1870). Erm. a chev. chequy or and az. in base on a mount vert a Cornish chough ppr. *Crest*—On a mount in front of a fernbrake ppr. a talbot or, collared az. resting the dexter foot on three annulets interlaced gold. *Motto*—Avancez.

Hill (Hill's End, co. Hertford, London and Finchley, co. Middlesex). Per chev. embattled ar. and sa. three cinquefoils counterchanged. *Crest*—On a mount a branch vert, with three cinquefoils ar.

Hill (Lewisham, co. Kent). Vert three talbots pass. ar. *Crest*—A stag's head erased ppr. holding in the mouth an acorn branch vert, fructed or.

Hill (co. Kent). Az. a chev. betw. three fleurs-de-lis ar.

Hill (co. Kent, and London). Sa. a chev. betw. three lions pass. guard. erm.

Hill (Wye, co. Kent). Sa. on a fesse betw. three leopards

Hill (Lord Mayor of London, 1484). Sa. a chev. erm. betw. three lions pass. guard. ar.

Hill. Gu. three barretels erm. in chief a lion pass. guard. or. *Crest*—A fleur-de-lis az.

Hill (Sir ROWLAND HILL, Lord Mayor of London, 1549; descendant of HUMPHREY HILL, of Court of Hill; his nieces and co-heiress, ALICE BAKER, m. Sir THOMAS LEIGH). Gu. two bars or, on a canton sa. a chev. ar. betw. three pheons of the fourth, charged with a wolf's head erased betw. two mullets gu.

Hill (London, 1616). Sa. a chev. erm. betw. three talbots' heads erased ar. *Crest*—A talbot's head erased ar. betw. two laurel branches vert.

Hill (London). Ar. an eagle displ. with two heads sa. on a chief of the second three roses of the first.

Hill (London). Az. two bars or, a canton sa.

Hill (London). Az. two bars ar. on a canton sa. a chev. betw. three pheons of the second.

Hill (London; quartered by AUSTREY, co. Hants). Per chev. embattled three cinquefoils counterchanged.

Hill (JOHN HILL, gentleman, of London, whose ancestors were of the North. Visit. London, 1568). Sa. a fess erm. betw. two cats-a-mountain pass. guard. ar.

Hill (London). Ar. on a chief sa. three roses of the first.

Hill (Tuddington, co. Middlesex). Sa. a chev. erm. betw. three leopards' faces ar. *Crest*—A talbot's head coupé sa. guttée d'eau, gorged with a collar gu. rimmed and studded or.

Hill (co. Middlesex, and Bromsgrove, co. Worcester). Erm. a chev. chequy or and sa. *Crest*—A talbot pass. or, collared gu.

Hill (Hales, co. Norfolk). Gu. two bars erm. in chief a lion pass. per pale or and ar. *Crest*—A boar's head and neck sa. in the mouth a broken spear ppr. headed ar.

Hill (Yarmouth and Lynn, co. Norfolk). Gu. two bars erm. in chief a lion pass. or. *Crest*—On a chapeau gu. turned up erm. a demi lion pass. or, betw. two dragons' wings expanded of the first, each charged with as many bars of the second.

Hill, or Hull (Silvington, co. Salop). Or, on a chief vert three bulls' heads coupé of the first. *Crest*—On the horns v. a crescent vairé or and az. a bull's head erased gold.

Hill, alias Hule (Parva-Drayton, co. Salop). Az. an eagle displ. ar. over all a bend gu.

Hill (Bridgewater, co. Somerset). Gu. a chev. engr. betw. three garbs ar.

Hill (Taunton, co. Somerset). Gu. a chev. erm. betw. three garbs or. *Crest*—A dove with wings expanded, in the beak an olive branch all ppr.

Hill (Donham Place, co. Bucks). Same *Arms*.

Hill (Pounsford, co. Somerset). Gu. a chev. betw. three garbs or, a bordure ar. *Crest*—An eagle, wings expanded ppr. in the beak an acorn slipped vert, fructed or.

Hill (Rothwell, co. Northampton; quartered by COKATNS). Gu. a chev. vair betw. three garbs or.

Hill (Taunton, co. Somerset). Az. three dolphins embowed or, on a chief of the last as many harts. *Crest*—A squirrel sejant ar. collared and lined or.

Hill, alias Hull (Littlepepe, co. Stafford; granted 1560). Az. a chev. betw. three fleurs-de-lis or, a canton of the last. *Crest*—A lion ramp. ar. pierced through the breast with a broken spear in bend ppr. the head guttée de sang.

Hill (Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk). Gu. two bars erm. in chief a lion pass. or. *Crest*—A boar's head coupé sa. in the mouth an acorn or, leaved vert, another acorn as the last stack upon the head.

Hill. Sa. on a fesse ar. betw. three cats pass. guard. or, a cross moline betw. two cocks gu. *Crest*—A buck's head per pale gu. and az. the nose or, collared of the last.

Hill. Az. two bars ar. on a quarter sa. a chev. betw. three pheons of the second, charged with a wolf's head erased betw. two mullets gu. *Crest*—A wolf's head erased ar. thereon two bars ar. in the mouth a trefoil slipped vert.

Hill. Erm. a chev. componée ar. and gu. *Crest*—A talbot pass. ppr. collared gu.

Hill. Ar. a fesse betw. six martlets gu.

Hill. Gu. on a chev. engr. erm. betw. three garbs ar. a cinquefoil of the first.

Hill. Erm. a chev. lozengy gu. and or.

Hill. Az. a chev. ar. betw. three goats' heads erased of the second, armed or.

Hill. Ar. a chev. erm. betw. three leopards

Hill. 1. Local English in many instances. 2. The English form of De Monte. See MOUNT. 3. For Helle, or De Heille, from H. near

Beauvais. Gozelin de Heilles 1059 witnessed a charter of Henry I., King of France (Bouquet, xi. 579). A branch settled in England 1066, and bore a bend azure on a field sable, afterwards changed to a fesse, the tinctures remaining the same. The French line bore a bend fusilly. Theobald de Helles was living t. Stephen. His son Thomas Fitz-Theobald gave, temp. Henry II., a tenement at Canterbury to the Hospitallers (Mon. ii. 411, 412). In 13th cent. Bertram de Helles was Constable of Dover Castle. Thomas de H. possessed Helles Court in Ash, t. Edward I. Henry de H. was M.P. for Kent, t. Edward III., Gilbert Viscount of K., 1355, and his arms remain, sa. a bend argent (Hasted). In the church of Ash the arms are, argent, a chev. sable, between three leopards' faces or, being the foundation of the modern arms. The family was spread throughout Kent and Surrey, and from it probably derived Sir Moyses Hill, ancestor of the Marquises of Downshire, whose origin has been ascribed to the Devonshire family of Hill, but the arms of the latter are wholly different, and there is no assignable evidence of connexion.

Modern Highway map of England. Various H

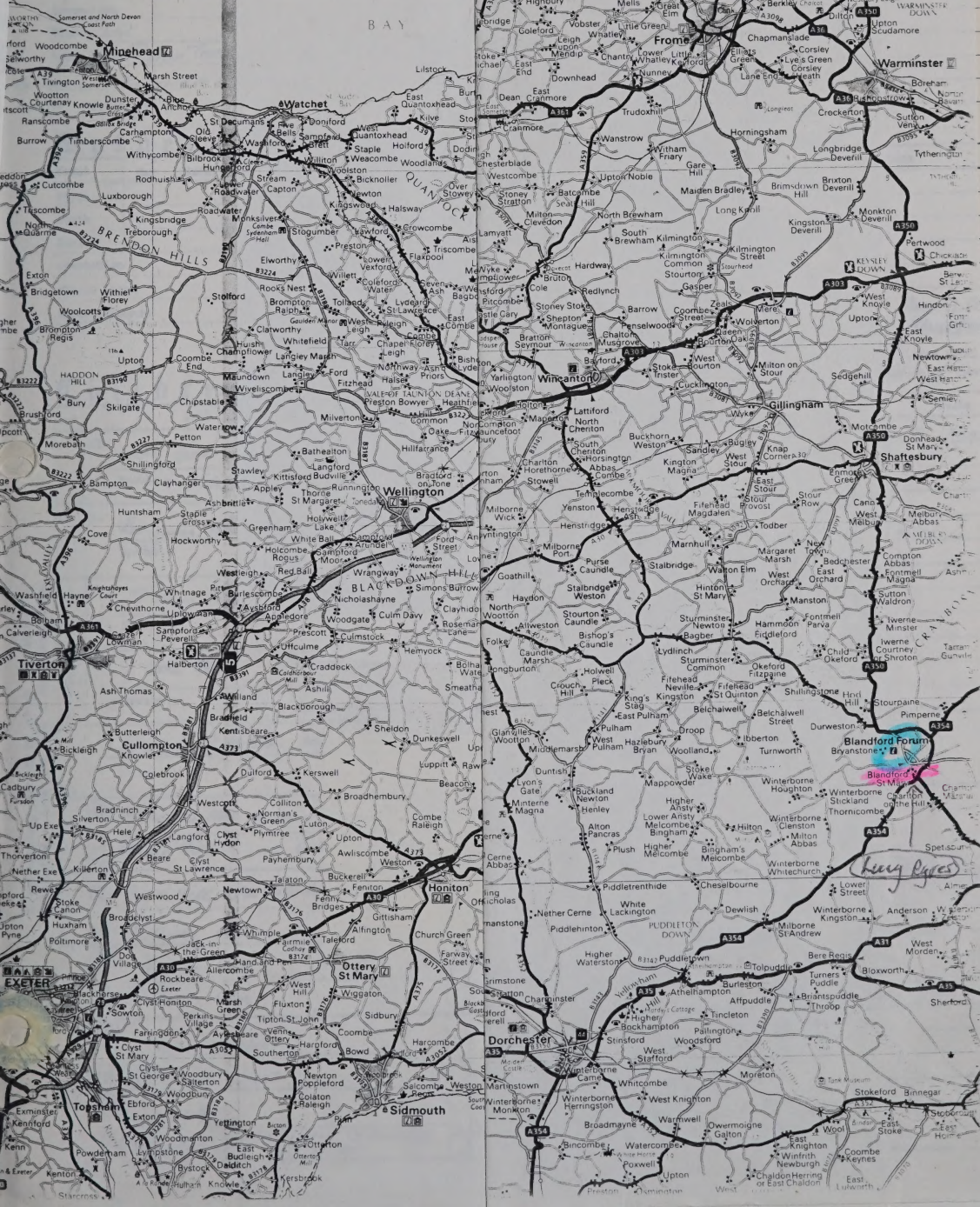
SS ST

(Very wealthy heirs usually of
girl next door in the 150
for an heiress or a title
in Somerset - his wives
@ Dart)

BRIDGWATER

BAY

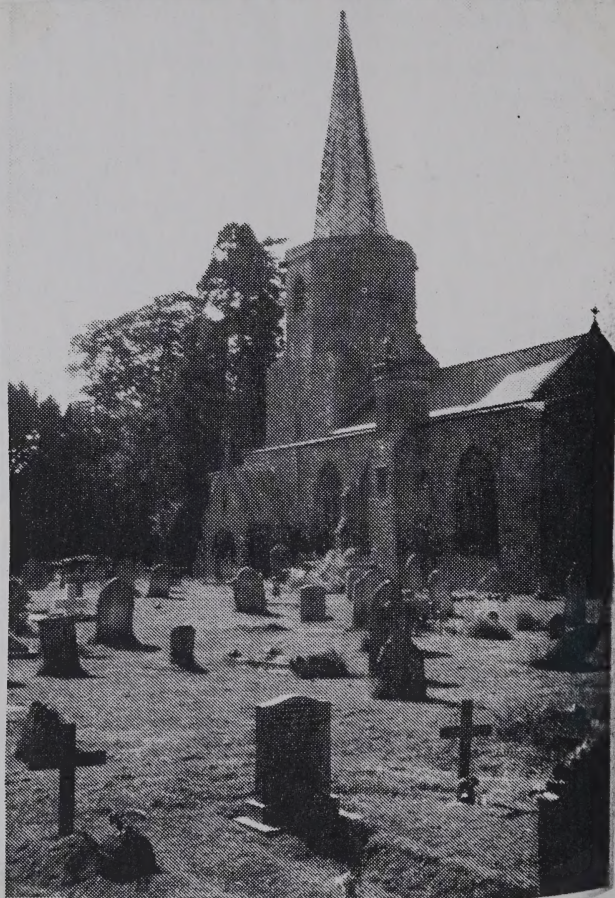
BATH A39 BATH A367 BATH A36 CHIPPENHAM A35





(Very wealthy heirs usually did not marry the girl next door in the 1800s, but looked around for an heiress or a title. William Hill lived in Somerset - his wives were from Devonshire & Dorset)

First wife of William Hill, Ann Trebridge, dau John Trebridge, was of Cleyton, Devonshire
Second wife, Lucy Ryves, dau John Ryves, was of Blandford, Dorsetshire
Far right, page (our ancestor)



Pitminster Church, Somerset

This is the church
the people at Roundisford
Park attended.

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Father -

William HILL

(Carminger)

Hill

England (2)

Surname

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1565				He purchased the lease of the	
Death	22 Mar	1583		Poundisford			So part of Poundisford from John Spar	
Buried				Pitminster Parish			& built the farm house known as	
Married	(2)	ca	1564				Poundisford Park	
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Wives	Ann Traubridge, dau of John T. of Celyton, Devon							
He received the present coat of arms in 1570,				His Father's Name		Sir Roger Hill		
during reign of Queen Elizabeth.				His Mother's Maiden Name		Margerye ()		

Mother -

Lucy RYVES

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth			15					
Death				Poundisford				
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								
				Her Father's Name		John Ryves of Blandford, Dorset		
				Her Mother's Maiden Name		Amy Hervey of "Hawson" Dorset		

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
11	Lucy Hill	Birth	21	May	1563	St Mary Magdalen	Somerset	England	
	Spouse - William Lawrence	Married							
12.	Benjamin Hill	Birth	9	Oct	1569	Pitminster			
	Spouse - ?	Death		April	1633	St Mary Mary Magdalen, Taunton			
		Married							
13.	Thomas Hill	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
14.	John Hill (Had one son, John 1632)	Birth		ca	1572	Poundisford			
	Spouse - Jane Gould?	Death							
		Married							

Children of William Hill and first wife, Ann (Traubridge) Hill:

① Alexander Hill m. Alice Hassard (of Lyne Regis)	Birth	(15 - 1614)	Taunton
② Eleanore Hill m. Grevitt (of Barks.)	Birth	(Mar 1564 -)	
③ Roger Hill m. Mar 1569 - Mary Hassard		(15 - 1608)	Pitminster (buried) of Poundisford
④ William Hill Ob. s.p.			
⑤ Robert Hill "			
⑥ Henry Hill "			
⑦ Ambrose Hill "			
⑧ Gabriel Hill "			
⑨ Susan Hill		(1560 - 1591)	5a. Pitminster
⑩ Elizabeth Hill m. Hobbs (2) Murdly (3) Martin			

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

Handwritten notes and tables on lined paper, including a large table with multiple columns and rows of text, and a section titled "See/over" at the bottom right.

See/over - 3 star on/over

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Father -

John HILL

Hill -

England (3)

Surname

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1571	Poundisford Park	Somerset	England	Youngest son &	
Death		16		? Chaffcombe	Dorset	England	15th child of	
Buried							William of Poundisford	
Married		ca	1600	Plymstock	Devonshire		Park - in fact died his	
Occupation				Military		Church	Share was of 10 (5th pickings	
Places Lived							for youngest child)	
Other Wives								

His Father's Name William Hill

His Mother's Maiden Name Lucy Ryves

Mother -

? Jane GAUD

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1575		? Northampton	England		
Death				Chaffcombe?	Dorset	"		
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
+	1. John Hill, Jr.	Birth		ca	1602	Poundisford or Chaffcombe?			
	Spouse - Frances Tilston (or Tilden)	Death	21	Aug	1664	Dorchester		Massachusetts Bay Col.	
		Married		ca	1629	Chaffcombe			
	2. Jonathan Hill	Birth							
	Spouse - died young: no further info	Death							
		Married							
	3.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	4.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	5.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	6.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
	7.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
	8.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
	9.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
	10.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

One of the bad things about the old Medieval system of primogeniture was that most of the property plus any title went to the oldest son. As very youngest of a large family John (son of William) inherited only a pittance, (and also probably died rather young).

No wonder John Jr. left to try his luck in America when the opportunity arose.

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information -- then list each on the reverse side.

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Father -

John HILL II (Ship "Mary & John" 1630) to Dorchester MA

Hill
New England (1) Surname

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1602	Chard	Somerset	England	Money killed him by knave Thomas May	
Death	31	May	1664	Dorchester "Necate"	Suffolk	Mass. Bay Colony	have paid for passage to N.E. (He was the Rector, Wm Gillet's parish + came with Gillet's sons.)	
Buried								
Married			1629	Chaffcombe	Somerset	England		
Occupation	Yeoman			Military			Church (Did not join church in NE though wife did)	
Places Lived	Owned lot in Dorchester in 1633, + more later. Killed lands in Staughton to family							
Other Wives								

His Father's Name John Hill

His Mother's Maiden Name ? Jane Gaud

Mother -

Frances TILESTON (Tilden)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1608	Chard	Somerset	England	(Sis of Thomas Tileston) (1611-1698)	
Death	18	Nov	1676	Dorchester (Milton)	Suffolk	Massachusetts	of Dorchester?	
Buried								
Occupation	Military					Church	Puritan	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name Tileston

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
+	1. John Hill III	Birth		ca	1630	Chaffcombe	Somerset	England	
	Spouse - (1) Hannah (2) Elizabeth (wid. Ballard)	Death	23	Jan	1717/8	Sharnham	Suffolk	Mass.	
		Married		ca	1683	Sharnham			
	2. Frances Hill (second wife, no children)	Birth		ca	1632	Dorchester			
	Spouse - Jonas Austin, Jr. (-30 May 1682) of Taunton	Death	18	Nov	1676	"	(lived in Taunton)		
		Married	14	Dec	1667				
	3. Rebecca Hill (3 children)	Birth		ca	1634	"			
	Spouse - Joseph Gray (#1 wife)	Death	18	May	1676	Taunton			
		Married	25	Feb	1667	"			
	4. Mary Hill (11 children)	Birth		ca	1636	Dorchester			
	Spouse - Thomas Brock (1630-1703)	Death	15	Aug	1726	Sharnham			
		Married	12	Feb	1656/7				
	5. Samuel Hill (9 children)	Birth		ca	1638	Dorchester			
	Spouse - Martha (-15 Sep 1715)	Death	16	Jan	1708/9	Spectacle Island in Boston Harbor? - a Dorchester			
		Married		ca	1667	Dorchester			
	6. (R-P 1620) Jonathan Hill - a tailor (4 children)	Birth	12	July	1640	"			
	Spouse - Mary (-1718?)	Death		after	1709	Bridgewater			
		Married		ca	1673				
	7. Hannah Hill (9 children)	Birth		Dec	1641	Dorchester			
	Spouse - Daniel Fisher of Taunton	Death				Taunton			
		Married		ca	1662				
	8. Mary Hill (2 children + more)	Birth	8	Jan	1641/2	Dorchester			
	Spouse - Elizabeth Willis (-12 Dec 1711)	Death	7	July	1709	Bridgewater			
		Married		16					
	9. Ruth Hill (8 children)	Birth		Aug	1644	Dorchester			
	Spouse - Roger Willis (-1734?)	Death	1	Sep	1736	Sabbury - last survivor of this family			
		Married	19	July	1665				
	10. (1675 fought R.D. War - Barrington - Taunton Fort) Ebenezer Hill (2 children) + (1 child)	Birth	2	Aug	1644	Dorchester			
	Spouse - (1) Ruth Bailey (-1688?) (2) Sarah (Bailey?) (-1696?)	Death		Spring	1696	Bridgewater			
		Married		ca	1683	"			

☒ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

See over - 3 other children

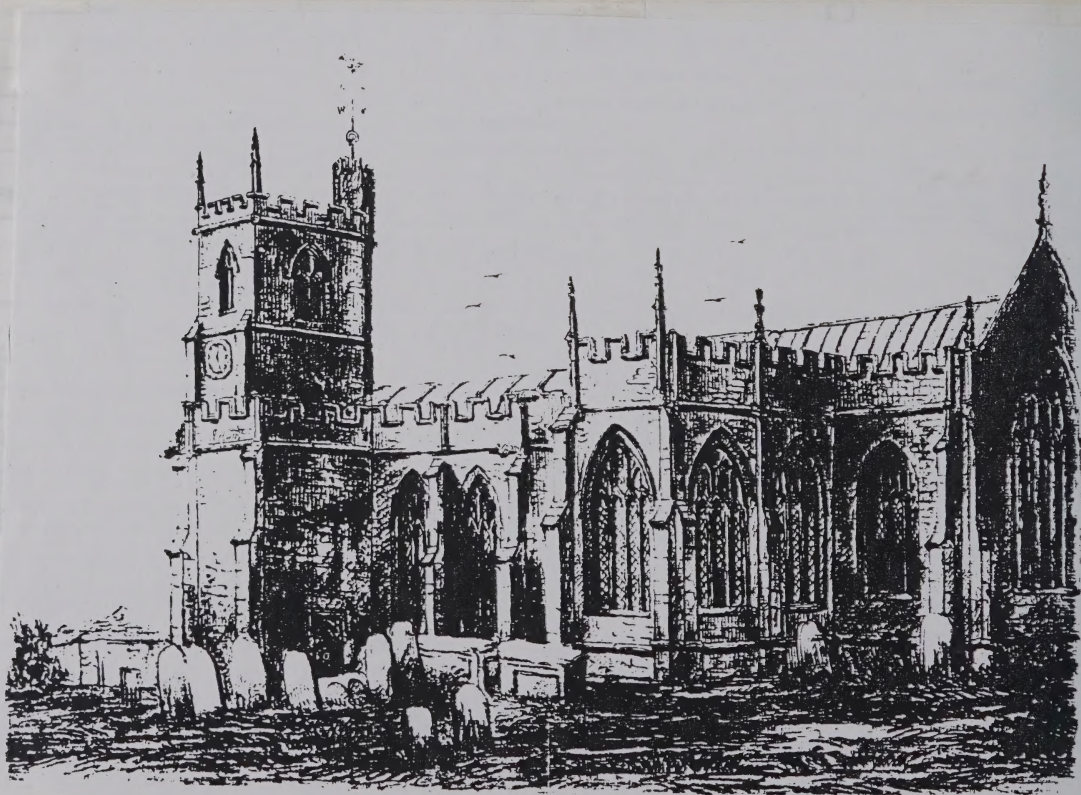
In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

twins?

— Continued from reverse — youngest three children of John II & Frances Hill:

11. Israel Hill, a carpenter Spouse - (probably did not marry)	☐	Birth	ca 1646	Dorchester Suffolk Mass Bay Colony
	☐	Death	1675/6	Killed (slain by heathen in King Phillip's War)
	☐	Married	—	Garrison duty Medford & Wrentham
12. Martha Hill Spouse - no further record - died young?	☐	Birth ⁴⁶	20 Aug 1648	Dorchester
	☐	Death	?	
	☐	Married	—	
13. Mehitable Hill Spouse - did not marry - bro Samuel admint ^r	☐	Birth ⁶⁶	15 Feb 1650/1	Dorchester
	☐	Death	5 Mar 1679	"
	☐	Married	—	died age 18 (see over)

☒ Additional children listed on the reverse side.



Chard Church, Somerset

Our immigrant ancestors, John Jr and Frances (Tilleston) Hill, were born at Chard. Their families would have worshipped at this medieval church. Chard is known for its woollen cloth and tanning industry. Present population (1990's) is 11,797.

HILL

CP VII:319; Burke Comm.I:654,II:318

Line 711

1. **Sir John Hill**, (living 1407),
m.
ch. 2. **Margaret Hill**,
Robert Hill.

Sir John Hill, of Hill's Court, near Exeter, was a judge of the King's Bench from 1389 to 1407.

2. **Margaret Hill**, (-bef 1458),
m. 1423, **William Harington**,
son of **Sir Robert Harington**, [691-9]
ch. 3. **Elizabeth Harington**, m. **William Bonville**, [691-11]

Margaret Hill married, about 1423, William Harington, who died 3 Mar 1458. Margaret predeceased him, and was buried at Conishead Priory. The names of William and Margaret are stamped on a bell now at Urswick Church. The same names were also on the Great Bell of Conishead Priory, to which they were considerable benefactors. The Conishead bell may have been taken to Urswick after the suppression of the Priory.

(To Harington Line 691-10)



HILL

This Hill family was of Poundsford in Pitminster, Somersetshire, England. Of the places mentioned in this pedigree, Taunton is a town in the south-western part of Somersetshire; Poundsford is a hamlet in Pitminster, a parish four miles south of Taunton; Chard is a town about seven miles south-east of Pitminster; Chaffcombe is a small parish about two miles north-east of Chard; and Lyme Regis is a seaport about ten miles south of Chard. Dorchester is in Dorsetshire, about fifteen miles south-east of Chard.

NEHGR 16:152 (1862), NEHGR 58:157-168 (1904); Medfield Vit.p.148;
Hill pp.3-7,26-27,95-97; Sherborn pp.100,101,160-162,246; Colket p.145;
Medfield p.414; Pope pp.229,230; Torrey pp.116,117,371

Line 712

1. **William Hill**, (ca 1450-),
m. **Eleanor**,
ch. 2. **Roger Hill**.

William Hill, of Taunton, was born about 1440-1450.

Chamberlain & Great

Charles & Great

2. **Roger Hill**, (ca 1475-1546),
m.(1) ca 1500, Alice Toose, dau. of John Toose,
ch. **Sir John Hill**,
Joane Hill,
m.(2) ca 1510, **Margery**,
ch. **Robert Hill**, m.(1) Alice Clarke;
m.(2) Eleanor Marvin.
3. **William Hill**,
Margaret Hill, m. Alexander Togwell,
Mary Hill, m. John White,
Alice Hill.

Roger Hill was born about 1470-1475. He became a merchant of Taunton. He married first, about 1500, Alice, daughter of John Toose, of Taunton. He married second, about 1510, Margery, whose parentage is unknown. Roger died in 1546. Margery died in 1550.

3. **William Hill**, (ca 1515-1594),
m.(1) ca 1540, Anne Trowbridge, dau. of John Trowbridge,
ch. **Roger Hill**, m. Mary Hansard,
Alexander Hill, m. Alice Hansard,
Elizabeth Hill, m.(1) — Hobbs;
m.(2) — Murifey;
m.(3) — Martin,
William Hill,
Robert Hill,
Henry Hill,
Ambrose Hill,
Gabriel Hill,
Susan Hill,
Eleanor Hill, m. — Gravitt,
✓ m.(2) ca 1563, **Lucy Ryves**, dau. of **John Ryves**,
ch. **Benjamin Hill**,
Lucy Hill, m. William Lawrence,
Thomas Hill,
4. **John Hill**.

William Hill was born about 1515. He established himself at Poundsford in Pitminster. He married first, about 1540, Anne, daughter of John Trowbridge, who died about 1560. He married second, about 1563, Lucy, daughter of John Ryves, of Dorset. Hill died in 1594.

4. **John Hill**, (ca 1570-1646),
m.

ch. 5. **John Hill, Sr.**,
Jonathan Hill.

John Hill was born about 1570, at Poundsford. He died in 1646.

5. **John Hill, Sr.** (ca 1602-1664),
m. ca 1629, **Frances**,

ch. 6. **John Hill, Jr.**,

Frances Hill, m. Jonas Austin, Sr.
Rebecca Hill, m. Joseph Gray,
Mary Hill, m. Thomas Breck,
Samuel Hill, m. Martha,
Jonathan Hill, m. Mary,
Hannah Hill, m. Daniel Fisher,
Mercy Hill, m. Elkanah Willis,
Ruth Hill, m. Roger Willis,
Ebenezer Hill, m.(1) Ruth Bailey;
m.(2) Sarah,

Israel Hill,
Martha Hill,
Mehitabel Hill.

John Hill was born about 1602. He was a yeoman living in Chaffcombe, unmarried, in 1628. He married about 1629, Frances, whose parentage is unknown. About that time, his name disappears from the records of Chaffcombe, and appears in New England. He is believed to have emigrated at that time. He was a cousin of the John Hill of Dorchester, England, who was a part of the "Dorchester Company" which sent parties of colonists to Dorchester, Massachusetts, from 1630 to 1634. John Hill is first mentioned in Dorchester, Massachusetts, on 6 Jan 1633, where he was a land holder. There is no evidence that he was a member of the church, and not having been a church member he probably could not have been a freeman, and consequently there is no record of his having held any public offices. He appears to have been an inconspicuous, but respected and orderly, member of the community, there being no record against him of even the slightest offense to either church or state. His residence, after 1644, was in that part of Dorchester called Uncat, and later set off as Milton. In his will he mentions his son Samuel, "who had been helpful to him in his infirm days." John Hill died 31 May 1664. Frances died about 1680.

6. **John Hill, Jr.** (ca 1630-1718),
m.(1) ca 1653, **Hannah**

• **IMMIGRANT** •

- Abigail Hill**, m. **Hopstill Leland, Sr.**, [713-7]

John Hill, m. Hannah Rockwood,

Maria Hill, m. John Ellis,

Eleazer Hill, m.(1) Sarah Breck;
m.(2) Rebecca Clark Richardson,

Ebenezer Hill, m. Mary White,

Johnson Hill,

Hannah Hill, m. Daniel Pond, Jr.

Sarah Hill, m. John Perry, Jr.

m.(2) 1691, **Elizabeth Ellis Bullard**,

dau. of **Richard Ellis**, [572-2]

ch. **Abigail Hill** (again), m. James Adams.

John Hill was born about 1630, probably in England. He lived in Dorchester until about the time of his marriage. In 1657 he joined a party who purchased from the Indians a large tract of land on what was then the frontier, beyond Medfield, where they settled. This unincorporated region for several years was called Boggestow, and, though outside the limits of Medfield, the inhabitants attended church and paid taxes at Medfield. In 1674 the settlement was incorporated into a town and called Sherborn. The frontier settlement often suffered severely from the depredations of the Indians, and two generations of inhabitants lived virtually in a state of warfare, being in constant peril of attack and often compelled to flee to the blockhouses on Indian raids. John Hill settled on the west bank of the Charles River, near Boggestow pond. Here he improved a large farm on which he resided until his death. He was active in the affairs of the town, holding the offices of constable and selectman, and serving often on committees.

John Hill married first, about 1653, Hannah, whose parentage is unknown. She was a legatee of the will of Abraham Martin of Rehoboth, and may have been his daughter. Hannah died in November 1690. John married second, in 1691, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Ellis, and widow of Benjamin Bullard. John Hill died 23 Jan 1718. Elizabeth died 1 Dec 1719. Abigail Hill, daughter of John Hill by his first wife, married Hopstill Leland, Sr. (the father). Mary Bullard, Elizabeth Ellis Bullard's daughter by her first husband, married Hopstill Leland, Jr. (the son).

7. **Samuel Hill**, (ca 1654-1723),

m. 1679, **Hannah Twitchell**, dau. of **Benjamin Twitchell**, [1058-5]

ch. Samuel Hill, died at birth,

Samuel Hill, m. Rachel Adams,

8. **Sarah Hill**,

Ephraim Hill, m. Hannah Bullard Sheffield,

Jonathan Hill, m.(1) Hannah;

m.(2) Rachel Sheffield,

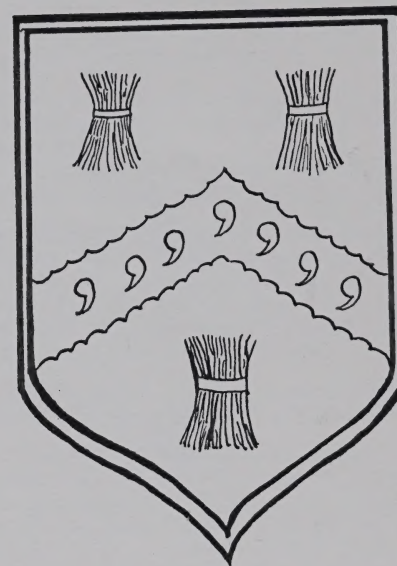
The Arms and Crest of William Hill
of Pondsford in Pitsminister
Granted 1570.

Arms: Gules, a cheveror engrailed ermine,
between three garbs, or,
within a bordure, arg.

a red shield with scalloped
ermine cheveron between gold
sheaves all bordered in
silver.

Crest: a dove rising azure
legged gules, holding
in its beak an oak branch
vert, fructed or.

a rising blue dove with
red legs, holding in its beak
a green oak branch with gold
acorns.



Hill

The Ancestors Of Samuel Eugene Hill The Gideon



by
MILDRED HILL
AND
WILL R. BOLEN

McGREW PRINTING & LITHOGRAPHING COMPANY
PHOENIX, ARIZONA

THE HILLS IN ENGLAND

There were always Hill families in England.

Some say the name refers to the homestead of the bearer — on or near a hill. This is the old Anglo-Saxon name for the word "hyll" which dates from before the Norman Conquest. Others prefer the French origin dating from Robert de Hill, a follower of William the Conqueror. It is from the Saxon line that the American John Hill of Dorchester, Massachusetts, probably descends.

According to Media Research, the families appear to have been landed gentry and yeomanry. Burke's "Landed Gentry 1937 Edition" in the chapter on "The Past and Future of the Landed Gentry" has this to say:

"Often the 'grand famille' which the fortunate bourgeois founded was content to enter the Landed Gentry; sometimes, however, it won its way to the Peerage and absence of any rule in any of the three kingdoms about 'ebengeburtigkeit' made it possible for a Peer to marry a commoner's daughter without a question of 'morganic marriage' or diminution of the status of the individual or issue . . .

"Thanes there were in those days, and of these only a few survived after the Norman Conquest as tennents-in-fief holding directly from the Crown in England. . . . Wastage by warfare tended to throw lands into the possession of heiresses who transferred it by marriage to the newcomers (Normans) for the valuable Right of Royal Wardship (protection). This enabled the Crown to provide for impecunious supporters by granting the hand of a suitable heiress in marriage. Thus the sons and grandsons (of yeomen and merchants) came into the Gentry, and accounts for the sable and ermine, symbols of nobility, in their arms."

This custom seems to have been invoked in the case of the Hills of Pondsford and Taunton in Pitsminster whose arms bear ermine symbolic of nobility and sheaves symbolic of their agrarian yeomanry.

William Hill of Taunton, born about 1440-1450 married Eleanor in the latter half of that century. Since she had no sir-name, we assume she was a royal ward.

2 Sir Roger Hill, son of William and Eleanor, born about 1470-1475, established himself as a merchant in Taunton, his birth-place, where he lived and died in 1546. His eldest child, Sir John, died without issue as did a daughter Joane, both children by his first wife. He married second about 1510, Margery who died in 1550. In her will dated June 1, 1548, she mentions Sir John Hill and his sister Joanne, children of her husband's first wife, three children of her son, William Hill, children of Alexander Togwell, son-in-law John Whyte, son Robert and late husband, Roger Hill.

3 William Hill of Pondsford, grandson of William of Taunton and second son of Roger and Margery of Taunton removed away a short distance from the town of his ancestors. He established himself in the hamlet of Pondsford, in Pitsminster, a parish four miles south of Taunton, where he died in 1594 at the age of seventy-nine years. It was this William Hill of Pondsford who was granted the Hill "arms with sheaves" in 1570. He had fourteen children.

The armorial bearings of William Hill of Pondsford are described: "Gules enrailed a chevron ermine between three garbs or, within a bordure arg."

The crest is described: "A dove rising azure, legged gules, holding in his beak an oak branch vert, fructed or."

Since all the emblazures (the agrarian wheat, the peaceful dove, the steadfast English oak with its golden fruit) bespeak nothing of feats of arms, we assume that the citation was for something other than military service, probably monetary, as we believe the Hills of Pitsminster to have been yeomen merchants for several generations in several branches of the family.

It is the grandson of this William of Pondsford from whom the American family of John Hill of Dorchester claims descent.

4 John Hill, youngest child of William and Margery Hill of Pondsford was of age in 1592 according to the Visitation so was probably born about 1570. By his father's will, in 1592, he received ten pounds, and from the will of his brother Thomas it appears that this John was married and lived in Chaffcombe and was the father of John Junior and Jonathan. With nine brothers and four sisters ahead of him, the share of the family fortunes that came to him must have been pretty slim.

5 John Hill, Junior, son of John of Chaffcombe, was born somewhere about 1600. John Hill is mentioned in the will of his uncle, Thomas Hill the executor of whose will is credited with encouraging young Hill to migrate to New England.

DORCHESTER, MASSACHUSETTS

The first home of the Hill family in America was Dorchester, Massachusetts, so named in honor of its founder who came from Dorchester, England.

The first record of civilized man in what became Dorchester is that of Captain John Smith of Virginia who traded with the Indians there in the summer of 1614. Seven years later, seven Pilgrims under the command of Captain Miles Standish contracted with the Indians there to plant corn.

The actual settlement of Dorchester was by two Associations formed by the Reverend John White of Dorchester, England as asylum from religious and political persecution. The charter was granted by the Crown, Immigration Companies were formed, one of which was under the leadership of a John Hill who was a cousin of John Hill of Chaffcombe, England, from whom the John Hill family of Dorchester claims descent. The founding group, composed of one hundred forty passengers on the ship *Mary and John* under the command of Captain Squeb, included two ministers and three military men. "These were well-educated, virtuous and industrious English Puritans who had left comfortable homes with no thought of returning, and who, like the Pilgrims of Plymouth with whom they established friendly relations, had come for conscience sake."

Suffrage was pendent upon church membership and in 1630 four members of the Company petitioned the Court for rights of Freeman. In those days of frontier hardships, famine, and Indian attacks, the strong theocratic government and rigidity and conformity to public opinion held together the moral and social standards of the colonists had brought from their home land. Indian trouble and church politics plagued the early days of the colony, but the population increased and eventually included the towns of Milton, Sharon, Canton, Stoughton and Foxborough.

The original New England Town Meeting was at Dorchester when in October 1633 a meeting of Freeman and Clergy was held for political purposes.

The first publicly supported school was established here when proprietors of Thompson Island donated their holdings to the Town for support of a public school. John Hill was one of the donors.

JOHN HILL OF DORCHESTER MASSACHUSETTS

John (1) Hill, the progenator of this family, is first mentioned in the records of the settlement of Dorchester, Massachusetts. The Dorchester Records (printed in the Fourth Report of the Boston Record Commissioners) contain the followig references to him:

Page 5: Jan. 6, 1633-4. It is agreed that the Great Lotts from Mr. Roscitore's to John Hill's lott tow(ards) Naponset and eight score in length shall be forthwith enclosed by good, sufficient pale.

Page 15: Goodman Hill granted two acres of marsh on Feb. 18, 1635-36.

Page 28: John Hill granted one acre from the Little Neck toward the Old Harbor, Jan. 2, 1637-38.

Page 30: March 18, 1638, in dividing the Neck Lands and cow pasture John Hill had three acres and three rods of the former and three acres and one quarter and twenty-three rods of the latter.

Page 58: In 1644, a "way" was laid out from the house of John Hill in the Great Lotts to the house of Robert Pierce on Pine Neck.

Page 75: On Feb. 2, 1646-47, John Hill was one of the proprietors who signed an agreement appointing three Roxbury men arbitrators on lot boundaries.

Page 104-106: On February 7, 1641-2, John Hill was among the Proprietors who transferred their rights in Thompson's Island to the town of Dorchester, the income therefrom to be forever used towad maintaining a free school in Dorchester.

From the above records first quoted, it is evident that John (1) Hill was in Dorchester as early as 1633, and judging from the vital records of his children and grandchildren, he was married about 1629, so it is likely he was born not far from 1603.

After 1644, John Hill's residence was in that part of Dorchester called Ueaty, later called Milton. In 1733 his descendents sold their rights in the undivided lands of Stoughton and all this area became a part of greater Boston.

Frances, the wife of John Hill, was born in 1608. She was admitted to Dorchester church in 1638. So if women had enjoyed suffrage in those days, she would have been entitled to vote. On Feb. 13, 1667-8, the widow Hill was taxed on eighteen acres in the "Great Lotts." (Dorchester Town Records p. 147) On February 18, 1671-2, Daughters Hannah and Rebecca were dismissed

to the Taunton Church. (Dorchester Church Records p. 11.) These records tend to show that it was the daughter of Frances Hill who married Jonas Austin on December 14, 1667, not the widow of John Hill as stated in Pope's "Pioneers of Massachusetts."

"John Hill of Great Lotts departed out of this life the 31st day of May, 1664." He had made his will April 11, 1660. The bulk of his estate was left to his wife," for a maintainance and the bringing up of my children."

He died in Dorchester in 1664, about thirty years after his arrival in New England as the landless ninth son of English yeoman stock.

Having accumulated a sizeable fortune as farmer, blacksmith and land-owner, and having sired five sons, including a pair of twins, and eight daughters, John Hill left a goodly record as a public-spirited citizen serving among other unpopular capacities as the "seating of the meeting house," the settling of property boundaries, and the arbitrating of differences between the two ministers of the town. He donated some land for the creation of a "way" and was one of several proprietors to donate their holdings in Thompson's Island for support of the first public school in New England.

He appears to have been an orderly and respected member of the community there being no record of any offense against him toward either the state or the church. There is no record of his having been a member of the church in which case he would not have been a voting politician. His wife Frances was associated with the church and his children appear on church records. In his will John (1) Hill signed, "X," so he may have been illiterate.

LAST WILL OF JOHN (1) HILL OF DORCHESTER

Made the eleventh day of April, 1660

(N.E. Register, Vol. 12, p. 346)

I give unto my eldest sonne, John Hill, that Estate of myne now in his hands, & for remembrance I gie unto him 5s.

For the rest of my Estate, house, lands & moveables I give unto my wife Frances during her life for her maintainance, and for ye Bringing up of my children and at her Death my will is that my whole Estate bee given unto my nine youngest children, or so many of them as shall be then alive, Always provided there respect be had to my sonne Samuel who hath been helpful unto me in my Infirmitie.

I give my wife power to dispose of any parte of my Estate as shee shall judge meet with the Advise of my Loving Friends, Tho. Tileston & John Minott.

My dau. Mary having had her portion according to my abilitie alreadye I doe for Remembrance give her 5s and being confident of the Faithfulness and Care of my beloved Wife, I make her my Executrix of this my Last Will.

(Signed) John X Hill

(Signed in the presence of

Thos. Tileston, Timothy Tileston, John Minot
who deposed 30, -4th- 1664)

(Inventory of estate taken June 9, 1664, by
Thomas Tileston and John Minot.: 281 - 1s)

(Frances Hill deposed of this will of her late husband
June 30, 1664)

THE CHILDREN OF JOHN AND FRANCES HILL

1. JOHN (2) born about 1630 probably in England.
2. Frances born about 1632; dismissed to Taunton Church June 23, 1674; married as second wife, Dec. 14, 1667, Jonas Austin, Sr. of Taunton who died there July 30, 1683. She died in Dorchester Nov. 18, 1676. No children.
3. Rebecca born about 1634 in Dorchester. Admitted to Dorchester Church Feb. 12, 1664-5. Dismissed to Taunton Church Feb. 18, 1671-2. Married Feb. 25, 1667-8 Joseph Gray of Taunton who survived her. She died May 13, 1676. Three children.
4. Mary born about 1636. Married Feb. 12, 1656-7 Thomas Breck, moved to Sherborn. Died August 15, 1726. Eleven children.
5. Samuel born and baptized 1638. Resided in Dorchester. Married Martha; died Jan. 12, 1708-9. Nine children.
6. Jonathan baptized July 12, 1640. Settled in Bridgewater where he was living as late as Jan. 2, 1708-9. His wife Mary was living as late as Dec. 1718. Four children.
7. Hannah baptized Dec. 1641. Admitted to Dorchester Church Mar. 9, 1661. Dismissed to Taunton Church Feb. 18, 1671; married Daniel Fisher of Taunton in 1662. Nine children.
8. Mercy baptized Jan. 8, 1642-3; married Elkanan Willis of Bridgewater; died July 7, 1709. At least two children.
9. Ruth born August 1644. Married, July 19, 1664, Roger Willis of Sudbury where she died Sept. 1, 1736, the last survivor of the children of John and Hill. Eight children.
10. Ebenezer born 1646; settled in Bridgewater about 1682; fought in King Phillip's War; died in 1696; married first in 1683 Ruth Bailey; two children and married second Sarah in 1692. One son by second wife.
11. Israel twin to Ebenezer, resided in Dorchester; administration record of his estate says: "slain by the heathen in the Country's service" and the inventory lists "sword, bret and carpenter tools." Unmarried.
12. Martha baptized Aug. 20, 1648.
13. Mahitable baptized Feb. 18, 1650. Died unmarried in Dorchester, 1679.

SHERBORN MASSACHUSETTS

Four generations of the Hill family in America made their home in Sherborn, Massachusetts.

Executors of the estate of Captain Robert Kayne who died in 1655 purchased the land of the deceased, some thousand acres on the Charles River eighteen or twenty miles south-east of Boston. These enterprising purchasers were John Hill and three brothers-in-law.

A meeting house and stone garrison were constructed in the section known as Boggestow, but in 1662 the settlers petitioned for a town of their own because Medford was too far away for them to attend church, pay taxes and establish family records. John Hill was one of the petitioners, but their plea was not granted till 1674 when the name of Sherborn was assigned to the new town. John Hill was one of the committee assigned to organize the new town, but their work was interrupted by Indian wars lead by King Phillip.

The first item of business after the Indian War had ended with the death of King Phillip, was establishment of a meeting house and the appointment of a minister. In the early theocracies of New England, church politics were grim and often bitter. To induce action among dissenting factions, the General Court granted freedom from a rate of taxation provided they supply themselves with a minister. Still unable to agree among themselves the inhabitants of Sherborn allowed the General Court to appoint a committee to govern their town till they finally called a minister and put up a Meeting House. The minister's salary was paid by poll tax and if any refused to pay the sums assessed, goods and chattles were held four days to cover; if the tax were still not forthcoming, "then seize the Bodie of the Person so refusing and commit him to the Common Gaol, there to remain until he pay." Seven of the Hill family paid the Church tax. This is an example of the early relation between Church and State in New England.

With increased population, Sherborn was granted additional acreage purchased by the General Court from the Indians, and divided by lot among the inhabitants of the town. When the committee made its report on the apportioning of the lots, it recorded that "Old Mr. Ebenezer Hill appeared and freely undertook to pay off and satisfy ye committee and surveyor for their services."

Sherborn supported the colonies in the Revolution and purchased three cannons. A company of fifty-three Minute Men was

ordered to Lexington upon receipt of word of the battle there. A building was erected for storage of provisions for the army and Jedidiah Phipps was employed by the provincial government to manufacture salt petre. One hundred and seventy-five men of Sherborn served in the wars of 1775 and 1812 of whom three percent were members of the Hill family: Caleb, Moses, Zedekiah, Jesse and Whitney. Daniel Hill who became the ancestor of Samuel (10) Hill was a Revolutionary soldier too, but by 1775 he was living in Spencer.

JOHN HILL OF SHERBORN MASSACHUSETTS

John (2) Hill-John (1) was born about 1630 and lived in Dorchester till the time of his marriage. In 1657, he joined a party who purchased from the Indians a large tract of land on the then-frontier beyond Medfield on which they settled. This unincorporated area was for several years known as Boggestow, and though outside the limits of Medfield, its inhabitants attended church and paid taxes in Medfield and the vital records of their families were recorded there. John Hill was one of a citizens' committee who petitioned and achieved the incorporation of the town thereafter known as Sherborn.

In 1682 a tract of three thousand acres was purchased for the town from the Indians, and in the division, John Hill was granted two hundred and fifty acres. Four years later, he with three others purchased of Indian John Awasamog two thousand acres in the name of the inhabitants of Sherborn. Both he and his son Ebenezer were taxed for the purpose of finally extinguishing the Indian title to the land on which the town of Sherborn was located. The tax of John Hill was the highest among all the proprietors so assessed.

In consequent divisions of public lands, John Hill drew several shares and became a large property holder. His last draw appears to have been in October 1715 when he drew lot Number 5, about twenty acres in the section that later became Douglas.

One of the richest men in the community, John Hill seems to have been very public-spirited serving on civic committees and holding offices as constable and selectman. In these ways he resembled his father in helping establish the English ways of life in the wilderness colonies.

John (2) Hill married first about 1653 Hannah whose parentage has not been established but who was a legatee of the will of Abraham Martin of Rehoboth and who died in November 1690. His second wife was Elizabeth, widow of Benjamin Bullard of Sherborn. She died Dec. 1, 1719. *(see Ellis per Tony)*

John (2) Hill died in Januray 1717-18 at the age of eighty-seven. In his will dated the previous December, he mentions son-in-law James Adams and daughter Abigail, daughter Mary Ellis, heirs of daughter Hannah and heirs of daughter Sarah; Executors son Samuel and step-son Eleazer Bullard. (Middlesex County Probate Records.)

He died in the home he had built in the southerly part of Sherborn on the west bank of the Charles River about half a mile north of Boggestow Pond where he had improved a large pond.

THE CHILDREN OF JOHN (2) HILL John (1)

- | | | | |
|-------------|---------------|----------|---|
| 1. Samuel | b. about 1654 | d. 1734 | married Hannah Twitchell |
| 2. Ebenezer | b. about 1656 | d. 1723 | married Mary White |
| 3. Abigail | b. 1657 | d. 1689 | married Hopestill Leland |
| 4. John | b. 1660 | d. 1738 | married Harman Rockwell |
| 5. Mary | b. 1662 | d. 1729 | married John Ellis |
| 6. ELEAZER | b. 1664 | d. 1725 | married Sarah Breck (1)
his cousin
Rebecca Richardson (2) |
| 7. Johnson | b. 1666 | d. young | |
| 8. Hannah | b. about 1668 | d. 1691 | married Daniel Pond, Jr. |
| 9. Sarah | b. about 1670 | | married John Perry, Jr. |
| 10. Abigail | b. 1694 | d. 1736 | married James Adams |

The second Abigail was the child of John (2) Hill and his second wife, Elizabeth. She married James Adams of Sherborn who was born July 7, 1693. They had six children.

ELEAZER HILL SENIOR OF SHERBORN

Eleazer (3) Hill-John (2), John (1) was born in Medfield, now Sherborn, June 29, 1664, and died September 28, 1725. He married first July 6, 1638, his cousin Sarah Breck whose mother was a daughter of John (1) Hill of Dorchester. They had six children. His second wife was Rebecca Clark Richardson whose daughter by a former marriage later married Eleazer Hill Junior.

In Sherborn records of October 10, 1715, Eleazer Hill is mentioned as drawing lot 46 in a new tract of land of four thousand acres lying west of Mendone, known as Douglas. Again in 1726, Eleazer participated when more land was secured by the town and he drew lot 127. As early as 1688, he was assessed on his original holding of thirty-three acres. He was assessed in 1721 when a special levy was made to raise the minister's salary.

In October 1703, Eleazor Hill, Senior was appointed guardian for his children Eleazor Junior, Moses, Nathaniel, Ruth and Solomon of their interests in the estate of their grandfather, Thomas Breck.

A well-to-do farmer and land-holder, Eleazer (3) died interstate at Sherborn where he had lived all his life.

THE CHILDREN OF ELEAZER (3) HILL
(John 2) (John 1)

- | | | | |
|--------------------|---------|----------|--|
| 1. ELEAZER,
JR. | b. 1688 | d. 1781 | married Rebecca Richardson |
| 2. Sarah | b. 1690 | d. young | |
| 3. Solomon | b. 1691 | | married Mary |
| 4. Nathaniel | b. 1693 | | married {Elizabeth Phillips(1)
Hannah Haven(2)} |
| 5. Ruth | b. 1696 | d. 1747 | married John Holbrook |
| 6. Moses | b. 1699 | d. 1735 | married Hannah Hill |

This article is strictly the American branch of the Hill Family. Only the first three generations show how common our ancestry —

Mary³ Hill (John² John¹). She married John Ellis. This couple was ancestor of Captain Samuel Ellis on whom one of my DAR lines is based.

The rest of this is interesting, however, in showing the kinds of people the Hills were — usually pillars of the community.

from that in vogue among the religious Puritan colonists. Not having been a church member he could not have been a freeman; and there is no record of his having held any public offices. It has been commonly stated that John Hill of Dorchester was a blacksmith, but nothing appears to substantiate this assertion, and the inventory of his estate indicates that he was a farmer.* His residence, after 1644, was in that part of Dorchester called Uncatoy, and later set off as Milton. On Feb. 14, 1733-4, representatives of all his children who had issue sold out their interests in his rights in the undivided lands in Stoughton. (Suffolk Co. Deeds.) "John Hill of the Great Lotts Departed out of this Life the 31st Day of May 1664." His will, made 11 Apr., 1660, mentions eldest son John Hill, son Samuel, who had been helpful to him in his infirm days, daughter Mary who had received her portion, and friends Thomas Tilestone and John Minot. The bulk of his estate was left to wife Frances "for her maintenance and for the bringing up of my children"; at her death the property was to be divided among the nine youngest children, or such of them as survive. Inventory mentions horses, cattle, swine, crops, and "husbandry tools"; value of estate £287. 1. 0. (Suffolk Co. Probate.) John Hill married, probably in England, about 1629, Frances —, who was born about 1608, admitted to Dorchester Church about 1638, and survived him. On Feb. 13, 1667-8, the widow Hill was taxed on eighteen acres in the "greate lotts"; but she died before 1680.

Children:

2. i. JOHN,² b. about 1630, probably in England.
- ii. FRANCES, b. about 1632, perhaps in Dorchester; dismissed to the church at Taunton, June 28, 1674; m. as his second wife, Dec. 14, 1667, Jonas Austin, Sr., of Taunton, who d. there July 30, 1683. She d. in Dorchester, Nov. 18, 1676. No children.
- iii. REBECCA, b. about 1634, in Dorchester; admitted to the Dorchester church, Feb. 12, 1664-5; dismissed to the Taunton church, Feb. 13, 1671-2; m. Feb. 25, 1667-8, Joseph Gray of Taunton, who survived her. She d. May 13, 1676. Three children, of whom the eldest son, Joseph, b. Dec. 31, 1670, signed the deed of 1734.
- iv. MARY, b. about 1636; m. Feb. 12, 1656-7, Thomas Breck. They soon joined the new settlement at Sherborn where they afterwards resided. She d. Aug. 15, 1726; he d. Apr. 23, 1703. Eleven children.
5. v. SAMUEL, b. and bapt. about 1638.
4. vi. JONATHAN, bapt. July 12, 1640.
- vii. HANNAH, bapt. in Dec. 1641; admitted to Dorchester church, Mar. 9, 1661-2; dismissed to Taunton church, Feb. 18, 1671-2; m. about 1662, Daniel Fisher of Taunton. Nine children, of whom the eldest son, Daniel, b. Dec. 22, 1663, signed the deed of 1734.
- viii. MEROY, bapt. Jan. 8, 1642-3; m. Elkanah Willis of Bridgewater, who d. Dec. 12, 1711; d. July 7, 1709. At least two children, of whom the son, Nathaniel, b. in Jan. 1678-9, signed the deed of 1734.
- ix. RUTH, b. in Aug. 1644; m. July 19, 1664, Roger Willis; settled in Sudbury, where she d. Sept. 1, 1736, the last survivor of the children of John¹ Hill, and a signer of the deed of 1734. Eight children, b. in Dorchester and Sudbury.

* The writer is of the opinion that John Hill of Plymouth, in 1630, was identical with John Hill, blacksmith, of Boston, who was admitted to the church there in July, 1641, became freeman May 18, 1642, joined the Artillery Co. in 1643, and died July 21, 1646, leaving a widow Margaret.

There was another John Hill early in Boston, a member of the church, admitted freeman May 6, 1646, and joined the Artillery Co. in 1647. It has been proved that William Hill of Dorchester, in 1633, came from Lyme Regis, Dorsetshire, and that he was not a brother of John Hill of Dorchester.

New England Historical Genealogical Register Vol 58

JOHN HILL OF DORCHESTER, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

By J. GARDNER BARTLETT, Esq., of Boston, Mass.

1. JOHN¹ HILL is first mentioned in the Dorchester Records as follows: "Jan. 6, 1633-4. It is agreed that the great lotts from Mr. Rosciter's to John Hills lott tow[ard] Naponset in breadth and eight score in length shall be forthwith enclosed by good sufficient Pale," etc. He was born probably about 1602, and was in Dorchester, and a land holder there, as early as 1633. Search for his English ancestry is now being made, and results, if any, will be published later.

There are reasons for believing that he came from the vicinity of Chard, in Somersetshire, England, about eight miles north of Lyme Regis. The Visitation of Somersetshire in 1623 gives the pedigree of a Hill family, of Poundsford, in which a John¹ Hill is mentioned as the tenth and youngest son of William³ of Poundsford (Roger,² William¹). This John¹ Hill was born circa 1571, had a son John,⁵ yeoman, living in Chaffcombe, a parish three miles east of Chard, of age but unmarried in 1628, but who had removed from there before 1633.

Dorchester records show that John¹ Hill had land granted on Feb. 18, 1636, Jan. 2, 1637-8, and March 18, 1638. There is no evidence that he was a member of the church, and the style of his will is totally different

5. x. EBENEZER.

xi. ISRAEL, resided in Dorchester, and was a carpenter; served in King Philip's War on garrison duty at Medfield and Wrentham. (Bodge's King Philip's War.) Administration on the estate of Israel Hill, "slain by the heathen in the country's service," was given to his brother Ebenezer Hill, July 31, 1677; inventory mentions a sword and belt, and carpenter's tools. (Suffolk Co. Probate.) He was probably unmarried.

xii. MARTHA, bapt. Aug. 20, 1648; no further record.

xiii. MEDITABLE, bapt. Feb. 18, 1650-1; lived in Dorchester, where she "assented to government of the church," March 5, 1676-7; d. unmarried, March 5, 1679, her brother Samuel Hill being administrator. (Suffolk Co. Probate.)

2. JOHN² HILL (*John¹*) was born about 1630. In 1657 he joined a party who purchased from the Indians a large tract of land on the then frontier beyond Medfield, where they settled and which later became the town of Sherborn. Here he was active in the affairs of the new settlement, and improved a large farm on which he resided until his death, Jan. 23, 1717-18. His will, dated Dec. 10, 1717, mentions son-in-law James Adams and daughter Abigail his wife, to whom he had deeded, Feb. 18, 1712-13, one-half of his homestead; eldest son Samuel Hill; sons Ebenezer, John and Eleazer Hill; heirs of daughter Abigail Leland; daughter Mary Ellis; heirs of daughter Hannah; heir of daughter Sarah. Executors, son Samuel Hill and Ebenezer Bullard, his wife's son. (Middlesex Co. Probate.) John² Hill married first, about 1653, Hannah —, who was a legatee of the will of Abraham Martin of Rehoboth, and who died in Nov., 1690; and he married second, about 1693, Elizabeth, who died Dec. 1, 1719, the widow of Benjamin Bullard of Sherborn.

Children by first wife, iii. to vii. recorded in Medfield:

6. i. SAMUEL,³ b. about 1654.

7. ii. EBENEZER, b. about 1656.

8. iii. ABIGAIL, b. Feb. 2, 1657-8; m. Nov. 5, 1678, Hopestill Leland of Sherborn, b. Nov. 15, 1653, d. Aug. 19, 1729; d. Oct. 5, 1689. Four children.

9. iv. JOHN, b. Mar. 14, 1660-1.

10. v. MARY, b. Oct. 28, 1662; m. in Boston, Apr. 7, 1698, as his second wife, John Ellis of that part of Medfield later Medway, who was b. Apr. 26, 1646, and d. Nov. 14, 1716. She d. Mar. 3, 1729. One child.

11. vi. ELEAZER, b. June 29, 1664.

12. vii. JOHNSON, b. June 22, 1666; no further record; probably d. young.

13. viii. HANNAH, b. about 1668; m. Sept. 30, 1686, Daniel Pond, Jr., of Wrentham, who d. after 1734. She d. June 2, 1691. Two children.

14. ix. SARAH, b. about 1670; m. July 28, 1691, John Perry, Jr., of Sherborn, who was b. Dec. 24, 1667. One child.

Child by second wife:

15. x. ABIGAIL (second), b. June 10, 1695; m. Jan. 1, 1712-13, James Adams of Sherborn, who was b. July 7, 1693, and d. Jan. 14, 1727-8. She d. Sept. 17, 1736. Six children.

3. SAMUEL² HILL (*John¹*) is stated, in Dorchester Records, to have been born in 1640, but his brother Jonathan² Hill was baptized in July of that year, and the church records also state that Samuel² Hill was baptized in 1638, so he was probably born in the latter year. His residence was Dorchester, except that he lived for a

short time, about 1700-1703, on Spectacle Island in Boston harbor. (Suffolk Co. Deeds.) In deeds he is styled husbandman, and he appears to have been in poor circumstances most of his life, as there are several records of assistance given him by the town. He died Jan. 12, 1708-9, intestate; his son-in-law Charles Redman was appointed administrator, in 1717. The names of heirs are not given. (Suffolk Co. Probate.) He married, about 1667, Martha —, who died in Dorchester, Sept. 13, 1715.

Children, recorded in Dorchester:

1. i. MARTHA,³ b. Dec. 20, 1667; m. Feb. 10, 1688-9, Charles Redman of Milton and Stoughton, who was b. Aug. 16, 1666. Seven children.

2. ii. JOHN, b. Dec. 20, 1669.

3. iii. THANKFUL, b. Jan. 31, 1671-2; m. Feb. 10, 1688-9, Thomas Lamb of Dorchester. One child is recorded there, after which their names disappear from Dorchester records, and they perhaps removed to the vicinity of Stonington, Conn.

4. iv. MARY, b. Aug. 31, 1674; d. Nov. 15, 1676.

5. v. SAMUEL, b. Sept. 12, 1676; d. Sept. 19, 1676.

6. vi. ISRAEL, b. July 11, 1679; bapt. and admitted to Dorchester church, Feb. 22, 1701-2; the same year, was crippled by an accident (Church Records); resided in Dorchester until his death, Dec. 5, 1742; probably unmarried.

7. vii. JOSIAH, b. Jan. 1, 1681-2.

8. viii. GEORGE (perhaps).

9. ix. THOMAS, b. June 8, 1687.

4. JONATHAN² HILL (*John¹*), baptized in Dorchester, July 12, 1640, assented to the government of Dorchester church, Mar. 5, 1676-7. The Dorchester records state that in 1668 he received £1.7.5 for military service at the "Castle." Apr. 20, 1669, he and others were warned by the selectmen "in regard to their orderly walking and submitting to seemly government." He moved to Bridgewater about 1678, where he afterwards resided. In deeds he is called tailor. On Feb. 2, 1708-9, Jonathan Hill, Sr., of Bridgewater, with consent of his wife Mary, conveyed to his son Nathaniel Hill, for one hundred pounds, all his real estate in Bridgewater, reserving for himself and his wife the right to live in his "now dwelling house" for life. On the same day he conveyed, for forty pounds, to his son Jonathan Hill, Jr., of Bridgewater, his interest in Twelve Men's Purchase in Middleboro', and his rights in any undivided lands in Dorchester. (Plymouth Co. Deeds.) This is the last record of him that appears, and he probably died within a few years thereafter. He married Mary —, who was dismissed from the Dorchester church to the Bridgewater church, Nov. 7, 1686. She was living as late as Dec. 9, 1718, when she signed a release on a deed of her son Nathaniel Hill. (Plymouth Co. Deeds.)

Children:

1. i. NATHANIEL,³ b. in Dorchester, May 7, 1676.

2. ii. JONATHAN, b. about 1679; lived in Bridgewater. On Aug. 10, 1711, Jonathan Hill, of Bridgewater, conveyed to Ebenezer Hill, of the same place, his one-twelfth part of land in Middleboro' in Twelve Men's Purchase, which land he obtained by deed from his father. (Plymouth Co. Deeds.) He probably never married, as no record appears of any family. In 1734, when the descendants of John¹ Hill disposed of his rights in undivided lands in Dorchester, David⁴ Hill (*Nathaniel,³ Jonathan,² John¹*) signed as the representative of Jonathan² Hill.

- iii. MARY, b. about 1682; m. June 19, 1702, Elnathan Bassett of Bridgewater. One child.
iv. BETHIA, probably d. unmarried.

5. EBENEZER² HILL (*John*¹), born in Dorchester, about 1644, lived there until about 1682, when he settled in Bridgewater. Dec. 19, 1675, he fought in Capt. Johnson's Co. in the great battle at the Narragansett Swamp Fort. In deeds he is called husbandman. He married first, about 1683, Ruth, daughter of Guido and Elizabeth Bailey of Bridgewater. She was living Jan. 12, 1687-8, when her parents conveyed land to her and her husband, but she died soon. (Plymouth Co. Deeds.) He married second, about 1692, Sarah ———, who survived him. On Nov. 22, 1695, Ebenezer Hill, "for love to my present wife Sarah Hill," conveyed land in Bridgewater in trust to Dea. Henry Hodges and John Lincoln, Sr., of Taunton, for the use of said wife during life, and then to belong to her children which she had by him. (Plymouth Co. Deeds.) Ebenezer² Hill died in the spring of 1696; and his widow Sarah was appointed administrator, July 8, 1696.

Children by first wife, recorded in Bridgewater:

- i. RUTH,² b. Feb. 26, 1684-5; m. Jan. 23, 1703-4, James Hogg of Taunton (North Purchase), later Norton. In 1716, James Hogg and Ruth his wife released to David Ames of Bridgewater any claims in a meadow in Bridgewater conveyed to said Ames by "John Hill youngest son of our father Ebenezer Hill late of Bridgewater deceased." (Plymouth Co. Deeds.)
15. ii. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 9, 1686.
Child by second wife:
16. iii. JOHN,² b. about 1693.
6. SAMUEL² HILL (*John*² *John*¹), born about 1654, was a husbandman, and settled on a farm in that part of Medfield later set off as Medway, where he was Deacon of the church for several years, until his death Mar. 24, 1723. Dying intestate, his estate was divided among all his children, the records of the Suffolk Co. Probate Court naming sons Samuel, Ephraim and Jonathan; and daughters, Sarah wife of Peter Adams, Hannah wife of Thomas Harding, Mary, Dorothy wife of Jeremiah Hall, Lydia, and Rachel. He married, Nov. 4, 1679, Hannah, born Oct. 8, 1660, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Twitchell of Sherborn.

Children, the first recorded in Sherborn, the others in Medfield:

- i. SAMUEL,² b. Nov. 18, 1680; d. Dec. 30, 1680.
17. ii. SAMUEL, b. Mar. 29, 1682.
iii. SARAH, b. Mar. 7, 1684; m. July 7, 1710, Peter Adams, who was b. May 9, 1684; settled in Wrentham, where she d. Apr. 20, 1747. Four children.
18. iv. EPHRAIM, b. Nov. 5, 1688.
19. v. JONATHAN, b. Nov. 6, 1691.
vi. HANNAH, b. Mar. 21, 1692-3; m. Mar. 11, 1715-16, Dea. Thomas Harding of Medway, who was b. Dec. 7, 1692, and d. Oct. 15, 1754. She d. Sept. 15, 1739. Six children.
vii. MARY, b. July 15, 1696; living unmarried in 1724.
viii. DOROTHY, b. July 13, 1698; m. Jan. 31, 1720-21, Jeremiah Hall of Wrentham, who was b. in Rehoboth, Mar. 11, 1686-7; later settled in Keene, N. H.
ix. LYDIA, b. May 8, 1701; living, unmarried, in 1724.

- x. RACHEL, b. Dec. 12, 1703; m. Mar. 27, 1728, Isaac Harding of Medway, who was b. Feb. 16, 1705-6, and d. Oct. 5, 1779. She d. Mar. 16, 1786. Five children.

7. EBENEZER² HILL (*John*² *John*¹), born about 1656, resided in that part of Sherborn set off in 1724 as Holliston, where he was Selectman in 1724 and 1725, and died in the autumn of 1734. In his will, dated May 7, 1731, he calls himself husbandman; mentions wife Mary; sons Ebenezer, David and Joseph; grandson Job Hill son of son Ebenezer; and daughters Mary, Lydia, Judith and Hannah. The settlement of the estate shows that Mary was wife of Ebenezer Allen, Lydia wife of Samuel Daniel, Judith wife of Benjamin Bullard, and Hannah wife of Moses Hill. (Middlesex Co. Probate.) He married, in 1691, Mary, born about 1672, daughter of Joseph and Lydia (Rogers) White of Mendon. (See will of Joseph White, Suffolk Co. Probate.) His widow married second, Nov. 8, 1742, Capt. Seth Chapin of Mendon.

Children:

20. i. EBENEZER,² b. Mar. 2, 1692.
21. ii. DAVID, b. June 1, 1694.
iii. MARY, b. about 1698; m. July 29, 1719, Ebenezer Allen of Medway, who was b. Sept. 25, 1694. Eleven children.
22. iv. JOSEPH, b. Apr. 1, 1701.
v. ISAAC, b. Feb. 28, 1703-4; d. young.
vi. LYDIA, b. Nov. 30, 1706; m. Jan. 15, 1729-30, Samuel Daniel of Holliston, who was b. Jan. 16, 1704-5. Six children.
vii. JUDITH, b. June 3, 1710; m. Nov. 9, 1727, Benjamin Bullard of Holliston, who was b. Mar. 4, 1702-3. Twelve children. He m. (2) Aug. 12, 1762, Ruth (Day) Hill, widow of John Hill (No. 23), by whom he had no children, and d. in 1766. His widow, Ruth, m. Sept. 10, 1768, Dea. John Chapin of Mendon.
viii. HANNAH, b. Oct. 13, 1712; m. June 27, 1729, Moses Hill of Holliston (No. 29).
ix. SETH, b. Feb. 28, 1716-17; d. young.
8. JOHN² HILL (*John*² *John*¹), born Mar. 14, 1660-1, was a husbandman, and resided on a part of his father's farm in Sherborn, until his death, intestate, May 23, 1738. On June 29, 1738, the following children signed a settlement of his estate: John Hill, husbandman, of Sherborn, eldest son; Samuel Hill, housewright, of Sherborn; Aaron Hill, blacksmith; William Mann, Jr., and Hannah his wife; and Samuel Morse and Sarah his wife, all of Wrentham. (Middlesex Co. Probate.) John² Hill married, about 1693, Hannah, born Oct. 1, 1673, daughter of Dea. Samuel and Hannah (Ellis) Rockwood of Medfield. She died Feb. 7, 1729-30. (For proof of her parentage, see Suffolk Co. Deeds, Lib. 38, p. 108.)
Children:
23. i. JOHN,² b. about 1694.
24. ii. AARON, b. perhaps about 1698.
iii. HANNAH, b. Aug. 9, 1702; m. William Mann, Jr., of Wrentham, who was b. Oct. 15, 1702, and d. Mar. 22, 1765. She d. Mar. 23, 1749-50. Five children.
iv. SARAH, b. Nov. 11, 1705; m. June 7, 1732, Samuel Morse of Wrentham, who was b. in Watertown, June 7, 1702, and d. Apr. 25, 1782. She d. June 19, 1740. Four children.
25. v. SAMUEL, b. Aug. 11, 1710.
vi. JAMES, b. Mar. 3, 1711-12; d. May 11, 1729.

9. ELEAZER⁸ HILL (*John*,² *John*¹), born June 29, 1664, was a husbandman, and resided in Sherborn until his death, in 1725. He died intestate, and on Sept. 28, 1725, his sons Eleazer, Solomon, Nathaniel and Moses, and daughter Ruth wife of John Holbrook, signed an agreement of settlement. (Middlesex Co. Probate.) He married first, about 1688, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hill) Breck, of Sherborn, who was born about 1661, and died July 6, 1699. Oct. 18, 1703, Eleazer Hill was appointed guardian for his children Eleazer, Moses, Nathaniel, Ruth and Solomon, of their interests in the estate of their grandfather Thomas Breck. (Middlesex Co. Probate.) Eleazer⁸ Hill married second, Mar. 20, 1702-3, Rebecca (Clark) Richardson, born Aug. 16, 1660, daughter of Joseph and Alice (Pepper) Clark, and widow of John Richardson of Medfield. She died Feb. 17, 1738-9.

Children by first wife:

26. i. ELEAZER,⁴ b. Jan. 1, 1688-9.
 ii. SARAH, b. Nov. 30, 1690; d. young.
 27. iii. SOLOMON, b. Dec. 27, 1691.
 28. iv. NATHANIEL, b. Dec. 25, 1693.
 v. RUTH, b. about 1696; m. Mar. 13, 1718-19, John Holbrook of Sherborn, and later of Mendon and Grafton, who was b. Mar. 22, 1694, and d. May 6, 1756. She d. May 12, 1747. Seven children.
 29. vi. MOSES, b. Mar. 30, 1699.

10. JOHN⁸ HILL (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born Dec. 20, 1669, appears no further in Dorchester records, and it is uncertain whether he died young or removed elsewhere. In 1694, Jonathan² Hill and wife Mary, of Bridgewater, conveyed a meadow "unto John Hill, inhabitant of Bridgewater," whose identity is uncertain, but he may have been this John⁸ (*Samuel*²). About 1700, several Dorchester families removed to the vicinity of Stonington, Conn., and John⁸ Hill may be identical with a John Hill of Westerly, R. I., who had the following two children born there. (See Vital Records of R. I.)

Children:

30. i. JOHN,⁴ b. Oct. 3, 1699.
 ii. MARY, b. Feb. 27, 1701-2.

11. JOSIAH⁸ HILL (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born Jan. 1, 1681-2, appears no further in Dorchester records. He was probably the Josiah Hill who joined the Milton church, June 1, 1701, and may be identical with the Josiah Hill of Westerly, R. I., who died there Jan. 27, 1754, and by wife Mary had born there the following children. (See Vital Records of R. I.)

Children:

- i. MARY,⁴ b. about 1710; m. July 26, 1732, Ebenezer Lamb.
 31. ii. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 11, 1712.
 iii. JOSIAH, b. Oct. 28, 1714; nothing further known.
 iv. JOHN, b. Nov. 10, 1717; nothing further known.
 32. v. EBENEZER, b. Apr. 8, 1719.

12. GEORGE HILL⁸ (perhaps *Samuel*,² *John*¹). A George Hill appears in Rehoboth in 1708, being married on Dec. 31, of that year, to Susanna Grime. His parentage is uncertain; but the intimate connection of himself and his children with Attleboro', Wrentham, Medfield and

Stoughton, where were located descendants of John¹ Hill, give reason to believe him to have been a member of this family. He lived in the part of Rehoboth which was later Attleboro', where he died in the spring of 1759. His will, dated Jan. 18, proved Apr. 14, 1759, mentions Sarah Hill, daughter of son John deceased; Anne Hill and Hannah Hill, daughters of son William deceased; daughter Elizabeth wife of Nathaniel Cobb; deceased daughter Susanna wife of Obediah Eddy; son James Hill; and daughter Ruth, and wife Susanna, to whom were given the homestead. (Bristol Co. Probate.) He and his wife joined the church in Norton, in 1735.

Children, recorded in Rehoboth:

- i. ELIZABETH,⁴ b. Feb. 21, 1709-10; m. Feb. 12, 1729-30, Nathaniel Cobb of Attleboro'.
 ii. SUSANNA, b. Mar. 14, 1711-12; not mentioned in her father's will.
 iii. JOHN, b. Mar. 14, 1713-14, in Medfield; m. Nov. 17, 1737, Sarah Silley of Norton; d. in 1738. One child.
 iv. RUTH, b. Aug. 12, 1716, in Medfield; unmarried in 1759.
 v. JONATHAN, b. Sept. 12, 1718; not mentioned in his father's will.
 vi. DAVID, b. Apr. 14, 1721; d. in Wrentham, July 18, 1743.
 vii. JAMES, b. July 28, 1723; m. in Wrentham, May 20, 1743, Elizabeth Hewes; settled in Norton.
 viii. HANNAH, b. Aug. 24, 1725; not mentioned in her father's will.
 ix. WILLIAM, b. May 9, 1729; m. in Stoughton, Sept. 21, 1750, Sarah Christon. He had d., leaving two children, before 1759.

13. THOMAS⁸ HILL (*Samuel*,² *John*¹), born in Dorchester, June 8, 1687, was a cordwainer, and settled in Attleboro', where he was living when he signed the deed, previously mentioned, of 1734. (Suffolk Co. Deeds.) Dec. 20, 1752, he was living in Cumberland, R. I., when he sold his interest in land in Purgatory Swamp laid out to his father Samuel² Hill of Dorchester. (See Suffolk Co. Deeds.) His further history has not been traced. He married first, Elizabeth ———, who died Apr. 2, 1718; and married second, in 1718, Abiah ———.

Children by first wife:

- i. RACHEL,⁴ b. Jan. 16, 1714-15; no further record.
 33. ii. SAMUEL, b. May 23, 1716.
 34. iii. HENRY, b. Feb. 22, 1717-18.

Children by second wife:

35. iv. WILLIAM, b. Sept. 20, 1719.
 v. SIMON, b. Oct. 27, 1721; no further record.
 vi. THOMAS, b. Nov. 19, 1724; no further record.

14. NATHANIEL⁸ HILL (*Jonathan*,² *John*¹), born in Dorchester, May 7, 1676, moved to Bridgewater with his parents, about 1679, where he afterwards resided, inheriting his father's homestead. Mar. 12, 1729-30, he conveyed land in Dighton, which is the last record found of him; and he died probably within a year after this date. (Bristol Co. Deeds.) In deeds he is styled husbandman; and there is no record of the settlement of his estate. He married, May 30, 1710, Hannah, born in Beverly, Jan. 25, 1683-4, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Mansfield) Conant, of Beverly and Bridgewater. She married second, in 1732, Samuel Hayward of Bridgewater, by whom she had no children.

Children:

36. i. DAVID,⁴ b. Dec. 12, 1712.
 37. ii. ABIAH, b. Dec. 23, 1714.
 - iii. MARY, b. June 24, 1717; m. Nov. 22, 1738, Benaiah Smith of Easton; no further record.
 38. iv. EBENEZER, b. Aug. 20, 1719.
 39. v. JOSIAH, b. May 22, 1722.
 - vi. HANNAH, b. July 14, 1725; m. Nov. 7, 1743, William Snow, Jr., of Bridgewater, who was b. Aug. 10, 1723, and d. May 14, 1755. She d. about 1774. Three children.
15. EBENEZER³ HILL (*Ebenezer,² John¹*), born Nov. 9, 1686, lived in Bridgewater until his death, July 6, 1760. He is called blacksmith in deeds. He was a grantee of land, in 1734, in Greenwich, Mass., in right of his father Ebenezer² Hill, and of his uncle Joseph Bailey, both of whom fought in the Great Swamp battle in King Philip's War, Dec. 19, 1675. (Bodge's "Soldiers in King Philip's War.") He evidently abandoned his Narragansett rights, as the lots drawn in his name in Greenwich were sold for taxes, Sept. 5, 1750. He also signed the deed of 1734, representing his father Ebenezer² Hill. He died intestate, and his real estate passed to his son Eleazer, who paid his brothers Ebenezer, Jacob and Israel for their shares. (Plymouth Co. Probate.) He married, Mar. 22, 1714, Susanna, born Dec. 24, 1683, daughter of Jacob and Susanna (King) Leonard, of Weymouth and Bridgewater. She died Nov. 19, 1764.
- Children:
- i. EBENEZER⁴ HILL, b. Mar. 9, 1715; lived in Bridgewater, where he d. unmarried, about 1767. Mar. 24, 1768, Jacob and Israel Hill conveyed to their brother Eleazer Hill all their interest in real estate of their brother Ebenezer Hill, late of Bridgewater. (Plymouth Co. Deeds.)
 40. ii. JACOB, b. Nov. 19, 1717.
 41. iii. ISRAEL, b. Aug. 17, 1719.
 - iv. MOSES, b. Feb. 1, 1722; d. young.
 - v. HEZEKIAH, b. March 4, 1727; d. young.
 - vi. ELEAZER, b. June 15, 1730; was a husbandman; resided in Bridgewater, where he m. Jan. 30, 1769, Anna, dau. of Dr. Daniel and Susanna (Thayer) Field; no children. He d. in the summer of 1791. His will, dated July 25, probated Sept. 16, 1791, gave his wife one-third of his estate for life, and the remainder, together with reversion of widow's thirds, to Jacob and Eleazer Hill, sons of his brother Jacob Hill. (Plymouth Co. Probate.)

16. JOHN³ HILL (*Ebenezer,² John¹*), born about 1693, was living in Kings-town, R. I., in 1714, when he sold to David Ames, of Bridgewater, a meadow lot in the latter town, and also all his rights from his father, Ebenezer Hill, late of Bridgewater, deceased. (Plymouth Co. Deeds.) The further history of this John Hill is uncertain, but there are reasons for believing he was identical with the John Hill who lived in Stonington, Conn., and had born there, but baptized in the church in Preston, to which his wife Elizabeth was admitted on Feb. 23, 1717-18, the following six children.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL,⁴ b. about 1717; had wife Dorothy admitted to the Preston church, Jan. 13, 1738-9, and children baptized there later. A Samuel Hill, of Bridgewater, served as private in the company of Capt. John Clapp, Jr., from Apr. 20 to Nov. 24, 1756, on the

- Crown Point expedition, and on July 26 at Fort Edward, age 38, occupation laborer, born in Stonington, residence Stonington. (Mass. Archives.) A Samuel Hill of Stonington, "a stroller," age 60, was enlisted in 1779 for the town of Milton. (Mass. Archives.) Both of the foregoing records evidently refer to the same person.
- ii. ABIEL, bapt. Mar. 29, 1719.
 - iii. THANKFUL, bapt. May 14, 1721; m. Aug. 14, 1739, Phineas Kilham of Preston.
 - iv. JOHN, bapt. Dec. 15, 1723.
 - v. RUFUS, bapt. June 12, 1726; m. in Preston, in 1758, Hannah Pollard.
 - vi. ABRAHAM, bapt. July 14, 1728.
17. SAMUEL⁴ HILL (*Samuel,³ John,² John¹*), born Mar. 29, 1682, was a husbandman, and lived in Medway, where he died Mar. 2, 1755. He married, Mar. 29, 1706, Rachel, born Feb. 1, 1680-1, daughter of Dea. Peter and Experience (Cook) Adams of Medfield, who died Mar. 13, 1758.
- Children:
- i. SAMUEL,⁵ b. Jan. 12, 1706-7; husbandman; resided in Medway, where he d. in Feb., 1789; m. Mar. 1, 1732, Mary, b. Mar. 4, 1712, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Rockwood) Fisher of Wrenham, who d. Mar. 7, 1774. Seven children.
 - ii. JOSHUA, b. Feb. 27, 1708-9; settled in Holliston, where his children were born; later, in 1753, moved to Sutton, where he d. in 1758, intestate, his eldest son Nathan being appointed administrator, in Nov. of that year. He was a husbandman. He m. in 1736, Mary —, who survived him. Eight children. A Joshua Hill enlisted as private on May 2, 1758, in Capt. John Fry's Co. for the expedition against Canada.
 - iii. RACHEL, b. May 26, 1711; m. May 21, 1731, Malachi Bullard of Medway, who was b. Apr. 27, 1710, and d. Feb. 12, 1782. She d. Nov. 28, 1771. One child.
 - iv. EXPERIENCE, b. Oct. 7, 1713; m. Mar. 19, 1743, Seth Harding of Medway, who was b. Dec. 1, 1717; no further record.
 - v. EBENEZER, b. Nov. 3, 1716; m. in Medway, May 10, 1744, Bethia Lawrence; settled in Holliston, where they had five children recorded before 1752. He was perhaps the Ebenezer Hill who appeared in Stoughton in 1752. In 1752, Ebenezer Hill of Medfield bought land of Elkanah Billings in that part of Stoughton which later was Sharon. Ebenezer Hill of Stoughton was private in the Revolutionary service, in 1776. (Mass. Archives.)
18. CAPT. EPHRAIM⁴ HILL (*Samuel,³ John,² John¹*), born in Medway, Nov. 5, 1688, about 1725 became the first settler of the then wilderness of Douglas, where he resided thereafter, and was captain of the local military company. He served as selectman, and was otherwise prominent in the town until his death, Apr. 18, 1760. In deeds he is styled husbandman, and later gentleman. No settlement of his estate is on record. He married, June 15, 1715, Hannah, born Nov. 24, 1693, daughter of William and Hannah (Bullard) Sheffield of Sherborn, who died about 1783.
- Children, the first three recorded in Medway:
- i. CAPT. CALER,⁵ b. May 23, 1716; lived in Douglas, where he was a prominent man; deacon in the church thirty years, tavern keeper, captain of the military company, Justice of the Peace, selectman many years, and Representative to the General Court in 1775. In Aug., 1757, he and his company were in the expedition for the relief of Fort William Henry. (Mass. Archives.) He d. Mar. 25, 1788. He m. (1) Apr. 15, 1740, Bethia Taft of Mendon, who d.

May 30, following; and m. (2) in 1741, Hannah, b. Jan. 21, 1723-4, dau. of James and Abigail (Hill) Adams of Sherborn, who d. Feb. 17, 1764, by whom he had eight children. Aug. 16, 1745, Caleb Hill, gentleman, and Hannah his wife, of Douglas, conveyed to Nathaniel Holbrook land in Holliston, set off for their late brother John Adams, a minor, deceased. (Middlesex Co. Deeds.) He m. (3) Jan. 10, 1765, Ruth, b. in Cambridge, Sept. 19, 1723, dau. of John and Rebecca (Champney) Hicks of Sutton, who had no children, and survived him.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. June 10, 1719; d. Oct. 3, 1723.

iii. HANNAH, b. Feb. 24, 1725-6; m. Jan. 7, 1743-4, Samuel Daniels of Medway, who was b. June 8, 1720; they settled in Keene, N. H., and had issue.

iv. EPHRAIM; a husbandman, resided in Douglas; received land from his father, June 7, 1754. (Worcester Co. Deeds); served as private in Aug., 1757, in the Company of his brother, Capt. Caleb Hill; also previously served two months, in 1756, on Crown Point expedition. (Mass. Archives.) His will, dated Mar. 24, proved Apr. 7, 1795, names three children. (Worcester Co. Probate.)

v. JONAH, served in the Company of his brother, Capt. Caleb Hill, in Aug., 1757 (Mass. Archives); later moved to Royalston, where he was a husbandman; served as Sergt., in 1778, in the Revolution. (Mass. Archives.) His will, dated Feb. 22, 1797, proved May 22, 1806, names wife Esther, and three children. (Worcester Co. Probate.) Hist. of Royalston states that his wife was a Livermore.

19. JONATHAN⁴ HILL (*Samuel³ John² John¹*), born Nov. 6, 1691, lived in Medway until his death, about 1771. In his will, dated Apr. 7, 1770, he calls himself husbandman, and mentions wife Hannah, sons Enoch and Jonathan, daughters Huldah Allen and Sarah Breck, and heirs of his son Jabez Hill. (Suffolk Co. Probate.) He married first, about 1713, Rachel, daughter of William and Mary Sheffield of Sherborn, who died Nov. 20, 1714. May 4, 1724, Jonathan Hill, of Medway, was appointed guardian of his son Jabez Hill, aged 9, to recover his share in the estate of his grandfather, William Sheffield late of Sherborn. (Suffolk Co. Probate.) He married second, about 1717, Hannah ———, who survived him, and was living in 1778.

Child by first wife:

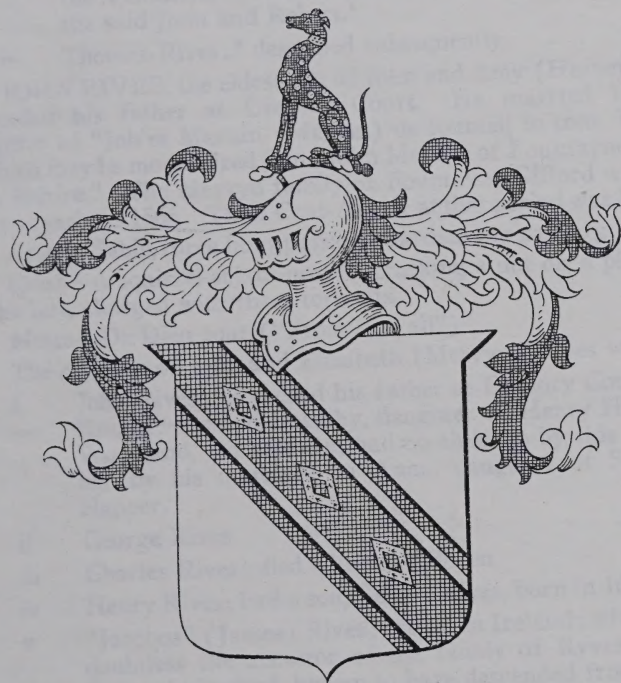
- i. JABEZ,⁵ b. Nov. 16, 1714; settled in Southboro', where he m. Nov. 9, 1743, Eunice, b. May 25, 1723, dau. of Timothy and Ruth (Matthews) Johnson of Marlboro'. They had children recorded in Southboro', but soon disappeared. A Jabez Hill of Shirley served in Capt. Osgood's Co., from May 31 to Sept. 16, 1754. (Mass. Archives.) Nothing further known of this family.

Children by second wife:

- ii. HULDAH,⁵ b. about 1718; m. Nov. 16, 1743, John Allen of Medfield, who was b. Aug. 23, 1712, and d. Sept. 1, 1778. She d. Aug. 14, 1798. Eight children.
- iii. ENOCH, b. about 1720; resided in Bellingham and Medway; a soldier in the Revolution. (Mass. Archives.) His will, dated Sept. 11, 1778, proved Dec. 3, 1793, calls himself yeoman, names wife Mehitabel and his honored mother Hannah Hill, but no children. (Norfolk Co. Probate.) He m. (1) Dec. 26, 1747, Mary, b. July 25, 1724, dau. of Cornelius and Hannah (Thompson) Darling of Bellingham, who d. Jan. 4, 1760; and m. (2) Apr. 3, 1760, Mehitabel Metcalf of Medway, who d. May 10, 1798. Probably no children by either wife.

- iv. JONATHAN, b. Dec. 7, 1723; resided in Medway and Bellingham; was a husbandman; served in Capt. Jones's Co. in the autumn of 1758. (Mass. Archives); m. Jan. 3, 1746, Rebecca Allen. Six children.
- v. SARAH, b. May 27, 1728; m. Oct. 2, 1751, Elijah Breck of Sherborn, who was b. June 22, 1718, and d. Feb. 11, 1792. She d. Nov. 19, 1806. Eleven children.
- vi. LOIS, b. May 17, 1731; d. Nov. 13, 1736.
- vii. JESSE, b. about 1738; d. Aug. 24, 1744.

[To be concluded.]



Rives

(The first John & Amy (Harvey) Ryves would be logical
Parents of Lucy Ryves b. ca. 1530, who married William
Hill about 1550 AD. Note that, if so, niece was
named for her. This was the only "gentle" family of that name
in the area. 278 June 1992.)

William Hill m^d Lucy Ryves, dau of John in 1563

Rives-Brown

BY

MABEL THACHER ROSEMARY WASHBURN

Part I



HE family of Rives or Ryves, the latter being the usual and older spelling in England, has been, for centuries, seated in Dorsetshire. Their chief, or best-known, residence there was Damory Court. John Ryves, or, as recorded in the Heralds' Visitation of Dorsetshire for 1632, "Joh'es Ryues de Damery Court in com. Dorset," and who heads the said Visitation's pedigree of the family, must have been born, it seems probable, about the year 1500.

The Coat-of-Arms of the family, blazoned in the Heralds' Visitation aforesaid, follows:

Arms—Argent, on a bend cotised sable three lozenges ermine.

Crest—A greyhound séjant sable, bezantée, collared or.¹

The same Arms, except that the greyhound of the Arms is not "bezantée," are blazoned for the family in general in the standard modern armorial list for Great Britain, Burke's General Armory.²

Burke blazons for the modern family of an especial branch of the descendants of Ryves of Damory Court, a somewhat different Coat-of-Arms, as follows:

Arms—Argent, three mascles in bend, between two cotises sable.

Crest—An escutcheon, quarterly, or and gules, between two cypress branches in orle, vert.

The pedigree, as given in the Visitation of Dorsetshire for 1633, appears in the following account.

JOHN RIVES, born probably about 1500, or earlier, was seated at Damory Court, in Dorsetshire, England. He married Amy "Haruy" of "Lawnsome," Dorsetshire, her name evidently, from other records, Harvy, Harvey, or Hervey, the letter "u" being frequently substituted in old writing for the letter "v."

The children of John and Amy (Hervey) Rives were:

- 2 i John Rives;¹ described subsequently.
- 3 ii Robert Rives;¹ described subsequently.

[57]

(This lists only the sons.)

Not the daughters.

This fits chronologically
with Lucy Rives; dau. of
John, 278 in William Hill
ca 1561

iii —Rives; third son, since, as noted below, Thomas Rives was called fourth son of the above John and Amy,³ although the Visitation of Dorset mentions but two sons for them, the said John and Robert.¹

4 iv Thomas Rives;³ described subsequently.

2 JOHN RIVES, the eldest son of John and Amy (Hervey) Rives, succeeded his father at Damory Court. He married Elizabeth, daughter of "Joh'es Maruin (Marvin) de fountell in com. Wiltes."¹ —which may be modernized into "John Mervyn of Fountayne Gifford, in Wiltshire." The Mervyn family of Fountayne Gifford was seated there as early as 1565. Their Coat-Armor at that period was blazoned:

Arms—Sable, three lions passant guardant per pale argent and or.

Crest—A squirrel séjant proper, cracking a nut or, a plain collar of the last, charged with three torteaux.

Motto—De Dieu tout ("From God all").²

The children of John and Elizabeth (Mervyn) Rives were;

i John Rives; succeeded his father at Damory Court; was a Knight; married Dorothy, daughter of Henry Hastings of Woodland, Dorsetshire; had no children by this marriage, nor by his marriage to Anna, daughter of Sir Robert Napper.

ii George Rives.

iii Charles Rives; died without children.

iv Henry Rives; had a son, George Rives, born in 1600.

v "Jacobus" (James) Rives; settled in Ireland; left children;¹ doubtless the ancestor of the family of Ryves of Castle Ryves, in Ireland, known to have descended from the family of Damory Court.²

vi William Rives.

vii Valentine Rives.

viii Thomas Rives.

ix Elizabeth Rives; married Thomas Salmo.

x Amy Rives; married — Badd.

✓ ? xi Lucy Rives (married Thomas Ballot,³)

*There is another Lucy Rives,
daughter of 2nd John*

3 ROBERT RIVES, second son of John and Amy (Hervey) Rives, resided at Randleston, in Dorsetshire.¹ This place is also called Ranston.² There is record that a Robert "Reve" or "Ryve" of Blandford, in Dorsetshire, purchased "Randleston alias Ranston," later buying "Damory Court in Blandford," and that he was buried at Blandford, his will dated October 20, 1559. This man also held lands in North Cheriton and Pointington, in Somersetshire.⁴ This was doubtless Robert Rives, second son, as noted, of John and Amy (Hervey) Rives, whose elder brother's eldest son had died without children, as has been stated above.

Robert Rives married Margaret, daughter and co-heiress of William Gillett of Kingston "in Insula Purbeck" and they had the following children:

5 i John Rives; described subsequently.

6 ii Robert Rives; described subsequently.

7 iii James Rives; described subsequently.

8 iv Richard Rives; described subsequently.

9 v Matthew Rives; described subsequently.

vi Elizabeth Rives; married George Marvin of "Knoell" in Wiltshire.

vii Margaret Rives; married Richard Golston of Alderberie, Wiltshire.¹

4 THOMAS RIVES, the fourth son of the above-described John and Amy (Hervey) Rives, married, and had the following children:

i Bruno Rives; married and left children; was the Dean of Windsor.

10 ii Richard Rives;³ described subsequently.

5 JOHN RIVES was the eldest son of the above-described Robert and Margaret (Gillett) Rives. He married Anne, daughter of George Burley of "Longe Parish in com. South." Their children were as follows:

i George Rives; of Randleston, Dorsetshire, succeeding his father there, as the eldest son; married Mary, daughter of Sir Thomas Hussey of Tompson in Dorsetshire; had children; John Rives, born about 1614; Elizabeth Rives, born about 1616.

- ii John Rives; born about 1595.
- iii Richard Rives; born about 1597.
- iv Robert Rives.
- v Margaret Rives; married Leonard Walsted of Milton, Dorsetshire.
- vi Millicent Rives; married John Foile of "Shaftesburie."
- vii Anne Rives.
- viii Elizabeth Rives.¹

6 ROBERT RIVES was the second son of the above-described Robert and Margaret (Gillett) Rives. He lived at Blandford, in Dorsetshire. The wife of Robert Rives was Mary Jordan ("Jordaine") of "Lime in com. Dorset."

Child of Robert and Mary (Jordan) Rives:

- i Robert Rives; born about 1599.¹

7 JAMES RIVES, his name Latinized as "Jacobus" in the Visitation pedigree of the family, to which reference has been made, was the third son of Robert and Margaret (Gillett) Rives. He married Frances, daughter of Thomas Amerie of Wiltshire.

Children:

- i John Rives; born about 1609.
- ii Robert Rives; born about 1613.¹

8 RICHARD RIVES was the fourth son of Robert and Margaret (Gillett) Rives. He married Edith, daughter of Sir John Seamore (Seymour?) of Hanford, in Dorsetshire. Their children were:

- i Anne Rives; born about 1614.
- ii Richard Rives; born about 1616.
- iii Elizabeth Rives; born about 1617.
- iv Edith Rives; born about 1620.
- v Dorothy Rives; born about 1622.¹

9 MATTHEW RIVES was the fifth son of Robert and Margaret (Gillett) Rives. He married Mary, daughter of Mark James ("Markes James de Insula Vectic").

Child:

- i Mark Rives; born about 1619.¹

10 RICHARD RIVES was the second son of the above-described Thomas Rives (fourth son of John Rives, the first ancestor in the present pedigree). He lived at "Shaftsbury in the West," and was a linen-draper by occupation. The wife of Richard Rives was Dorothy, daughter of William Gold of Alston, Wiltshire.¹

It seems very probable that the family mentioned in the Dorsetshire Visitation as "Gold of Alston" in Wiltshire was that called in later times Gold of Alarston, Wiltshire. This family bears a particularly beautiful Coat-of-Arms, blazoned as follows:

Arms—Or, on a chevron between three roses azure, as many pineapples or.

Crest—An eagle's head erased azure, in the beak a pine or.

Another Crest, sometimes used, is: A demi-lion rampant or.²

The children of Richard and Dorothy (Gold) Rives were:

- i Sir Richard Rives; Sheriff of London; described, also, as a "Spanish merch't," married Joyce, daughter of Henry Lee, a merchant of London, "trading in Spain;" had no children.
- ii John Rives; "a Spanish merch"; resided in Tower Street, London; married — Helliard, of Dorsetshire; had children, both living, unmarried, in 1700: Richard Rives, "of Yatley neer Herford brigge Hants.;" Katherine Rives.
- iii Eleanor Rives; married Charles Stavely of London.
- iv Dorothy Rives; married Robert Sewell of London.³

Many of the names used in the Dorsetshire family of Rives, as herein recorded, are found in the Rives family of Virginia, as characteristic. The following are listed as Virginia colonists of the Seventeenth Century:

Thomas Reeve, 1637 by Lieutenant John Upton (brought over by), Isle of Wight County.

"Fr." (Francis or Frederick?) Reeve, 1635, by William Stafford, — County.

"Deenis" Reeve, 1635, by Captain Thomas "Willowbye," — County.

"Jon." Reeves, 1642, by Thomas Loving, James City County.

Charles Reeves, 1652, by Captain Augustine Warner, — County.

Chamberlain - Great Pedigrees - (3136)

HILL

CP VII:319; Burke Comm.I:654,II:318

Line 711

1. **Sir John Hill**, (living 1407),
m.
ch. 2. **Margaret Hill**,
Robert Hill.

Sir John Hill, of Hill's Court, near Exeter, was a judge of the King's Bench from 1389 to 1407.

2. **Margaret Hill**, (-bef 1458),
m. 1423, **William Harington**,
son of **Sir Robert Harington**, [691-9]
ch. 3. **Elizabeth Harington**, m. **William Bonville**. [691-11]

Margaret Hill married, about 1423, William Harington, who died 3 Mar 1458. Margaret predeceased him, and was buried at Conishead Priory. The names of William and Margaret are stamped on a bell now at Urswick Church. The same names were also on the Great Bell of Conishead Priory, to which they were considerable benefactors. The Conishead bell may have been taken to Urswick after the suppression of the Priory.

(To Harington Line 691-10)



HILL

This one →
This Hill family was of Poundsford in Pitminster, Somersetshire, England. Of the places mentioned in this pedigree, Taunton is a town in the south-western part of Somersetshire; Poundsford is a hamlet in Pitminster, a parish four miles south of Taunton; Chard is a town about seven miles south-east of Pitminster; Chaffcombe is a small parish about two miles north-east of Chard; and Lyme Regis is a seaport about ten miles south of Chard. Dorchester is in Dorsetshire, about fifteen miles south-east of Chard.

NEHGR 16:152 (1862), NEHGR 58:157-168 (1904); Medfield Vit.p.148;
Hill pp.3-7,26-27,95-97; Sherborn pp.100,101,160-162,246; Colket p.145;
Medfield p.414; Pope pp.229,230; Torrey pp.116,117,371

Line 712

1. **William Hill**, (ca 1450-),
m. **Eleanor**,
ch. 2. **Roger Hill**.

William Hill, of Taunton, was born about 1440-1450.

2. **Roger Hill**, (ca 1475-1546),
m.(1) ca 1500, Alice Toose, dau. of John Toose,
ch. **Sir John Hill**,
Joane Hill,
m.(2) ca 1510, **Margery**,
ch. **Robert Hill**, m.(1) Alice Clarke;
m.(2) Eleanor Marvin,
3. **William Hill**,
Margaret Hill, m. Alexander Togwell,
Mary Hill, m. John White,
Alice Hill.

Roger Hill was born about 1470-1475. He became a merchant of Taunton. He married first, about 1500, Alice, daughter of John Toose of Taunton. He married second, about 1510, Margery, whose parentage is unknown. Roger died in 1546. Margery died in 1550.

3. **William Hill**, (ca 1515-1594),
m.(1) ca 1540, Anne Trowbridge, dau. of John Trowbridge,
ch. **Roger Hill**, m. Mary Hansard,
Alexander Hill, m. Alice Hansard,
Elizabeth Hill, m.(1) — Hobbs;
m.(2) — Murfey;
m.(3) — Martin,
William Hill,
Robert Hill,
Henry Hill,
Ambrose Hill,
Gabriel Hill,
Susan Hill,
Eleanor Hill, m. — Gravitt,
m.(2) ca 1563, **Lucy Ryves**, dau. of John Ryves,
ch. **Benjamin Hill**,
Lucy Hill, m. William Lawrence,
Thomas Hill,
4. **John Hill**.

William Hill was born about 1515. He established himself Poundsford in Pitminster. He married first, about 1540, Anne, daughter of John Trowbridge, who died about 1560. He married second, about 1563, Lucy, daughter of John Ryves, of Dorset. Hill died in 1594.

4. **John Hill**, (ca 1570-1646),
m.

ch. 5. **John Hill, Sr.**,
Jonathan Hill.

John Hill was born about 1570, at Poundsford. He died in 1646.

5. **John Hill, Sr.** (ca 1602-1664),
m.ca 1629, **Frances**,

ch. 6. **John Hill, Jr.**,
Frances Hill, m. Jonas Austin, Sr.
Rebecca Hill, m. Joseph Gray,
Mary Hill, m. Thomas Breck,
Samuel Hill, m. Martha,
Jonathan Hill, m. Mary,
Hannah Hill, m. Daniel Fisher,
Mercy Hill, m. Elkanah Willis,
Ruth Hill, m. Roger Willis,
Ebenezer Hill, m.(1) Ruth Bailey;
m.(2) Sarah,

Israel Hill,
Martha Hill,
Mehitabel Hill.

John Hill was born about 1602. He was a yeoman living in Chaffcombe, unmarried, in 1628. He married about 1629, Frances, whose parentage is unknown. About that time, his name disappears from the records of Chaffcombe, and appears in New England. He is believed to have emigrated at that time. He was a cousin of the John Hill of Dorchester, England, who was a part of the "Dorchester Company" which sent parties of colonists to Dorchester, Massachusetts, from 1630 to 1634. John Hill is first mentioned in Dorchester, Massachusetts, on 6 Jan 1633, where he was a land holder. There is no evidence that he was a member of the church, and not having been a church member he probably could not have been a freeman, and consequently there is no record of his having held any public offices. He appears to have been an inconspicuous, but respected and orderly, member of the community, there being no record against him of even the slightest offense to either church or state. His residence, after 1644, was in that part of Dorchester called Uncat, and later set off as Milton. In his will he mentions his son Samuel, "who had been helpful to him in his infirm days." John Hill died 31 May 1664. Frances died about 1680.

- ✓ 6. **John Hill, Jr.** (ca 1630-1718),
m.(1) ca 1653, **Hannah**,

ch. 7. **Samuel Hill**,

Abigail Hill, m. **Hopestill Leland, Sr.**, [713-7]

John Hill, m. Hannah Rockwood,

✓ **Maria Hill**, m. John Ellis,

Eleazer Hill, m.(1) Sarah Breck;

m.(2) Rebecca Clark Richardson,

Ebenezer Hill, m. Mary White,

Johnson Hill,

Hannah Hill, m. Daniel Pond, Jr.

Sarah Hill, m. John Perry, Jr.

m.(2) 1691, **Elizabeth Ellis Bullard**,

dau. of **Richard Ellis**, [572-2]

ch. **Abigail Hill** (again), m. James Adams.

John Hill was born about 1630, probably in England. He lived in Dorchester until about the time of his marriage. In 1657 he joined a party who purchased from the Indians a large tract of land on what was then the frontier, beyond Medfield, where they settled. This unincorporated region for several years was called Boggestow, and, though outside the limits of Medfield, the inhabitants attended church and paid taxes at Medfield. In 1674 the settlement was incorporated into a town and called Sherborn. The frontier settlement often suffered severely from the depredations of the Indians, and two generations of inhabitants lived virtually in a state of warfare, being in constant peril of attack and often compelled to flee to the blockhouses on Indian raids. John Hill settled on the west bank of the Charles River, near Boggestow pond. Here he improved a large farm on which he resided until his death. He was active in the affairs of the town, holding the offices of constable and selectman, and serving often on committees.

John Hill married first, about 1653, Hannah, whose parentage is unknown. She was a legatee of the will of Abraham Martin of Rehoboth, and may have been his daughter. Hannah died in November 1690. John married second, in 1691, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Ellis, and widow of Benjamin Bullard. John Hill died 23 Jan 1718. Elizabeth died 1 Dec 1719. Abigail Hill, daughter of John Hill by his first wife, married Hopestill Leland, Sr. (the father). Mary Bullard, Elizabeth Ellis Bullard's daughter by her first husband, married Hopestill Leland, Jr. (the son).

7. **Samuel Hill**, (ca 1654-1723),

m. 1679, **Hannah Twitchell**, dau. of **Benjamin Twitchell**, [1058-5]

ch. **Samuel Hill**, died at birth,

Samuel Hill, m. Rachel Adams,

8. **Sarah Hill**,

Ephraim Hill, m. Hannah Bullard Sheffield,

Jonathan Hill, m.(1) Hannah;

m.(2) Rachel Sheffield,

Barton Speers and others of the "Search for the Passengers of the Mary & John" group led tour groups to SW England. One stop was at Poundisford Park:

Once back on the coach, we were on our way to Poundisford Park for a mid-day luncheon and tour of the grounds and house. As in 1988, our group was met and guided by Ralph Vivian-Neal, present owner of the property. The Tudor manor house was built in the mid-16th century by William Hill. William had been a merchant trading as far away as the Guinea coast of Africa and was away from home for some time. He returned to find his younger brother Robert seized of the copyhold of the north part of Poundisford which was to have been William's portion from his father Roger Hill. Robert had already built a large house there. In what appears to have been a fit of sibling rivalry, William purchased the southern portion of Poundisford from the Soper's and, vowing to out-do his brother, built his own house which is now called Poundisford Park. Poundisford is in the parish of Pitminster and only a short distance from Taunton, Somerset. At Pitminster, St. Mary Magdalen at Taunton, and St. James at Taunton, we find records of a large number of early Hills. In addition, there is evidence that the Hassards and Jourdaines did some travelling between the Taunton-Pitminster area and Lyme Regis which was home to our New England planter William Hill and his father James. Given the high incidence of Hassard and Jourdain intermarriages with the Hills and the evidence of the traffic between the Taunton-Pitminster area and Lyme Regis, it is deliciously tempting to hope that our planter William Hill was related to the Poundisford Park Hill family, but no conclusive proof of a relationship has been unearthed. For more on Poundisford Park see Search series Vol. 11, p. 34.



POUNDISFORD PARK

Before our final stop for the day, we made our way to Yeovil where, like children in a candy store, we found ourselves turned loose in the sheepskin shop which had been discovered by tour participants in 1985. Many of us also ranged up and down both sides

The "Margaret John" publishers were not especially good genealogists. The following pedigrees were merely copied from others. But in showing inter-relationships between families of that area (especially depressed in 1629/30) also provided so many emigrants to New England, these volumes shed much light on the lives of our ancestors.

- vi. Sarah Hill - Bpt. 22 Aug. 1592
- vii. Elizabeth Hill - Bpt. 10 Aug. 1599; m. 4 Oct. 1599
- viii. Jane Hill - Bpt. 8 Feb. 1592/3; m. 1 Apr. 1600
- ix. Elizabeth Hill - Bpt. 16 Dec. 1595
- x. Sarah Hill - Bpt. 13 Apr. 1598
- xi. John Hill - Bpt. 10 May 1599; m. 4 Nov. 1600
- xii. Grace Hill - Bpt. 3 Oct. 1600
- xiii. Jane Hill - Bpt. 24 June 1602
- xiv. John Hill - Bpt. 20 Apr. 1603

THE 1623 VISITATIONS OF DORSET (4)

THE HILL FAMILY OF SOMERSET

- I. ROGER HILL
- II. WILLIAM HILL of Poundisford, near Pitminster, Somerset. Poundisford manor was held by John Soper in 1534, which he held by copyhold from the Bishops of Winchester, but he did not build. (NOTE: John We great-grandfather of Rev. John Warham, m. Katheryn Soper of Somerset Soper surrendered the lease in 1546 to William Hill, who started building the present Poundisford Park manor house the same year. (NOTE: The " & John" II tour in 1988, visited this site. See SPMJ Vol. 11, p. 34). Before 1534 the Crown owned the land and Henry III used it to raise deer. William married, Lucy Ryues of Blandford, Dorset. (See Ryues family- 1623 Visitations of Dorset, p. 80). The Ryues family also married into the Gillett & Joudain families.
- III. ROGER HILL of Poundisford. He m. _____ Hassard of Lyme Regis, Dorset. He was heir, lived in the manor house and died, 1608/9.
Children
 1. William Hill- Heir of Poundisford Park manor house.
 2. John Hill of Dorchester, Dorset. Age 34 in 1623 (b. 1589). He m. s Greene, dau. of John Greene of Dorchester & widow of Thomas Davidge of Dorchester. John Hill was one of the financial supporters of Rev. John White in his 1623 Cape Anne venture.
Children
 - a. John Hill- Heir. Age 1 in 1623.
 - b. Mary Hill
 - c. Elizabeth Hill
 3. Roger Hill of Taunton, Somerset.

NOTE: James Hill (b. 1560-1570), father of William Hill, the emigrant, may have been connected to this family because the Hills of Poundisford Park had close connections to Lyme Regis.

JOHN HILL OF DORCHESTER, MASS., By J. Gardner Bartlett, 1904.

This book presents a different version of this later generations.

- I. WILLIAM HILL
- II. ROGER HILL
- III. WILLIAM HILL of Poundisford. He had ten sons, the youngest being John. Maybe one son was James Hill of Lyme Regis, father of the emigrant.
- IV. JOHN HILL- Born about 1571.
- V. JOHN HILL- Yeoman living in Chaffcombe, Somerset (Home of the Gillett family), 3 miles E. of Chard (Home of the Strong family), unmarried in 1628. He was gone by 1633. This may be the John Hill who was granted land in Dorchester, mass., 18 Feb. 1635. He was not the brother of William Hill, the emigrant, but they may have been cousins.

His wife, Jane Boden, was prob. related to Ambrose Boaden, who came to Maine with John Winter, from Holbeton, Devon (3 miles SE. of Yealmpton). John Winter m. Joan Bowden, 29 Jan. 1609/10 in Holbeton. (Maine & NH p. 765). Andrew Heifer did not have any children.

References: NER 96:91
Maine & NH p. 324.

* * * * *

HILL, JOHN (-) OF DORCHESTER, MA.

The following Hill pedigree has been compiled, using the 1623 Visitations of Somerset, supplemented with PCC wills and parish registers listing baptisms, marriages and burials: This has been compiled by Judy Osborn, of St. Petersburg, FL who contends that it has not been absolutely proven the immigrant, John Hill of Dorchester, MA was descended from the Hill family of Poundisford Park, Somerset.

- ✓ I. William Hill - He m. Eleanor _____.
- ✓ II. Roger Hill of Taunton. His will, PCC 7 Alen proved 1546. He m. Margerye _____. Her will PCC 5 Bucke proved 1550. Original copy holder of the north portion of Poundisford.

Children

- 1. Robert Hill of Yard near Taunton. He m. (1) Alice Clark and (2) Eleanor Marvyn, daughter of Sir James Marvyn. His will dated 21 Apr. 1581, was proved 15 June 1581 (PCC 26 Darly) and named Eleanor's brother, Sir James Marvyn, Kt., as supervisor.

Child by first wife

- a. Elizabeth Hill - She m. William Symes of Chard, Somerset.

Children

- i. John Symes - He m. Amy Horner, daughter of Thomas Horner of Mells, Somerset. They had a son John Symes who d. at Arscott, Devon.
- ii. Henry Symes
- iii. James Symes
- iv. Robert Symes
- v. William Symes
- vi. Margery Symes - She m. Jasper Pyne of Chard
- vii. Elizabeth Symes - Under 20 in 1597.
- viii. Margaret Symes - Under 20 in 1597.

Children by second wife

- b. James Hill - Ob. S.P.
- c. John Hill - Ob. S.P.
- d. Hugh Hill of Splot - bpt. 15 March 1560/61, St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton. He m. (1) Elizabeth _____, who was bu. there 28 March 1592.

Children (Bpt. St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton).

- i. James Hill
- ii. Hugh Hill - Bpt. 25 Aug. 1588
- iii. Elizabeth Hill - Bpt. 10 Aug. 1590; bu. 8 Oct. 1592.
- iv. Joan Hill - Bpt. 8 Feb. 1592/3; bu. 1 Apr. 1600.
- v. Elizabeth Hill - Bpt. 14 Dec. 1595.
- vi. Sarah Hill - Bpt. 13 Apr. 1598.
- vii. John Hill - Bpt. 10 May 1599; bu. 4 Dec. 1600.
- viii. Grace Hill - Bpt. 3 oct. 1600
- ix. Jane Hill - Bpt. 24 June 1602.
- x. John Hill - Bu. 20 Apr. 1605.

- xi. Agnes Hill - Bpt. 16 Dec. 1605.
- xii. Thomas Hill - Bu. 23 Nov. 1607.

e. Jane Hill - She m. Thomas Brereton.

Child

- i. Thomas Brereton of Yard (near Taunton?), who d. Anketil, Dorset.

- 2. Mary Hill
- 3. John Hill - Ob. S.P.
- 4. Margaret Hill - She m. Alexander Togwell.
- 5. William Hill - See below.

III. William Hill of Poundisford, Somerset. He was bu. 22 Mar. 1593/4, Pitminster, Somerset. His will proved 1594 (PCC 30 Dixy) He purchased the lease of the southern of Poundisford from John Soper and built the farm house known as Poundisford Park. He m. (1) Ann Trowbridge, daughter of John Trowbridge of Colyton, Devon and (2) Lucy Ryves, daughter of John Ryves of Dorset. For photo of Poundisford Park see Search Series, volume 11, p.34, where the second Mary & John group visited in 1988.

Children by first wife

- 1. Alexander Hill of Taunton, Somerset. Bu. 20 Dec. 1613, St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton. His will dated 12 Dec. 1613 was proved 1614 (PCC 3 Lawe). He m. Alice Hassard, daughter of John Hassard of Lyme Regis, Dorset.

Children

- a. Robert Hill of Hollyland, Taunton - He m. Ann Young, daughter of John Young of Devon. She was bu. 11 Oct. 1625, St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton.
 - b. William Hill of Bridgwater, Somerset.
 - c. Roger Hill - Ob.s.p.
 - d. Anne Hill - Bpt. 27 Sept. 1590, St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton. - Ob.s.p.
 - e. Lucy Hill - Bpt. 8 Oct. 1592, Pitminster. Bu. 20 Nov. 1607, St. Mary Magalene, Taunton.
 - f. Mary Hill - Bpt. 14 Jan. 1581/2, St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton. She m. Hugh Godsall, 29 Dec. 1601, St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton.
 - g. Elizabeth Hill - Mentioned in Alexander's will (1613) but not seen in 1623 visitations.
- 2. Eleanor Hill - Bpt. 2 Mar. 1556/7, Pitminster. She m. _____ Gravit of Berks.
 - 3. Roger Hill of Poundisford. His will (PCC 42 Dorset) proved 1604. He m. Mary Hassard, 5 March 1568/9, Pitminster, dau. of John Hassard. Roger was bu. 22 Dec. 1608, Pitminster.

Children

- a. Elizabeth Hill - She m. (1) George Sampson, 17 June 1605, Pitminster and (2) Joseph Long 28 Jan. 1611/12.
- b. Amy Hill - She m. Robert Chute of Bridgwater, 14 Jan. 1604/5, Pitminster.
- c. Frances Hill - Bpt. 2 Sept. 1576, Pitminster. She m. (1) Thomas Chaplin, 1 Dec. 1597, Pitminster, son of Roger Chaplin of St. James, Taunton.
- d. Temperance Hill - Bpt. 1 May 1580, Pitminster. Bu. there 15 March 1580/1.
- e. Mallet Hill - Bpt. 20 Aug. 1581, Pitminster. Bu. there 13 Dec. 1581.
- f. Phillippa Hill - Ob.s.p.

- g. Roger Hill of Taunton. Bpt. 31 July 1586, Pitminster. He pos. m. Alice Mansteedge, 1 Sept. 1610, St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton.
- h. John Hill of Dorchester, Dorset. Bpt. 8 Nov. 1590, Pitminster. Age 34 in 1623. He m. Sarah Greene, Dau. of John Greene of Dorchester and widow of Thomas Davidge of Dorchester.

Children

- i. Mary Hill
- ii. Elizabeth Hill
- iii. John Hill - Age 1-1/2 in 1623.
- i. William Hill of Poundisford. Bpt. 16 Dec. 1582, Pitminster. He m. Jane Young, dau. of John Young of Collumpton, Devon.

Children

- i. Mary Hill - B.a. 1605. Age 18 in 1623.
- ii. Roger Hill - B.a. 1606. Age 17 in 1623.
- iii. Ann Hill - B.a. 1607. Age 16 in 1623. She m. Roger Colmer, 23 Oct. 1628, Pitminster. Age 13 in 1623.
- iv. Jane Hill - Bpt. 5 June 1608, Pitminster. Age 15 in 1623.
- v. William Hill - Bpt. 10 June 1610, Pitminster. Age 13 in 1623.
- vi. Elizabeth Hill - Bpt. 24 Mar. 1612/13, Pitminster. Bu. there 22 Oct. 1629.
- vii. John Hill - Bpt. 27 Nov. 1618, Pitminster. Age 5 in 1623.
- viii. Sarah Hill - Bpt. 22 May 1622, Pitminster. Bu. there 21 May 1631. Age 1 in 1623.
- ix. Charles Hill - Bpt. March 1626/7, Pitminster.
- x. Gabriel Hill - Bpt. March 1626/7, (twin?), Pitminster.

4. William Hill - Ob.s.p.
5. Robert Hill - Ob.s.p.
6. Henry Hill - Ob.s.p.
7. Ambrose Hill - Ob.s.p.
8. Gabriel Hill - Ob.s.p.
9. Susan Hill - Bpt. 17 Jan 1559/60, St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton. Bu. 23, 1591, Pitminster.
10. Elizabeth Hill - She m. (1) _____ Hobbs, (2) _____ Murlfy and (3) _____ Martin.

✓ Children by second wife, Lucy Ryves

11. Lucy Hill - Bpt. 21 May 1563, St. Mary Magdalene. She m. William Lawrence of Dorset.
12. Benjamin Hill - Bpt. 9 Oct. 1569, Pitminster. Bu. April 1633, St. Mary Magdalene, Taunton.
13. Thomas Hill.
14. John Hill - See below.

- IV. John Hill - B.a. 1571. youngest son of William Hill of Poundisford. He had one son John Hill, see below.

Child

- ✓ 1. John Hill - Bartlett says he was an unmarried yeoman in Chaffcombe, Somerset, in 1628. This is the parish where the Gillett brothers, Jonathan, Jeremiah and Nathan were raised and where their father, William Gillett, was the rector between 1610 and 1642. The Gillett brothers came over in the early 1630's. John Hill left Chaffcombe before 1633 and first settled in Dorchester, MA as did Jonathan Gillett.

(Reason for registering) Was his wife Frances a Gillett? (but not found in Gillett data)

John Hill came to Dorchester, where he was first granted land on 18 Feb. 1636. There is no evidence he joined the church or became a freeman. It has been

commonly stated that he was a blacksmith, but nothing appears to substantiate this assertion and the inventory of his estate indicates that he was a farmer.
(Note: That is not unusual - blacksmiths usually had farms in those days!)

John Hill's will was dated 11 Apr. 1660 and probated 30 June 1664. Bartlett says he m. Frances _____, probably in England, a. 1629, who was born a. 1608. Torrey (p. 370) says his widow m. (2) Jonas Austin, 1667, but Savage (1:81) says Jonah Austin of Taunton, perhaps m. Frances, daughter of John Hill of Dorchester.

Children (NER 58:157)

- a. John Hill, Jr. - Born a. 1630, probably England. Died 23 Jan. 1717-18. His will dated 10 Dec. 1717, Sherborn, MA. He m. (1) Hannah _____. Torrey (p. 370) says "Hannah (?Johnson/?Holbrook) (____ -1690) (had son Johnson), ca 1653; Medfield". NER 58:159 says she was a legatee of the will of Abraham Martin of Rehoboth and she died Nov. 1690. (Ref: Search Series, Vol. 19, p. 99). John Hill m. (2) Elizabeth _____, who died 1 Dec. 1719, widow of Benjamin Bullard. Nine children by first wife (a.1654-a.1670) and one by second (1695). (NER 58:159).
- b. Frances Hill - Born a. 1632, perhaps Dorchester, MA. Died 18 Nov. 1676. She m. Jonas Austin, Sr., of Taunton, 14 Dec. 1667, who died 30 July 1683. No children. (NER 58:158).
- c. Rebecca Hill - Born a. 1634, Dorchester. Died 13 May 1676. She m. Joseph Gray of Taunton, 25 Feb. 1667/8, who survived her. Three children. (NER 58:158).
- d. Mary Hill - Born a. 1636. Died 15 Aug. 1726. She m. Thomas Breck, 12 Feb. 1656/7 who died 23 Apr. 1703. Eleven children. (NER 58:158).
- e. Samuel Hill - Born a. 1638. Died 12 Jan. 1708/9, intestate. He m. Martha _____, who died 13 Sept. 1715. Nine children (1667-1687). (NER 58:160).
- f. Jonathan Hill - Bpt. 12 July 1640, Dorchester. Alive in 1709. He m. Mary _____. Four children. (NER 58:160).
- g. Hannah Hill - Bpt. Dec. 1641. She m. Daniel Fisher of Taunton. Nine children. (NER 58:158).
- h. Mercy Hill - Bpt. 8 Jan. 1642/3. Died 7 July 1709. She m. Elkanah Willis of Bridgewater, who died 12 Dec. 1711. At least two children. (NER 58:158).
- i. Ruth Hill - B. Aug. 1644. Died 1 Sept. 1736, Sudbury. She m. Roger Willis. Eight children. (NER 58:158).
- j. Ebenezer Hill - B.a. 1644, Dorchester, MA. Died 1696. He m. (1) Ruth Bailey a. 1683, daughter of Guido and Elizabeth Bailey of Bridgewater, MA. He m. (2) Sarah (Bailey?) (Torrey, p. 370) a. 1692, who survived him. Two children by first wife and one by second. (NER 58:161).
- k. Israel Hill - Probably died unmarried. He served in King Philip's War and was "slain by the heathen in the country's service". Administration of his estate was granted to his brother, Ebenezer Hill on 31 July 1677.
- l. Martha Hill - Bpt. 20 Aug. 1648. No further record.
- m. Mehitable Hill - Bpt. 18 Feb. 1650/1. Deid 5 Mar. 1676/7, unmarried.

John Hill had thirteen children and at least 59 grandchildren.

- References: NER 12:346 and 58:157-165
 John Hill of Dorchester, Mass. and His Descendants, 1904, by J. Gardner Bartlett
 1623 Visitations of Somerset
 NER 58:157, English Clue, 61:278.

commonly stated that he was a blacksmith, but nothing appears to substantiate this assertion and the inventory of his estate indicates that he was a farmer.

(Note: That is not unusual - blacksmiths usually had farms in those days!)

John Hill's will was dated 11 Apr. 1660 and probated 30 June 1664. Bartlett says he m. Frances _____, probably in England, a. 1629, who was born a. 1608. Torrey (p. 370) says his widow m. (2) Jonas Austin, 1667, but Savage (1:81) says Jonah Austin of Taunton, perhaps m. Frances, daughter of John Hill of Dorchester.

Children (NER 58:157)

- a. John Hill, Jr. - Born a. 1630, probably England. Died 23 Jan. 1717-18. His will dated 10 Dec. 1717, Sherborn, MA. He m. (1) Hannah _____. Torrey (p. 370) says "Hannah (?Johnson/?Holbrook) (____ -1690) (had son Johnson), ca 1653; Medfield". NER 58:159 says she was a legatee of the will of Abraham Martin of Rehoboth and she died Nov. 1690. (Ref: Search Series, Vol. 19, p. 99). John Hill m. (2) Elizabeth _____, who died 1 Dec. 1719, widow of Benjamin Bullard. Nine children by first wife (a.1654-a.1670) and one by second (1695). (NER 58:159).
- b. Frances Hill - Born a. 1632, perhaps Dorchester, MA. Died 18 Nov. 1676. She m. Jonas Austin, Sr., of Taunton, 14 Dec. 1667, who died 30 July 1683. No children. (NER 58:158).
- c. Rebecca Hill - Born a. 1634, Dorchester. Died 13 May 1676. She m. Joseph Gray of Taunton, 25 Feb. 1667/8, who survived her. Three children. (NER 58:158).
- d. Mary Hill - Born a. 1636. Died 15 Aug. 1726. She m. Thomas Breck, 12 Feb. 1656/7 who died 23 Apr. 1703. Eleven children. (NER 58:158).
- e. Samuel Hill - Born a. 1638. Died 12 Jan. 1708/9, intestate. He m. Martha _____, who died 13 Sept. 1715. Nine children (1667-1687). (NER 58:160).
- f. Jonathan Hill - Bpt. 12 July 1640, Dorchester. Alive in 1709. He m. Mary _____. Four children. (NER 58:160).
- g. Hannah Hill - Bpt. Dec. 1641. She m. Daniel Fisher of Taunton. Nine children. (NER 58:158).
- h. Mercy Hill - Bpt. 8 Jan. 1642/3. Died 7 July 1709. She m. Elkanah Willis of Bridgewater, who died 12 Dec. 1711. At least two children. (NER 58:158).
- i. Ruth Hill - B. Aug. 1644. Died 1 Sept. 1736, Sudbury. She m. Roger Willis. Eight children. (NER 58:158).
- j. Ebenezer Hill - B.a. 1644, Dorchester, MA. Died 1696. He m. (1) Ruth Bailey a. 1683, daughter of Guido and Elizabeth Bailey of Bridgewater, MA. He m. (2) Sarah (Bailey?) (Torrey, p. 370) a. 1692, who survived him. Two children by first wife and one by second. (NER 58:161).
- k. Israel Hill - Probably died unmarried. He served in King Philip's War and was "slain by the heathen in the country's service". Administration of his estate was granted to his brother, Ebenezer Hill on 31 July 1677.
- l. Martha Hill - Bpt. 20 Aug. 1648. No further record.
- m. Mehitable Hill - Bpt. 18 Feb. 1650/1. Deid 5 Mar. 1676/7, unmarried.

John Hill had thirteen children and at least 59 grandchildren.

- References: NER 12:346 and 58:157-165
 John Hill of Dorchester, Mass. and His Descendants, 1904, by J. Gardner
 * Bartlett
 1623 Visitations of Somerset
 NER 58:157, English Clue, 61:278.

"Pioneers of Massachusetts" by Charles H. Pope, pp 229-231**HILL, HILLS, ILLS, HULL,**

Abraham, carpenter, Charlestown, adm. chh. 3 (4) 1639; frm. May 13, 1640. Town officer. Sold house 1646. Rem. to Malden. Deposed 2 (8) 1660, ae. about 45 years; referred to father Robert Longe of Charlestown. [Mdx. Files.] Wife Sarah; ch. Ruth b. 2 (4) 1640, Isaac b. 29 (8) 1641, Abraham b. 1 (8) 1643, Sarah b. 19 (6) 1647, d. Oct. 1649, Sarah b. in Malden Oct. 1649, Mary b. 9 May, 1652, Jacob b. (1) 1656-7.
He d. Feb. 13, 1669-70. Inv. filed 5 (2) 1670, by widow Sarah.

Bartholomew, mentioned in Col. Rec. 3 Nov. 1630.

Elizabeth, widow, Boston, adm. chh. 5 (3) 1639.

Hercules, Scituate, [see William Hatch.] served 13 days against the Narragansetts in 1645.

John, Dorchester, propr. 1633. Wife Frances adm. chh. before 1639; ch. Samuel bapt. in 1638, Samuel b. in 1640, Jonathan bapt. 12 (5) 1640, Hannah b. in 1641, Mercy b. 8 (11) 1642, [Ebenzer] bapt. 15 (12) 1645, Martha bapt. 20 (6) 1648, Mehtabel bapt. 18 (12) 1650, Mary m. 12 (2) 1656, Thomas Brecke, Ruth m. 19 (5) 1654, Roger Willis, Rebecca adm. chh. 11 (7) 1664.

He d. 31 (3) 1664. Will prob. 30 (4) 1664, beq. to wife Frances, sons John and Samuel and dau. Mary; at his wife's death the est. to be divided to the "nine youngest children," or so many as may survive. A son-in-law of the widow came from Boggerstow to sojourn at her house 12 (4) 1665. *She m. 2, Jonas Austin, and rem. to Taunton, being dism. from the chh. 28 (4) 1674. She d. at Dorch. Nov. 18, 1676.

John, blacksmith, Boston, adm. chh. with wife Margaret (5) 1641; frm. May 18, 1642. One of the founders of Lancaster accepted by Gen. Court in 1645.

He d. July 21, 1646. [Col. Rec.] Inventory filed 11 Nov. 1646. [Reg. VII, 35.]

John, carpenter, Boston, bond, 14 (6) 1639. [L.] Frm. May 6, 1640.

John, merchant, Boston, adm. chh. 15 (3) 1647.

John; he rem. to Newbury; the Gen. Court confirmed his sale of land at Watertown 15 May, 1654.

John, wheelwright, Salem, propr. 1649, 1658, etc. He m. 1, Miriam, dau. of Thomas Gardner, Sen.; m. 2, Lydia Buffum 26 (6) 1664. Ch. Miriam b. 24 (1) 1658, Susanna b. 31 (5) 1660, Lydia b. March 30, 1666, Elizabeth b. Dec. 15, 1667, John b. 22 (11) 1670, Robert b. 11 (9) 1676.

His will dated 29 Sept. prob. 30 Nov. 1680, beq. to ch. Miriam, Susan, Lydia, Elizabeth, John and Robert.

John, Plymouth, rem. before 1631; see letter of Bradford in Reg. II, 244.

Joseph, (Hills), Sen., woolen draper, from Malden, co. Essex, Eng., deposed 30 July, 1639, that he came in the Susan and Ellen in 1638, as an undertaker, (i.e. stockholder). [L.] Settled at Charlestown; adm. inhabitant in 1636; res. in the part which became Malden. Adm. chh. with wife Rose, (sister of Mr. Henry Dunster,) 2 (12) 1639; frm. May, 1645. Deputy. He deposed 16 (10) 1662, ae. about 60. Joseph, Jr., deposed same day, ae. about 32. [Mdx. Files.] His note-book, containing business memoranda from 1627 down, is in the possession of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Society. His wife Rose d. March 24, 1650. He m. June 24, 1651, Hannah, widow of Edward Mellows; he petitioned the Court, with her uncle, Mr. Peter Bulkeley, and recd. authority to sell est. for the benefit of her children, 27 May, 1652. After her death he m. (11) 1655, Helen Atkinson, who d. Jan. 6, 1663, and he m. Anne, widow of Henry Lunt, of Newbury, 8 March, 1665. She deposed in 1671, ae. about 50 years. Ch. Gershom b. 27 (5) 1639, Mehetabel b. 1 (11) 1640, d. July, 1653, John d. June 28, 1652, Samuel b. July, 1652, Nathaniel b. and d. in 1653-4, Deborah b. (1) 1656-7, d. Oct. 1, 1662, Abigail b. 6 (8) 1658, d. Oct. 9, 1662, Abigail b. in Boston Jan. 5, 1663.

He d. at Newbury 5 Feb. 1686-7, or 1687-8. Will prob. March 14, 1687-8, beq. to wife Anne; ch. Samuel, Wayte, Gershom, Elizabeth, Hannah; ch. of his dec. son Joseph; gr. ch. Hannah and Elizabeth Blanchard, Hannah Winton and Samuel Green; to Rebecca Newhall; son-in-law Abiel Long and son Samuel execrs.

Ralph, yeoman, Plymouth, 1638; sold land 16 Sept. 1643. Rem. to Woburn, propr. 1643, frm. 26 May, 1647. Town officer. One of the incorporators of Billerica in 1654. Gave land for a burying place. He m. at Plymouth, 21 Dec. 1638, Margaret, widow of Roger Toothaker; ch. Jonathan b. at Wob. April 20, 1646.

He d. 29 April, 1663. Will dated 18 Nov. 1662, prob. 12 (9) 1663, beq. to wife Margaret; ch. Ralph, Martha, Rebecca, Nathaniel and Jonathan; gr. ch. Mary Littlefield and Elizabeth Hill; son-in-law Roger Toothaker. The widow Margaret d. 22 (9) 1683, ae. 88.

Richard, cooper, Charlestown, propr. 1638.

Robert, servant to Mr. Craddock, ae. 20, came in the Defence in July, 1635.

Tobias, and wife, [Lynn.] lawsuit in Es. Court, 1640.

Thomas, Roxbury, a servant in Mr. John Elliot's family, came in 1633; d. about (12) 1634; faithful, prudent, good. [E.]

Mr. Thomas, Plymouth, frm. 7 March, 1636-7. Propr. 1638. Sold house and garden, 1640.

Valentine, merchant, Boston, adm. chh.

12 (4) 1636, frm. May 13, 1640. Propr., town officer, deacon. Was chief owner of a large wharf property. Bought lands at Oyster River, (Dover,) before 1649; rem. thither. Wife Frances d. 17 (12) 1644 or 5; he m. 2, Mary --, who was adm. chh. 15 (3) 1647. Ch. Hannah b. 17 (1) 1638, (m. Jan. 24, 1659, Antipas Boyce,) John b. and d. in 1640, Elizabeth b. 12 (10) 1641, d. 9 (2) 1643, Joseph and Benjamin b. and d. in 1644, Joseph bapt. 26 (5) 1646, ae. about 8 days, John bapt. 22 (6) 1647, ae. about 3 days, Samuel bapt. 10 (10) 1648, ae. about 2 days, Mary bapt. 30 (10) 1649, ae. about 1 day, Elizabeth bapt. 25 (3) 1651.

He d. before Aug. 3, 1663, when the widow made her friend Mr. Joseph Hill of Malden her attorney for certain business.

Mr. William, merchant, Dorchester, one of the first company; [Bl.] frm. Nov. 5, 1633. He sold his property July 20, 1638.

William, embarked March 7, 1631; came to Roxbury in 1632, a man-servant. Frm. May 14, 1634. He m. Phillis, dau. of Richard Lyman, and rem. to Hartford, Conn. [E.] Wife Sarah; ch. William, Ignatius and James were legatees of his sister, Mary Goodwyn, widow, of Lyme Regis, Dorset, Eng. in will, 31 March, 1665. [Reg. XXXIX, 79.] His widow m. 2, Edmund Greenleaf of Boston, q. v.

William, wheelwright, ae. 70, came in the James in July, 1635.

Zebulon, cooper, Gloucester, propr. 1649; having formerly lived in Bristol, Eng., he deposed at Salem 27 (7) 1652, concerning Thomas Wathing. His wife Elizabeth was dismissed from the chh. of Salem to that of Saybrook, Conn. in 1662. Ch. John b. 2 (4) 1659, Philip b. 24 (10) 1662, Zebulon b. 5 (4) [...], Elizabeth b. 1 (12) 1664, Abigail b. 24 (7) 1670, Sara b. 22 June, 1675.

Will dated 29 March, 1699, prob. 11 March, 1699. Refers to the will of dec. son Zebulon; beq. to son Philip, daus. Elizabeth Marston, Abigail Allen, Sarah Morgan; to gr. ch. Benjamin and Elizabeth Ashby.

*No relationship is claimed between our John Hill of Dorchester and any of the others above, though he once was called a "blacksmith" - probably a confusion with the Boston man. "It has been proven" they say, that William was not his brother, though, as one can see, Hill was a rather common surname (they were very prolific) it does seem he must have been at least distantly related to the first two Williams, above. * His widow did not marry Jones Austin as stated. The eldest daughter Frances did.*

The following - especially the Hill family of Somerset, etc., were only distantly related to our Hills, if at all - but it sounds like they ~~must~~ may have shared the same common ancestor very long before, doesn't it? You be the judge. This MIGHT be due to yet unknown earlier ancestry?

2741

Burke "The Landlord Century"

AMERICAN FAMILIES.

Hill

HILL formerly OF HODNET

ERNEST ROWLAND HILL, of New Jersey, Consulting Engineer, specialising in railway electrification, Engineer-in-Chief, British Westinghouse Electric and Manufacturing Co., of London, 1901-09, Assistant to Chief Engineer of Electric Traction, Pennsylvania Railroad and Long Island Railroad 1906-11, Member of the firm, Gibbs and Hill, Consulting Engineers, Member of American Society of Civil Engineers, American Institute of Consulting Engineers, American Society of Mechanical Engineers, Institution of Civil Engineers (London), Fellow of American Institute of Electrical Engineers, President of Orange Memorial Hospital, Member of Sons of American Revolution, b. 29 Jan. 1872; *educ.* Cornell University, M.E. (E.E.), 1893; m. 1 June, 1904, Grace Gibson, dau. of William Crider, and has issue.

- 1. Jean Swan 675, *Hutton Avenue, Orange, N.J.*, b. 1909; m. 12 Sept. 1931, Ernest Clayton Johnson, Jr., and has issue.
- 2. James Wright, b. 4 Jan. 1939.
- 3. Grace Crider, b. 22 June, 1937.

Lineage.—ROWLAND HILL, of Hodnet, Shropshire, emigrated to America and settled in New Jersey ca. 1760. He is believed to have been a descendant of the Hills of Hoxton Hall; m. twice, and d. 24 Jan. 1802, being the father of

THOMAS ROWLAND HILL, b. 3 Aug. 1794; m. Cynthia Debaun and d. 20 May, 1857, having had issue, a son.

BENJAMIN ROWLAND HILL, b. 4 Aug. 1816; m. 22 April, 1840, Margaret Van Ness, and d. 19 Feb. 1892, leaving issue, a son.

BENJAMIN ROWLAND HILL, of New Jersey, b. 3 June, 1841; m. 29 Oct. 1868, Heidy Maria Van Duine, dau. of Martin R. Van Duine, and d. 4 Dec. 1904, leaving issue.

1. ERNEST ROWLAND, of whom we treat.

- 1. Julia May 555, *309mer Avenue, Newark, New Jersey*, b. 27 May, 1870.
- 2. Margaret Van Ness 557, *Terrace Avenue, Nulley, New Jersey*, b. 24 Aug. 1875; m. Robert M. Atchison

Residence.—111, South Mann Avenue, East Orange, New Jersey.

C.S.A. Clubs.—Bankers; Cornell; Railroad; Rock Spring; and Placid Lake.

HILL formerly OF HOUNDSTON AND SPAXTON, SOMERSET, AND HILLS COURT, EXETER

BRIG.-GEN. THE HON. JOHN BOYNTON PHILIP CLAYTON HILL, D.S.M., A.B. (1900), Johns Hopkins Univ., LL.B. (1903), Harvard, Asst. in Government at Harvard, 1902-03, under Mr. A. Lawrence Lowell, Special Lecturer on American Government, Harvard, 1925, admitted to the Boston Bar, 1903, and to Baltimore Bar, 1904, partner, Hill, Ross & Hill. Admitted Attorney and Counsellor-at-Law of the State of New York 1938, formerly Pres., Artesian Water Co., Howard Park Co., and Suburban Water Co., Vice-Pres., Maryland Colour Printing Co., candidate for Congress from Fourth Maryland District, 1908, U.S. Attorney for Maryland, 1910-15, Member of Congress from Third Maryland District, 1921-27, Elected a Vestryman of St. Mark's-in-the-Bouwerie, New York City, 11 April, 1938, Author of several legal works and of *The Federal Executive*, 1916, *National Protection—Policy, Armament and Preparedness*, 1910, served in the Maryland National Guard, 2nd Lieut., Lieut., Captain and Major of Infantry, Brigade Judge Advocate, 1906-17, Member of Staff of the 29th Division, A.E.F., Division Judge Advocate, Division Inspector, 1917-18, and Liaison Officer to 5th Corps, A.E.F., 1918, Liaison Officer, 17th French Army Corps, Lieut.-Col. Oct. 1918, Corps Judge Advocate and Asst. G3, Gen. Staff, 8th Corps, A.E.F., 1918-19, Col., Cavalry Reserve Corps, Comm., 306th Cavalry from 1921, 133rd Cavalry Brigade from 1930, Brig.-Gen., Assistant Adjutant General of Maryland, 1935, (wounded 1918), Distinguished Service Medal (America), Croix de Guerre and Legion of Honour

(France), La Solidaridad (Panama) and Cross of Officer of Polonia Restituta (Poland), Star of Abdah Calderon (Ecuador), Commissioner, The American Battle Monuments Commission, 1923-37, member of American Legion, American Officers of the Great War, Veterans of Foreign Wars, Assocs. of Baltimore Bar, American Bar, Maryland State Bar, District of Columbia Bar, City of New York Bar, The Society of the Cincinnati, The English Speaking Union of the Soc. of Descendants of Knights of the Most Noble Order of the Garter, b. 2 May, 1870; m. 23 Oct. 1913, Suzanne Howell, dau. of John Howell Carroll and a descendant in the sixth generation of Charles Carroll, of Carrollton, First Senator of Maryland, one of whose signatures appear on the Declaration of Independence, and has issue.

- 1. Suzanne Carroll Clayton, b. 19 May, 1916; m. 31 Oct. 1936, Phillips Huntington Clarke, of Hyattsville, Maryland, and has issue.
- 2. Suzanne Carroll, b. 10 Feb. 1937.

3. Elsie Bancroft Clayton, b. 9 Feb. 1920.

4. Catherine Coleman Clayton, b. 22 Jan. 1923.

Lineage.—The first of this family of whom mention is made was Sir John Hill, of Hulle, Kt., of Houndston, Somerset, and Hills Court, Exeter, Sergeant-at-Law, 20 Nov. 7 Ric. II, Judge of the King's Bench 1389-1407; m. 1st, Dionysia (d. 13 Oct. 1387), dau. of Sir John Durborough, Kt., and had issue,

- 1. Robert, of whom presently.
- 2. Elizabeth, a Sister in the Nunnery at Buckland, in Dorset.
- 3. Margaret, m. 1407, William, 5th Lord Harrington, who d. 3 Mar. 1424 (see BURKE's *Peerage*, HARRINGTON, Br.), and was ancestress of Lady Jane Gray.
- 4. Joan, m. John, son and heir of Sir Baldwin Malet (marr. settlement, 13 Mar. 1380).

He m. 2ndly, Matilda, dau. of Sir Giles Daubeney, of Barrington, and d. 24 June, 1408 (will pr. 8 July, 1408), having had further issue.

- 2. John, an executor of his father's will.
- 3. Ralph.
- 4. Isabel.

The eldest son, ROBERT HILL, of Spaxton, Somerset, m. before 29 July, 1395, Isabella (living in Sept. 1412), dau. of Sir Thomas Fichett, Kt., of Spaxton, and d. 25 April, 1423, leaving issue, with a dau. Elizabeth,

- 1. Robert, mentioned in his grandfather's will.
- 2. John, of whom presently.

The second son, JOHN HILL, b. 26 Sept. 1401; m. Cecily (d. 19 April, 1472), dau. and co-heir of John Stouton, of Preston Plucknett, Somerset, and d. 14 Oct. 1434, leaving issue.

JOHN HILL, b. 1424; m. 1st, Margaret, dau. of Sir Walter Rodney of Rodney Stoke, Somerset, and had issue,

- 1. A dau., who m. ——— Walgrave.
- 2. Jenottekke, m. Sir W. Sav. of Herts.

He m. 2ndly, Maude, dau. of Sir Giles Daubeney, Kt., of Barrington, Somerset, and had further issue.

1. RALPH, of whom presently.

ROBERT HILL had issue, with two daus., a son, ROBERT HILL, of Houndston, near Yeovil, a military tenant of the honour of Dunster, Somerset, m. Alice, dau. of John Stouton, of Preston Plucknett, Somerset, and widow of William Daubeney, of South Petherton (see DAUBENEY, formerly of South Petherton), and d. 8 Sept. 1493, leaving issue,

- 1. GILES, of whom presently.
- 2. Margaret, m. (as his first wife), Sir Hugh Luttrell, K.B., of Dunster Castle, and had issue (see FOWNES LUTTRELL, of Dunster Castle).

3. Jane, m. Sir Nicholas Wadham, of Menfield, Somerset, ancestor of Nicholas Wadham, Founder of Wadham Coll., Oxford.

The only son, SIR GILES HILL, of Honiton, b. ca. 1468-69; m. Agnes (b. 1479), dau. of Robert Brent, of Cossington, and had with other issue,

- 1. Robert, of whom presently.
- 2. Anthony, m. Margaret, dau. of Sir John Morye, of Bait, and had issue, three sons.

1. Maud, b. 1505; m. John Trevelyan, of Trevelyan and Nettlecombe, and had issue (see BURKE's *Peerage*, TREVELYAN of Nettlecombe).

- 2. Dorothy.
- 3. Jane, b. 1508.
- 4. Anne, m. 1st, Chris Hadley; m. 2ndly, Louis Stukeley.

The eldest son, ROBERT HILL, m. Margaret Fauntleroy, dau. and sole heir of her mother, dau. and heir of Thomas Flamock, of Heligan, Cornwall, and had issue, with two other sons and two daus.

JOHN HILL, of Houndston, b. 1529; m. Jane, dau. of Richard Rodney, of Taunton, and d. 1611, leaving issue,

- 1. John, Capt., remained in England until 1634, went to Maryland with his cousin, Gov. Calvert, Member of the Maryland Assembly 1637, later went to Virginia.
- 2. Thomas, emigrated to Plymouth Colony, admitted Freeman 7 June, 1637, granted land in Wellingsley, a settlement in Plymouth.
- 3. RALPH, of whom presently.

"Founders of American Families" by Meredith Colket p 145

HILL,

✓ JOHN Dorchester (Mass.) 1634, d 31 May 1664. Farmer. ner 58:157 (desc); John Hill of Dorchester and descendants 1904 (pamph); ner 61:278 (clue). #878.

JOHN Guilford (Conn.) 1654, d there 8 June 1689. Carpenter. Freeman. ner 57:87 (desc), 250 n; deForest, Moore and allied families 1938.

JOHN Dover (N.H.) 1649, Greenland near Portsmouth 1690, living there 1698. mnh; John Hill of Dover 1889 (pamph). #1535, 3826.

LUKE Windsor (Conn.) 1656. Descendants of Melancthon Hill 1895 (pamph); ner 57:87 (line).

PETER Saco River (Me.) 1648, d near there 29 Aug 1667. Sailor. Fisherman. Freeman. ner 12:139 (desc); mnh; Banks. #1050, 2156, 2361, 2694, 3684.†

ROBERT Isle of Wight Co. (Va.) 1642, d after 1670. Boddie, Southside Virginia families, v 2. #1687.

WILLIAM Came on "William and Frances" 1632, Dorchester (Mass.) 1633, Windsor 1639, Fairfield, d there 16 Sept 1649. Deputy. Collector of customs. Auditor of public accounting. Jacobus, Fairfield, v 1; Descendants of William Hill of Fairfield 1909 (pamph).†

Daughters of American Colonists Lineage Book - Vol 16 p 256

MRS. ELIZABETH MACASALYN HILL KESSLER

15616

Born in Antigo, Wisc.
Wife of Lewis Hanford Kessler

Descendant of John Hill, as follows:

1. Warren Caleb Hill (1866-1930) m. 1901 Ida Ruth Chadek (1879-1924).
2. Homer Hill (1833-93) m. 1856 Elizabeth Kiernan (1833-83).
3. Caleb Hill (1786-1842) m. 1815 Annis Avery (1796-1885).
4. Bezaleel Hill (b. 1763) m. 1785 Hannah Baker (b. 1764).
5. Moses Hill (1728-80) m. 1749 Abigail Maverick (1725-1817).
6. Nathaniel Hill (1693-1774) m. 1719 Elizabeth Phipps (d. 1765).
7. Eleazer Hill (1664-1725) m. 1688 Sarah Breck (1661-1703).
8. John Hill (b. 1630) m. 1653 Hannah (d. 1690).
9. John Hill m. 1629 Frances (1608-80).

John Hill (1602-64) was a Land Holder of Dorchester, Massachusetts, by 1633. He was born in England.

Hill

Pioneers of Massachusetts

by Charles Henry Pope (1908) page 454

TILESTON, TILSTON, TILESTONE,

Thomas, Dorchester, propr. 1634, frm. March 9, 1635-7. Jurymen 1640; town officer. Wife Elizabeth; ch. Timothy, Elizabeth bapt. 3 (6) 1639, Ruth bapt. 3 (8) 1641, (m. 1, Richard Denton, 2, Timothy Foster,) Cornelius bapt. 17 (3) 1646, d. 20 (5) 1659, Naomi bapt. 7 (3) 1648, Bathsheba bapt. 16 (7) 1649, (m. John Payson,) Onesiphorus bapt. 19 (8) 1651.

He d. June 24, 1694, ae. 83 years. Will dated 19 Feb. prob. July 12, 1694, beq. to sons Timothy and Onesiphorus, and to the children of daus. Ruth Foster and Bathsheba Pason, dec.

The above may well have been a brother of John Hill's wife, Frances. He and John Minot were mentioned as friends "in John's will."

Directory of Ancestral Heads 1620-
by Frank R Holmes pg 238

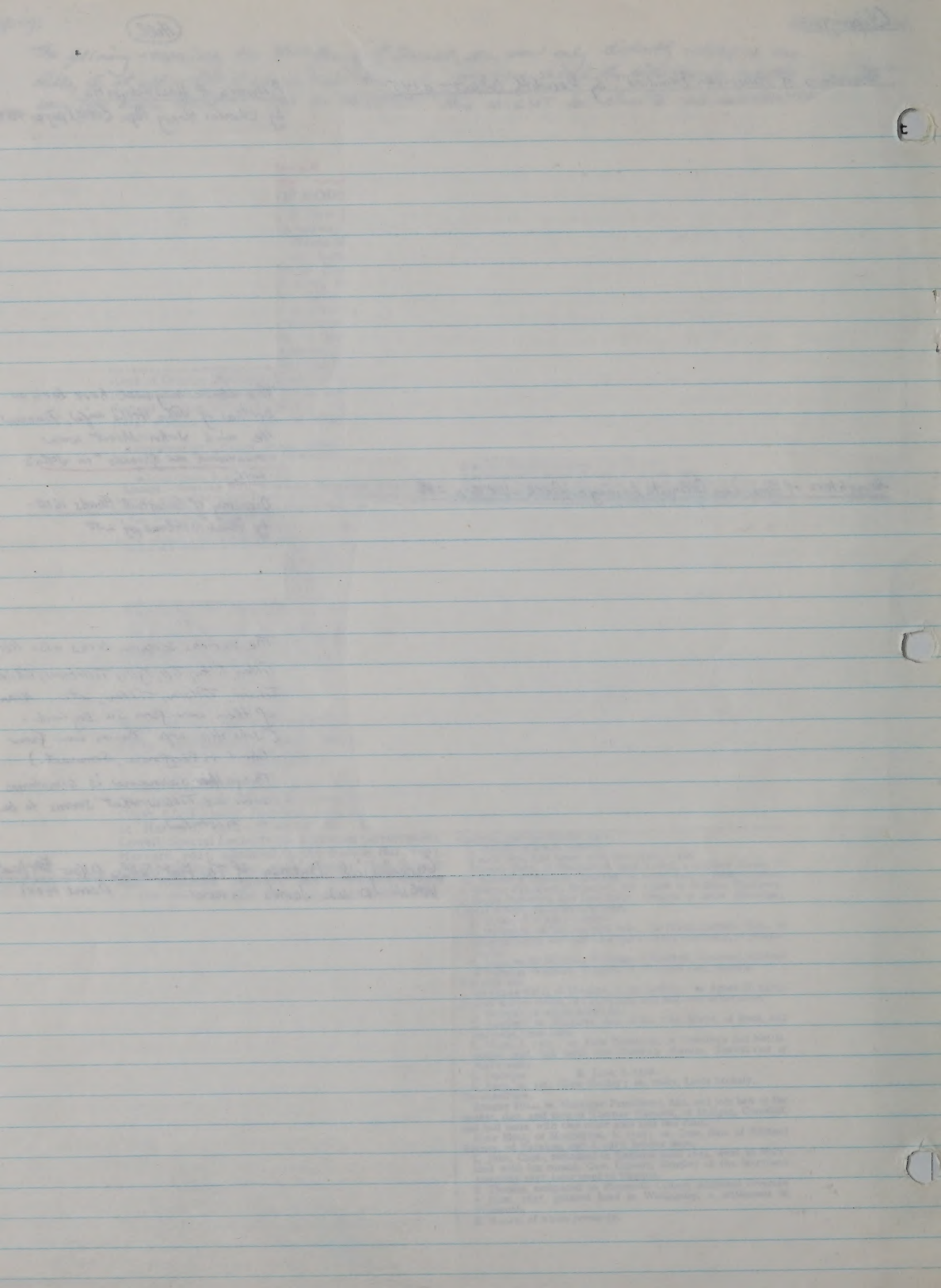
TILESTONE, TILLSTON

THOMAS, b. Eng., 1611, granted land Dorchester, Mass., 1634, died Sept. 11, 1718.

The various source books also list Tilden, Tilden, Till, Tylle, Tilletson, Tiltson, Tiltson, Tiltson, etc. None of them were from SW England. (John Hill's wife Frances was from Chard or Chiffenham, Somerset.) Though her surname is sometimes seen as Tilden, that seems to be a mistake.

Genealogical Dictionary of The First Settlers of New England
Vol 4 p 302 James Savage (about 1900)

TILESTONE, or TILLSTON, THOMAS, Dorchester, had gr. of ld. 1634, freem. 9 Mar. 1637, had w. Eliz. s. Thomas, b. a. 1633; Timothy, a. 1637; Eliz. 1639; Ruth; Naomi, d. young; prob. Cornelius, wh. d. 20 July 1659; Bathsheba, b. 1649; Onesiphorus, 1651; and perhaps others; was fined in Sept. 1640 for abs. from a jury; but we can tell no more of him exc. his d. 24 June 1694, aged 83, says Blake. Ruth m. 11 Dec. 1657, Richard Denton; and next Timothy Foster; and Bathsheba m. John Payson. THOMAS, Dorchester, s. of the preced. perhaps (I dare not say prob.) b. in Eng. but the rec. allows us to kn. only that he d. 11 Sept. 1718, aged a. 85 yrs. Whether he had w. and ch. is uncert. Perhaps he was the author wh. compos. verses on the d. of John Foster, 1681, as Thomas in his Hist. of Print. I. 277, tells. *TIMOTHY, Dorchester, s. of the first Thomas, freem. 1666, m. 28 Apr. or 3 May 1659, Sarah, d. of James Bridgeman of Hartford, had Timothy, b. a. 1664; Eliz. 29 Mar. bapt. 1 Apr. 1666; Cornelius, 4 Sept. bapt. 4 Oct. 1668; Sarah, b. 7 Sept. 1671; Thomas, 19 Oct. 1675; James, 2 July 1678; Ann, 7 Dec. 1681. He was rep. 1689, 92, a cooper by trade, and d. 10 Aug. 1697, leav. large est. of wh. the mills have contin. in the fam. until this time; and the wid. d. 26 June 1712, aged 69.



HELDERETH, James (ca 1631-1695) & Margaret WARD (ca 1636-1693); 1 Jun 1659; Chelmsford
 HILDRETH, James & [Deborah] ?; ca 1677/90?; Southampton
 HILDRETH, Joseph & Hannah JESSUP; 11 Sep 1678; Southampton, LI
 HILDRETH, Joseph (1658-1706) & Abigail WILLSON/WILSON (1666-(170-)), ?m/2 Jonathan BARRETT 1708?; 25 Feb 1683/4, at Woburn; Chelmsford
 HILDRETH, Richard (?1604-1688, ae 83) & 1/wf Sarah ? (-1644); in Eng, b 1628?; Cambridge
 HILDRETH, Richard (-1688, ae 83) & 2/wf Elizabeth ?/HINCHMAN? (1625-1693, Malden); b 1646; Cambridge/Chelmsford
 HILDRETH, Richard (-1760, ae 83) & 1/wf Dorcas WILSON (-1727); 6 Feb 1699/1700; Billerica/Concord
 HILDRETH, Thomas (-1657) & Hannah ?; m/2 Jonas BOWERS; ca 1649?; Southampton, LI
 HILDRETH, Thomas (1662-) & Mary ?; b 1686; Chelmsford
 HILL, Abraham (1615-1670) & Sarah [LONG] (1616-living 1679); b 1640; Charlestown/Cambridge/Malden
 HILL, Abraham (1643-1713) & Hannah STOWER (-1738, in 89th y); - Oct 1666; Malden/Charlestown
 HILL, Abraham (-1720), Cambridge & 1/wf Sarah LONG (?1672-1695), Charlestown; 29 Jun 1694; Charlestown
 HILL, Abraham (1670-) & Sarah [COOPER] (-1752, ae 79); b 1695; Charlestown/Cambridge
 HILL, Abraham (-1720) & 2/wf Martha CARY (1678-), m/2 Stephen HALL; 1 Jul 1697; Charlestown
 HILL, Ambrose & ?; b - Jul 1675
 HILL, Charles (-1684) & 1/wf Ruth (BREWSTER) PICKET (-1677), w John; 2 Jul 1668; New London, CT
 HILL, Charles (-1684) & 2/wf Rachel MASON (1648-1679); 12 Jun 1678; New London
 HILL, Ebenezer & 1/wf Mercy BROOKS, m/2 Edward SCOTT ca 1693; 24 Oct 1677, div 1692; New Haven
 HILL, Ebenezer (-1696) & 1/wf Ruth [BAILEY]; ca 1683; Bridgewater
 HILL, Ebenezer & [Elizabeth CARPENTER?]/[Elizabeth (CARPENTER) JONES, w Richard?; ca 1685?; Farmington, CT
 HILL, Ebenezer (-1696) & 2/wf Sarah [BAILEY]; ca 1692; Bridgewater
 HILL, Ebenezer & Mary [WHITE]; b 1692(3?); Sherborn
 HILL, Ebenezer & 2/wf Abigail WOODING; - Jun 1692; New Haven
 HILL, Edward & [Deborah PENSE]; b 1695; Boston
 HILL, Edward & Mary ARCHER; 15 Feb 1699; Boston
 HILL, Eleazer (-1725?) & Sarah GILLET; 29 Dec 1679; Simsbury, CT
 HILL, Eleazer & 1/wf Sarah [BRECK]; ca 1687; Sherborn
 HILL, Eliphalet & Ann ?; b 1670; Boston
 HILL, Eliphalet (-1695) & Esther (WARD) (HAWLEY) NICHOLS, w Ebenezer, w Ephraim, m/4 Robert LORD; - Nov 1691, ?16 Nov; Fairfield, CT
 HILL, Francis & Hannah ?; b 1663/14?; Boston
 HILL, Henry & Sarah BASSETT; 8 Nov 1673; ?Woodbury, CT
 HILL, Henry (1661-) & Elizabeth ?; ?ca 1687; Kings Town, RI/E. Greenwich, RI
 HILL, Henry (-1726, ae 70) & Mary ?; b 1691(2?); Boston
 HILL, Isaac (1641-) & 1/wf Hannah HAWARD/HAYWARD/HAYWOOD/HOWARD? (-1679); - Jun 1666; Malden/Charlestown
 HILL, Isaac & 2/wf Sarah (WHEAT) BICKNELL, w John; 12 Jan 1679/[80]; Cambridge
 HILL, Jacob (-1690) & Sarah [STONE] (1657-1717), m/2 Samuel JONES 1705; b ca 1679; Cambridge
 HILL, James & Hannah HINCKSMAN/HENCHMAN (1638-); 10 Apr 1662; Boston
 HILL, James (?1646-1707) & Sarah [GRISWOLD] (-1729); b 1683; Guilford, CT
 HILL, John (-1664) & Frances ?; m/2 Jonas AUSTIN 1667 (sister of Robert TURNER's wf?); in Eng, ca 1629; Dorchester
 HILL, John & Margaret ?; b 1641; Boston
 HILL, John & 1/wf Frances ? (-1673); ca 1648?; Guilford, CT
 HILL, John & 1/wf Hannah [JOHNSON?/HOLBROOK] (-1690) (had son JOHNSON); ca 1653; Medfield
 HILL, John & Elizabeth STRONG; 16 Jan 1656/7; Boston/Portsmouth, NH
 HILL, John & Abigail WOODBURY (1637-); 12 Oct 1657

HILL, John (-1680) & 1/wf Miriam [GARDNER]; b 1658; Salem
 HILL, John (-1680) & 2/wf Lydia BUFFUM (1644-), m/2 George LOCKER 1680+; 26 Aug 1664; Salem
 HILL, John & Mary ?; b 1668; Boston
 HILL/HILLS, John (see HILLS) & Jane BUSHNELL, w John; 14 Apr 1670; Saybrook
 HILL, John (-1690) & Thankful [STOWE] (1646-1711); b 1671; Guilford, CT
 HILL, John (-1689) & Catharine (POST) CHALKER, w Alexander; 3 Sep 1673, 25 Dec 1673, 22 Sep 1673; Saybrook, CT/Guilford, CT
 HILL, John (1650-1710) & 1/wf Hannah GRANNIS (-1692); 13 Jan 1680/1; New Haven
 HILL, John (-1690/1) & Priscilla [SHATTUCK] (1658-), m/2 Hugh NICHOLS 1694; ?ca 1686; Salem
 HILL, John (ca 1630-1718) & 2/wf Elizabeth (ELLIS) [BULLARD] (-1719), w Benjamin; ca 1693; Medfield/Sherborn
 HILL, John (1661-1738) & Hannah [ROCKWOOD] (1673-1730); ca 1693; Medfield
 HILL, John (1650-1710) & 2/wf Hannah [PARMELEE] (?1667-1702); - Jul 1693; New Haven
 HILL, John (1672-1740) & Hannah [HILAND] (1669-1752); ca 1694; Guilford, CT
 HILL, John (1666-1713) & Mary FROST; 12 Dec 1694; York Co., ME
 HILL, John & Elizabeth OAKES; 27 Apr 1696; Salem
 HILL, John & Sarah [BRACKETT]; ca 1695; Greenland
 HILL, John & Ruhamah WYER (1670-); m int 14 Oct 1696; Boston/Charlestown
 HILL, John & Sarah [PHELPS] (1672-); ca 1696; Simsbury, CT
 HILL, John (?1669-) & ?; b 1699; Westerly, RI
 HILL, John (-1727) & Jane ? (-1774, ae 98?); m/2 Moses DIMOND 1738, m/3 Gideon ALLEN 1749; ca 1700; Fairfield, CT
 HILL, Jonathan (1638-) & Mary ?; b 1657; Warwick, RI
 HILL, Jonathan & Mary HARTWELL; 11 Dec 1666; Billerica
 HILL, Jonathan (1640-1709+) & Mary ? (-1718+); b 1676; Dorchester/Bridgewater
 HILL, Jonathan (1657-1731) & ?; ca 1680; Warwick, RI/Portsmouth, RI
 HILL, Jonathan (1674-) & Mary [SHARSWOOD] (1672-); b 1702, ca 1700?; New London, CT
 HILL, Joseph & Ellen ?; b 1663(4?); Boston
 HILL, Joseph (1657-1714) & 1/wf Catherine KNIGHT; Dec 1688; Kittery, ME
 HILL, Joseph & Mabel ?; b 1690; Boston
 HILL, Joseph & Hannah LITTLEFIELD (1673-1738); 24 Jan 1694; Wells, ME
 HILL, Joseph (1657-1714) & 2/wf Susanna [BEEDLE]; ca 1696; Durham, NH
 HILL, Joseph & Elizabeth PECK; 22 Dec 1698; Boston
 HILL, Joseph (-1743?) & Hannah?/Sarah [BOLLES/BOWLES]; b 1701?; ME
 HILL, Luke (-1690, Simsbury) & Mary HOUT/HOYT/HART; 6 May 1651; Windsor, CT
 HILL, Luke, Jr. & 1/wf Anna/Hannah [BUTLER]; b 1687; Simsbury, CT
 HILL, Nathaniel & Elizabeth HOLMES; 21 Jun 1667; Billerica
 HILL, Nathaniel (1660-) & Sarah [NUTTER] (1659-); ca 1690?; Oyster River, NH/Durham, NH
 HILL, Peter (-1667) & ?; b 1638, b 1631; Saco, ME/Biddeford, ME
 HILL, Philip (-1649(+or-?)) & Ann ?; m/2 John ELTEN, m/3 "Capt." HUDSON; b 1633; Barbados?
 HILL, Philip & Sarah CROAD/CROADE? (1666-); 23 Dec 1689; Salem
 HILL, Ralph & 1/wf ?; b 1630
 HILL, Ralph (-1663) & 2/wf? Margaret TOOTHAKER, w Roger; 21 Dec 1638; Plymouth
 HILL, Ralph & Martha TOOTHAKER (1636?); 15 Nov 1660, 5 Nov; Billerica
 HILL, Richard & Mehitable WAITE; in Eng, b 1613
 HILL, Robert (1615-1662, 1663) & 1/wf ?; b 1648, b 1652(3?); New Haven
 HILL, Robert (-1690+) & Mary PEARCE (1662?-), m/2 James SWEET 1690+; b 1684?; Warwick, RI/Prudence Isl., RI
 HILL, Robert (-1662, 1663?) & 2/wf Adeline (?) JOHNSON, w Robert, m/3 John SCRANTON 1666; Jan 1662, 22 May; New Haven, CT
 HILL, Robert & ?; b 1701; Salem
 HILL, Roger (1635-1702, 1696?, 1693) & Mary CROSS (-1720?, 1696); Nov 1658, 1 Nov 1658, 1658; Wells, ME/Salem
 HILL, Roger & Elizabeth ?; b 1699; Beverly
 HILL, Samuel & Martha ? (-1715); b 1667; Dorchester

HILL, Samuel³ (?1656-1723) & Hannah TWICHELL/TWITCHILL (ca 1661-1690); 4 Nov 1679; Medfield
 HILL, Samuel & Elizabeth WILLIAMS/WILLYAMS (1655-); 28 Oct 1680; Dover, NH/Portsmouth, NH
 HILL, Samuel & 1/wf Elizabeth (AUSTIN) COBHAM, w Joshua; b 1690; Charlestown
 HILL, Samuel & Sarah PAGE; 7 Jan 1698/9; Billerica
 HILL, Tahay (1659-1692) & Hannah PARMELEE (1667-), m/2 Thomas MERRILL 1693, m/3 Josiah STEVENS; Nov 1688; Guilford, CT
 HILL, Thomas & Eleanor MUNT, w Thomas; b Mar 1668, b 28 Apr 1666; Boston
 HILL/HILLS, Thomas (-1704) & Mary ? (-1704+), ?m/2 John RUE; b 1678, b 1676; Middletown, CT
 HILL, Thomas & Anne/Annis ?; b 1681
 HILL, Thomas & Sarah ?; b 1689; Boston
 HILL, Thomas & Abigail WAKEMAN; aft 9 Nov 1685, 1685, b 1695; Fairfield, CT
 HILL, Valentine & 1/wf Frances [FREESTONE] (1610-1646); b 1638, by 1637; Boston/Durham, NH
 HILL, Valentine (-1661) & 2/wf Mary [EATON] (-1708), wid, m/3 Ezekiel KNIGHT ca 1675; b 1647, in 1647; Boston?
 HILL, William¹ (-1659) & Sarah JOURDAIN, m/2 Edmund GREENLEAF aft 1663; in Enq, 28 Oct 1619; Dorchester/Wethersfield, CT
 HILL, William¹ (-1684) & [Elizabeth JONES] (1635?-); ca 1650?, ca 1643?; Dorchester/Windsor, CT
 HILL, William & Judith ?; b 1657, b 1646; Oyster River, NH/Durham
 HILL, William & Hannah [ROBERTS], m/2 John COX 1694; b 1669; Oyster River, NH
 HILL, William² (see William above) & Sarah [JOURDAN?] [WILSON (no)] (-1671), m/3 Edmund GREENLEAF aft 1683; b 1664?; Windsor, CT/Fairfield, CT
 HILL, William & Rebecca CHARLES; 19 Jun 1691; Milton
 HILL, William & 1/wf Abigail OSBORN (-1712?); 7 Oct 1691; Fairfield, CT
 HILL, William & Judith ? (see William above, m bef 1646); Mar 1698/9; ?Oyster River, NH
 HILL, Zachariah/Zechary? & Judith [BUCKNAM]; 1700; Malden/Charlestown
 HILL, Zebulon (-1699/1700) (ae 64 in 1691) & Elizabeth DIKE (-1690-); 16 Nov 1651; Gloucester/Salem
 HILL, Zechary (ca 1645-1672) & Deborah NORTON, m/2 Matthew GRIFFIN; 24 Sep 1668; Charlestown
 HILL, [John?] & Mary [DOWSE] (1659-); ?Boston
 HILL, ? & Sarah ?, m/2 Nathaniel SOUTHER 1654

Sever's Vol 3, 161 regarding Abraham Martin, who left a legacy to the first John Hill's first wife, Frances.

✓ MARTIN, ABRAHAM, Hingham 1635, a weaver, at Rehoboth 1643. His will was pro. 9 Sept. 1669. AMBROSE, Weymouth 1638, Concord 1639, had Joseph, b. 8 Nov. 1640; and Sarah, 27 Oct. 1642. Winth. I. 289. ANTHONY, Middletown, m. 10 or 11 Mar. 1661, Mary, d. of Richard Hall, had Mary, b. 1 Jan. foll. d. soon; John, 17 Mar. 1663; Mary, Mar. 1667; and Eliz. 3 Aug. 1671; and d. 16 Nov. 1673, leav. wid. CHARLES, York, 1680, sw. alleg. next yr. CHRISTOPHER, Plymouth, a pilgr. of the Mayflower, was of Billerica, in Co. Essex, came with w. two serv. Solomon Prower, and John Langemore. All d. shortly, the serv. Solomon bef. land. 24 Dec. 1620, and the h. 8 Jan. foll.

*Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England by James Savage
 Vol 2:448-449 lists hundreds of early Hills, but few apply to our line as there:*

JOHN, Dorchester 1641, a blacksmith, by w. Frances had John; Jonathan, b. a. 1639; Samuel, 1640; Hannah, 1641; Mercy, 1642; Mary; Frances; and two or three, or four more, of wh. all but Mary, d. says tradit. bef. their f. He d. 1664. Too much a. this fam. depends on tradit. Hannah is said to have m. Daniel Fisher of Taunton; Frances m. prob. Jonas Austin, jr. of Taunton, tho. Col. Rec. gives her to Jonah Allin, senr.; and ano. d. is said to have m. a Taunton man; Mary m. 12

Feb. 1657, Thomas Breck of D. But the will of 11 Apr. 1660, pro. 30 June 1664, makes it clear, that, besides John and Mary, nine younger ch. were then liv.

SAMUEL, Dorchester, s. of John of the same, by w. Martha had Martha, b. 20 Dec. 1667; John, 20 Dec. 1669; Thankful, 31 Jan. 1672; Mary, 31 Aug. 1674, d. at 2 yrs.; Samuel, Sept. 1676; Israel, 11 July 1679; Josiah, 1 Jan. 1682; and Thomas, 8 June 1687. In Morse, 101. is a statement of quite inconsist. facts.

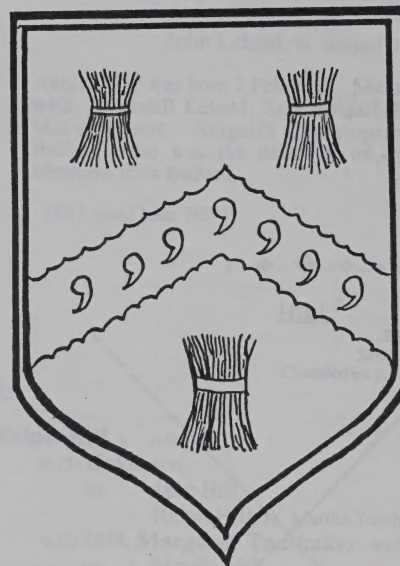
**The Arms and Crest of William Hill
of Pondsford in Pitsminister
Granted 1570.**

Arms: Gules, a cheveron engrailed ermine,
between three garbs, or,
within a bordure, arg.

a red shield with scalloped
ermine chevron between gold
sheaves all bordered in
silver.

Crest: a dove rising azure
legged gules, holding
in its beak an oak branch
vert, fructed or.

a rising blue dove with
red legs, holding in its beak
a green oak branch with gold
acorns.



Hill



Hannah Hill, m. Thomas Harding,
 Maria Hill,
 Dorothy Hill, m. Jeremiah Hall,
 Lydia Hill,
 Rachel Hill, m. Isaac Harding.

Samuel Hill was born about 1654. He was a husbandman, and settled on a farm in that part of Medfield later set off as Medway, where he was Deacon of the church for several years. He married, 4 Nov 1679, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin Twitchell, of Sherborn. Samuel died in 1723, at Medway.

8. **Sarah Hill**, (1684-1747),
 m. 1710, **Peter Adams**, son of **Peter Adams**, [335-6]
 ch. Seth Adams, m. Mary Hastings,
 Ebenezer Adams, m.(1) Judith;
 m.(2) Esther Pond;
 m.(3) Sarah Mann,
 Peter Adams, m. Abigail Pond,
 9. **Rachel Adams**, m. **John Adams**. [335-8]

Sarah Hill was born 7 Mar 1684, in Sherborn, Massachusetts. She married, 9 July 1710, Peter Adams. They settled in Wrentham, where Sarah died 20 Apr 1747. Peter Adams died 24 Aug 1758.

(To Adams Line 335-7)



HILL

Line 713

(From Line 712-6)

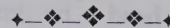
6. **John Hill, Jr.** (ca 1630-1718),
 m.(1) ca 1653, **Hannah**,
 ch. **Samuel Hill**, m. **Hannah Twitchell**, [712-7]
 7. **Abigail Hill**,
 John Hill, m. Hannah Rockwood,
 Maria Hill, m. John Ellis,
 Eleazer Hill, m.(1) Sarah Breck;
 m.(2) Rebecca Clark Richardson,
 Ebenezer Hill, m. Mary White,
 Johnson Hill,
 Hannah Hill, m. Daniel Pond, Jr.
 Sarah Hill, m. John Perry, Jr.

- m.(2) 1691, **Elizabeth Ellis Bullard**,
 dau. of **Richard Ellis**, [572-2]
 ch. Abigail Hill (again), m. James Adams.

7. **Abigail Hill**, (1658-1689),
 m. 1678, **Hopestill Leland, Sr.**, son of **Henry Leland**, [767-2]
 ch. Henry Leland, m. Mary Morse,
 8. **Hopestill Leland, Jr.**, m. **Mary Bullard**, [767-4]
 Abigail Leland, m. John Bullard,
 John Leland, m. Abigail Badcock.

Abigail Hill was born 2 Feb 1658. She married, 5 Nov 1678, as his wife, Hopestill Leland, Sr. Abigail died 5 Oct 1689, at Sherborn, Massachusetts. Abigail's son, Hopestill Leland, Jr., married 1 Bullard, who was the daughter of Abigail's father's second Elizabeth Ellis Bullard.

(To Leland Line 767-3)



HILL

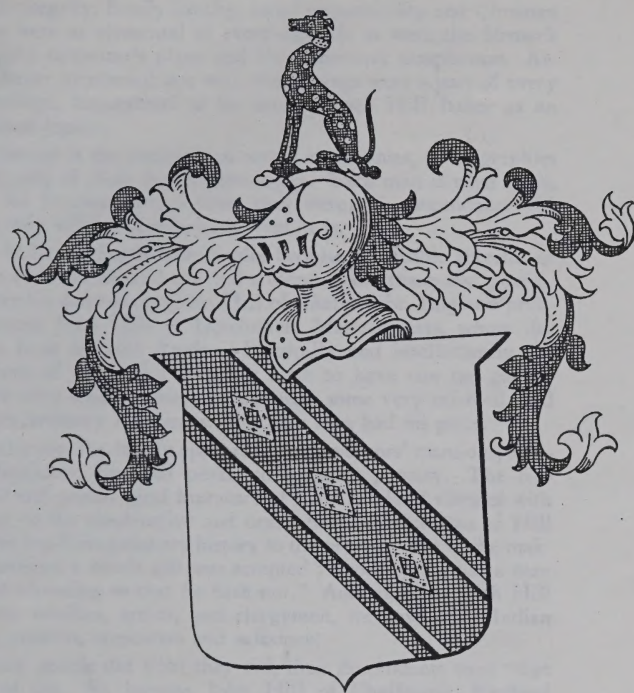
Billerica pp.68,69; Woburn pp.25,26;
 Savage II:418,433,IV:312; Chelmsford
 Chamberlain p.10; Pope p.230; NEHGR 131:211

Line 714

1. **Ralph Hill**, (-1663),
 m.(1) Unknown,
 ch. Jane Hill,
 Ralph Hill, m. Martha Toothaker,
 m.(2) 1638, **Margaret Toothaker**, widow of Roger Toothaker,
 ch. Martha Hill,
 2. **Nathaniel Hill**,
 Jonathan Hill, m. Mary Hartwell,
 Rebecca Hill.

• IMMIGRA

Ralph Hill emigrated from Billericay, England, settling first at Plym. In 1643 he sold his property in Plymouth, and was soon after loca Woburn, Massachusetts, where he was surveyor of highways in 1647, and selectman in 1649. In 1653 he was one of the earliest settlers of Shawshin (later, in 1655, Billerica), and lived on the farm, a mile south-east of the village. In April 1663 he gave to his town one-half acre of land for a 'burying place,' and he died 2 Nov 1663, first to be buried in the old 'south' burying ground.



Rives

(The first John & Amy (Harvey) Ryves would be logical
Parents of Lucy Ryves b. ca. 1530, who married William
Hill about 1550 A.D. Note that, if so, a niece was
named for her. This was the only "gentle" family of that name
in the area. ¹⁵⁶ JFS June 1992.)

Dr. Foster Feudal Coats of Arms p. 213.

Rie Sir William de, bore at the first
Dumfries Tournament 1308

Gules, a bend ermine (with) label (3)

These arms are much the same as our illustration
if one figures in the usual practice of "differencing"
slightly in each generation (to keep individuals apart in battle).

must have been...
The Coat-of-Arms of the family, blazoned in the literature
aforesaid, follows:

Arms—Argent, on a bend cotised sable three lozengy

Crest—A greyhound séjant sable, bezantée, collared

The same Arms, except that the greyhound of the A
"bezantée," are blazoned for the family in general in the
modern armorial list for Great Britain, Burke's General

Burke blazons for the modern family of an especial branch
descendants of Ryves of Damory Court, a somewhat different
of-Arms, as follows:

Arms—Argent, three mascles in bend, between two cypresses

Crest—An escutcheon, quarterly, or and gules, bearing
cypress branches in orle, vert.

The pedigree, as given in the Visitation of Dorsetshire
appears in the following account.

JOHN RIVES, born probably about 1500, or earlier,
at Damory Court, in Dorsetshire, England. He married
"Haruy" of "Lawnsome," Dorsetshire, her name evidently,
records, Harvy, Harvey, or Hervey, the letter "u" being
substituted in old writing for the letter "v."

The children of John and Amy (Harvey) Rives were

- 2 i John Rives;¹ described subsequently.
- 3 ii Robert Rives;¹ described subsequently.

Duplicates

FOREWORD

This is the story of a little-known line of the descendants of John Hill of Dorchester, Massachusetts, and his little-known sixth-generation descendant, Daniel Hill, of Spencer and Hillsville. It shows vividly through impersonal archives how characteristics of personal integrity, family loyalty, social responsibility and Christian practices were as elemental to every-day life as were the farmer's plough, the carpenter's plane and the salesman's sample-case. Although never mentioned in a will, these things were a part of every Hill heritage, bequeathed to his sons by each Hill father as an untarnished legacy.

As history is the composit of men's biographies, so biographies are composites of those men's genealogies. Each man is what he is, because his forebears were what they were; his descendants will be what they will be, because he is what he is.

We Hills are Saxon-type Anglos because a probable ancestor of William Hill in England married a blond Saxon thane and generations later his descendant, John Hill of Chaffcombe, England probably became John Hill of Dorchester, Massachusetts, whose descendants have married Anglos. Physically and intellectually the descendants of John of Dorchester seem to have run the gamut. Some are very smart, some very eminent, some very talented, and some very ordinary Americans. But each man had his place.

Socially too, the family appears from Governors' mansions, military officialdom, financial peaks, to teamster poverty. The biographical and genealogical literature of New England vibrates with testimony to the constructive and ornamental contributions of Hill men from pre-Revolutionary history to the present. But in the making of America a man's gift was accepted "according to that a man hath, not according to that he hath not." And so, along with Hill governors, scholars, artists, and clergymen, we have Hill Indian fighters, yeomen, carpenters and salesmen.

Because people did what they did, their descendants were what they were too. So, because John Hill of Chaffcomb, England decided not to stay there, but to try to better his lot in New England, his descendants are identified with towns in northern Illinois and southern Wisconsin.

Because he had been taught at home that one man doing his best is stronger than a horde of evil-doers, Samuel Hill with two cohorts organized the world-encircling Gideon International to the glory of God and the personal dignity of the traveling salesman. His brothers, likewise dignified their lives in the mid-west life of the early twentieth century as civil servant, manufacturing executive, salesman and banker: each in his place.

The Ancestors Of Samuel Eugene Hill The Gideon



by
MILDRED HILL
AND
WILL R. BOLEN

McGREW PRINTING & LITHOGRAPHING COMPANY
PHOENIX, ARIZONA

PREFACE

Until recently, nothing had been published concerning John (1) Hill of Dorchester, Massachusetts and his descendants except a few meagre, incorrect and incomplete accounts of certain branches in works like "The History of Sherborn and Holliston", "The History of Douglas", and the "History of Bridgewater". In 1898, Mr. Lew Cass Hill of Boston, a descendent of John (1) Hill of Dorchester, compiled from the above-mentioned works and other sources, an account of his branch of the family.

Heretofore nothing had appeared in print in regard to the English ancestry of John (2) Hill of Dorchester. A part of this volume includes material based on data collected by J. Gardner Bartlett from various printed works in relation to the Hill family in Somersetshire, England, with which our John (1) Hill is believed to be connected.

Except in the account of the Hill family in England, all the other material in this volume has been compiled from original or printed records only, and every effort has been made to attain as accurate result as is possible in a work of this nature.

SAMUEL EUGENE HILL
1934

At the time of the death of Mr. Samuel Eugene Hill in November, 1936, I came into possession of his copious notes on Hill family lineage. Although it was obvious that he had begun the long, careful job of organizing the material, much remained in the random state of a researcher's notes. Having some experience in this field, I set out to compile the data in the sequence and wording as nearly as possible as Mr. Hill had started it.

The resultant manuscript and several original family charts which I developed as visual aids to the sequence of the generations were prepared during January, February and March, 1937.

WILL R. BOLEN

ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

Bent on locating the grave of Daniel Hill, senior, my Revolutionary War ancestor, I visited Spencer, Massachusetts in 1960 where I became interested in Hills of Hillsville and their descendants. I was impressed by the paucity of genealogical material relative to later, especially western branches of the family. So using the copious notes of Samuel Hill and his brother, Frank Hill as a nucleus of related material, I entered three years of checking records and further research, with the purpose of bringing archives of this line up to date and available to future researchers.

Much of the material is from family records and personal visits and correspondence . . . and none too soon. In July of 1960, I found only one Hillsville descendent in Spencer and only the youngest daughter of Levi G. Hill still living.

In this record, I have tried to make the people seem alive and to trace their histories according to their times but basing the narrative on carefully checked data from as many sources as were available to me. I am satisfied that this is a true record of the lineage of Samuel Hill, the Gideon and three generations of his descendants.

I am especially grateful for the use of Bartlett's "John Hill of Dorchester And His Descendants" in the Latter Day Saints library at Mesa, Arizona and the "History of Spencer" by Draper and "Historical Sketches of Massachusetts" by Tower in the Spencer, Massachusetts library. At the Cleveland Historical Library I was able to verify the description of the arms and crest described in various sources. The designing of all but one of the genealogical charts is by my cooperative husband, Will R. Bolen.

MILDRED HILL BOLEN
Phoenix, Arizona
October, 1963

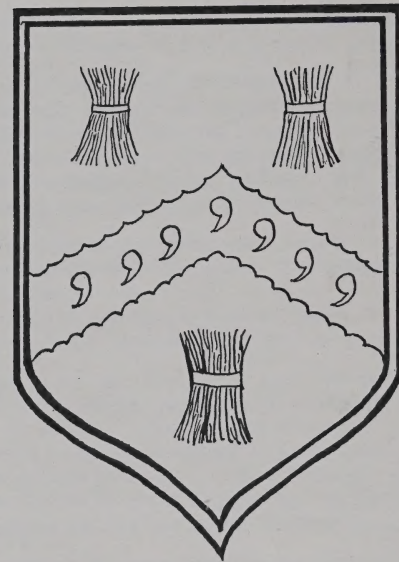
The Arms and Crest of William Hill
of Pondsford in Pitsminister
Granted 1570.

Arms: Gules, a cheveron engrailed ermine,
between three garbs, or,
within a bordure, arg.

a red shield with scalloped
ermine cheveron between gold
sheaves all bordered in
silver.

Crest: a dove rising azure
legged gules, holding
in its beak an oak branch
vert, fructed or.

a rising blue dove with
red legs, holding in its beak
a green oak branch with gold
acorns.



Hill

THE HILLS IN ENGLAND

There were always Hill families in England.

Some say the name refers to the homestead of the bearer — on or near a hill. This is the old Anglo-Saxon name for the word "hyll" which dates from before the Norman Conquest. Others prefer the French origin dating from Robert de Hill, a follower of William the Conqueror. It is from the Saxon line that the American John Hill of Dorchester, Massachusetts, probably descends.

According to Media Research, the families appear to have been landed gentry and yeomanry. Burke's "Landed Gentry 1937 Edition" in the chapter on "The Past and Future of the Landed Gentry" has this to say:

"Often the 'grand famille' which the fortunate bourgeois founded was content to enter the Landed Gentry; sometimes, however, it won its way to the Peerage and absence of any rule in any of the three kingdoms about 'ebengeburtigkeit' made it possible for a Peer to marry a commoner's daughter without a question of 'morganic marriage' or diminution of the status of the individual or issue . . .

"Thanes there were in those days, and of these only a few survived after the Norman Conquest as tennents-in-fief holding directly from the Crown in England. . . . Wastage by warfare tended to throw lands into the possession of heiresses who transferred it by marriage to the newcomers (Normans) for the valuable Right of Royal Wardship (protection). This enabled the Crown to provide for impecunious supporters by granting the hand of a suitable heiress in marriage. Thus the sons and grandsons (of yeomen and merchants) came into the Gentry, and accounts for the sable and ermine, symbols of nobility, in their arms."

This custom seems to have been invoked in the case of the Hills of Pondsford and Taunton in Pitsminister whose arms bear ermine symbolic of nobility and sheaves symbolic of their agrarian yeomanry.

William Hill of Taunton, born about 1440-1450 married Eleanor in the latter half of that century. Since she had no sir-name, we assume she was a royal ward.

Sir Roger Hill, son of William and Eleanor, born about 1470-1475, established himself as a merchant in Taunton, his birth-place, where he lived and died in 1546. His eldest child, Sir John, died without issue as did a daughter Joane, both children by his first wife. He married second about 1510, Margery who died in 1550. In her will dated June 1, 1548, she mentions Sir John Hill and his sister Joanne, children of her husband's first wife, three children of her son, William Hill, children of Alexander Togwell, son-in-law John Whyte, son Robert and late husband, Roger Hill.

William Hill of Pondsford, grandson of William of Taunton and second son of Roger and Margery of Taunton removed away a short distance from the town of his ancestors. He established himself in the hamlet of Pondsford, in Pitsminister, a parish four miles south of Taunton, where he died in 1594 at the age of seventy-nine years. It was this William Hill of Pondsford who was granted the Hill "arms with sheaves" in 1570. He had fourteen children.

The armorial bearings of William Hill of Pondsford are described: "Gules engrailed a chevron ermine between three garbs or, within a bordure arg."

The crest is described: "A dove rising azure, legged gules, holding in his beak an oak branch vert, fructed or."

Since all the emblazures (the agrarian wheat, the peaceful dove, the steadfast English oak with its golden fruit) bespeak nothing of feats of arms, we assume that the citation was for something other than military service, probably monetary, as we believe the Hills of Pitsminister to have been yeomen merchants for several generations in several branches of the family.

It is the grandson of this William of Pondsford from whom the American family of John Hill of Dorchester claims descent.

John Hill, youngest child of William and Margery Hill of Pondsford was of age in 1592 according to the Visitation so was probably born about 1570. By his father's will, in 1592, he received ten pounds, and from the will of his brother Thomas it appears that this John was married and lived in Chaffcombe and was the father of John Junior and Jonathan. With nine brothers and four sisters ahead of him, the share of the family fortunes that came to him must have been pretty slim.

John Hill, Junior, son of John of Chaffcombe, was born somewhere about 1600. John Hill is mentioned in the will of his uncle, Thomas Hill the executor of whose will is credited with encouraging young Hill to migrate to New England.

The following pedigree has been compiled from The Visitation Of Somersetshire in 1623 together with wills of various members of the family.

William (1) Hill of Taunton	b. 1440 or 1450		m. Eleanor
Roger (2) Hill of Taunton	b. 1470 or 1475	d. 1476	{ m. Alice Toose m. Margery
William (3) Hill of Pondsford	b. about 1515	d. 1594	{ m. Ann Trowbridge m. Lucy Ryves
John (4) Hill of Chaffcombe	b. about 1570	d.	
John (5) Hill of Chaffcombe	b. about 1600		m. Frances

This John (5) Hill of Chaffcombe, England, probably migrated as an indentured man in his cousin's Dorchester Company to New England and became John (1) Hill of Dorchester, Massachusetts.

PART II

"Let freedom ring!"

1600-1775

DORCHESTER, MASSACHUSETTS

The first home of the Hill family in America was Dorchester, Massachusetts, so named in honor of its founder who came from Dorchester, England.

The first record of civilized man in what became Dorchester is that of Captain John Smith of Virginia who traded with the Indians there in the summer of 1614. Seven years later, seven Pilgrims under the command of Captain Miles Standish contracted with the Indians there to plant corn.

The actual settlement of Dorchester was by two Associations formed by the Reverend John White of Dorchester, England as asylum from religious and political persecution. The charter was granted by the Crown, Immigration Companies were formed, one of which was under the leadership of a John Hill who was a cousin of John Hill of Chaffcombe, England, from whom the John Hill family of Dorchester claims descent. The founding group, composed of one hundred forty passengers on the ship *Mary and John* under the command of Captain Squeb, included two ministers and three military men. "These were well-educated, virtuous and industrious English Puritans who had left comfortable homes with no thought of returning, and who, like the Pilgrims of Plymouth with whom they established friendly relations, had come for conscience sake."

Sufferage was pendent upon church membership and in 1630 four members of the Company petitioned the Court for rights of Freemen. In those days of frontier hardships, famine, and Indian attacks, the strong theocratic government and rigidity and conformity to public opinion held together the moral and social standards of the colonists had brought from their home land. Indian trouble and church politics plagued the early days of the colony, but the population increased and eventually included the towns of Milton, Sharon, Canton, Stoughton and Foxborough.

The original New England Town Meeting was at Dorchester when in October 1633 a meeting of Freemen and Clergy was held for political purposes.

The first publicly supported school was established here when proprietors of Thompson Island donated their holdings to the Town for support of a public school. John Hill was one of the donors.

JOHN HILL OF DORCHESTER MASSACHUSETTS

John (1) Hill, the progenator of this family, is first mentioned in the records of the settlement of Dorchester, Massachusetts. The Dorchester Records (printed in the Fourth Report of the Boston Record Commissioners) contain the followig references to him:

Page 5: Jan. 6, 1633-4. It is agreed that the Great Lotts from Mr. Roscitore's to John Hill's lott tow(ards) Naponset and eight score in length shall be forthwith enclosed by good, sufficient pale.

Page 15: Goodman Hill granted two acres of marsh on Feb. 18, 1635-36.

Page 28: John Hill granted one acre from the Little Neck toward the Old Harbor, Jan. 2, 1637-38.

Page 30: March 18, 1638, in dividing the Neck Lands and cow pasture John Hill had three acres and three rods of the former and three acres and one quarter and twenty-three rods of the latter.

Page 58: In 1644, a "waye" was laid out from the house of John Hill in the Great Lotts to the house of Robert Pierce on Pine Neck.

Page 75: On Feb. 2, 1646-47, John Hill was one of the proprietors who signed an agreement appointing three Roxbury men arbitrators on lot boundaries.

Page 104-106: On February 7, 1641-2, John Hill was among the Proprietors who transferred their rights in Thompson's Island to the town of Dorchester, the income therefrom to be forever used towad maintaining a free school in Dorchester.

From the above records first quoted, it is evident that John (1) Hill was in Dorchester as early as 1633, and judging from the vital records of his children and grandchildren, he was married about 1629, so it is likely he was born not far from 1603.

After 1644, John Hill's residence was in that part of Dorchester called Ucaty, later called Milton. In 1733 his descendents sold their rights in the undivided lands of Stoughton and all this area became a part of greater Boston.

Frances, the wife of John Hill, was born in 1608. She was admitted to Dorchester church in 1638. So if women had enjoyed suffrage in those days, she would have been entitled to vote. On Feb. 13, 1667-8, the widow Hill was taxed on eighteen acres in the "Great Lotts." (Dorchester Town Records p. 147) On February 18, 1671-2, Daughters Hannah and Rebecca were dismissed

to the Taunton Church. (Dorchester Church Records p. 11.) These records tend to show that it was the daughter of Frances Hill who married Jonas Austin on December 14, 1667, not the widow of John Hill as stated in Pope's "Pioneers of Massachusetts."

"John Hill of Great Lotts departed out of this life the 31st day of May, 1664." He had made his will April 11, 1660. The bulk of his estate was left to his wife," for a maintainance and the bringing up of my children."

He died in Dorchester in 1664, about thirty years after his arrival in New England as the landless ninth son of English yeoman stock.

Having accumulated a sizeable fortune as farmer, blacksmith and land-owner, and having sired five sons, including a pair of twins, and eight daughters, John Hill left a goodly record as a public-spirited citizen serving among other unpopular capacities as the "seating of the meeting house," the settling of property boundaries, and the arbitrating of differences between the two ministers of the town. He donated some land for the creation of a "waye" and was one of several proprietors to donate their holdings in Thompson's Island for support of the first public school in New England.

He appears to have been an orderly and respected member of the community there being no record of any offense against him toward either the state or the church. There is no record of his having been a member of the church in which case he would not have been a voting politician. His wife Frances was associated with the church and his children appear on church records. In his will John (1) Hill signed, "X," so he may have been illiterate.

LAST WILL OF JOHN (1) HILL OF DORCHESTER

Made the eleventh day of April, 1660

(N.E. Register, Vol. 12, p. 346)

I give unto my eldest sonne, John Hill, that Estate of myne now in his hands, & for remembrance I gie unto him 5s.

For the rest of my Estate, house, lands & moveables I give unto my wife Frances during her life for her maintainance, and for ye Bringing up of my children and at her Death my will is that my whole Estate bee given unto my nine youngest children, or so many of them as shall be then alive, Always provided there respect be had to my sonne Samuel who hath been helpful unto me in my Infirm Dayes.

I give my wife power to dispose of any parte of my Estate as shee shall judge meet with the Advise of my Loving Friends, Tho. Tileston & John Minott.

My dau. Mary having had her portion according to my abilitye alreadye I doe for Remembrance give her 5s and being confident of the Faithfulness and Care of my beloved Wife, I make her my Executrix of this my Last Will.

(Signed) John X Hill

(Signed in the presence of

Thos. Tileston, Timothy Tileston, John Minot
who deposed 30, -4th- 1664)

(Inventory of estate taken June 9, 1664, by
Thomas Tileston and John Minot.: 281 - 1s)

(Frances Hill deposed of this will of her late husband
June 30, 1664)

THE CHILDREN OF JOHN AND FRANCES HILL

- ✓ 1. JOHN (2) born about 1630 probably in England.
2. Frances born about 1632; dismissed to Taunton Church June 23, 1674; married as second wife, Dec. 14, 1667, Jonas Austin, Sr. of Taunton who died there July 30, 1683. She died in Dorchester Nov. 18, 1676. No children.
3. Rebecca born about 1634 in Dorchester. Admitted to Dorchester Church Feb. 12, 1664-5. Dismissed to Taunton Church Feb. 18, 1671-2. Married Feb. 25, 1667-8 Joseph Gray of Taunton who survived her. She died May 13, 1676. Three children.
4. Mary born about 1636. Married Feb. 12, 1656-7 Thomas Breck, moved to Sherborn. Died August 15, 1726. Eleven children.
5. Samuel born and baptized 1638. Resided in Dorchester. Married Martha; died Jan. 12, 1708-9. Nine children.
6. Jonathan baptized July 12, 1640. Settled in Bridgewater where he was living as late as Jan. 2, 1708-9. His wife Mary was living as late as Dec. 1718. Four children.
7. Hannah baptized Dec. 1641. Admitted to Dorchester Church Mar. 9, 1661. Dismissed to Taunton Church Feb. 18, 1671; married Daniel Fisher of Taunton in 1662. Nine children.
8. Mercy baptized Jan. 8, 1642-3; married Elkanan Willis of Bridgewater; died July 7, 1709. At least two children.
9. Ruth born August 1644. Married, July 19, 1664, Roger Willis of Sudbury where she died Sept. 1, 1736, the last survivor of the children of John and Hill. Eight children.
10. Ebenezer born 1646; settled in Bridgewater about 1682; fought in King Phillip's War; died in 1696; married first in 1683 Ruth Bailey; two children and married second Sarah in 1692. One son by second wife.
11. Israel twin to Ebenezer, resided in Dorchester; administration record of his estate says: "slain by the heathen in the Country's service" and the inventory lists "sword, brett and carpenter tools." Unmarried.
12. Martha baptized Aug. 20, 1648.
13. Mahitable baptized Feb. 18, 1650. Died unmarried in Dorchester, 1679.

SHERBORN MASSACHUSETTS

Four generations of the Hill family in America made their home in Sherborn, Massachusetts.

Executors of the estate of Captain Robert Kayne who died in 1655 purchased the land of the deceased, some thousand acres on the Charles River eighteen or twenty miles south-east of Boston. These enterprising purchasers were John Hill and three brothers-in-law.

A meeting house and stone garrison were constructed in the section known as Boggestow, but in 1662 the settlers petitioned for a town of their own because Medford was too far away for them to attend church, pay taxes and establish family records. John Hill was one of the petitioners, but their plea was not granted till 1674 when the name of Sherborn was assigned to the new town. John Hill was one of the committee assigned to organize the new town, but their work was interrupted by Indian wars lead by King Phillip.

The first item of business after the Indian War had ended with the death of King Phillip, was establishment of a meeting house and the appointment of a minister. In the early theocracies of New England, church politics were grim and often bitter. To induce action among dissenting factions, the General Court granted freedom from a rate of taxation provided they supply themselves with a minister. Still unable to agree among themselves the inhabitants of Sherborn allowed the General Court to appoint a committee to govern their town till they finally called a minister and put up a Meeting House. The minister's salary was paid by poll tax and if any refused to pay the sums assessed, goods and chattles were held four days to cover; if the tax were still not forthcoming, "then seize the Bodie of the Person so refusing and commit him to the Common Gaol, there to remain until he pay." Seven of the Hill family paid the Church tax. This is an example of the early relation between Church and State in New England.

With increased population, Sherborn was granted additional acreage purchased by the General Court from the Indians, and divided by lot among the inhabitants of the town. When the committee made its report on the apportioning of the lots, it recorded that "Old Mr. Ebenezer Hill appeared and freely undertook to pay off and satisfy ye committee and surveyor for their services."

Sherborn supported the colonies in the Revolution and purchased three cannons. A company of fifty-three Minute Men was

ordered to Lexington upon receipt of word of the battle there. A building was erected for storage of provisions for the army and Jedidiah Phipps was employed by the provincial government to manufacture salt petre. One hundred and seventy-five men of Sherborn served in the wars of 1775 and 1812 of whom three per cent were members of the Hill family: Caleb, Moses, Zedekiah, Jesse and Whitney. Daniel Hill who became the ancestor of Samuel (10) Hill was a Revolutionary soldier too, but by 1775 he was living in Spencer.

JOHN HILL OF SHERBORN MASSACHUSETTS

✓ John (2) Hill-John (1) was born about 1630 and lived in Dorchester till the time of his marriage. In 1657, he joined a party who purchased from the Indians a large tract of land on the then-frontier beyond Medfield on which they settled. This unincorporated area was for several years known as Boggestow, and though outside the limits of Medfield, its inhabitants attended church and paid taxes in Medfield and the vital records of their families were recorded there. John Hill was one of a citizens' committee who petitioned and achieved the incorporation of the town thereafter known as Sherborn.

In 1682 a tract of three thousand acres was purchased for the town from the Indians, and in the division, John Hill was granted two hundred and fifty acres. Four years later, he with three others purchased of Indian John Awasamog two thousand acres in the name of the inhabitants of Sherborn. Both he and his son Ebenezer were taxed for the purpose of finally extinguishing the Indian title to the land on which the town of Sherborn was located. The tax of John Hill was the highest among all the proprietors so assessed.

In consequent divisions of public lands, John Hill drew several shares and became a large property holder. His last draw appears to have been in October 1715 when he drew lot Number 5, about twenty acres in the section that later became Douglas.

One of the richest men in the community, John Hill seems to have been very public-spirited serving on civic committees and holding offices as constable and selectman. In these ways he resembled his father in helping establish the English ways of life in the wilderness colonies.

John (2) Hill married first about 1653 Hannah whose parentage has not been established but who was a legatee of the will of Abraham Martin of Rehoboth and who died in November 1690. His second wife was Elizabeth, widow of Benjamin Bullard of Sherborn. She died Dec. 1, 1719. ✓

John (2) Hill died in Januray 1717-18 at the age of eighty-seven. In his will dated the previous December, he mentions son-in-law James Adams and daughter Abigail, daughter Mary Ellis, heirs of daughter Hannah and heirs of daughter Sarah; Executors son Samuel and step-son Eleazer Bullard. (Middlesex County Probate Records.)

He died in the home he had built in the southerly part of Sherborn on the west bank of the Charles River about half a mile north of Boggestow Pond where he had improved a large pond.

THE CHILDREN OF JOHN (2) HILL John (1)

- | | | | |
|-------------|---------------|----------|---|
| 1. Samuel | b. about 1654 | d. 1734 | married Hannah Twitchell |
| 2. Ebenezer | b. about 1656 | d. 1723 | married Mary White |
| 3. Abigail | b. 1657 | d. 1689 | married Hopestill Leland |
| 4. John | b. 1660 | d. 1738 | married Harman Rockwell |
| 5. Mary | b. 1662 | d. 1729 | married John Ellis |
| 6. ELEAZER | b. 1664 | d. 1725 | married Sarah Breck (1)
his cousin
Rebecca Richardson (2) |
| 7. Johnson | b. 1666 | d. young | |
| 8. Hannah | b. about 1668 | d. 1691 | married Daniel Pond, Jr. |
| 9. Sarah | b. about 1670 | | married John Perry, Jr. |
| 10. Abigail | b. 1694 | d. 1736 | married James Adams |

The second Abigail was the child of John (2) Hill and his second wife, Elizabeth. She married James Adams of Sherborn who was born July 7, 1693. They had six children.

ELEAZER HILL SENIOR OF SHERBORN

Eleazer (3) Hill-John (2), John (1) was born in Medfield, now Sherborn, June 29, 1664, and died September 28, 1725. He married first July 6, 1638, his cousin Sarah Breck whose mother was a daughter of John (1) Hill of Dorchester. They had six children. His second wife was Rebecca Clark Richardson whose daughter by a former marriage later married Eleazer Hill Junior.

In Sherborn records of October 10, 1715, Eleazer Hill is mentioned as drawing lot 46 in a new tract of land of four thousand acres lying west of Mendon, known as Douglas. Again in 1726, Eleazer participated when more land was secured by the town and he drew lot 127. As early as 1688, he was assessed on his original holding of thirty-three acres. He was assessed in 1721 when a special levy was made to raise the minister's salary.

In October 1703, Eleazor Hill, Senior was appointed guardian for his children *Eleazor Junior, Moses, Nathaniel, Ruth and Solomon* of his interests in the estate of their grandfather, Thomas Breck.

A well-to-do farmer and land-holder, Eleazer (3) died interstate at Sherborn where he had lived all his life.

THE CHILDREN OF ELEAZER (3) HILL
(John 2) (John 1)

- | | | | |
|--------------------|---------|----------|--|
| 1. ELEAZER,
JR. | b. 1688 | d. 1781 | married Rebecca Richardson |
| 2. Sarah | b. 1690 | d. young | |
| 3. Solomon | b. 1691 | | married Mary |
| 4. Nathaniel | b. 1693 | | married {Elizabeth Phillips(1)
Hannah Haven(2)} |
| 5. Ruth | b. 1696 | d. 1747 | married John Holbrook |
| 6. Moses | b. 1699 | d. 1735 | married Hannah Hill |

(No relation to Dodge Fisher)

So far I have not

succeeded in finding
the ancestry of Joann Fisher
bca 1680 who married

James Rouse 15 Mar 1703

possibly in Massfield & possibly a
Quaker - (Pearl Little Compton
ancestor) **SECOND FISH**

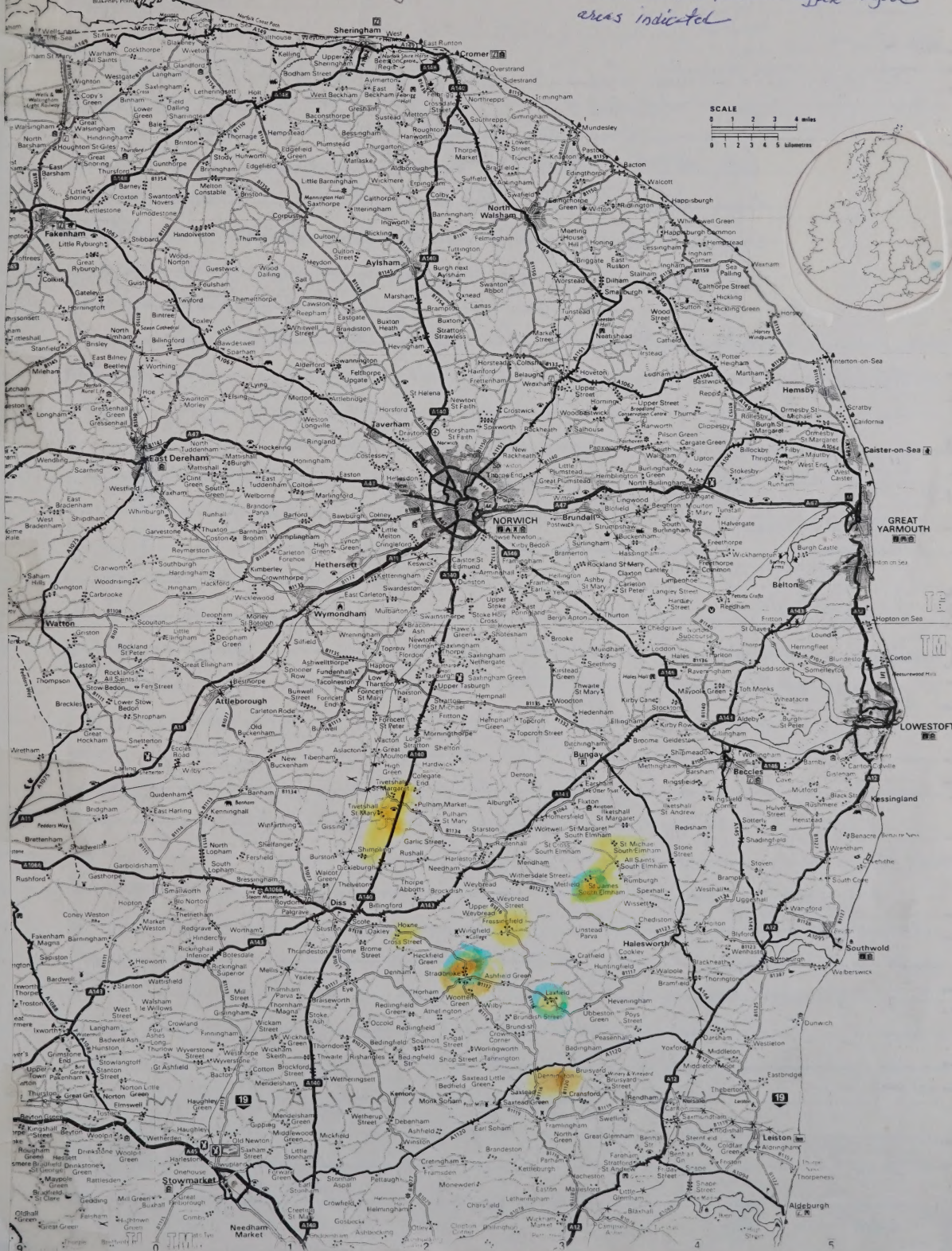


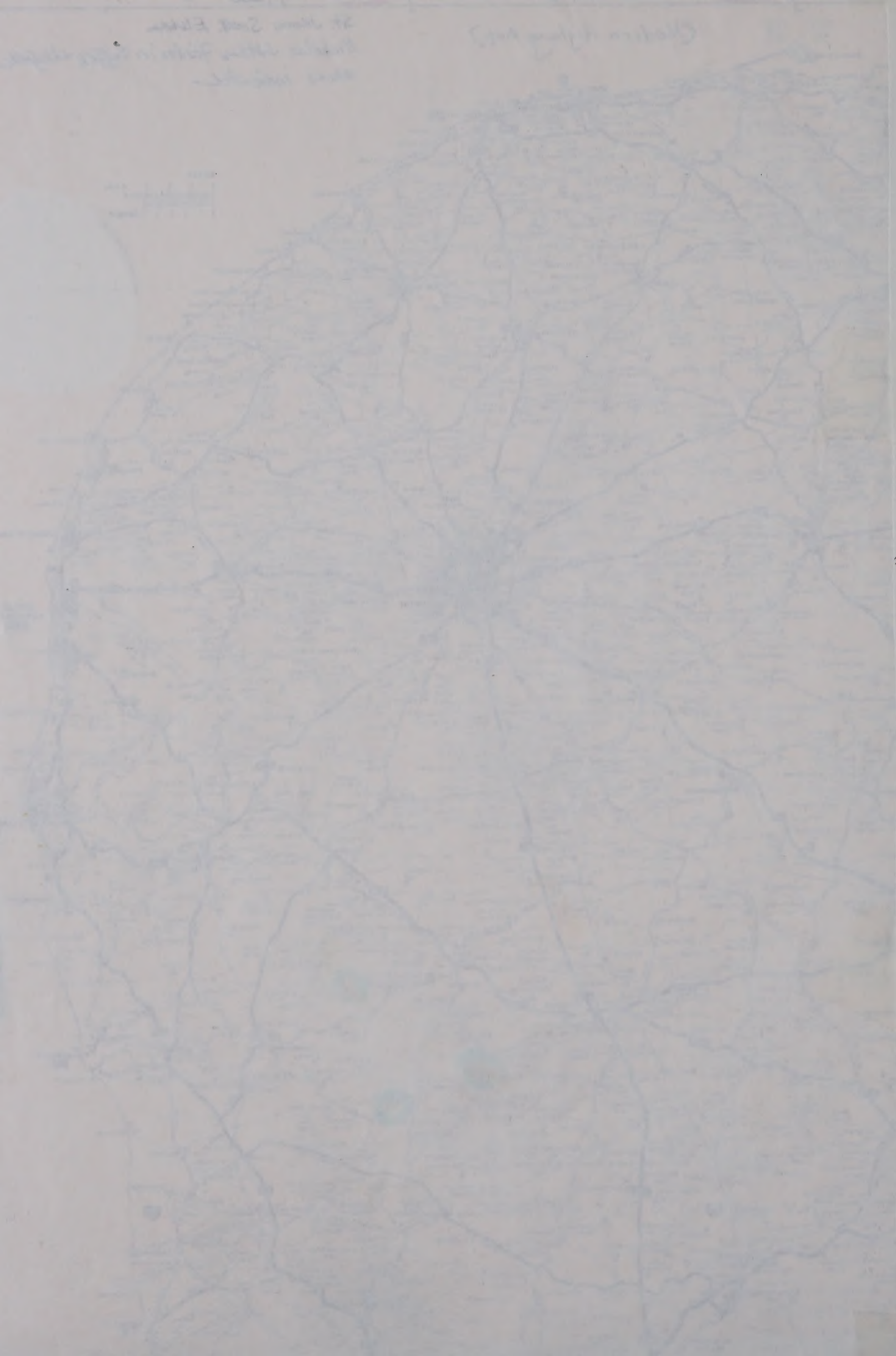
Wm & Anthony Fisher - Stradbroke, Sfk.

Wm & Mary Frisoe - Laxfield and

(Modern Highway Map)

St. James South Elham
Nicholas Letter Frises in Suffolk & Norfolk
areas indicated





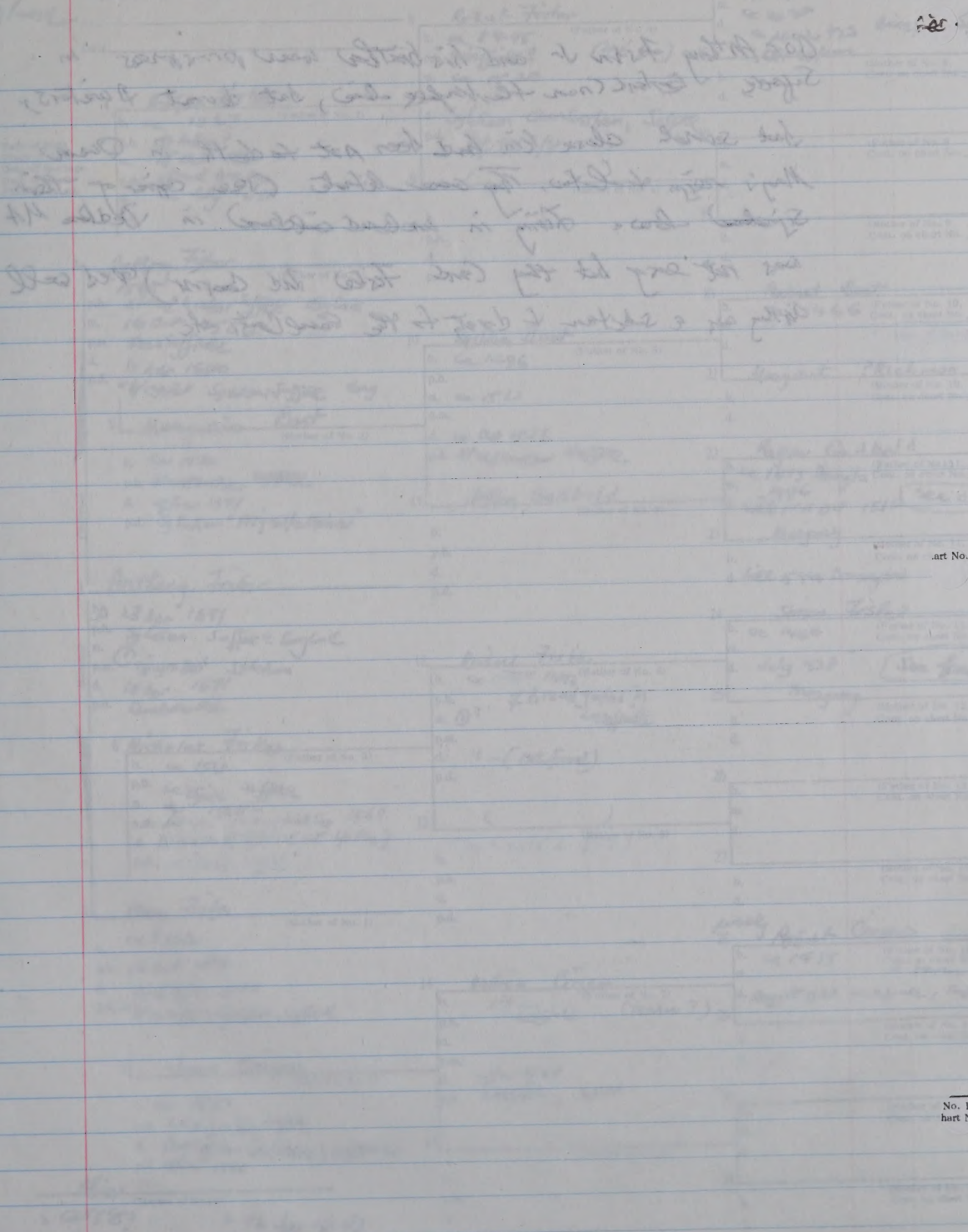
1-2-3-4

PEDIGREE CHART

Form No. 1
 204 W. Main St.
 Chicago, Ill. 60601-2230

Printed on 11 x 17 inch paper
 (Not for use on other paper)

Chart No. 1



Don Anthony Fister Jr and his brother were prisoners in
Sofia, ~~Belgrade~~ (near the Naples line), but don't remember.

Last several close kin have been put to death in Queen
Mary's reign & later. They were killed (see copy of their
signatures) before living in unbroken chains in Dedham MA
was not easy but they (and Fister and Corbin) did well
displaying as a section & deputy to the Board of Control, etc.

Fisher lineage in
Suffolk
England

PEDIGREE CHART

(Dodge Ancestors)

Norma Hansen Zaniewski
8924 W. Plainfield Ave.
Greenfield, WI 53228-2230

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same
person as No. _____ on chart No. _____.

Chart No. ①

Date _____

b. Date of Birth
p.b. Place of Birth
m. Date of Marriage
p.m. Date of Death
p.d. Place of Death

4 William Fisher
(Father of No. 2)
b. ca 1527
p.b. Suffolk?
m. 15 Oct 1551
p.m. Stratford-on-Avon
d. ca July 1591
p.d.

2 Anthony Fisher
(Father of No. 1)
b. 1565
p.b. Stratford-on-Avon, Suffolk, England
m. 16 Oct 1586
p.m. Stratford-on-Avon
d. 11 Mar 1640
p.d. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England"

5 Margaret Bart
(Mother of No. 2)
b. ca 1520
p.b. Stratford-on-Avon, Suffolk
d. after 1591
p.d. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England"

1 Anthony Fisher
b.p. 23 Apr 1591
p.b. Stratford-on-Avon, Suffolk, England
m. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England"
d. 18 Apr 1671
p.d. Daresbury, Cheshire

6 Nicholas Fisher
(Father of No. 3)
b. ca 1578
p.b. Leyside, Suffolk
m. ca 1581/2
p.m. between 10 Aug 1582 & 1569
d. Daresbury, Cheshire (at 16 km)
p.d. Leyside, Suffolk

3 Mary Fisher
(Mother of No. 1)
b. ca 1562
p.b. 16 Oct 1586
d. 16 Apr 1640
p.d. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England"

7 Joan Crisp
(Mother of No. 3)
b. ca 1530
p.b. Leyside, Suffolk
d. Daresbury, Cheshire (at 16 km)
p.d. after 1590

(Spouse of No. 1)

b. ca 1585
p.b. Suffolk, England
d. 12 Jan 1643
p.d. Daresbury, Cheshire

8 Robert Fisher
(Father of No. 4)
b. ca 1495
p.b. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
m. ca 1520
p.m.
d. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
p.d. 1583/4
(Mother of No. 4)

b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

10 William Bart
(Father of No. 5)
b. ca 1496
p.b. ca 1521
m. ca 1521
p.m.
d. ca Oct 1536
p.d. Stratford-on-Avon, Suffolk
11 John Godbold
(Mother of No. 5)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

12 Richard Fisher
(Father of No. 6)
b. ca 1473
p.b. "Broadgates in Leyside"
m. ②
d. 15 - (m. first)
p.d.

13
(Mother of No. 6)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

14 William Crisp
(Father of No. 7)
b. 14 - Leyside (m. first?)
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d. after 1569
p.d. Leyside, Suffolk
(Mother of No. 7)

b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

16 John Fisher
(Father of No. 8)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b. ca 1485
p.b. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
m. ca 1520
p.m.
d. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
p.d.

17
(Mother of No. 8)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b.
m.
d.

19
(Mother of No. 9)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b.
d.

20 Robert Bart
(Father of No. 10)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b. ca 1466
p.b. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
m. ca 1521
p.m.

21 Margaret Richman
(Mother of No. 10)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b.
d.

22 Roger Godbold
(Father of No. 11)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b. ca 1473
p.b. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
m. ca 1521
p.m.

23 Margaret
(Mother of No. 11)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b. ca 1540
p.b. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
m. ca 1521
p.m.

24 Simon Fisher
(Father of No. 12)
Cont. on chart No. ②
b. ca 1460
p.b. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
m. ca 1521
p.m.

25 Margaret
(Mother of No. 12)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b. ca 1538
p.b. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
m. ca 1521
p.m.

26
(Father of No. 13)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b.
m.
d.

27
(Mother of No. 13)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b.
d.

28 Robert Crisp
(Father of No. 14)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b. ca 1455
p.b. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
m. ca 1521
p.m.

29
(Mother of No. 14)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b. ca 1520
p.b. "Wigmore, Suffolk, England" (m. ca)
m. ca 1521
p.m.

30
(Father of No. 15)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b.
m.
d.

31
(Mother of No. 15)
Cont. on chart No. _____
b.
d.

Handwritten notes and tables, including a large table with columns labeled "Date", "Time", "Place", "Remarks", and "Remarks". The text is mirrored and appears to be bleed-through from the reverse side of the page.

PEDIGREE CHART

Norma Hansen Zaniewski
8924 W. Plainfield Ave.
Greenfield, WI 53228-2230

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same
person as No. _____ on chart No. _____

Chart No. _____

Date _____

4 Simon Fisk
b. ca 1397 (Father of No. 2)
p.b. 10 village of (what was it?)
m. ca 1420 1423 and to his father
p.m.
d. 1464 - buried in church of All Saints
p.d. church Exxfield

2 William Fiske
b. ca 1425 (Father of No. 1)
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d. 15 July 1500, Loxford
p.d.

5 Sir Thomas Crisp
b.
p.b.
d. ca 1464
p.d.

1 Simon Fiske
b. ca 1460
p.b. Loxfield, Suffolk, Eng
m.
p.m. July 1538. Buried in the church
d. by All Saints church Loxfield
p.d.

6 (Father of No. 3)
b.
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

3 Jeanne Lynne
b. ca 1490 (Mother of No. 1)
p.b.
d. will probated 28 Jan 1504/5
p.d. Loxfield

7 174 Roger Godbold
(1473 - 1536) (Mother of No. 3)
b.
p.b. Th. Maynard
d.
p.d.

Spouse of No. 1)
b. d.
p.b. p.d.

8 Hugh Fysk
b. ca 1365? (Father of No. 4)
p.b. living in village of
m. ca 1390 Stockhaugh, town of
p.m. Loxfield
d. living 1421
p.d.

9 (Mother of No. 4)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

10 (Father of No. 5)
b.
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

11 (Mother of No. 5)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

12 (Father of No. 6)
b.
p.b.
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

13 (Mother of No. 6)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

14 Thomas Godbold
b. ca 1450 (Father of No. 7)
p.b. Drington Suffolk
m.
p.m.
d.
p.d.

15 (Mother of No. 7)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

16 Hugh Fysk (the elder)
b. ca 1315 (Father of No. 8)
m. Jura in the 1340s
d. 1340/1
p.d. descended from
Daniel Fysc during reign of King John
of Loxfield

18 (Father of No. 9)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

19 (Mother of No. 9)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

20 (Father of No. 10)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

21 (Mother of No. 10)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

22 (Father of No. 11)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

23 (Mother of No. 11)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

24 (Father of No. 12)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

25 (Mother of No. 12)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

26 (Father of No. 13)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

27 (Mother of No. 13)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

28 William Godbold
b. ca 1425 (Father of No. 14)
m. 14 Dec 1507
d. Elizabeth
p.d.

29 (Mother of No. 14)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

30 (Father of No. 15)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

31 (Mother of No. 15)
b. Cont. on chart No. _____
m.
d.

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)
Family No. 5

Father - Anthony FISHER "Rose" to Boston 26 Jan 1637 Surname 5

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	23	Apr	1591	"Wignette" Sylham	Suffolk	England	Abn. to Dedham 18 July 1637 (Allen group)	
Death	18	Apr	1671	Dorchester (in Dedham?)	MA Bay Colony			
Buried								
Married		ca	1615				(Not first accepted in Dedham ch. marriage license of "proud & arrogant spirit" - written that man. Periton - joined ch 24 Nov 1642)	
Occupation	Carpenter - built most in house Military Greenman May 1645 & Selectman							
Places Lived	deputy to Gen'l 2 May 1647, also woodman & County Comm. - sworn. Owned much land.							
Other Wives	(1) 14 Nov 1663 Isabel (widow of Edward Brock) she died 22 June 1673 - no children (2) John 1656 His Father's Name <u>Anthony Fisher</u> His Mother's Maiden Name <u>Mary Fisher</u>							

Mother - Alice

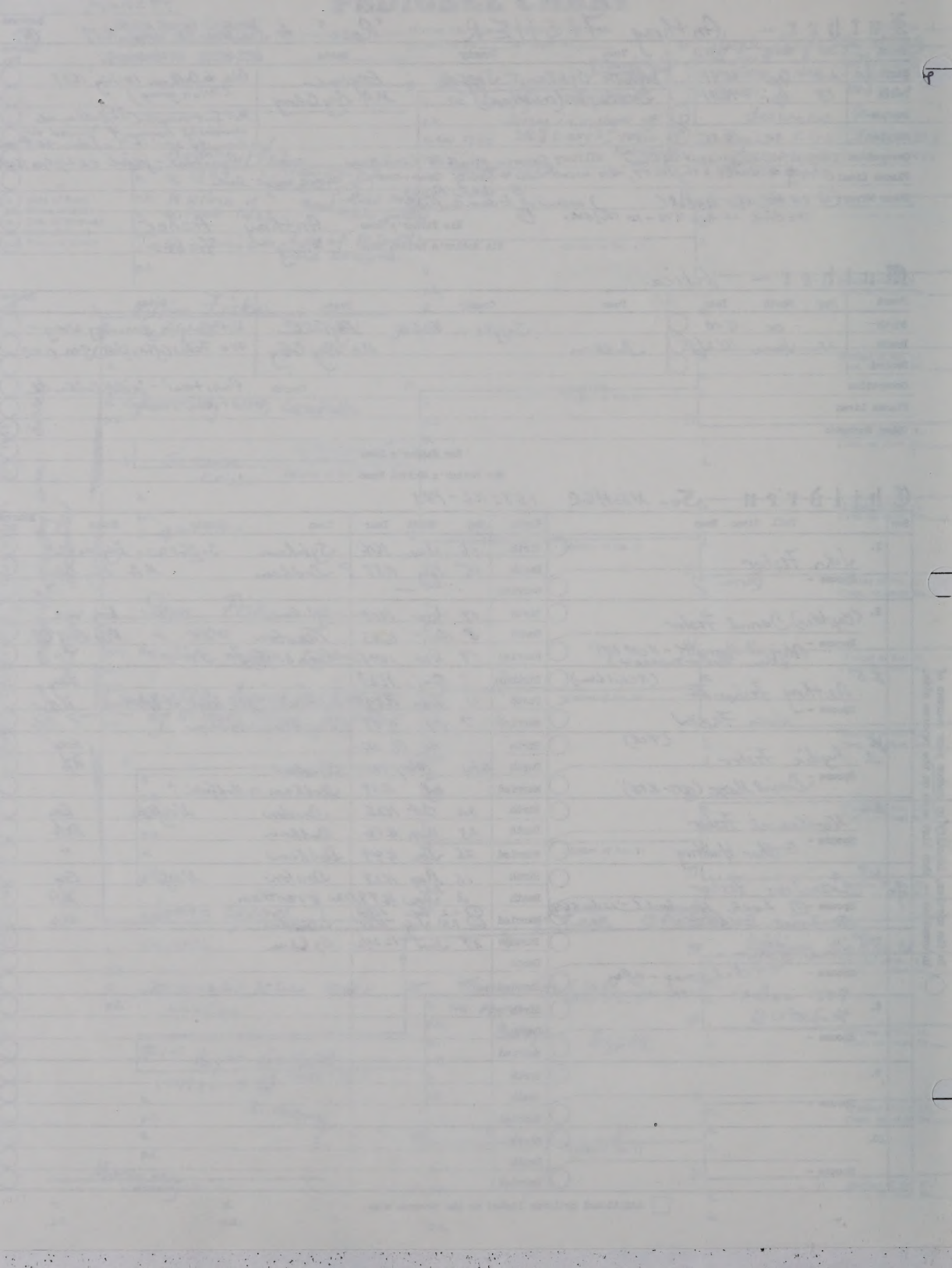
Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1600		Suffolk or Norfolk	England	Not "Mary" - genealogy wrong - see Fisher (offspring) Gen p. 103	
Death	12	June	1624	Dedham	MA Bay Colony			
Buried								
Occupation	Military							
Places Lived	Church							
Other Husbands	Post. twn - joined Dedham ch 27 Mar 1642 Her Father's Name Her Mother's Maiden Name							

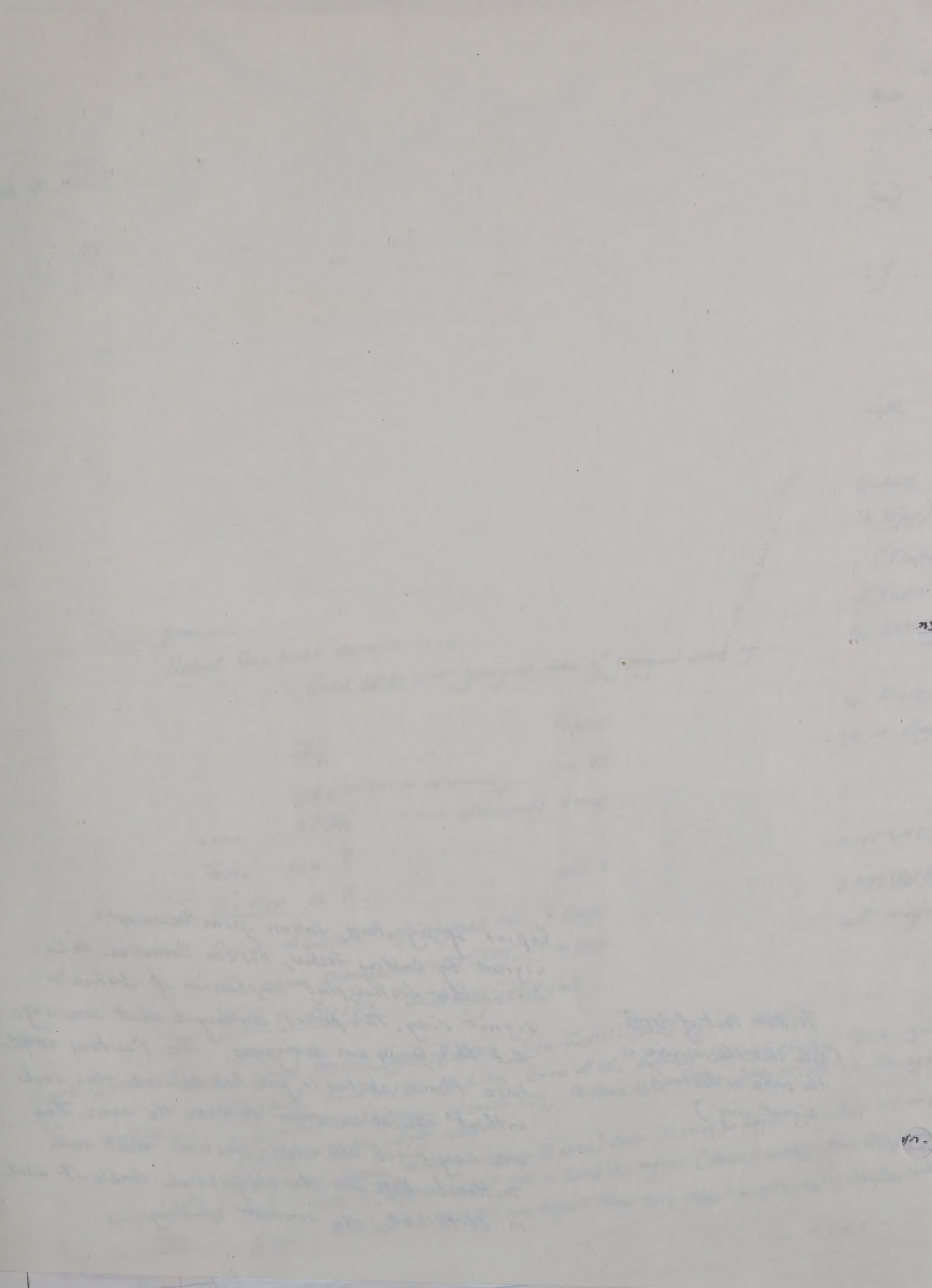
Children See NEHGR 157:166-183

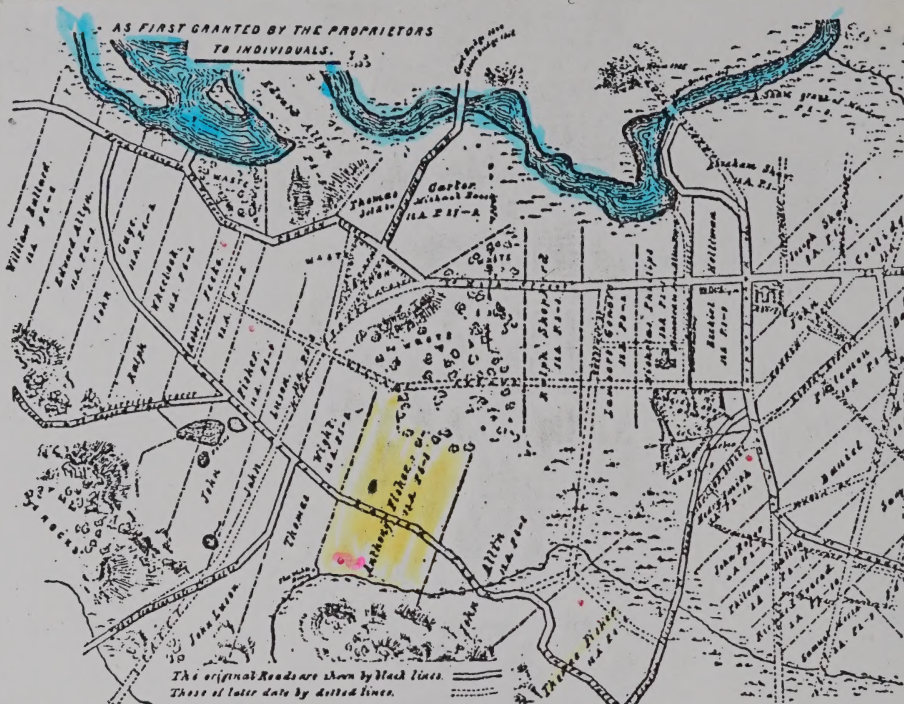
Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	<u>John Fisher</u>	Birth	16	June	1616	Sylham	Suffolk	England	
	Spouse - <u>(none?)</u>	Death	15	July	1637?	Dedham	MA Bay Colony		
		Married							
2.	<u>(Captain) Daniel Fisher</u>	Birth	19	June	1618	Sylham		England	
	Spouse - <u>Abigail Marriott (-11 Oct 1683)</u> <u>(born 1613 & 2 children)</u>	Death	8	Oct	1683	Leantow	MA Bay Col.		
		Married	17	Nov	1641	Cambridge		"	
3.5	<u>Anthony Fisher III</u> (8 children)	Birth	7	July	1623			Eng	
	Spouse - <u>Joan Faxon</u>	Death	43	Feb	1689/1700	Dedham (but lived at Wrentham)	MA		
		Married	7	Jan	1647	Brighton - Dedham			
3.	<u>Lydia Fisher</u> (9 children)	Birth		ca	1621			Eng	
	Spouse - <u>Daniel Morse (163-1683)</u>	Death	later.	1660/72		Shedden	MA		
		Married		Aug.	1639	Dedham or Medford?			
3.6	<u>Nathaniel Fisher</u>	Birth	22	Oct	1626	Dedham	Norfolk	Eng	
	Spouse - <u>Esther Hunting</u>	Death	23	May	1676	Dedham	MA		
		Married	26	Dec	1649	Dedham		"	
3.7	<u>Cornelius Fisher</u>	Birth	16	May	1629	Dedham	Norfolk	Eng	
	Spouse - <u>D Leah Hexton (-12 Jan 1689)</u> <u>D Sarah Everett</u>	Death	2	Jan	1689/1700	Wrentham	MA		
		Married	22 Feb	1653		Dedham	MA		
3.4	<u>Leah Fisher</u>	Birth	27	Jan	1621/2	Sylham			
	Spouse - <u>died young - nfr</u>	Death							
		Married							
8.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
9.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.







Section of map showing patents of land to some of the original grantees of Dedham.



Fisher Coat of Arms
(Note that the insignia is the same as Joshee's signet ring.)

Anthony Fisher
1631.

Joseph Fisher


Cornelius Fisher

Copies of signatures, taken from documents signed by Anthony Fisher, his son Cornelius, and his brother Joshee, plus impression of Joshee's signet ring. This proves, contrary to what some say, that this family was armigerous. The Puritans would have thrown Joshee in jail had he used this seal without official sanction to bear the arms. They were very rigid and class-conscious about such matters! Note also the old-fashioned double-F used in FISHER, the ancient spelling.

Book → The Norman People : shows possible Norman ancestry of our kinfolk (Fish) ancestry

pg 216 says CRISP - An abbreviation of Crispin, a Norman name.

CRISPIN - Joceline, William and Robert Crispin of Normandy 1180-1195 (Mag. Et. Soc.)
see Jocelyn

pg 297 has Jocelyn - long entry (2col) a baronial family of Hereford, branch of house of Brigwalde (MITford) - some ancestors of Eals
Apparently of Danish origin.

There was no entry for Godbold as such, but many Norman names started with God --- . pg 262 shows a suggest ivn name -

Cobbold or Gobaard. Godwin was granted to Robert Fitz Godbold in time of Henry I, one fee, half of the Barony of Brunne, Lincoln (Lib. Nigro) from whom descended John Gobaard 13th century, who held the same barony (Testa) Robert Gobaard occurs in 1150 (Rot Pip) and Henry Gobaard in Devon (Testa) Possibly our Godbolds were younger sons of younger sons of the Lincoln barons.

pg 263 says Fish The English form of Piscis. Osmaud de Piscis or Pisce, William + John, occur in Normandy 1180-95 (AES), William de Piscis in England c 1272 (RH) The name was afterwards translated.

Fish - see FISH

Fisher or Piscator. Ern's Piscator + Galtus of Normandy 1180-95 (AES), Robert + Godwin P of England 1180 + Geoffrey Fitz-Ralph of Piscator 1199 (Rot Ap, RCD) The name common c 1272 (RH). It no doubt includes families of different origin.
Fisk or Fysker obviously identified with Fyshe or Fish.

Book Some Feudal Some Feudal Coat of Arms, (Nos. Testa - 1902) pg. 111 says

Godbold → Gobaard, Sir John of Linc. bore of the battle of Borough bridge 1322, gules, a fess and in chief three besants (7); Helme Red; Two bars Or, etc in Devkyns.
Ordinary + Redimentary Bell

crisp → pg 65 says Crispin William (Henry III Bell) bore losengy argent & gules (or in Devkyns Bell) (7) John C. diffused it with a label (5) again (Howard Bell) see Crispin.
Crepin, William (H III Bell) bore argent three bars gules "engrilles"; Norfolk Bell see Crispin

- over -

Norman People, pg 180, 5-ys

Burt, William Berte paid a fine in the barony of
Hastene, Normandy 1203 (MRS) John Berte occurs in
Wills; Richard and Roger Berte in Suffolk and Oxford
c. 1272 (RH)

Gobard, Sir John of G. Linc. one of the barons
Bampton 1322 G. refers to in chief 3 barons
(H. 1215 or 8 Bampton, Reg)

Crispin, William H II roll bar. lying
right & left (or in Diny roll (F.))
John Crispin to wife & child of the roll
(Crispin) (Crispin)

Crispin, William H II roll Bar, 3 barons together
Wills roll

in the roll of Discreet etc
(Lynne's)

Ernest, Oswald E II roll one Bar as chief etc
3 barons present of the roll

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Fisher

Father -

Cornelius

715 HER

(6)

Surname

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	16	May	1629	Denton	Norfolk	England	Mother named Alice in birth record	
Death	2	June	1699	Wrentham		MA	"first head of family in Wrentham to die a natural death in 40 years" - because	
Buried								
Married	25	July	1665	Dedham		Mass Bay Colony	of Indian marriage!	
Occupation	husband (own) Spanner 2 May 1649, Military representative 1682					Church		
Places Lived								
Other Wives	① 22 Feb 1653 Leach Heston (-12 Jan 1664) dau. Nathaniel & Elizabeth							

His Father's Name

Anthony Fisher

His Mother's Maiden Name

Alice

Mother -

Sarah EVERETT

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth	12	Apr.	1644	Dedham		MA Bay Colony		
Death	28	Feb	1675/6	Wrentham		"		
Buried								
Occupation						Military	Church	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name

Richard Everett

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Mary Winch

for children of Benjamin and Sarah (Fisher) Hall,
See Hall Family

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
	6. Dorothy Fisher	Birth	17	Aug	1667	Dedham		MA	
	Spouse - 8 months old	Death	10	Apr	1668				
		Married							
+	7. Sarah Fisher	Birth			1667/9				
	Spouse - Benjamin Hall (1667/1740)	Death	2	Nov	1751/6				
		Married	9	Jan	1671/2	Wrentham			
	8. Jonathan Fisher	Birth	26	Oct	1671				
	Spouse - 2 years old	Death	9	Nov	1673	3rd death in Wrentham records			
		Married							
Children of Cornelius & first wife Leach (Heston) Fisher:									
	1. Elizabeth Fisher	Birth	10	June	1654	Dedham			
	Spouse - age 11	Death	14	Sep	1665	"			
		Married							
	2. Leach Fisher, Jr	Birth	5	May	1656	Dedham			
	Spouse - William Goddard	Death	10	Sep	1720				
		Married	10	Dec	1685	Sharborn			
	3. Experience Fisher	Birth	10	Jan	1657/8	Dedham			
	Spouse - did she marry?	Death	after		1699				
		Married			?				
	4. Cornelius Fisher, Jr	Birth	8	Feb	1657/8	Dedham			
	Spouse - ① Hannah Whiting (-Mar 1701)	Death	6	Jan	1718				
	② Mary Caburn ③ Mary (Wheelock) Ware	Married	① ca 1685 ② 29 Apr 1702 ③ 13 Feb 1726						
	5. Ann Fisher	Birth	30	Apr	1661	Dedham			
	Spouse ① Isaac Heath (- Dec 1699)	Death	17						
	② Francis Youngham	Married	① 2 Feb 1680/1 ② 2 Dec 1683						
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

The Norman People

Publ. anonymously, London (1874) (R. print GPC 1989)

Regarding origins of Fisher & Fiske families, says -

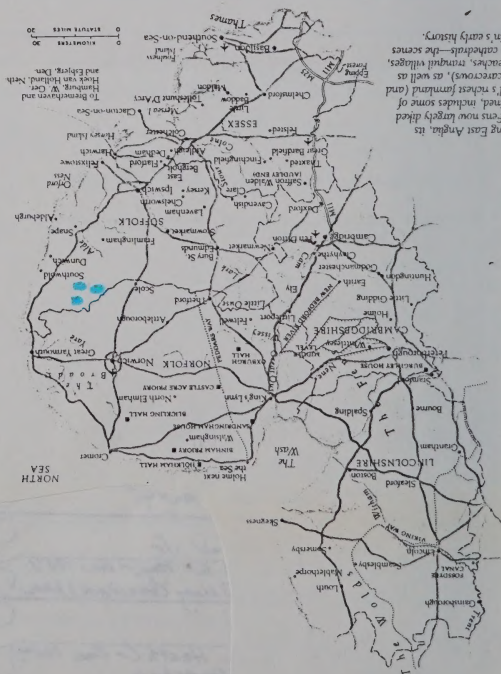
Fisher, or Piscator. Ernis Piscator and Galteras of Normandy 1180-98 (MRS); Robert and Godain P. of England, 1189, and Geoffrey Fitz-Ralph Piscator, 1189 (Rot. Pip; RCR). The name common c 1272 (RH). It no doubt includes families of different origins.

Fisk or Fyske, armicely identified with Fyshe or Fish

Fish. The English form of Piscis. Osmond de Piscis or Pisce, William and John, occur in Normandy, 1180-95 (MRS); William de Piscis in England, c 1272 (RH). The name was afterwards translated.

Our Daniel Fisk was born perhaps a little over a century after the Battle of Hastings (1066 AD). He was not a fisherman - Laxfield is not near the sea, or the fens even then. The above suggests he may have been son of a Norman family.

Bert or Bart William Barte paid a fine in the bailiiff of Mortaine, Normandy 1203 (MRS) John Barte occurs in Wilko; Richard and Roger Barte in Suffolk & Oxford 1270



Britain's early history, its
un-fertile East Angles, its
dramatic, includes some of
England's richest farmland (and
best scenery), as well as
fine beaches, romantic villages,
and cathedrals—the scenes of
Britain's early history.

Family Record

Family No.

Dodge Ancestors

Family Record

Family No.

Fisher ②

Surname

Father - Robert FISHER

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1495	Wingfield?	Suffolk	England	(His elder brother inherited the manor)	
Death		before	1563/4	Sylkeham (can Essexham)	Suffolk			
Buried		ca	1520					
Married								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Wives								

His Father's Name ① John Fisher

His Mother's Maiden Name

Mother -

name not found

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth								
Death								
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name

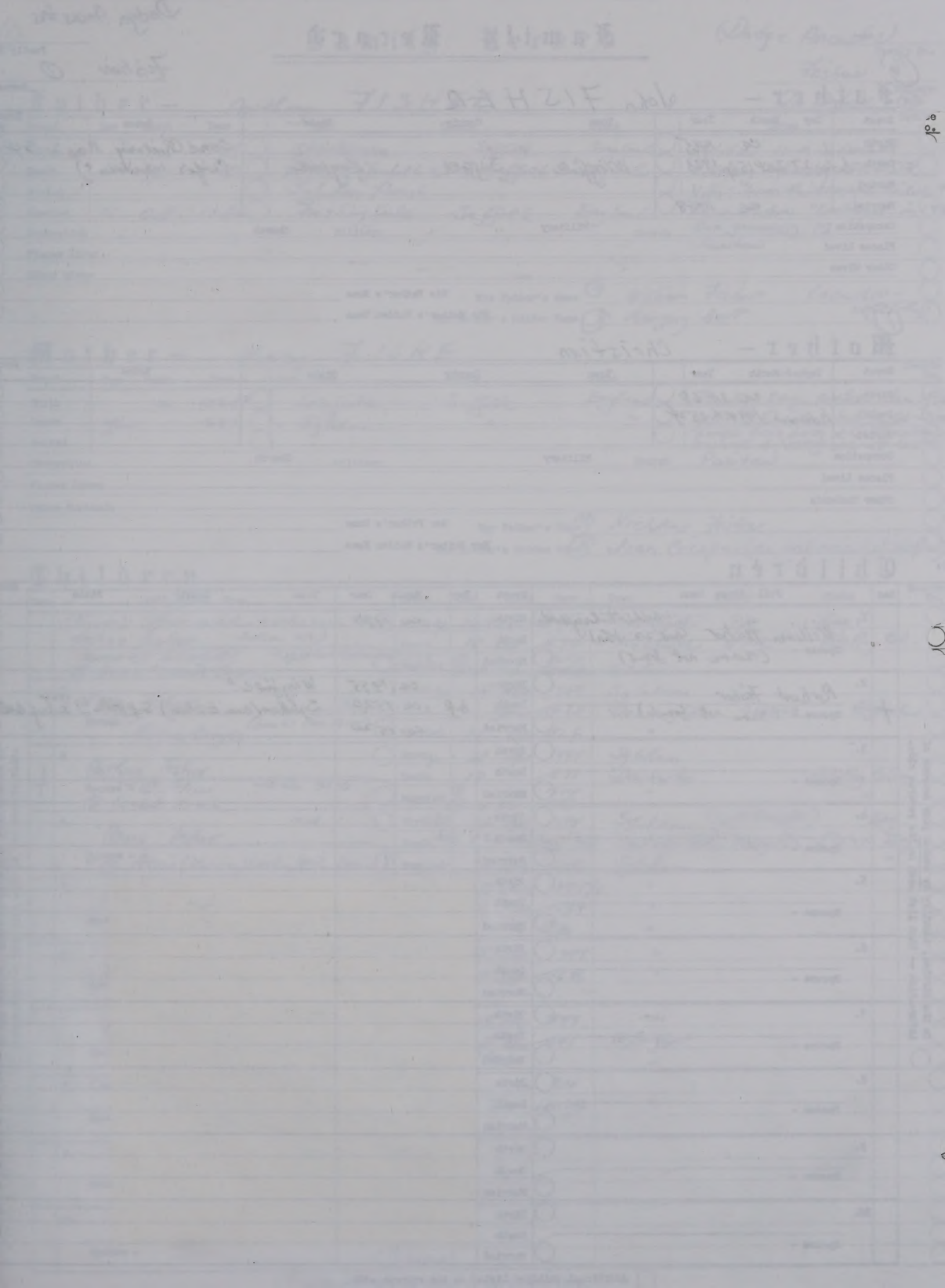
Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children (Known and possible)

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1. (possible)	Margaret Fisher	Birth		ca	1521				
	Spouse - William Leavel	Married	16 Jan	1542		Wingfield	Suffolk	England	
2. (possible)	Robert Fisher	Birth		ca	1527				
	Spouse - (children Robert & Jane)	Married							
3.	Anne (or Amy) Fisher	Birth		ca	1525				
	Spouse - John Fisher	Married	8 July	1546		Wingfield			
4.	William Fisher	Birth		ca	1527	Sylkeham?	Suffolk	England	
	Spouse - Margerie Bert	Married	15 Oct	1551		Stradbrooke			
5.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Married							
6.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Married							
7.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Married							
8.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Married							
9.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information -- then list each on the reverse side.



Family Record

Dodge Ancestors

Family No.

Fisher ①

Surname

Father - John FISHER

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1465					
Death	Sept 27	1574	1574	Wingfield	Suffolk	England	Owned Chidingly Manor in 1544 (wife's inheritance?)	
Buried								
Married		ca	1488					
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Wives								

His Father's Name

His Mother's Maiden Name

Mother - Christian

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1468					
Death	between	1444 &	1524					
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	William Fisher <i>inherited Chidingly Hall</i> Spouse - <i>(name not found)</i>	Birth		ca	1490				
		Death							
		Married							
+	Robert Fisher Spouse - <i>(name not found)</i>	Birth		ca	1495	Wingfield?			
		Death	6/8	ca	1563/4	Sykeham (near Esher)	Suffolk	by 1524	
		Married		ca	1520				
3.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
4.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
5.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
6.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
7.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
8.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
9.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
10.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							

Many Suffolk records go back very far - the Fishers, who were emigrants, to the 1400's, as do the Beets. The Fishers, very prosperous yeomen of Loxfield, go back to the 1300's. It appears they were of Norman descent.

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors) Family No.

Fisher

(in England) Surname

Father - Anthony FISHER

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1565	Stratbrooke	Suffolk	England	Syleham is on S. bank of	
Death	11	Apr	1640	Wignott (freehold estate)	Suffolk	England	R. Wignott separating NFK & JFK	
Buried				Syleham Parish			Note: Arms the same as Richard +	
Married	16	Oct	1586	Fressingfield	Suffolk	England	Edward Fisher "Sentences" in 1940's	
Occupation				Military		Church	See genealogy pg 711.	
Places Lived							Puritan	
Other Wives								

His Father's Name William Fisher (dca 1600 - stratbrooke)

His Mother's Maiden Name Margery Bert

Mother - Mary FISKE

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1565	Laxfield	Suffolk	England	(Genealogy says perhaps daughter of father's 1 st wife but if so she would have been older than Mary, husband + VERY old at death!)	
Death	after		1640	Syleham				
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church	Puritan	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name Nicholas Fiske

Her Mother's Maiden Name Joan Crispe (or unknown 1st wife)

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1. (Daughter)	their son Vashaw + John Lason to Vashaw Fisher (Dedham MA)	Birth	24	Mar	1587/8	Fressingfield	SFK	Eng.	
	Spouse - Elizabeth (1 st Sp. 3 rd Buss Redman) NFK	Death	18	Oct	1674	Medfield	NFK	MA Bay Bl.	
	2. Anne (Lason) Ogden	Married	7	Feb	1634	Syleham			
2.	Mary Fisher	Birth	28	Nov	1589	Syleham			
	Spouse - Roger Briggs (born 27 Nov 1665)	Death	after		1638	Deertingham	Suffolk	England	
		Married	25	Apr	1626	"			
3.	Anthony Fisher	Birth	23	Apr	1591	Syleham			
	Spouse - Alice (12 Jan 1606)	Death	18	"	1671	Dorchester		MA Bay Colony	
	2. Isabel Brock	Married	14	Nov	1663	"			
4.	Amos Fisher 4 ca	Birth	26	Apr	1594	Syleham (Sp. at Fressingfield)		Eng.	
	Spouse - Anne (Morris) Locke, (c. 1612)	Death	8 Feb	28 Apr	1660	Castigate Hall, Woolley Bk, Essex, Eng.			
		Married	24	May	1633	Syleham		"	
5.	Mentha Fisher	Birth	25	Jan	1595/6	"			
	Spouse - John Buckingham (Bokenham)	Death	31	Mar	1659	"			
		Married	6	Feb	1636	"			
6.	John Fisher "clothes"	Birth	15	Sep	1597	"			
	Spouse - (none)	Death	4	Sep	1636	"			
		Married							
7.	Cornelius Fisher (Mr. Cambridge 1667) school teacher	Birth	19	Aug	1599	"			
	Spouse - Elizabeth (1 st Sp. 3 rd Buss Redman) NFK	Death	19	Dec	1691	E. Burghett			
		Married				"			
8.	(probably) Hester Fisher	Birth			ca 1601	"			
	Spouse - child	Death	6	Feb	1607/8	"			
		Married							
9.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

Family Record

620125 111111

Best (color)

WILLIAM FISHER

111111 - 111111

WILLIAM FISHER

111111 - 111111

WILLIAM FISHER

111111 - 111111

Dodge Ancestors

Dodge Ancestors

Family Record

Family No.

Fisher (3)

Surname

(5) Father - William FISHER

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1527	Sylham?	Suffolk	England	4th oldest man (married then)	
Death		before 14 June	1499	"			Passed a suit of armor	
Buried							(maybe of father) elaborate	
Married	15	Oct	1551	Stradbroke	Suffolk		Prosperous yeoman farmer	
Occupation	farmer (akin to gentleman)			Military		Church		
Places Lived	various properties in Cranford, St. Edmund, & Swaffling							
Other Wives								

His Father's Name

Robert Fisher

His Mother's Maiden Name

(6) Mother - Margerie BERT

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1530	Stradbroke				
Death		after	1581	St. James St. Edmund or Sylham Suffolk				
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name

William Bert

Her Mother's Maiden Name

John Godbold

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Johanna Fisher (Jany) 7 ch.	Birth	15	Sept	1553	Sylham			
	Spouse - George Dugga (-1630)	Death		after 1630		Crooking	Suffolk		
		Married		15					
2.	William Fisher	Birth	20	July	1556	Sylham			
	Spouse - Alice Aldous (dece. Thos. & William Fisher Aldous)	Death	21	Apr	1619	Swaffling			
		Married	9	Oct	1587	Fressingfield			
3.	Anthony Fisher	Birth	1	Feb	1558/9	Stradbroke			
	Spouse - Marie Fiske	Death							
		Married							
4.	Agnes Fisher	Birth	1	Feb	1558/9	Stradbroke			
	Spouse - age 4	Death	15	Jan	1564	"			
		Married							
5.	Jane Fisher	Birth	15	Dec	1560	Stradbroke			
	Spouse - Francis Walsingham	Death	15	Oct	1624	Fressingfield			
		Married	21	Apr	1585	"			
6.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
7.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
8.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
9.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

Family Record

Family No.

Bert (Fisher)

(2)

Surname

19
Father — William BERT

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1496					
Death	before 2 Mar	16 Nov	1556	Stradbroke	Suffolk	England		
Buried								
Married		ca	1521					

Occupation

Military

Church

Places Lived

Other Wives (2) Agnes Barrett (ca 1510 - d. Mar 13, 1547) on 12 Nov 1547 - Stradbroke

His Father's Name (2) Robert Bert

His Mother's Maiden Name (2) Margaret ? Richman

10
Mother — Johan GODBOLD

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1500	Devington	Suffolk	England		
Death		Aug	1543	Stechbrooke	Suffolk	England		
Buried								

Occupation

Military

Church

Places Lived

Other Husbands

Her Father's Name Roger Godbold

Her Mother's Maiden Name Margery

(2) Jane bp 18 Mar 1541/2 by Thomas bp 2 July 1544/5 & Nov 1549/9

Children (26) (2) Johanne bce 1532 bwn 17 Mar 1541/2

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Roger Bert	Birth		ca	1522	Stradbroke			
	Spouse - Johanne Mayewe	Death		Living	1597				
		Married	1	5-10	1560	✓			
2.	Henry (Harry) Bert	Birth		ca	1524				
	Spouse -	Death	for 5 Feb	1582/3		Huntingfield	Suffolk		
		Married							
3.	Robert Bert	Birth		ca	1526				
	Spouse - (2) Christine (- 5 Dec 1568)	Death		after 1570		Stradbroke			
	(2) Johanne () Allen	Married	(2) 7	Aug	1557	"			
4.	William Bert	Birth		ca	1528				
	Spouse - none (his wife maternal sister)	Death	Dec	26 Apr	1558				
	Margery Fisher x her ch. William x her Fisher)	Married							
5.	Margary Bert	Birth		ca	1530				
	Spouse -	Death							
	William Fisher	Married	15 Oct	1557		Stradbroke			
Children of William & 2nd wife									
7.	Johanne Bert	Birth	bp	14 Apr	1549				
	Spouse -	Death		Living	1560				
		Married							
8.	Anne Bert	Birth	bp	24 Mar	1547				
	Spouse -	Death		Living	1560				
		Married							
9.	Mary Bert	Birth	bp	24 Mar	1547				
	Spouse -	Death		Living	1560				
		Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

Handwritten notes on lined paper, including the word "Faint" in the top right corner and various illegible text entries.

Family Record

Family No.

Bert (fisher) ①
Surname20
Father - Robert BERT

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1465				Will mentions relatives Mas. &	
Death	before 20 Apr	7 Jan	1519	Stredbroke (not from)	Suffolk	England	William Richman	
Buried								
Married								
Occupation	Military					Church	Catholic	
Places Lived								
Other Wives	① name not found							

His Father's Name

His Mother's Maiden Name

21
Mother - Margaret (P. RICHMAN)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth							Inherited from husband then from child "Bucks" for her	
Death							inherited, then to son William	
Buried							Catholic	
Occupation	Military					Church	Catholic	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children (Oldest probably by first wife)

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Christian Bert (And in Bert & dear)	Birth		ca	1491	Stredbroke?	Suffolk	England	
	Spouse - (name not known)	Death		living	1519				
		Married							
2.	William Bert	Birth		ca	1496	Stredbroke			
	Spouse ① Johan Godbold	Death			1556				
	② Agnes Berrett (bur 12 Mar. 1564/7)	Married	①	ca	1521				
			②	25 June	1544	"			
3.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
4.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
5.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
6.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
7.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
8.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
9.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							
10.	Spouse -	Birth							
		Death							
		Married							

According to book "The Norman People"
p. 180 -

Bert - William Bert's paid again in the building of Normans, Normandy 1203 (C. 1203). John Bert's appears in With, Richard & Roger Bert's in Suffolk & Oxford C. 1272 AD (per Norman Hundred.com).

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

Family Record

Dodge Ancestors
Crispe

Failure - William CRISPE

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1491	Lexfield	Suffolk	England		
Death	between	20 Nov	1552+					
Buried		19 Jan	1553	Lexfield				
Married		ca	1517/8	? Dennington	"	"		
Occupation	tanner? (or turner)			Military	Church			
Places Lived	purchase meadow in L. called "Plummes Brook" & several other properties							
Other Wives								

His Father's Name (bride) Robert Crispe (tanner - old

His Mother's Maiden Name 28 July 1529 proved

Mother - Anne GODDOLD

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1493	Dennington	Suffolk	England		
Death	between 23 Jan + 17 Mar			Lexfield	"	"		
Buried			1553/4					
Occupation				Military	Church			
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

For Children of Nicholas + Johann (Crispe) Fiske
See Fiske (6)

Her Father's Name

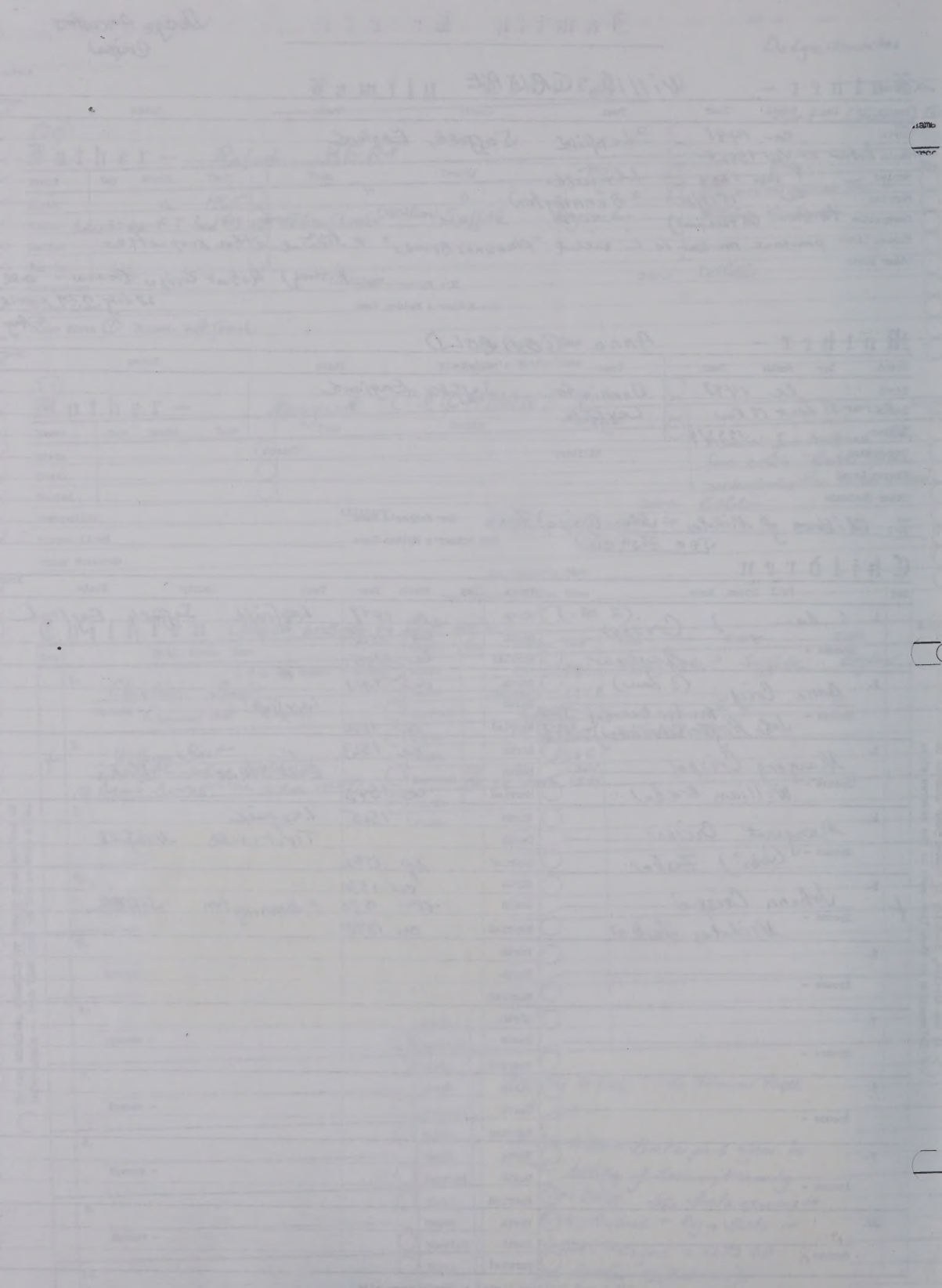
Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	(dau.) Crispe (2 ca.)	Birth		ca	1519	Lexfield	Suffolk	England	
	Spouse - Mayhear	Death		bef	1542				
		Married		ca	1545				
2.	Anne Crispe (3 dau.)	Birth		ca	1521	"			
	Spouse - John Noyse (shoemaker) (1557)	Death				Lexfield			
		Married		ca	1550				
3.	Margery Crispe	Birth		ca	1523	"			
	Spouse - William Wreche	Death				Earl Soham	Suffolk		
		Married		ca	1546				
4.	Margaret Crispe	Birth			1525	Lexfield			
	Spouse - (John?) Fiske	Death				Tivetshall	Norfolk		
		Married		bef	1552				
5.	Johann Crispe	Birth		ca	1530				
	Spouse - Nicholas Fiske	Death		ca	1570	? Dennington	Suffolk		
		Married		ca	1548				
6.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
7.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
8.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
9.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.



Family Record

Family No. _____

Father -

Surname _____

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth								
Death								
Buried								
Married								
Occupation	Military				Church			
Places Lived								
Other Wives								

His Father's Name _____

His Mother's Maiden Name _____

Mother -

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth								
Death								
Buried								
Occupation	Military				Church			
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name _____

Her Mother's Maiden Name _____

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
2.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
3.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
4.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
5.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
6.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
7.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
8.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
9.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information -- then list each on the reverse side.

Family Record

Dodge Ancestry Family No.

Father - Roger GODBOLD Godbold (2) (Father) Summary

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1473	Dennington	Suffolk	England	listed there in 1524 subsidy	
Death	will	12 Jan	1576					
Buried		proved Oct 31 Oct	1576	Dennington			Very prosperous - see his long will	
Married		ca	1496					
Occupation				Military				
Places Lived								
Other Wives								

His Father's Name 149 Thomas Godbold

His Mother's Maiden Name

Mother - Margery Lightfoot (NOT LIGHTFOOT)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth								
Death	will		1540	Dennington	Suffolk	England		
Buried								
Occupation				Military				
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

(Her son William, Margery Lightfoot)

Her Father's Name

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Henry Godbold apriest	Birth		C	1497	feels of Peterhouse CAMB		1577-1540	
	Spouse -	Death	8 Apr	1540		Dr of Divinity 1527/6		Ardeus at focus	
		Married							
2.	John Godbold (See BEET)	Birth		C	1500	Dennington Suffolk England			
	Spouse - William Best	Death	before		1543	Stradbrook			
		Married							
3.	Isabell Godbold (8 Children)	Birth		ca	1503	Dennington			
	Spouse - (1) Thomas Conwilder	Death	will pr	12 Jan	1504				
	(2) Thomas Lister	Married		ca	1525				
4.	William Godbold (9 Ch)	Birth		ca	1505	Dennington			
	Spouse - Margery Lightfoot	Death	will pr	9 Feb	1554				
	(see HER 1542 1545) (12 Mrs Goodman) also	Married		ca	1530				
5.	Margaret Godbold (7 Children)	Birth		ca	1507	Dennington			
	Spouse - William Hilloock	Death	before		1557				
		Married		ca	1526				
6.	Nicholas Godbold	Birth		ca	1508	Dennington			
	Spouse - (1) Alice (- may 1562)	Death	will pr	11 Apr	1506	Badlingham			
	(2) Margaret Rob son	Married	19 Apr	1502		Gistahan Parish			
7.	Thomas Godbold	Birth		ca	1511	Dennington			
	Spouse -	Death	Apr 7 Nov	1559/60					
		Married							
8.	Roger Godbold	Birth		ca	1519	Dennington			
	Spouse -	Death	Apr 27 Feb	1570/1					
		Married							
9.	Margery Godbold	Birth		ca	1515	Dennington			
	Spouse - (1) Jerrys	Death	before	02 Apr	1586	Dennington			
	(2) John Chamber	Married		Apr	1542				
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

Blank lined paper with faint, illegible handwriting and a circular stamp on the right side.

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Father - Thomas GODBOLD

Godbold
in England (1)

Surname

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1450	? Dennington	Suffolk	England	(Inherited prominent land in father's 1504 will)	
Death								
Buried								
Married								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived	(Churchwarden 1491)							
Other Wives	(widowed)							

His Father's Name William GODBOLD (d. 1425 - w. 14 Dec 1507)

His Mother's Maiden Name Elizabeth ()

Source - NEHER 300-307 (July 1997)

Mother -

(NAME NOT FOUND)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth							There may have been 2 wives, in which case Roger would have been from #1 + Anne from #2	
Death								
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Note

This Norman Name was originally Gobard a corrupted name for Henry I in Lincoln, later Devon (like Godbold) see NP by 202

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
+	1. Roger Godbold	Birth		ca	1473				
	Spouse - Margaret ()	Death	after	Oct	1536	Dennington	Suffolk	Eng	
		Married		ca	1496				
	2. Thomas Godbold	Birth		ca	1478	Dennington	Suffolk		
	Spouse - (not found)	Death	before	21	Dec	1540	Beddington	"	
		Married							
	3. Godbold	Birth		ca	1483				
	Spouse - Friske (had son John Friske)	Death			15				
		Married			15				
	4. William Godbold	Birth		ca	1488	? Dennington	Suffolk	(1524 subsidy list)	
	Spouse - (not found)	Death							
		Married							
+	5. Anne Godbold	Birth		ca	1483	Dennington			
See Frisk #6	Spouse - William Friske	Death	20 Dec	17	Mar	1553/4	Lexfield	Suffolk	
		Married							
	6. (Grandparents of Anthony Fiske's wife Mary Fiske)	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	7.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	8.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	9.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
	10.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

Family Record

Dodge Ancestors

Family No.

Fiske

Surname

In England (6)

Father - Nicholas FISKE

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1578?	Laxfield	Suffolk	England	Visited in-law John Noyce	
Death	20 Aug	1569		Dennington	"	"	condemned for heresy & later burned at stake 22 Sep 1557	
Buried				(proved at Home)				
Married		ca	1551/2	? Laxfield	"	"	for "heresy" - a martyr	
Occupation				Military	must. roll	1543	Church Puritan (see notes below)	
Places Lived								
Other Wives								
				His Father's Name (1) Richard Fiske				
				His Mother's Maiden Name (13)				

Mother - Joan CRISPE

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1550?	Laxfield?	Suffolk	England	She may have been a cousin	
Death		after	1570	Dennington?	"	"	as Nicholas' mother's side	
Buried							(or stepmother's)	
Occupation				Military			Church Puritan	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								
				Her Father's Name (14) William Crispe (survived son-in-law)				
				Her Mother's Maiden Name (15) Anne Godbold (1491 - 1554)				

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Amos Fiske	Birth		ca	1545	Laxfield?	Suffolk	England	
	Spouse - Mary Gyrlynge	Death	31 May	1612	Dennington	"	"	"	
		Married	11 Oct	1574	"	"	"	"	
2.	William Fiske yeoman	Birth		ca	1553				
	Spouse - Helen	Death	ca Oct	1580	Dennington	"	"	"	
		Married	27 Sep	1574					
3.	Rachel Fiske	Birth		ca	1558				
	Spouse - died young	Death	24 Mar	1579	Dennington				
		Married							
4.	Esther Fiske	Birth		ca	1560?				
	Spouse - none - late teens?	Death	20 Mar	1579/9	Dennington				
		Married							
5.	Mary Fiske	Birth		ca	1562?				
	Spouse - Anthony Fisher	Death		after	1640	"Wynette" Sydenham			
		Married	16 Oct	1586	Pressing field				
6.	Martha Fiske	Birth		ca	1564 (or later)				
	Spouse - Robert Golding	Death		16					
		Married	2 Nov	1609					
7.		Birth							

Notes: (1) Nicholas was mentioned in "The Book of Martyrs" for trying to convert condemned to death as a heretic, during the reign of "Bloody Queen Mary." In 1555, 300 Protestants were burned at the stake. Nicholas was in jeopardy merely for being there.

(2) The genealogy gives only William as child of Joan Crispe; but given terms of their father's will that does not make too much sense, especially considering dates of their marriages. (If Mary were much older she would have been too old for Anthony Fisher for instance) If William were youngest he would not have married in 1574! On taking over his homestead, he was to pay legacies to Rachel in 7-8 yrs; Esther in 9-10 yrs; Mary in 11-12 yrs; and Martha in 13-14 years. If the legacies were meant as dowries, they would have been 18 years old on the dates projected from 1568.

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

Handwritten notes and text, mostly illegible due to extreme blurriness. The text appears to be organized into sections or paragraphs, with some lines starting with capital letters. There are also some small, faint markings that could be initials or symbols.

Handwritten header text at the top center of the page.

Handwritten notes and markings in the top right corner.

Handwritten text spanning the middle of the top section.

Table with multiple columns and rows, containing handwritten data entries.

Handwritten text block located below the first table.

Handwritten text block located on the right side below the first table.

Table with multiple columns and rows, containing handwritten data entries.

Handwritten text block spanning the width of the page.

Large table with multiple columns and rows, containing handwritten data entries.

Family Record

Family No.

Father -

Richard FISKE

Fiske
In England (5) Surname

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		about	1540	Laxfield	Suffolk	England	Herbert's "Fisk Genealogy" (1976)	
Death		15		"lived at manor of Broadfords" in Laxfield			called Richard "Simon";	
Buried							"Lord of the Manor"	
Married							but he was really prosperous	
Occupation				Military		Church	Parish	
Places Lived							Walsingham	
Other Wives								

His Father's Name Simon Fiske

His Mother's Maiden Name

Mother -

(her name not found.)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth								
Death								
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church	Parish	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name

Her Mother's Maiden Name

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	John Fiske	Birth		ca	1544?				
	Spouse - (yes)	Death				of Tretshall, Norfolk			
		Married							
2.	George Fiske	Birth		ca	1516?				
	Spouse - (yes)	Death		after	1544	of Laxfield (master roll 1543)			
		Married							
3.	Nicholas Fiske	Birth		ca	1517				
	Spouse - (1) name unknown	Death		Aug	1569	of Laxfield & Derington			
	(2) Joanne Crispe (sister of Agnes below)	Married							
4.	Geoffrey Fiske, a "cowpar" (cowman)	Birth		ca	1519				
	Spouse -	Death		29 Apr	1591	of Laxfield			
		Married							
5.	Robert Fiske (The Gold family was armigerous)	Birth		ca	1521				
	Spouse - (1) Sibilla (Gold) Barber	Death		July	1602	of Fressingfield & St. James Elmham			
	(2) Joan	Married							
6.	Jeremy Fiske	Birth		ca	1523				
	Spouse - no further record	Death							
		Married							
7.	William Fiske (He fled for refuge in the day of Queen Mary)	Birth		ca	1525				
	Spouse - (1) dau. of Queen Mary	Death		Jan	1589	of St. Michael's parish St. Elmham			
	yes - name unknown	Married							
8.	Richard Fiske "Severnaker"	Birth		ca	1527				
	Spouse - Agnes Crispe, dau. of Edmund	Death		Oct	1572	of Laxfield			
	(15 - Jan 1597/8)	Married							
9.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)
Family No.

(24)

Father - Simon FISKE

Fiske
In England (4)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca.	1420	Laxfield	Suffolk	England	Laxfield records of 1503, 1508	
Death	ca 10 Aug	July	1538	"	"	"	1531, 1524, Exes of method's	
Buried				in Church end of All Saints Church Laxfield near f.c.			will of 1524.	
Married								
Occupation	farmer			Military			Church	
Places Lived								
Other Wives	ca 1511 - name unknown, not mentioned in will. Did she die first?							

His Father's Name (48) William Fiske

His Mother's Maiden Name (49) Joan (Lymington)

(25)

Mother - Margery

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth								
Death								
Buried								
Occupation				Military			Church	
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

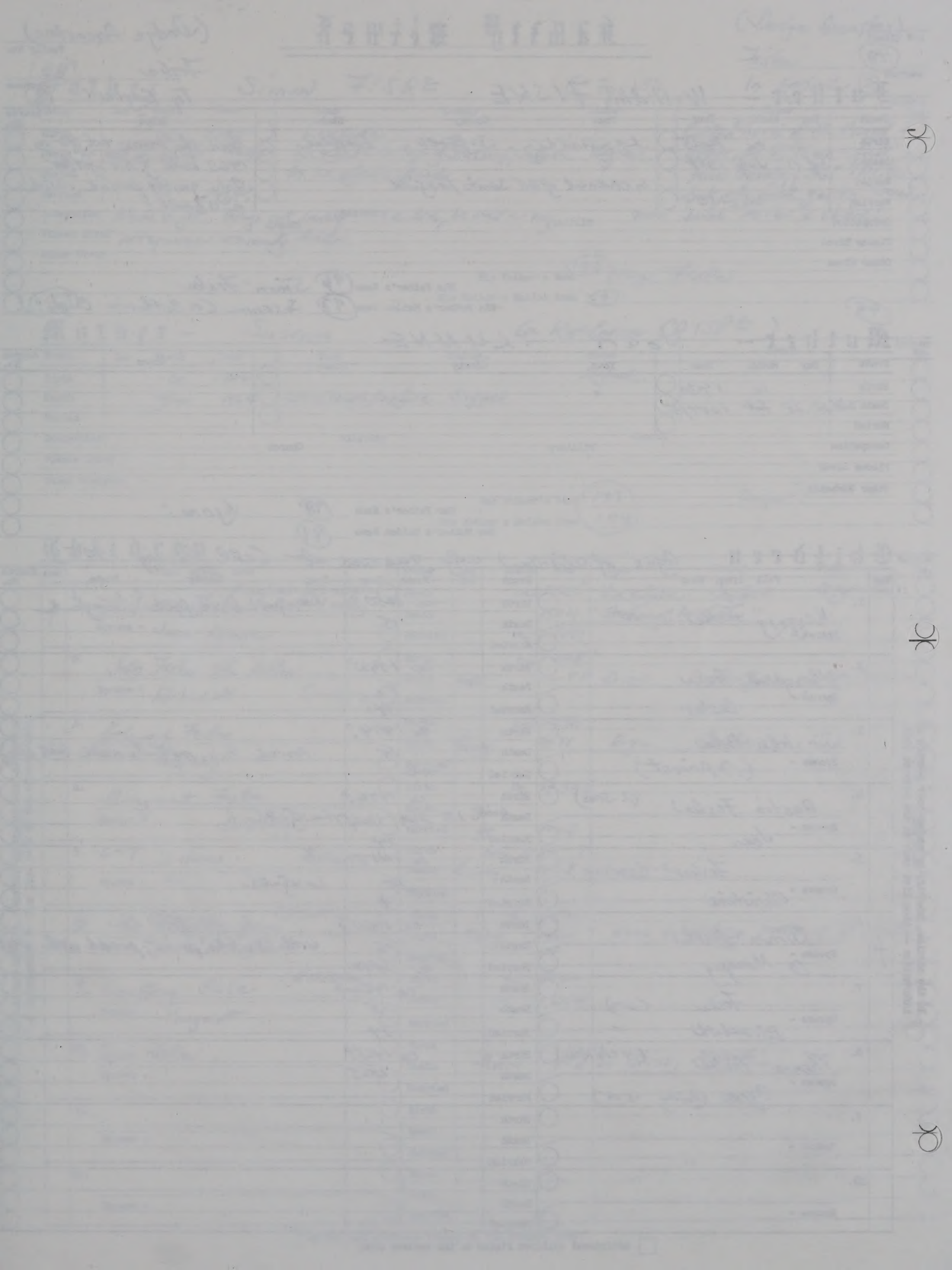
Her Father's Name (50)

Her Mother's Maiden Name (51)

Children (Besides those 3 ch. of marriage living 1538 = Margery c 1512, Jeffrey c 1514, John c 1516)

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
+	Richard Fiske	Birth		ca.	1420				
		Death		by	1524				
		Spouse - none not found							
	William Fiske	Birth		ca.	1498				
		Death							
		Spouse - Elizabeth							
	Simon Fiske (5 ch)	Birth		ca.	1445				
		Death		will	1549				
		Spouse - Elizabeth							
	Joan Fiske	Birth		ca.	1497				
		Death		living	1538				
		Spouse -							
	Gillian (or Johanna) Fiske	Birth		ca.	1500				
		Death		living	1538				
		Spouse - Warner							
	Olive Fiske	Birth		ca.	1502				
		Death		living	1538				
		Spouse - Warner							
	John (the oldest) (not in father's will)	Birth		ca.	1504				
		Death		living	1568	in Laxfield, Camthris the younger lives?			
		Spouse - ?							
	Robert Fiske (had 5 ch. himself & lived in Laxfield)	Birth		ca.	1506				
		Death		by	1551				
		Spouse - Alice (3 ch) living 1531							
	Agnes Fiske	Birth		ca.	1508				
		Death							
		Spouse -							
		Birth							
		Death							
		Spouse -							

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information -- then list each on the reverse side.



Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)
Family No.

Fiske
In England (3)

Father - William Fiske

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1425	Laxfield	Suffolk	England	Rec'd the manor of 40 in	
Death	Sept 15	July	1504				1463 will of his father.	
Buried				in church of All Saints Laxfield			Only gentler buried inside a church!	
Married			by 1450?					
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Wives								

His Father's Name (96) Simon Fiske

His Mother's Maiden Name (97) Isenore (or Catherine Crippe?)

Mother - Joan LYNNE

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1430					
Death	and pr. 24	Feb	1504/5					
Buried								
Occupation				Military		Church		
Places Lived								
Other Husbands								

Her Father's Name (98) Lynne?

Her Mother's Maiden Name (99)

Children Ages of children only given at (all living 1505)

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Margery Fiske	Birth		ca	1450?	Laxfield	Suffolk	England	
	Spouse -	Death			15				
		Married							
2.	Margaret Fiske	Birth		ca	1452?				
	Spouse -	Death							
	Caster	Married			14				
3.	Sir John Fiske	Birth		ca	1454?				
	Spouse -	Death			15			Proved his mother's will (with Simon)	
	(A Priest)	Married			no				
4.	Austin Fiske (2 sons)	Birth		ca	1456?				
	Spouse -	Death		will 15	May 1504/7	Laxfield			
	Joan	Married			14				
5.	Fiske (son)	Birth		ca	1458?				
	Spouse -	Death			15	Laxfield			
	Christiane	Married			14				
6.	Simon Fiske	Birth		ca	1460?				
	Spouse -	Death			15			with "Sir John" priest, proved mother's will	
	Margery	Married			ca 1460				
7.	Fiske (son)	Birth		ca	1462?				
	Spouse -	Death			15				
	Elizabeth	Married			14				
8.	Thomas Fiske (4 children)	Birth		ca	1467?				
	Spouse -	Death			1525				
	Agnes (living 1525)	Married							
9.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							
10.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

Additional children listed on the reverse side.

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)
Family No.

Father - Simon FISKE ("Fysk")
 Birth: ca 1397, Laxfield, Suffolk, England
 Death: Dec 26 1463, Laxfield (village of Studham), Suffolk, England
 Buried: In Laxfield Church
 Married: ca 1424
 Occupation: Wheelwright. Though not really a lord, he was a very
 Places Lived: prosperous community leader.
 Other Wives:
 His Father's Name: (192) Hugh Fiske
 His Mother's Maiden Name: (193)

Mother - Susanna (a Katherine CRISPE)
 Birth: ca 1404, Laxfield, Suffolk, England
 Death: Jan 1489, Studham, Laxfield, Suffolk
 Buried:
 Occupation:
 Places Lived:
 Other Husbands:
 Her Father's Name: (193) Crispe?
 Her Mother's Maiden Name: (194)

Children

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
+	1. William Fiske (received fa's estate in 1464 will)	Birth		ca	1425?	Laxfield	Suffolk	England	
	Spouse - Joan Lynne	Death			1504	"Studham", Laxfield			
	2. John Fiske the Elder	Birth		ca	1428?				
	Spouse - Elizabeth (-1488?)	Death	will		1488	Diss	Norfolk	England	
	3. Edward Fiske	Birth		ca	1430?				
	Spouse - Margery?	Death	living		1471	Eye	Suffolk		
	4. Margaret Fiske	Birth		ca	1432?				
	Spouse - Doering	Death							
	5. -6-7 3 daus Fiske	Birth		bec	1434-7				
	Spouse -	Death	living		1463	unmarried			
	8. John Fiske the Young (3 sons)	Birth		ca	1440				
	Spouse - name not found	Death	living		1463	exec + residuary legatee of fa. will			
	9. Geoffrey Fiske (6 children)	Birth		ca	1442				
	Spouse - Margaret	Death			1504				
	10. Simon Fiske	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death	living		1478	in Diss, Norfolk			
	9.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
	10.	Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							

☐ Additional children listed on the reverse side.

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

Blank ledger page with multiple columns and rows for data entry. The page contains faint, illegible text and markings, including a header section at the top and a footer section at the bottom. The page is oriented horizontally.

Source

Family Record

(Dodge Ancestors)

Family No.

Father - Hugh Fysk

Fiske
In England (1) Surname

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1365	Hoxne?		England	living at Stadhagh in 1421	
Death			14	Village of Stadhagh from Laxfield, Suffolk		"		
Buried								
Married		ca	1390?					

Occupation Military Church

Places Lived

Other Wives

(See Norman People pg 248. The name was originally Pisis - a Norman family - near "Fis")

His Father's Name 394 Hugh Fysk? (see below)

His Mother's Maiden Name 393

Mother -

(name not found)

Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Notes	Source No.
Birth		ca	1370?					
Death								
Buried								

Occupation Military Church

Places Lived

Other Husbands

Her Father's Name 396

Her Mother's Maiden Name 397

Children Probable partial list - order unknown, dates uncertain, based on will.

Sex	Full Given Name	Event	Day	Month	Year	Town	County	State	Source No.
1.	Simon Fiske	Birth		ca	1387?				
	Spouse - Susanna or Katherine Cisse?	Death	ca	Jan	1464				
		Married			14				
2.	William Fiske	Birth		ca	1385?				
	Spouse -	Death	6	Mar	1462/3				
		Married			14				
3.	Fiske (Sister)	Birth		ca	1400?				
	Spouse - John Nolath	Death			15				
		Married			15				
4.		Birth							
	Spouse -	Death							
		Married							

In the circles, identify by number your sources of information - then list each on the reverse side.

Hugh Fysk, born about 1315 or so, was father or grandfather of Hugh Fysk born about 1365 living at Stadhagh Village in Laxfield in 1421. Hugh the elder was one of the jurors in an inquest at Hoxne, Suffolk in 1340/1 before the Abbot of Heiston to place a value on the Church's official tithe (tax) of 1/4th (not a tenth!) of the "sheaves" of the parish of Laxfield. (The tax set at £38 was committed to the King's writ by Hugh Fiske and others for £21 and no more.) He was a landholder in Hoxne Hundreds. This man was ancestor of ALL the Fiskes of Suffolk and the adjacent part of Norfolk. (1268 AD)

The earliest mention of this family which has been discovered is May 1, 1228, when a grant of the park at Digreveton was made to the men of Laxfield. Among the grantees was Daniel Fiske. (This was during the reign of King John who signed Magna Carta)

Dodge Ancestors
D 12

Parents of our Anthony Fisher of Medfield Massachusetts ^{(?) England}

Father - Anthony Fisher (ca 1525 - 11 Apr 1640)
of Wignattoe, Sylham Parish & Stradbroke, Suffolk, England
married 16 Oct 1586 (at Rushingfield, Suffolk)
Mother - Mary Fisher

Children:

1. Josiah Fisher (bp 24 Feb 1585^{8?} - 18 Oct 1674) m. ca 1618[?] Elizabeth () (d. 11 Sep 1688)
Sylham Psh Medfield MA Redmell, NFK, Eng
(He lived at Sylham Psh & Hockerton & Redmell NFK. Had 4 children by his first wife. His son Josiah, Jr. went to MA Bay Colony in 1638. He married there with family in 1640. His wife's brother, John Lason, came to Dedham with them.)
② 1 Feb 1637/9 Anne (Lason) Orf, dau Mary () Lason Sylham
2. Mary Fisher (bp 28 Nov 1585 - 16) m. 25 Apr 1626 Roger Briggs of Birmingham (bar. 27 Mar 1665)
- + 3. Anthony Fisher (bp 23 Apr 1594 - 18 Apr 1671) m. cc 1614 Alice () (d 12 Jan 1664)
Sylham Dedham MA Dedham MA
(Ship "Rate" Freeman 145) (Barston 26 June 1637)
③ 14 Nov 1663 Isabel () (d 21 Jan 1672)
widow of John Rigg, @ Edward Brock
4. Amos Fisher (26 Apr 1594 -) m. 24 Sept 1673 Anne Morrice, widow of Daniel Locke
(They lived at Cartidge Hall, Waseley Parish, Co Essex Eng. Had 4 ch.)
5. Marythe Fisher (10 Jan 1595 - 31 Mar 1659) m. late 1636 John Buringham, lived in Sylham, had 4 ch (dau)
(Bokenham)
6. John Fisher (15 Sep 1597 - bur 4 Sep 1636. He was a "clothier" in Sylham. No wife or issue in will.
7. Cornelius Fisher (19 Aug 1599 - d. before 9 Dec. 1691) m. Elizabeth ()
(she was a M^{rs} - good Cambridge Univ. She m^d Rev George Smith, vicar
taught school in East Angles) Dedham, Suffolk, Eng.

Of the above 7 children, two of them - our Anthony and his oldest brother Josiah - came to New England.

(A note says perhaps Josiah's (2) wife was a "dau of his first cousin Rachel (Fisher) Orf, but if that was her married name she could have been only a relative by marriage.)

References included: P.P. Seago, Fisher Genealogy in Dedham Hx Reg 3:187 (1892) which (NER 88:144) critics said contained inaccuracies. Also, two recent Fisher Genealogies which seem to be well documented.

WILLIAM FISHER, formerly of England, was born 23 April 1881 in
St. Mary's County, Maryland. He died 12 April 1964 at
Wrentham, Massachusetts. He was the son of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.
He was married to Mary Fisher, daughter of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.

He was married to Mary Fisher, daughter of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.

He was married to Mary Fisher, daughter of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.

He was married to Mary Fisher, daughter of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.

He was married to Mary Fisher, daughter of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.

He was married to Mary Fisher, daughter of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.

He was married to Mary Fisher, daughter of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.

He was married to Mary Fisher, daughter of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.

He was married to Mary Fisher, daughter of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.

He was married to Mary Fisher, daughter of John Fisher and
Mary Fisher, both of England. He was married to Mary Fisher,
daughter of John Fisher and Mary Fisher, both of England.

Dodge Ancestors
32

Father: Anthony Fisher ^{III} (bp 23 Apr 1571 - 15 Apr 1671)
married _____ 16 _____ (Wigwotte "Sylahan, STH Eng - Dorchester MA (near Dedham)

Son of Anthy Sr and Mary (Fisher) Fisher

Mother: Alice _____ (ca 1600 - 12 Nov 1648)
Eng Dedham MA Bay Colony

Children: (all by Alice) (May not be in correct order)
Anthony m/f 14 Nov 1601 1st child () widow of Eder Breck
She died 22 Nov 1678. No children from marriage.

1. John (16 Jan 1616 - ? 15 July 1637)
Eng - Dedham (if this is correct death date, he is unmarried. They are not sons. Another John Fisher granted land at Dedham 18 July 1637 & 28 July 1638!)

2. (Capt) Daniel (14 Jan 1618 - 8 Oct 1683) m. 17 Nov 1641 Abigail Marriott (11 Oct 1603, 3 days after birth)
of Taunton (dau Thos & Susan of Cornbridge)

3. Anthony (ca 1620 - 13 Feb 1670) m. 7 Sep 1647 Joan Tappan of Braintree (- 10 Oct 1684)
Eng - lived at Wrentham but d. at Dedham 8 children

4. Lydia (ca 1620 - between 1697/98) m. before 1638 Daniel Moore (1610-1688) 9 children
lived Dedham - Medford - Taunton MA

5. Nathaniel (22 Oct 1626 - 23 May 1676) m. 26 Dec 1648 Esther Hunting (b. 1631 - 10 Jan 1690)
Dorset Eng. Dedham MA Dedham (dau of John & Esters. She m/f 1650 dau of Timothy Dugel as his 5th wife)

+ 6. Cornelias (16 May 1628 - 2 June 1699) m. 1) 22 Feb 1653 Leah () Heston, (- 12 Jan 1653/54)
Dorset, Weymouth - Wrentham MA m. 2) 25 July 1655 Sarah Everett (12 Apr 1648 - 18 Feb 1678)
Dedham Dedham 1678 about

Father: Cornelias Fisher (16 May 1628 - 2 June 1699)
Wrentham

married (1) Leah Heston as above

married (2) Sarah Everett (12 Apr 1648 - 18 Feb 1678)
Dedham Wrentham

(Daughter of Richard Everett & Mary Wrench)

Children:
by Leah Heston

1. Elizabeth (20 Jan 1654 - 14 Sep 1655) Died age 11

2. Leah, Jr (5 May 1656 - 10 Sep 1720) m. 10 Dec 1675 William Goddard (- 1705) son
Shawbourn Wm. & Sarah (Miller) Goddard of Wrentham

3. Experience (10 Jan 1657 - 17 Feb 1698) died unmarried

4. Cornelias (8 Feb 1659/60 - 6 Jan 1718) m. 1) _____ Hannah Worthing (- 1718) dau Jonathan & Lydia (Norton)
2) (29 Apr) 1702 Mercy Oelburn (dau George & Sarah (Tracy) D
3) 13 Feb 1726 Mary (Wheelock) Wren, wife Nathaniel. She m/f Thomas Bacon.

5. Ann (20 Aug 1661 - 17) m. 1) 2 Feb 1680 Isaac Heston (- 1684) son of Isaac Heston (- 1684) & Mary (dau) Heston, Roxbury
m. 2) 2 Dec 1685 Francis Youngman (- 1712)

by Sarah Everett:

1. Dorothy (17 Aug 1667 - 10 Apr 1668) Died as infant

+ 2. Sarah (? 1669 - 2 Nov 1751/52) m. 9 Jan 1697 Benjamin Hall (7 Aug 1667 - 13 May 1740)
Wrentham (son of Edward & Esther Hall of Rehoboth - they read her father's record at 5 May Brook in will)

3. Jonathan (26 Oct 1671 - 9 Nov 1673) - d. age 2.
(3rd death in Wrentham records)

* One source says he was first head of family in his community to die a natural death in 40 years. Place exposed to Indians.

For Children of Benjamin & Sarah (Fisher) Hall,
See Hall File

FIRST GENERATION

No. 1

1. ANTHONY¹ FISHER (ANTHONY²) was baptized 23 April 1591 at Syleham, county Suffolk, England. He died 18 April 1671 at Dorchester, MA. He was the second or third of four sons of ANTHONY² and MARY² (FISKE?) FISHER of Syleham, who also had two daughters. ANTHONY¹ married his first wife by 1620 (by 1618?) in England, MARY² FISKE? (refs. 1 and 4 state his father ANTHONY² married a Fiske, and ref. 10 says he probably did). MARY² was the daughter of WILLIAM² and ALICE (----) FISKE, of St. James, South Elmsham, county Suffolk, the granddaughter of ROBERT² and SYBIL (GOULD) Barber FISKE, and her family dates back to Lord SYMOND FISKE who was born in 1399, Lord of the Manor of Stadhaugh, Laxfield parish, county Suffolk.

MARY¹ was born in England and died by 14 November 1663, probably at Dorchester. This was when ANTHONY¹ married his second wife, Isabel (----) Rigby Breck, widow of John Rigby and Edward Breck. She died 22 June 1673 at Dorchester.

ANTHONY¹ came to New England with his first wife and children, "probably from Yarmouth in the ship Rose, arriving in Boston, June 26, 1637, and settled in Dedham" (ref. 4). Also probably sailing on the "Rose", Capt. William Pierce, Jr., master, was ancestor RICHARD¹ LEEDS and his wife. At Dedham on 18 July 1638 ANTHONY¹ subscribed to the Dedham Covenant. On 1 January 1638 "he was one of the committee 'Choosen to contriue the Fabricke of a Meetinghouse to be in length 36 Foote & 20...and to order men to worke vpon the same in all workes as they are seu'ally apted accordingly'" (ref. 4).

ANTHONY¹ rapidly accumulated a considerable amount of property. He was given: 28 July 1638, a 12-acre parcel of land for his houselot; 27 October 1640, an additional 15 acres; 16 March 1640-1, six acres "of plowing land 'on the South playne'" (ref. 4); 6 February 1642-3, four more acres of plowable land; and 4 February 1644-5, eight acres of timber. He apparently gave the bulk of his land to his sons on or by 9 March 1652 in return for their care of his wife, MARY¹, should he die first.

Then on 19 October of the same year, he proceeded to buy a 150-acre farm, other smaller pieces of property and a houselot from the estate of Samuel Cooke of Dublin. Property he still owned as of 20 February 1656-7 was assessed at 117 pounds 3 shillings. This was a considerable sum, indicating that he had bought even more land in the interim. However, he apparently continued to give property away to his children as fast as he accumulated it, for by the time he passed away in 1671 he had none left in his estate. In 1656-7, by court decree he acquired the service of Elnathan Duncckley for one year, provided he "doth couenant & agree to pay to the said Elnathan or his assigns the summ of 9£ for ye yeares seruice vizt 2£ 5^s. each quarter of ye yeare" (ref. 4).

Although his wife MARY¹ became a member of the Dedham Church 27 March 1642, "he was not 'comfortably received into ye church' 'on account of his proud and haughty spirit,' until March 14, 1645" (ref. 4). Then he was eligible to become a Freeman and was made one in May of that year. He was elected a selectman in 1646 and 1647, deputy to the General Court on 2 May 1649, a "woodreeve" (a local official in charge of the town's wood supply, ref. 9) in 1653-1655, 1657-1658 and 1661-1662 and a county commissioner in 1660. After he married his second wife, Isabel, who had lived in Dorchester, he apparently moved there--for he was elected a commissioner of that town 5 March 1666 and a selectman 5 December 1664, 4 December 1665 and 3 December 1666.

An inventory of his estate, presented 26 July 1671 and probated 26 July 1672, contained only personal property in Dedham and Dorchester.

The children of ANTHONY¹ and first wife MARY¹ (FISKE?) FISHER, born in England and perhaps not listed in the correct order of birth, were:

- I 2. Daniel², b. ca. 1618; d. 1683, prob. at Dedham, MA; m. 17, 16 Nov 1641, prob. at Dedham, Abigail Merriott/Marrett/Morse.
- II 3. Anthony², b. 1620?; d. 1671, prob. at Dedham, MA; m. as 1/hs 7 Sep 1647, prob. at Dedham, Joan/Joanna? Faxin/Faxon who m. 2/hs as 2/wf aft. 22 Dec 1683, George Barber.
- III 4. CORNELIUS², d. 2 June 1699 at Wrentham, MA; m. 1/wf 22, 23 Feb 1652-3 at Dedham, MA, LEAH² HEATON (see HEATON) who d. 12 Jan 1664 at Wrentham, m. 2/wf 24,

From: An Emerson-
Beeson Sayce

- 25 Jul 1665 at Dedham, SARAH² EVERETT/EVERITT (see EVERETT).
- IV 5. Nathaniel², d. 1676, prob. at Dedham, MA; m. 26 Dec 1649, prob. at Dedham, Esther Hunting(ton?) who m. 2/hs. 31 July 1690, prob. at Dedham, Timothy Dwight.
- V 6. Lydia², m. by 1639, prob. at Dedham, MA, Daniel² Morse of Sherborn, MA, s. of ances. SAMUEL MORSE.
- VI 7. John², d. 15 Jul 1638 at Dedham, MA; unm.?

SECOND GENERATION

No. 4

- ✓ 4. CORNELIUS² FISHER (ANTHONY¹) was born in England and died 2 June 1699 at Wrentham, MA. He married 22 or 23 February 1652-3 at Dedham, MA, as his first wife, LEAH² HEATON. LEAH² was the daughter of NATHANIEL¹ and ELIZABETH¹ (WIGHTE) HEATON (see HEATON) of Dedham. LEAH² was born 13 April 1634, probably at Great Coates, and died 12 January 1664 at Wrentham, six months after delivering her sixth child. CORNELIUS² next married as his ✓ second wife 24 or 25 July 1665 at Dedham, SARAH² EVERETT/EVERITT, daughter of RICHARD¹ and MARY¹ (WINCH) EVERETT/EVERITT (see EVERETT). SARAH² was born 12 April 1644 at Dedham and died 28 February 1675 at Wrentham.

CORNELIUS² accompanied his parents, brothers and sister to New England, probably aboard the "Rose" out of Yarmouth, England, arriving in Boston on 26 June 1637. From there his family quickly settled in Dedham, where he grew up. He was a carpenter by trade, became a member of the Dedham Church 6 February 1648 and was made a Freeman there 2 May 1649. He was "admitted a 'townesman' at Dedham, Jan. 3, 1652-3" (ref. 4) and owned sufficient land by 1657 that his property was assessed at 76 pounds on 20 February 1657. He was elected to serve as ✓ constable in Dedham in 1668 and in 1672 as a "poundmaster" (the official who ran a place where animals [or possibly property or people] were held until reclaimed [ref. 9]).

CORNELIUS² "was one of 13 Wollonopaug Proprietors who signed Feb. 27, 1662-3, and was in Wollonopaug and Wrentham when they were established as a separate town in 1673, having gone there with the first settlers" (ref. 4). Since his son ELEAZER³ was recorded as being born in Wrentham 8 July 1663, CORNELIUS² and his family must have moved there almost immediately after his becoming a proprietor of the new settlement. On 2 November 1669 the colonists were assessed "'for the payment of Capt Pincheon £96 - 10s for the purchase of Indian Rights at Pawcomptucke'" (ref. 3). On 12 January 1674 "the Dedham selectman 'agreed with Cornelius Fisher to ring the bell and sweepe the meeting House: and for his paynes heer in he is to racaiue fifty shillings for one holle: yeare:' and as his property was next to the cemetery he is required to keep the fence in repair, and Dec. 29 1673, 'The Towne is debtor to Cornelius: Fisher for mending fenc about the church: lott 3³-0-0'" (ref. 4).

The last meeting of the settlers in Wrentham before abandoning the new settlement because of King Philip's War was held 19 January 1675. At that meeting they agreed to return to rebuild the town after the hostilities had ceased. On 30 March of that year they had to leave. Where CORNELIUS² lived until returning to Wrentham is unknown, since he apparently did not reside in Dedham. He returned with other settlers after the hostilities, however. In 1699, CORNELIUS², "'the first head of a family died in the town of a natural death for thirty years'"

See Wrentham
on map in file
of 1650-
Indicting Abolish's land
don't show m.
beginning of
Rebels -
on the border.

(ref. 4). This would tend to indicate that the town had not been reoccupied for very long when he died. However, in 1688 his son ELEAZER³ was recorded as having been married in Wrentham that year, so the settlers must have returned by then. CORNELIUS²'S first natural death in 30 years would also indicate that there had to have been a number of violent deaths of family heads during that 30-year period, because other family heads who passed away during that time had obviously died in unnatural fashion. These deaths were probably due to continuing Indian raids or the many other dangers of frontier life.

In CORNELIUS²'S will, he gave the family homestead to Cornelius³ provided he payed 25 pounds to each of his other siblings. ELEAZER³ received half the meadow land at Pine Plain, and son-in-law BENJAMIN² HALL was given meadow land at Stoney Brook. The rest of CORNELIUS²'S property and goods went to his four daughters and Eleazer⁴. An inventory taken 20 June 1699 valued his estate at 242 pounds 19 shillings 8 pence. The homestead was worth 105 pounds of this figure.

The children of CORNELIUS² by his two wives, the first five born in Dedham, MA, and the last four at Wrentham, MA, were:

by first wife LEAH² (HEATON) FISHER:

I 8. Elizabeth³, b. 20 Jun 1654; d. 14 Sep 1665, prob. at Wrentham, MA.

II 9. Leah³, b. 5 May 1656; d. 10 Sep 1720 at Roxbury, MA; m. 10 Dec 1685, William Goddard of Sherborn, MA.

III 10. Experience³, b. 10 Jan 1658; living 1699; prob. unm.

IV 11. Cornelius³, b. 8 Feb 1660; d. 6 Jan 1743; m. 1/wf by 1691, Anna/Hannah Whitney/Whiting who d. in 1701, m. 2/wf Mary Colburn aft. 1701 who d. by 1727, m. 3/wf 13 Feb 1727, Mary Ware.

V 12. Ann³, b. 22 Aug 1661; m. 1/hs 2 Feb 1681, Isaac² Heath (Isaac¹) of Roxbury, MA, who d. 22 Dec 1684, m. 2/hs 2 Dec 1685, Francis Youngman.

VI 13. ELEAZER³, b. 8 Jul 1663; d. aft. 26 Dec 1732 will but bef. d. of 2/wf 20 Apr 1733, prob. at Wrentham, MA; m. 1/wf 21 Mar 1687-8, prob. at Wrentham, HANNAH LORANCE/LORAN? (LEONARD?) who d. by 1718, m. 2/wf 2 Jun 1718, prob. at Wrentham, Mary² Maccany.

by second wife SARAH² (EVERETT/EVERITT) FISHER:

VII 14. Dorothy³, b. 17 Apr 1767; d. 10 Apr 1768, Wrentham.

cars ✓ VIII 15. SARAH³, b. b. 1668; d. 2 Nov 1751 (1756), perh. at Wrentham, MA; m. 5 Jan 1691-2 at Wrentham, BENJAMIN² HALL (see HALL, EDWARD).

IX 16. Jonathan³, b. 26 Oct 1671; d. 9 Nov 1675, the 3d d on Wrentham Records, but settlers supposedly aband. the settlem. in March because of King Philip's War.

THIRD GENERATION

No. 13.

13. ELEAZER³ FISHER (CORNELIUS², ANTHONY^{1A}) was born 8 July 1663, probably at Dedham. He died probably at Wrentham, MA, after drawing his will 26 December 1732 but before 20 April 1733, the date his second wife, Mary², died. He married as his first wife 21 March 1688, probably at Wrentham, HANNAH LORANCE/LORAN? (LEONARD?, ref. 4). According to reference 10 and R. Andrew Pierce in a 2 June 1992 letter (ref. 7), "Vital Records of Wrentham to 1850 indicates that Eleazer Fisher probably married Hannah Loran (or some surname beginning with 'Loran')," [the rest of the name having been torn away] "not

Leonard, in 1688". HANNAH died by 2 June 1718, probably at Wrentham. That was the date he married his second wife, Mary² Maccany, probably at Wrentham as well. Mary² was the daughter of William¹ and Ruth (----) Maccany. She was born 1 February 1699-1700, and died 20 April 1733 at Wrentham.

ELEAZER³ undoubtedly left the place of his birth, Wrentham, with his father's family 30 March 1675 because of King Philip's War, but then returned by 1688 to marry his first wife and settle there. He drew his will 26 December 1732. In it he gave his oldest son, Eleazer⁴, a double share. He also gave sons Nathaniel⁴ and John⁴ enough extra money to make a total gift to them of 50 pounds. Son Leonard⁴ was left the rest of the estate, except for daughter Sarah⁴ Lathridge and her three children, who received 5 pounds each and a generous bequest which was made to ELEAZER³'S second wife, Mary². Daughter HANNAH⁴ HALL, having already received her share of his estate, was not given an additional bequest in his will.

The children of ELEAZER³ and HANNAH LORANCE/LORAN? (LEONARD?), all probably born in Wrentham, MA, were:

- I 17. Eliezer⁴, b. 19 Dec 1688; m. Rachel (----).
- II 18. Hezekiah⁴, b. 29 Sep 1691; d. 1724; unm.; bro. Eliezer⁴ appointed admin. 17 Dec 1724; was farmer, left est. of 397 pounds.
- III 19. HANNAH⁴, b. 15 Oct. 1695; m. 7 Feb 1721-2 at Wrentham, MA, EDWARD³ HALL (see HALL, EDWARD).
- IV 20. Sarah⁴, b. 10 Sep 1697; m. at Wrentham, MA, Samuel Lathbridge of Wrentham.
- V 21. Nathaniel⁴ (twin), b. 20 May 1700; m. 1/wf Hannah Ellis who d., m. 2/wf 10 Mar 1766, Lydia Darling.
- VI 22. John⁴ (twin), b. 20 May 1700; d. young.
- VII 23. Leonard⁴, b. 8 Jun 1704; m. 29 Dec 1730, Hepzibah Ware.
- VIII 24. John⁴, b. 1 Apr 1706; m. 1/wf 25 Mar 1729, Phebe Gay, m. 2/wf 9 Oct 1755, Jemima Partridge.

REFERENCES

- 1) Bassette, B. B., 287-8, 296-301.
- 2) Colket, M. B., op. cit., 115.
- 3) Fenno-Gendrot, Alice T., *The Ancestry and Allied Families of Nathan Blake 3d and Susan (Torrey) Blake*, [1916], [hereinafter Fenno-Gendrot, A. T.], 50-1.
- 4) Fisher, P. A., op. cit., 1-4, 6-10, 21-2, 35-6, 61.
- 5) Hall, Rev. David B., *The Halls of New England*, [Albany, NY, Joel Munsell's Sons, 1883], [hereinafter Hall, D. B.], 528-31.
- 6) Heaton, Dean, *The Heaton Families 350 Years in America*, [Baltimore, MD, Gateway Press, 1982], [hereinafter Heaton, D.], 2-3.
- 7) Pierce, R. Andrew, personal correspondence, research and material on the Everett, Fisher, Edward Hall, Heaton and Leonard?/Loran/Lorance Lines, 5 April 1992, 24 April 1992, 2 June 1992, LET and MAT, Swigart, E. K., Washington, CT.
- 8) Savage, J., op. cit., II:131, 162, 399-400; IV:177.
- 9) *The A. Her. Dict.*, op. cit., 971, 1038.
- 10) Torrey, C. A., op. cit., 40, 237, 266-7, 307, 333, 520.
- 11) Wrentham, MA., *Vital Records of Wrentham to 1850, Wrentham Marriages, Eliezer and Hannah Loran (torn, probably Lorance) and Eliezer and Mary Maccany*, 923.

ANTHONY FISHER

Dedham, Mass.

ANTHONY¹ FISHER, baptized at Syleham, co. Suffolk, England, 23 Apr. 1591, died at Dorchester, Mass., 18 Apr. 1671; married first, MARY —; married second, at Dorchester, Mass., 14 Nov. 1663, Isabel (widow of Edward Breck of Dorchester, Mass., and previously widow of John Rigby), who died at Dorchester, 22 June 1673.

He was son of Anthony Fisher (buried 11 Apr. 1640) of Syleham, by Mary Fiske, daughter of William and Anne Fiske, of St. James, South Elsham, both in co. Suffolk, England. He came to New England, probably in the ship *Rose*, in 1637, and settled in Dedham, Mass.

His brother Cornelius Fisher, M.A., of East Bergholt, in his will dated 23 May 1638, proved Dec. 1641, named his wife Elizabeth, three brothers, Joshua, Anthony, and Amos, and two sisters, Marie Brigge and Martha Buc(k)ingham.

He was made a freeman, May 1645; Selectman in 1646 and 1647; and Deputy to the General Court of Mass. Bay, May 1649 [Records of Massachusetts Bay, 2-265]; Commissioner, 1660.

Shortly before his second marriage, he removed to Dorchester, where he was Selectman, 1664-1666, and Commissioner, 1666. The town paid him for killing wolves and for printing catechisms.

An agreement of heirs for distribution of his estate was made 26 July 1672, in which his son Daniel joined.

References

- Dedham Historical Register, 3-187 to 192.
 F. A. Fisher: The Fisher Genealogy (1898), pp. 1, 2, 6-10.
 New England Hist. and Gen. Register, 53-462.
 21st Report of Record Commissioners, Boston: Dorchester B. M. and D., pp. 21, 27, 28, 4th Report: Dorchester Town Records, pp. 110, 124, 128, 132, 135, 136, 138.
 R. M. Tingley: Some Ancestral Lines (1935), pp. 102-103.

(CAPTAIN) DANIEL² FISHER, born in England, about 1618, died at Dedham, Mass., 8 Oct. 1683; married (recorded at Dedham, Mass.), 17 Nov. 1641, ABIGAIL² MARRETT, born in England, died at Dedham, Mass., 11 Oct. 1683, daughter of Thomas¹ and Susanna (Cranniwell?) Marrett.

He was an early settler in Dedham, Mass., where he was admitted to the church in 1639. He was made a freeman, 13 May 1640, and became a member of the Ancient and Honourable Artillery Company that year. He was Selectman from 1650 for 32 years; Town Clerk; and served Dedham as Deputy to the Mass. General Court, May 1658, Dec. 1660, May 1661, May 1662, May 1663, May and Aug. 1664, May 1665, May and Sept. 1666, May 1667, Apr. 1668, May 1669, May 1671, May 1672, May and Sept. 1673, May and Oct. 1674, May and July 1675, May and Aug. 1676, May 1677, May 1678, May 1679, Feb. 1679/80, May 1680 (when he was Speaker of the House), Jan. 1680/1, May 1681 (when he was again Speaker), and May

1682 (again Speaker). He was chosen an Assistant, May 1683. [Records of Massachusetts Bay, 1-377; 4-1-221, 449; 4-2-2, 41, 71, 100, 117, 142, 294, 314, 331, 362, 417, 485, 507, 551, 560; 5-2, 14, 42, 43, 77, 99, 132, 184, 211, 260, 266, 302, 309, 351, 407.]

He was called Sergeant in 1658, and Ensign from 1660 to 1673. He was appointed Captain of the military company of Dedham, Oct. 1673. [*ib.*, 4-2-567.]

He was empowered to administer oaths and to perform marriage ceremonies in Dedham, June 1677. [*ib.*, 5-145.]

Qualifying ancestor, Society of Colonial Dames of America, and Society of Colonial Wars.

The family was in the inner Puritan councils, and anti-Royalist. Capt. Daniel's daughter Lydia, at the age of 19, was the confidential attendant of the regicides, Goffe and Whalley, at Hadley. He himself was on the committee to draw up the answer to the letter written by King Charles II, in May 1663. He was one of those who fought for the preservation of charter government, and one of the four accused by Randolph of high crimes and misdemeanors. He died before the downfall of Sir Edmund Andros, but his son, another Capt. Daniel, rushed to Boston upon receipt of the news of the landing in England of the Prince of Orange, and led Andros by the collar through the streets of Boston, 19 Apr. 1689.

References

- Dedham Records, B. M. and D. 1635-1845, pp. 20, 126.
 New England Hist. and Gen. Register, 53-462.
 F. A. Fisher: The Fisher Genealogy (1898), pp. 23-27.
 Dedham Historical Register, 4-17 to 20.
 R. M. Tingley: Some Ancestral Lines (1935), p. 104.

ESTHER³ FISHER, born at Dedham, Mass., 5 Aug. 1667, died there 3 Apr. 1747; married at Dedham, 25 Apr. 1688, THOMAS² FULLER, born at Dedham, Mass., 23 June 1662, died there 23 Apr. 1734.

References

- Dedham Records, B. M. and D. 1635-1845, pp. 10, 21.
 R. M. Tingley: Some Ancestral Lines (1935), p. 105.

(Chart I, Line 18)

THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF NEW ENGLAND SETTLERS JOSHUA AND ANTHONY FISHER

Myrtle Stevens Hyde and John Plummer

The earliest account found of the English ancestry of the Joshua and Anthony Fisher families of New England is a paper read before the Massachusetts Historical Society in September 1847 by Joseph Hunter. Hunter said:

Two other of the early settlers from these parts of England were related to the Fiskes. These were Joshua and Anthony Fisher, who took their freedoms, Joshua in 1640, and Anthony in 1646. They were brothers, sons of — Fisher of Sileham, by his wife Mary, who was probably another daughter of William and Anne Fiske of South Elmham; but this is another instance in which we have to regret that Candler did not draw his pedigrees with more precision. Candler does not give us any further information respecting them; but we may form some idea of the class of society from which they sprang, from the notice which he takes of two of their brothers, who appear to have remained in England: Cornelius, who was M.A., and taught the school at East Bergholt; and Amos, who farmed an estate called Custridge Hall in the parish of Weeley, which is in the hundred of Tendring, between Colchester and the sea. Cornelius left no issue, and his widow remained with George Smith, a clergyman, who was one of the ministers at Dedham, a famous seat of Puritan piety. Amos married Anne Morice, the relict of Daniel Locke, and had several children settled in those parts of Essex, of whom it is not known that any of them followed in the steps of their two uncles.^[1]

Shortly after the publication of Hunter's conclusions, H. G. Somerby authored a brief notice giving clear evidence that each of the Fisher brothers, Joshua and Anthony, "went with his family into New England."^[2] Sometime between 1858 and 1861, Col. Horace Newton Fisher examined the Syleham, Suffolk, parish registers, and discovered there the name of Anthony and Joshua Fisher's father, another Anthony Fisher. This information first appeared in print in 1887; more detail was published in 1890 and 1892.^[3] However, the standard work on the Fisher family in England and

1. Joseph Hunter, "Suffolk Emigrants. Genealogical notices of various persons and families who in the reign of King Charles the First emigrated to New England from the County of Suffolk," *Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, Third Series, 10 (based on Harleian manuscript 6071 at the British Museum, 159-60) (1849): 147-72, at 159-60.

2. H. G. Somerby, "Extracts from the Candler Manuscript . . ." *Register*, 4 [1850]: 178-80.

3. William S. Tilden, ed., *History of the Town of Medfield, Massachusetts. 1650 [-] 1886* (Boston, 1887), 386-87; *The Dedham Historical Register* 1 [1890]: 24-26, 57-58; 3 [1892]: 187-92.

America, since its publication, is Philip A. Fisher's *Fisher Genealogy*.^[4] Later works have generally repeated the material in this genealogy, but in *Descendants of Richard Fiske*,^[5] Jack O. Jevons rechecked sources previously published and added new ones.

The overseas connection is secure. American wills reveal that Joshua and Anthony Fisher of Dedham, Massachusetts, were indeed brothers; the chronology established by the Syleham parish registers fits perfectly with the dates of the New England family; and connections with additional families in England and New England have been established. Now other English records have extended the known ancestry beyond Anthony^A Fisher.

1. JOHN^D FISHER, born say 1465, died in 1523, a resident of Wingfield, Suffolk. His wife CHRISTIAN was named with him in a court action in 1514, but she was not mentioned in his 1523 will.

And whence came John? Study indicates that members of the Fisher family from early times resided in a broad area on both sides of the River Waveney, this river being the boundary between Norfolk (the north folk) and Suffolk (the south folk). Particularly, Fishers lived in the southwestern and south central areas of Norfolk, and the northwestern and north central areas of Suffolk. Some were armigerous, displaying a dolphin on their shields.

John's descendant, Joshua Fisher (family number 5 in this article), used on documents in New England a seal with arms displayed, these arms being described as *azure, a dolphin embowed naient or* [a golden dolphin, bent, swimming on a blue background].^[6] Similar arms were used in England by Fisher families living in Westleton and Redgrave, Suffolk.^[7] *Fisher Genealogy*, p. vii, mentions Norfolk Fisher families who also had arms with dolphins. Meticulous heraldic research might reveal a connection between the family who came to New England and earlier British Fishers.^[8]

John Fisher, in his will dated 27 February 1522/3 and proved 15 April 1523,^[9] requested burial in the churchyard of Wingfield. He bequeathed

modest amounts of money to the church in Wingfield and to the neighboring churches in Syleham, Hoxne, and Stradbroke. Also to the Wingfield church he gave "one quarter of whete & 2 quarters of malte."

The will is extremely difficult to decipher, but it seems clear that John entailed Chickering Hall, with all the lands thereto adjoining, to "William my son . . . during the time of his natural life, and after his decease to remain to John his eldest son and to his heirs of his body lawfully begotten, and if the foresaid John should decease within age or without heirs as is before rehearsed, then I will it return to Robert his next brother and his heirs and so to remain to the next heir male perpetually.

John additionally gave his son William fourteen "kene [milk cows] w'all my stuff of howsehold excepte a rede cofer & a payer of shets wiche I geve to R'tb my son." Robert was also to have eight marks. John directed that the following be sold: "my Catell unbequethed," "my corne that is in my bernys [barns]," "my moders [mother's] t[enem]ent . . . and Chylderhowse," "my t[enem]ent Jody's and Newclose close." If son William would buy the first-named tenement and Chylderhowse, he should have them cheaper than anyone else. If William would buy Newclose close, "I will that he hath it for 6 marks."

The fact that John bequeathed Chickering Hall in his will raises questions. Copinger, under Chickering Manor, has the following entry:

Action by Thomas Herringe against John Fisher, bill stating that lord of Chickering Manor, in the 3 Hen. VIII [1514] granted to John Fysher and Christian his wife the site of Chickering Manor in fee and afterwards this grant was forfeited for waste and the premises were demised by the master and fellows of the late dissolved College of Wingfield being then lords of the said manor to William Budd for a term of years, afterwards vested in pltf. by purchase.^[10]

This document indicates that John Fisher and Christian his wife received Chickering in 1514, but afterwards they, or probably an assignee, lost it. That John's wife is mentioned in the transaction likely means that she, rather than he, inherited it or in some way had rights to it. In *Manors of Suffolk*^[11] and *Wingfield: Its Church, Castle and College*,^[12] no mention is made of John Fisher in connection with Chickering Hall or Manor. John had holdings in Chickering Hall when he wrote his will, and less than two months elapsed between the date and probate of this will, so he probably did not lose Chickering in that period.

10. W. A. Copinger, ed., *County of Suffolk . . . Existing Records*. . . 5 vols. (London, 1904), 1:53.

11. W. A. Copinger, *The Manors of Suffolk*, 4 vols. (London, 1905), 4:114-15.

12. S. W. H. Aldwell, *Wingfield: Its Church, Castle and College* (Ipswich, n.d.), 3-4.

4. Philip A. Fisher, *The Fisher Genealogy* (Everett, Mass., 1898).

5. Jack Owen Jevons, *Descendants of Richard Fiske of Laxfield* (Boulder, Colo., 1987), 91-119.

6. *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], vi-vii; a reproduction of Joshua's seal appears on p. 6.

7. Joan Corder, *A Dictionary of Suffolk Arms* (Suffolk Records Society, 1965), 7:352.

8. Thetford, Norfolk, had families named Fisher and also connections with Syleham, Suffolk, bordering Wingfield. During the reign of King Henry I (1100-1135), the Priory of Monks in Thetford received Syleham Manor and Church and part of lands called Chickering. In 1321 Richard le Fyscher was mayor of the town, and in 1499 William Fyschere was Burgess (Francis Blomefield, *The History of Thetford* [Fersfield, Norfolk, 1739], 137-38, 145-46, 178). Although there may be a connection between the Thetford Fisher family and John Fisher, none has yet been found.

9. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills, 8:300, Family History Library [hereinafter FHL] microfilm 96,911.

Children of John Fisher:

- i. WILLIAM FISHER, b. say 1490. He inherited Chickering Hall in Wingfield by the 1522/3 will of his father, which directed that the property should eventually go to his eldest son *John* (who was under age and therefore born 1503 or later) or, if John died without sons, to "his next brother Robert." William is the only Fisher listed in the 1524 Subsidy of Wingfield.^[13]
 2. ii. ROBERT^C FISHER, b. say 1495.
2. ROBERT^C FISHER (*John*^D), born say 1495, is assumed to be the father of William^B Fisher who married Margerie Bert.^[14] Robert Fisher settled in Syleham (cum Essham) where his name appears in the 1524 Subsidy of Suffolk.^[15] In January 1547/8 he witnessed the will of Thomas Fulcher of the neighboring parish of Fressingfield.^[16]

A Syleham deed^[17] has information about Robert and his son, William. The document is a lease, made 15 January 6 Elizabeth I [1563/4] between Emery Tynley of Weybread esquire, lord of the manor of Monks Hall in Syleham, on the one hand, and William Fisher of Stradbroke, yeoman, on the other:

Witnesseth, that where the said William Fysher hath the day of the making hereof and holdeth to him and to his heirs of the said Emery as of the said manor of Monks hall by copy of court roll, according to the custom of the said manor, one acre and half of land lying in Wygnotts Croft in Syleham aforesaid between the way leading to the church of Syleham aforesaid on the north part and the tenement and croft called Wygnotts on the south part, and one acre of meadow be it more or less lying next the Town meadow otherwise called Tunmanmeadow in Syleham aforesaid between the meadow of the said manor on the east part and the meadow late John Carter on the west part, two acres and half of meadow be it more or less in Syleham aforesaid lying in West meadow,

13. "Suffolk in 1524," in *Suffolk Green Books*, No. X [1910], 196.

14. One might argue that Robert, father of William^B, was son of William (*John*^D), because the will of John^D entails Chickering Hall to eldest son William and then to William's eldest son, John, and, if John should die without surviving male issue, to "his next brother Robert." Both William's brother Robert and his son Robert were second sons, with reason to settle elsewhere. Since William^B married in 1551, one certainty is that his father, Robert, must have been old enough to have had a son of marriageable age at that date. Since John, eldest son of William, was under age in 1522/3 when the will was written, Robert could have been born as early as about 1505, and thus father of a man who married in 1551. The chronology in the latter case is tight, however, and we believe that it was John Fisher's son, rather than his grandson, who was father of William^B Fisher. Moreover, a Robert Fisher born ca. 1505 would not have been the man of that name on the 1524 Subsidy list.

15. *Suffolk Green Books*, X: 202 [note 13].

16. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills, 15:373, FHL microfilm 96,915.

17. Suffolk County Record Office, Ms. HB 109; 1268/8, transcribed by Marion Allen of Ipswich, Suffolk.

one pightle called Pyggis pightle otherwise Pogs pightell in Syleham aforesaid containing by estimation one acre be it more or less, one piece of meadow in Syleham aforesaid containing by estimation half an acre and fourteen perches be it more or less, and one piece of meadow in Syleham aforesaid called Small doole containing by estimation half a rood be it more or less, which said premises late were in the tenure of one Robert Fisher Father of the said William Fisher, deceased.

Mr. Tynley leased, for the sum of £9 3s 4d, the abovesaid lands for one thousand years to William Fisher, for the yearly rent of 6½d. Various conditions of the lease are included in the document.

No probate record has been found for Robert. He was alive when named in the January 1547/8 Fulcher will. The above deed shows that he died before January 1563/4.

Known and possible children of Robert Fisher, born probably at Syleham:

- i. (Possibly) MARGARET FISHER, b. say 1521; m. at Wingfield, 16 Jan. 1542, WILLIAM LAWES.^[18]
- ii. (Possibly) ROBERT FISHER, b. say 1523, whose children *Robert* and *Jone* were bp. at Wingfield 14 Aug. 1550 and 16 Sept. 1554.
- iii. ANNE (or AMY) FISHER, b. say 1525; m. at Wingfield (as Amye), 8 July 1546, JOHN FORDER; named in the 1591 will of her brother William.
3. iv. WILLIAM^B FISHER, b. say 1527; m. MARGERIE BERT.

3. WILLIAM^B FISHER (*Robert*^C, *John*^D), was born say 1527, likely at Syleham, Suffolk. As revealed by the contents of his 1591 will, William was among the privileged few of his contemporaries to learn to read and write. Also, he had armor, indicating military activity. This service was probably of a local nature, and his armor was most likely made of leather. Or perhaps he inherited the armor, which might have been rather elaborate.

On 15 October 1551 he was married, in the church of the neighboring parish of Stradbroke, to MARGERIE BERT, a Stradbroke maiden, the daughter of William Bert. Margerie's family is discussed below (pp. 184-191).

William Fisher prospered as a yeoman farmer, retaining property in Syleham that he had inherited. Exactly where he and Margerie resided during their early marriage is unknown, though likely within the parish of Stradbroke. The parish churches of Syleham and Stradbroke are about three miles apart, but the boundaries of the two parishes are much closer, the in-between being a walk of gentle ups and downs across part of the parish of Wingfield. Perhaps the Fisher home was near the boundary of one of the

18. Wingfield parish register transcript, included in Aldwell, *Wingfield* [note 12]. Subsequent Wingfield dates are from this same source.

parishes. William and Margerie took some of their children to each church for baptism: Stradbroke in 1553, Syleham in 1556, and then Stradbroke again in 1559 (apparently with twins) and 1560. One little girl, almost four years of age, was buried in the Stradbroke churchyard in 1563.¹⁹

As time passed, William purchased (according to his will) properties in Cransford, nine miles southeast of Stradbroke, and in Sweffling, two and a half miles beyond Cransford. Whether or not he and Margerie lived for a period in either of these places is unknown. Eventually they moved to the parish of St. James South Elmham, seven miles northeast from Stradbroke, still in county Suffolk.

In St. James South Elmham, William wrote his own last will and testament, "scripte by me Will'm Fisher," 14 June 1591. He died less than two months later, as the will was probated 9 August 1591.²⁰ Because the surviving parish registers of St. James South Elmham start many years after William and Margerie died, it is impossible to find records of their burials.

William's will indicates that within the yeoman class of English citizens he was probably more akin to a gentleman than to a husbandman. He named no horses or cows or sheep or wheat or barley, the items so commonly counted as a portion of wealth by yeomen. In his will, though, he did name "implements." Perhaps animals to work or graze his land were owned by the men to whom he rented the several estates he held.

In his will William provided his "welbeloved wiffe" Margerie, for life, "all my free holde landes and Ten'tes and Indenture or lease lande lyinge and beinge in Sarleham [Syleham]," without naming them. (One of them, Wignott[s], was bequeathed in 1638 by William's grandson, Cornelius Fisher [q.v., p. 173]). William directed that after his wife's decease these properties should go to their son Anthony. In addition, Anthony was to receive "all suche moveable goods as are in his custodie and possession excepte one posted bedstede w^{ch} I boughte at Witchingham hall one fetherbedde and one coveringe[.] w^{ch} fetherbedde posted bedsteade and coveringe I give unto Margery my wiffe." Also, "the rest of the Evidence concerninge the landes before devised to Anthonye my sonne I will that they shoulde be delyvered to him" (referring probably to the Syleham lands, mentioned earlier in the will).

Son William was to inherit the lands in Sweffling and Cransford, and each year he was to pay to "Margerie his mother" an annuity of £6. The testator William also bequeathed to his son William "all suche stuffe of

19. Stradbroke parish register transcript, G. S. Cary, comp., 1941, FHL microfilm 991,991, items 8-11. Subsequent Stradbroke dates are from this same source.

20. Norwich Consistory Wills, 152 Andrewes, FHL microfilm 94,915.

howsholde as I have remayninge in his custodie and possession and all my ✓ Armor bookes and suche Evidence as I have concernynge the landes before devised to him."

Another genealogically significant item in William's will is his bequest to "Anne Forder my sister" of 40s. "Rose Forder her daughter" was to receive 26s 8d at her day of marriage.

William gave token legacies to his grandchildren as well, naming them as "my dawghter Johannes thre sonnes . . . and . . . their sister," "my sonne Will'm Fishers dawghter," "my sonne Anthonye Fishers two sonnes . . . and . . . their sister," and "my dawghter Janes sonne . . . and . . . his sister . . . and . . . the childe or children that my saide dawghter Jane is now bigge wthall [if] god give her saffe delyverie." In another part of the will William named Jane's son: "Cornelius the sonne of Francys Wolnaughe."

After devising his properties, William gave to "Margerie my wiffe all the residue of my moveable goods lynnyage [linenage] plate implements and stuffe of howsholde" and appointed her and their son William as executors.

Children of William and Margerie (Bert) Fisher:

- i. JOHANNA FISHER, bp. at Stradbroke (as Jone) 15 Sept. 1553; m. GEORGE BUGGE of Creeting, Suffolk;²¹ children of hers received legacies by her father's 1591 will; her husband's 1625 will (proved 1638) named children Nathaniel, Thomas, Samuel, John, Joseph, George, and Sarah.²²
- ii. WILLIAM FISHER, bp. at Syleham 20 July 1556; m. at Fressingfield, 9 Oct. 1587, ALICE ALDOUS, daughter of Thomas and Gillian (Fiske) Aldous.²³ At the writing of William's will, 9 June 1618 (proved 8 April 1619),²⁴ he was living in Sweffling. In addition to his wife (Alice) and children (William, Anne, and Mary wife of Daniel Sheppard), he named several children of his brother Anthony: Joshua, Amos, John, Mary, Martha, and Cornelius.
- ✓ iii. ANTHONY^A FISHER, bp. at Stradbroke 1 Feb. 1558/9; m. MARIE FISKE.
- iv. AGNES FISHER, bp. at Stradbroke 1 Feb. 1558/9 (undoubtedly a twin); bur. there 4 Jan. 1562/3.
- v. JANE FISHER, bp. at Stradbroke 15 Dec. 1560; bur. at Fressingfield 15 Oct. 1626; m. at Fressingfield, 21 April 1585, FRANCIS WOLNAUGH; she, her husband, and their son Cornelius were named in her father's will in 1591; children Rebecca and Cornelius were named in the 1593 will of her

21. Joseph L. Chester, transcriber, "Candler's Suffolk & Essex Pedigrees," ca. 1655, 11 (copied 1869-70), 135. For more about Candler see *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 2-3.

22. Marion E. Allen and Nesta R. Evans, comp., *Wills from the Archdeaconry of Suffolk: 1637-1640* (Boston, NEHGS 1986), 158-59.

23. Fressingfield parish registers, FHL microfilm 97,127 [subsequent Fressingfield dates are from this same source]; Myrtle Stevens Hyde and Douglas E. W. Aldous, *The Aldous Genealogy*, 3 vols. to date (Ogden, Utah: 1977, 1986, 1987), 1:A9, 3:DXA9.

24. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 21 Mason, FHL microfilm 94,936.

father-in-law, James Wolnaugh.^[25] In her own will, Aug. 1625 (proved Jan. 1625/6), she named children Agnes, Cornelius, and "my other three daughters."^[26] The following baptisms were recorded at Fressingfield: Rebecca, 22 May 1586; Cornelius, 21 April 1588; Francis, 11 July 1595; Jane, 21 Dec. 1598; Leah, 26 April 1601; Anne (Agnes), 12 May 1603.

- ✓ 4. ANTHONY^A FISHER (William^B, Robert^C, John^D) was baptized 1 February 1558/9 at Stradbroke, and he was buried 11 April 1640 at Syleham. He married at Fressingfield, 16 October 1586, MARIE FISKE, daughter of Nicholas and Johan (Crispe) Fiske of Laxfield and Dennington.^[27] Some of Marie's ancestry will be presented by Clifford L. Stott in "The Crispe Family of Laxfield, Suffolk; Ancestors of Anthony and Joshua Fisher of Dedham, Massachusetts," forthcoming in the *Register*.

✕ Anthony was named in various wills. In 1591 his father William mentioned that he had already given land to Anthony, and that other lands, in Syleham (among them Wignotts), should be Anthony's after his mother's death. Anthony's brother William, in 1618, named Anthony and his children. Anthony and Mary's son John in 1636 gave annuities to his parents, as did their son Cornelius in 1638. After Anthony's death his widow Mary was appointed administratrix of his estate, 19 April 1640.^[28]

Children of Anthony and Marie (Fiske) Fisher:^[29]

5. i. JOSHUA¹ FISHER, bp. (as Joseph) at Fressingfield 24 March 1587/8; m. (1) ELIZABETH _____, (2) ANNE ORFOR.
- ii. MARIA FISHER, bp. at Syleham 28 Nov. 1589;^[30] m. at Dennington, 25 April 1626, ROGER BRIGGS.^[31] Named in the 1636 will of her brother John and the 1638 will of her brother Cornelius.
6. iii. ANTHONY¹ FISHER, bp. at Syleham 23 April 1591; m. (1) ALICE _____, (2) ISABEL _____ (RIGBY) BRECK.
- iv. AMOS FISHER, bp. at Fressingfield 26 April 1594 (his father "of Syleham"); m. (1) at Syleham, 24 Sept. 1633, ANN (MAURICE) LOCKE, widow of Daniel

25. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills, 34:596, FHL microfilm 96,935.

26. *Ibid.*, 56:341, FHL microfilm 96,956.

27. G. Andrews Moriarty, "The Fiske Family," *Register*, 88 [1934]:143-44.

28. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court, Administration Abstracts, 124, FHL microfilm 96,901.

29. *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4] inadvertently includes a few errors about Anthony's family, from a researcher's misreading of the Syleham parish registers. Page 1 has Joshua and Maria as twin children of Anthony baptized 24 February 1585. Not only was this before Anthony's marriage, but the entry is actually for twins John and Grace Foster. Anthony's son Cornelius's baptismal date is incorrectly given as 6 (rather than 19) August 1599.

30. Syleham parish register transcript, S. E. H. Aldwell, ed., 1936, FHL microfilm 991,994, item 22. Subsequent Syleham dates are from this same source.

31. Dennington parish register transcript, C. E. Botwright, comp., 1963, FHL microfilm 993,242, item 4. Candler [note 21], 32, states that Briggs was a variation of Bridges.

Locke;^[32] m. (2) CHRISTIAN (____) EDWARDS, who was the wife named in his will. Amos was named in the 1636 will of his brother John and the 1638 will of his brother Cornelius. His own will, dated 8 Feb. 1659/60 (proved 23 Aug. 1660), gave his residence as Weeley, Essex, and occupation as yeoman. In the will he named properties in Syleham, Suffolk, and St. Osyth, Essex. His named heirs included children Amos, Cornelius, John, and Hannah Fisher.^[33]

- v. MARTHA FISHER, bp. at Fressingfield 25 Jan. 1595/6; named in the 1636 will of her brother John and the 1638 will of her brother Cornelius; bur. 31 March 1659 at Syleham; m. JOHN BOKENHAM (BUCKINGHAM) of Syleham.^[34]

- vi. JOHN FISHER, bp. at Syleham 15 Sept. 1597; bur. there 4 Sept. 1636 at Syleham; clothier. In his will, dated 28 March 1636 and proved 30 Oct. 1636, he mentioned no wife or children, but gave legacies to "Joshua Fisher of Harleston my brother," "Martha Fisher my sister of Silham," "Mary Briggs of Dinnington my sister the wife of Roger Briggs," "John Fisher the sonne of Joshua Fisher of Harleston my brother," and "Cornelius Fisher sonne of Anthony Fisher of Denton my brother." He named also his brothers Amos and Cornelius and gave an annuity of £5 2s to his father and mother.^[35]

- vii. CORNELIUS FISHER, bp. 19 Aug. 1599 at Syleham; d. probably late in 1641, as his will was proved 9 Dec. that year;^[36] m. ELIZABETH _____, named in his will. Cornelius received his M. A. from Cambridge in 1625 and became a schoolteacher at East Bergholt, Suffolk.^[37] In his will of 23 May 1638, his occupation "Clerke," he gave his wife Elizabeth land in East Bergholt and also his "part right in one Tenement called Wignotte in Sileham, Suffolk, she yeilding and payinge to my Father and mother Annuall Rents." Wignotte(s) had been in the family for at least three generations before Cornelius. In his will he named no children, but gave legacies to his brothers Joshua, Anthony, and Amos, and his "sisters Marie Briggs and Martha Buckingham."

- viii. (Probably) HESTER FISHER, b. say 1601; bur. at Syleham 6 Feb. 1607/8. (Note that her probable brother Joshua named a daughter Hester.)

5. JOSHUA¹ FISHER (Anthony^A, William^B, Robert^C, John^D) was baptized 24 March 1587/8 (parish register has Joseph, rather than Joshua) at Fressing-

32. Candler [note 21], 32.

33. Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 1660, fo. 212, FHL microfilm 92,267.

34. Candler [note 21], 32.

35. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 277 Spendlove, FHL microfilm 166,873.

36. Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 154 Evelyn, FHL microfilm 92,151. Apparently, mention of this will first appeared in print in *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 2. Raymon Meyers Tingley, *Some Ancestral Lines* (Rutland, Vt., 1935), 102, mistakenly assigns the probate of Cornelius Fisher's will to his brother Anthony.

37. John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses* (Cambridge, 1922), 1:2:142.

field, Suffolk. Deacon Joshua Fisher died 18 October 1674 at Medfield, Massachusetts.^[38] He married first, about 1618, ELIZABETH _____, who was buried 11 September 1638 at Redenhall with Harleston, Norfolk.^[39] He married second, 7 February 1638/9 at Syleham, Suffolk, ANNE ORFOR. Anna Fisher, widow of Deacon Fisher, died 27 January 1676/7 at Medfield, Massachusetts.^[40]

Wife Anne's name has been published as Luson, with the suggestion that she was sister to John Luson, who emigrated to New England,^[41] but the original marriage entry, checked by Marion Allen in Ipswich, appears to be Orfor. This spelling is probably a variation of Orford, a name that appears in records of the area, whereas Luson does not. Jevons suggests that Anne may have been the daughter of her husband's first cousin, Rachel (Fiske) Orfor.^[42]

In 1621 or 1622 Joshua Fisher moved his family three miles or so from Syleham, Suffolk, across the River Waveney to Harleston, Norfolk. In the 1636 will of his brother John he was named as living in Harleston. The burials of four of Joshua's children appear in the Redenhall with Harleston registers, and probably a fifth child died there also, or before the move from Syleham.

Joshua and his brother Anthony decided to take their families to far-away New England. Anthony departed from the home country first, undoubtedly in 1637, and likely took with him Joshua's sixteen-year-old son, Joshua. Anthony's family and nephew Joshua settled in Dedham, Massachusetts. Dedham records of 1 January 1637/8 show that

Vpon a motion made by Ant^o Fisher It is condescended that Josua Fisher may enter vpon the Smithes Lott & ther fitt himselfe y^e building & otherwise for to doe some worke of y^t trade for y^e Towne in the behalfe of his Father w^{ch} is expected this next somer. Provided y^t yf he cometh not in such a tyme as may be conceived fitting by our sayd society Then the sayd Josua shall leave y^e sayd Lott & y^e Towne to be at liberty to put in another Smith: aloweing vnto the sayd Josua his wholl Charges vpon the same to be alowed by 2: Judicious men."^[43]

The father Joshua Fisher apparently had not arrived by 28 August 1638, on which date Edward Kempe, blacksmith, was granted half the smith's lot.^[44]

38. Henry Ernest Woods, ed., *Vital Records of Medfield, Mass. to the Year 1850* (Boston, 1903) [hereinafter *Medfield VRs*], 211; *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 5, states 9 November 1674.

39. Redenhall with Harleston parish registers, in Robert Charles Anderson, F.A.S.G., "English Records of Joshua¹ Fisher of Dedham, Massachusetts," *The American Genealogist* [hereinafter TAG], 66 [1991]:133. Subsequent Redenhall with Harleston dates are from this same source.

40. *Medfield VRs*, 211.

41. *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 4.

42. Jevons [note 5], 83, 92.

43. Don Gleason Hill, ed., *The Early Records of the Town of Dedham*, 3 (1892):38.

Passenger ships to New England generally arrived around June. Joshua and Anne probably sailed soon after their February 1638/9 marriage. The first mention of Joshua in the Dedham records is on 23 March 1639/40; the last is 21 September 1650.^[45] Probably in the spring or summer of 1651 Joshua and Anne became residents of Medfield, a new settlement created from part of Dedham.^[46]

Records indicate that Anne considered her stepchildren her own and that her affection was reciprocated. On 5 April 1658, Joshua and Anne Fisher—Joshua being described as a blacksmith—deeded part of the homestead and other property in Medfield to "our Sonne" John.^[47] John lived only ten more years, dying in 1668. Son Joshua died in 1672, leaving Joshua and Anne only their daughter Mary.

In the will of Joshua Fisher, dated 2 May 1674, probated 19 November 1674, he named his wife Anne; daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Battle, and her children; children of deceased son John; children of (deceased) son Joshua; and "cozen" (nephew) Daniel Fisher of Dedham.^[48]

Widow Anne Fisher's will was dated 8 April 1675 and probated 1 February 1676/7. She gave legacies to "daughter Battlie," "Grandson John Fisher the Son of my late Son Lieftenant Joshua," "Grandson John and Grand daughter Elizabeth Fisher Children of my late Son John Fisher," and the remainder of her goods "to my Loving Grandson Joshua Fisher Son to my late Son Lieftenant Joshua Fisher whom I brought up from his Childhood whom I make my Sole Executor."^[49]

Children of Joshua and Elizabeth (_____) Fisher:

- i. ELIZABETH² FISHER, bp. at Syleham 3 July 1619;^[50] d. probably young.
- ii. JOSHUA FISHER, bp. at Syleham 2 April 1621; d. at Dedham, Mass., 10 Aug. 1672;^[51] m. (1) at Dedham, 15 March 1642/3, MARY ALDIS, who d. there 3 Sept. 1653;^[52] m. there (2) 16 Feb. 1653/4, LYDIA (____) OLIVER, widow of Samuel Oliver, who d. there 2 Feb. 1683.^[53]

44. *Ibid.*, 3:47.

45. *Ibid.*, 3:65, 129.

46. Tilden, *History of Medfield* [note 3], 36-39, 46-49, 56, 59, 62, 64, 67, 386.

47. *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 17.

48. Suffolk County Probate, 6:70-72 [transcript, 121-24], FHL microfilm 584,128. See *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 5-6.

49. Suffolk County Probate, 6:175 [transcript, 265-66], FHL microfilm 584,128. The will is poorly quoted in *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 6.

50. This entry was rechecked in the original Syleham registers by Marion Allen.

51. *Dedham Town Records* [note 43], 1 (1886):13.

52. *Ibid.*, 1:126, 128.

53. *Ibid.*, 1:127, 16. Some records indicate that Lydia's maiden name was Aldis, but no documentation has been found for this (see Frederick H. Whiting, "The Aldis Family in America, 1640-1800," *The*

- iii. MARY FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 1 Jan. 1622/3; d. at Dedham 6 Aug. 1691;^[54] m. at Dedham, 5 Sept. 1648, THOMAS BATTLE (or BATTLE),^[55]
- iv. HESTER FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 20 July 1625; bur. there 24 July 1625.
- v. SARAH FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 19 Aug.^[56] 1627; bur. there 1 Sept. 1627.
- vi. AMOS FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 12 Aug. 1630; bur. there 5 Sept. 1630.
- vii. JOHN FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 26^[57] Jan. 1633/4; mentioned in the 1636 will of his uncle, John Fisher, apparently because he was a namesake; d. 3 July 1668 at Medfield, Mass.^[58]; m. (1) at Medfield, 6 April 1658, ELIZABETH BOYLSTON;^[59] m. (2) at Sudbury, Mass., 12 Sept. 1665, MARY TREADWAY.^[60]
- ix. SAMUEL FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 11 Oct. 1635; undoubtedly bur. there 9^[61] April 1638, although the entry says John.^[62]

6. ANTHONY¹ FISHER (Anthony^A, William^B, Robert^C, John^D) was baptized 23 April 1591 at Syleham. "M^r. Anthony Fisher Departed out of this Life in the 80th year of his age (April 18) 1671" at Dorchester, Massachusetts.^[63] He married first, about 1615, ALICE _____, who joined the Dedham Church 27 March 1642, listed as "— Fisher y^e wife of Anthony Fisher," and died 12 January 1662/3.^[64] Anthony married second, at Dorchester, 14 November 1663, ISABEL (_____) (RIGBY) BRECK, widow of both John Rigby and Edward Breck, both of Dorchester.^[65] Isabel died at Dorchester 22 June 1673.^[66]

Anthony Fisher was at Syleham until at least 1623. In Denton, Norfolk, about six miles from Syleham, in 1626 and 1629, the baptisms of two chil-

⁶³ Dedham Historical Register, 14 [1903]:23.

⁶⁴ Dedham Town Records, 1:25.

⁶⁵ Ibid., 1:126.

⁶⁶ Jevons [note 5] says April.

⁶⁷ Jevons [note 5] says 20.

⁶⁸ Medfield VRs, 211.

⁶⁹ Ibid., 140.

⁷⁰ Henry Ernest Woods, ed., *Vital Records of Sudbury, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850* (Boston, 1903), 195.

⁷¹ Jevons [note 5] says 19.

⁷² See TAG [note 39], 66:133.

⁷³ *Dorchester Births, Marriages, and Deaths to the End of 1825*, [21st] Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston (Boston, 1891) [hereinafter *Dorchester VRs*], 27.

⁷⁴ *Dedham Town Records* [note 43], 2:26; *ibid.*, 1:9, called in death record "Ellice Fisher." The entry has just 1663, but in the chronology of deaths the double year 1662/3 fits well, and Anthony remarried 14 Nov. 1663.

⁷⁵ *Dorchester VRs* [note 63], 21:21; *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 10.

⁷⁶ *Dorchester VRs* [note 63], 21.

dren of Anthony and Alice were recorded. In March 1636, according to the will of his brother John, he was still living in Denton.

Anthony arrived in New England probably in 1637. The first record of him in the colonies is 18 July 1637, when "M^r John Allen wth diu^rse others being p^ownded to sit downe wth vs onely in the same condicon. they are accepted soe to doe. . . ." The names of the "diverse others," including Anthony Fisher, appear in a list two paragraphs farther on that names twelve heads of families admitted to Dedham on the same date. These twelve produced "c^etificates from y^e magistrates" showing that they had subscribed to the covenants of the town.^[67] Anthony Fisher was active in Dedham town activities, and then eventually moved to Dorchester, Massachusetts, where he continued public service.

Children of Anthony Fisher and his first wife, Alice:

- i. JOHN² FISHER, bp. at Syleham, Suffolk, 16 June 1616; d. at Dedham, Mass., 15 July 1637.^[68]
- ii. DANIEL FISHER, bp. at Syleham 4 June 1618; d. at Dedham 8 Oct. 1683;^[69] m. at Dedham 17 Nov. 1641, ABIGAIL MARRIOTT (or Marret or Morse).^[70]
- iii. LYDIA FISHER, bp. at Syleham 4 March 1620/21; d. at Sherborn, Mass., 29 Jan. 1690/1;^[71] m. ca. 1638 DANIEL MORSE.^[72]
- iv. LEAH FISHER, bp. at Syleham 27 Jan. 1621/2;^[73] d. prob. young.
- v. ANTHONY FISHER, bp. at Syleham 7 Aug. 1623; d. 13 Feb. 1669/70, probably at Dorchester, although recorded at Dedham;^[74] m. at Dedham 7 Sept. 1647, JOANNA FAXON.^[75]
- vi. NATHANIEL FISHER, bp. at Denton, Norfolk, 22 Oct. 1626; d. at Dedham, Mass., 23 May 1676;^[76] m. at Dedham 26 Dec. 1649, ESTHER HUNTING.^[77]
- vii. CORNELIUS FISHER, bp. at Denton 16 Aug. 1629; d. at Wrentham, Mass., 2 Jan. 1699/1700;^[78] m. (1) at Dedham 22 Feb. 1652/3, LEAH EATON (or Heaton);^[79] m. (2) at Dedham 25 July 1665, SARAH EVERITT.^[80]

⁶⁷ *Dedham Town Records*, 3:32.

⁶⁸ Ibid., 1:127.

⁶⁹ Ibid., 1:20.

⁷⁰ Ibid., 1:126.

⁷¹ Thomas W. Baldwin, comp., *Vital Records of Sherborn, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850* (Boston, 1911), 215.

⁷² Suffolk County Probate, 7:123, FHL microfilm 584,128.

⁷³ Syleham parish registers, original searched by Marion Allen, Ipswich, Suffolk.

⁷⁴ *Dedham Town Records* [note 43], 1:11; Suffolk County Probate, 7:50-54, FHL microfilm 584,128.

⁷⁵ Ibid., 1:126.

⁷⁶ Denton parish registers, FHL microfilm 1,657,227, item 29 [subsequent Denton date is from this same source]; *Dedham Town Records* [note 43], 1:15.

⁷⁷ Ibid., 1:126.

⁷⁸ Thomas W. Baldwin, comp., *Vital Records of Wrentham, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850* (Boston, 1910), 2:440.

THE BERT ANCESTORS, IN ENGLAND, OF FISHER FAMILIES IN EARLY NEW ENGLAND

Two generations of the maternal ancestors of Margery Bert, the wife of William^B Fisher, have been identified. William and Margery (Bert) Fisher are the grandparents of brothers Joshua and Anthony Fisher who settled in New England.

1. ROBERT^D BERT, born say 1465, lived in Stradbroke, in the north of Suffolk, England. He died between 20 April 1519, when he prepared his will, and 7 June 1519, when it was proved.^[81] He was probably married twice, but the name of his first wife has not been learned. His second wife was MARGARET, possibly RICHMAN. Robert appointed William Richman a supervisor to his will, and son William Bert in his 1555 will named Thomas Richman his "godfather" and William Richman a "cosen." Richman wills have been read in an effort to find a connection, but without success. One reason for thinking Robert married twice is that in his will he requested masses sung "for me my wif and all my fryends," although at that time he had a living wife.

Robert Bert named two children in his will, daughter Christian and son William. Christian was married, with a son, Robert, and "daughters." William was still a bachelor. Apparently born several years apart, these two children likely had different mothers. Robert bequeathed to each of Christian's daughters 10 marks (a mark had the value of 13s 4d). Christian should have "my house at the church" for the term of her life, and after her death her son Robert should inherit it. If Robert happened to die before his mother, "she shall do w't it what she will." Christian was also to receive "my second [second best] fether bed." Probably Robert had given Christian part of her inheritance when she married.

Robert gave to his wife Margaret, for her life, his tenement (farm) called Bukks, with all the lands thereto belonging, and also gave her the privilege of occupying my "parlour chamb'r botery and solere theron." This probably interprets as the parlor chamber (or main room), the buttery, and the cellar (attic) over the buttery. She could live here as long as she remained his widow ("sooll & unmaryde"), with "fre ingate and aotgate at all tymes." However, when son William married he was to have use of the rooms for eight days after his wedding. Robert specified that the hanging (curtain) on his bed in the parlor should remain with the bed, as should the round table.

79. *Dedham Town Records* 1:126.

80. *Ibid.*, 1:9.

81. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 145 Gyls, FHL microfilm 94,876.

Margaret could use them until she died or remarried. In either situation they should eventually "remayn to Will'm my son." Robert gave Margaret her choice of his three featherbeds, and she could "do w't that what she will." He also gave her, for life, "my beste chese pr'sse and a saltyng trowghe," but at her decease she was to "leve it satt ther to the use of Will'm my son." Margaret should have "all such stuff as was her own when she came to me suche as is my posessyon at the tyme of my decease," but she and son William should divide the livestock. Ten of the milk cows ("keen") were to be Margaret's, but she should choose one, then William one, continuing this way until she had her ten. Robert also gave her two heifers ("hekeferr") and twelve ewe sheep. For four years after Robert's decease "Will'm my son shall dellyv'r to Margaret my wif," each year, six bushels of wheat and six bushels of barley.

Robert gave 4d to each of his single godchildren, and 12d to Margery Goodman "at the daye of here mariege." Probably Margery was a servant in the household.

Robert specified that after his wife Margaret's decease the property called Bukks should belong to William and his heirs. William should also "have all my other howses and londs as well in Stradbrook & hoxne as in Wilbey." If William died without heirs, the houses and lands were to be sold.

Robert requested burial in the churchyard of Stradbroke, and at his burying he wished given to every person present—"man & woman & child"—a penny loaf and a cantle (slice) of cheese.

In accord with the custom of his time, Robert made several religion-related bequests. He gave amounts to the high altars of Stradbroke (3s 4d), Hoxne (20d), Horham (12d), and Wilby (12d), indicating probable family ties to these parishes, although he might have remembered Hoxne and Wilby simply because he had property there. For six masses to be sung for himself, his wife, and all his friends, he designated 3s 4d. To have a trental (thirty masses on thirty consecutive days) sung for him and his friends by the White Friars of Norwich, and the same by the Gray Friars of Dunwich, he gave 10s to each place. He also requested that a priest "syng for me and my freyns" in the Stradbroke parish church for a "hooll yere." In addition to all this, son William "shal fynd yerely as longe as he levethe a yeretyde [anniversary religious celebration] for me and my freyns ons [once] in the yere w't'in the town of Stradbrook in lik man'r as my father bound me in his will." Search has been unsuccessful in finding a will recorded where a Bert father bound his son Robert in this same way.

Robert gave to son William all goods not bequeathed in the will, and also appointed William "my Attorney." He asked Thomas Bert (perhaps a brother) and William Richeman to be supervisors "and to help the said Will'm at such tymes as shalbe nedefull."

Child, probably with a first wife, whose name is unknown:

- i. CHRISTIAN BERT, b. say 1491, probably at Stradbroke; m. ____; named in her father's 1519 will with son Robert and daughters.

Child probably with wife Margaret ____:

2. ii. WILLIAM^C BERT, b. say 1496, probably at Stradbroke; named as unmarried in his father's 1519 will.

2. WILLIAM^C BERT (Robert^D), was born say 1496, probably at Stradbroke, Suffolk. He died between 2 March 1555/6, the date of his will, and 6 November 1556, when it was probated.^[82] At the writing of his father's will, in April 1519, he was a bachelor, but probably within a couple of years, say in 1521, he married, first, JOHAN GODBOLD.^[83] He married second, at Stradbroke 25 June 1541, AGNES BORRETT,^[84] who was born say 1520 and was buried 13 March 1566/7 at Stradbroke, daughter of Henry and Alice (Cowper) Borrett.

Agnes's maternal grandfather, Henry (Herry) Cowper of Stradbroke, in his will (dated 22 February 1530/31, proved 20 October 1532^[85]) named daughter Alice, wife of Henry Borrett, and their sons Henry, Jeffrey, Lewis, William, Allen, and Simon. Agnes's father, Henry (Harry) Borrett (or Brett) of Stradbroke, in his will (dated 7 February 1555/6 and proved 8 December 1558^[86]) named sons William, Lewis, Allen, Simon, and Jeffrey, and son-in-law William Bert. Agnes Bert, widow of Stradbroke, in her own will (dated 25 March 1560 and proved 10 April 1567^[87]) named daughters Johane, Mary, and Anne, as well as brothers Jeffrey Borrett, Allen Borrett, and Simon Borrett.

With his first wife, Johane Godbold, William had at least six children, one of whom died young. Baptisms have been found for five children with his second wife, Agnes Borrett. Two of these died young.

82. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills, 17:387, FHL microfilm 96,917.

83. The Godbold ancestry is scheduled to appear in the next issue of the *Register*.

84. Stradbroke parish register transcript, G. S. Cary, comp., 1941, FHL microfilm 991,991. Subsequent Stradbroke dates are from this same source.

85. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills, 11:58, FHL microfilm 96,912.

86. *Ibid.*, 18:693, FHL microfilm 96,919.

87. *Ibid.*, 22:14, FHL microfilm 96,923.

From his father, William inherited Bukks in Stradbroke and other houses and lands in Stradbroke, Hoxne, and Wilby. His own will indicates that he added to these holdings. His household included men servants and women servants. He gave generous legacies to his eight living children and others.

His devotion to God is reflected in the preamble of his will:

I bequethe and com'ende my sowle to the infenyte mercye of almighty god moste humblye besechynge hym to place the same in the seate and companye of his moste dere and electe assuredlye also trustinge to be one of the same.

His mortal concern extended to needy neighbors, and for them he specified:

... to the pore people dwellinge within Stradbroke aforsayde orels where beinge at my buriall to everye of them at the daye of my buriall one penneye and a cantell of chese and a lofe of breade orels if it be in lente tyme an herynge and a lofe of breade and sufficiente drinke for the same pore people.

Thinking that he might not pass away in or near his own village he added,

And if it shall happen that I shall not dye within fyve myles of Stradbroke then I will and bequethe to the pore people of the same towne wherein I shall fortune to departe owte of this presente lief v^a of moneye to be distributed and devided amonge them.

William bequeathed his lands as follows:

1. ... to Agnes my wief [the tenement] wherin I dwell with all the lands medowes and pastures therunto belonginge & nexte adioynynge to the sayde ten'te in Stradbroke, for terme of her naturall lief, upon condic'on that she do not any struppe or waste, and also kepe her selfe sole and unmarried, and inhabit and dwell therein. [After her] decease, or condic'ons broken [the said tenement should go to William's son Roger].

2. ... to Roger Berte my eldeste sone, Also, my pastures called Theltons together with all the londs medowes woods pastures fedynges rents and wayes bothe cople and free com'onlie called Theltons, in Stradbroke Hoxne and Horh'm, Also, my ten'e Goodwins with syxtene acres of cople lond medowes fedings and pastures therto belonginge, in Stradbroke and Horh'm.

3. ... to Henry Berte my sone my ten'te newlye buylded whiche he dwelleth in, in Stradbroke with all the londs medowes fedyngs pastures woods rents and wayes belonginge, in Stradbroke Horh'm Hoxne and Chekeryn, [also] all those londs medowes fedyngs pastures woods rents and wayes in Stradbroke Horh'm and Hoxne whiche I latelye bowghte of Nicholas Fyrmage com'only called Horh'm close otherwise Horh'm felde, Also, two pigtellis called the Callowe pigtellis as they lye enclosed together in Stradbroke.

4. ... to Roberte my sone my ten'te Bucks with all the londs medowes fedings pastures woods Rents servics[?] and wayes, in Stradbroke and Wilbye.

5. ... unto Will'm Berte my sone, my ten'ts londs and pastures therto belonginge as they lye ... the [illegible] parke of the church waye ledinge from Wotton grene to Stradbroke church, in Stradbroke, Also, my pasture or medowe called

the Callowe, in Stradbroke between the londes somtyme Richarde Fyrmage of greate yarmouthe towards the southe and the londs of Thomas Huntingfild towards the Northe and it buttethe upon the waye called Owtfelde waye towards the Easte, [and] free chase and rechase, to go and dryve his cattall directlye through the home close or pasture of my house wherin I nowe dwell.

Apparently the values of the bequeathed lands varied, and to even out the legacies William directed that three of his sons, after entry into their inheritances, pay amounts (over periods of time) to other family members. To widow Agnes, Roger was to pay yearly 40s, whereas Henry and Robert should each pay during her life £3. To their brother William, Roger and Robert should each pay a total of £30, and Henry should pay £40. To their sisters Johan, Anne, and Mary, the three sons should pay £20, part at marriage and part when each of the young women reached the age of 22 years.

William bequeathed specific livestock as follows:

... to Agnes my wief syxe of the beste of my keyne in my deyrie at her choyse, my mullinge(?) colte of the coloure of a sadde sorrell. ... to Roger Henrye and Roberte my sones, my other horses colts and geldings not before bequeathed. ... to my childrens children beinge my godchildren to everie of them one ferneringe calfe. ... to the resydewe of my childrens children v^s each. ... to Roberte my sone tene of my beste mylche keyne to be taken nexte after my wiefs choyse. ... to Margerie Johan Ane and Marie my dowgthers to everie of them a cowe. ... to Roger Henrie and Roberte my sones all my other kynde of beastes.

William directed that

my cupborde and my framed(?) table standinge in my hall shall remayne and gowithe the howse continuallye, ... my posted bedstede with the hanginges therunto belonging and the trundle bedde with my square table fowlte beinge in my parlo^r shall continuallye stande and be therein. ... the residewe of all my housholde stuffe implements and utensiles, shalbe evenlye devided and sette in three parts, one of the sayde three parts to my sayde wief, at her choyse, the other two parts evenlye devided amongs my fowre sones. ... [To sons Roger, Henrie, and Roberte] my carts carte harnesses plowghe and plowghe harnesses two payre of harrowes one tumbrell and a payre of trendles with all other necessities to them belonging. ... all my carne and malte, shall remayne to my wief Roger Henrie and Roberte my sones to be evenlye devyded amongs them. [His four sons should have] all my apparrell belonging to my bodye as well linnen as woollen and other apparrell ... evenlye devided amongs [them].

To wife Agnes, William gave £10 in money, and he directed that "my sayde wief shall not travell ryde or go owte of the countie of Suff^r"—if she did so, she forfeited her legacies. As well, William directed that "Agnes my wief shall have all the profights and issues of all my londs and ten^t's and mylche keyne for and towards the kepinge and mayntenⁿce of hospytalitie

and howse untill the feaste of saincte Michaelle tharchangell nexte after my decease with the whiche I will and require my sayde wief to kepe all the mene servaunts and women servaunts whiche shalbe in my howse the daye of my dethe untill the sayde feaste."

William appointed sons Roger, Henry, and Robert as executors and gave them two additional instructions:

1. "I will that my executors or ther executors shall bringe uppe and vertuouslye educate with civillite and good nurture Johan Ane and Marie my dowgthers untill they shalbe of thage of syxtene yers with sufficient meate drinke and clothes And after thage of xvi yeres I will they shall paye to everie one of the sayde Johan Ane and Marye untill they come to the age of twenty yeres vi^l viii^d."
2. "my executors shall bargayne and sell unto Richard Grenlinge of Stradbroke thelder, accordinge to the laste will and testa^te of John Pye late of Stradbroke deceased all those ten^t's called Pypes with all the lands ten^t's in Stradbroke Hoxne and Wyngfeld whiche wer the sayde John Pypes." (The only John Pye will that seems to fit this is that of John Pye of Stradbroke, dated 23 January 1533/4, proved 12 June 1542.⁸⁸) The will contains no specific instructions about sale of lands, but William Berte is one of the executors.)

Witnesses to William's will included "Thomas Tower Roberte Brocke John Wells Thomas Harvye and others." A memorandum states that on 25 July 3 & 4 Philip and Mary (1556), "Will^m Berte ... dyd surrender all his londs and ten^t's holden of the manor or Horh^m Counts and Horh^m Brodocke into the hands of Thomas Kente gent in the presence of John Gyrlinge and Sr[?] Leonerde Sewall tenn^t's of the same manors And lykewise the same daye he surrendred all his londs and ten^t's holden of the manor of Thorphall into the hands of Roberte Brocke in the presence of John Wells Thomas Harvye and others."

Children of William Bert and first wife, Johan Godbold, born probably at Stradbroke:

- i. ROGER^B BERT, b. say 1522; m. at Stradbroke, 1 Sept. 1550, JOHANNA MAYEWE; named in his father's 1556 will and his brother William's 1558 will; also named in the 1542 will of his grandmother, Margery Godbold, and the 1557 will of his uncle, Thomas Godbold.⁸⁹
- ii. HENRY (HARRY) BERT, b. say 1524; will proved 5 Feb 1592/3 of Huntingfield, Suffolk⁹⁰; m. AGNES GREENLING of Stradbroke, daughter of Richard Greeneling (in his will, dated and proved 1558,⁹¹) Richard named "children of my sonne in lawe Henry Birt"; Agnes was named in the

88. *Ibid.*, 14:203, FHL microfilm 96,914.

89. The Godbold ancestry of the Fisher family is scheduled for the next issue of the *Register*. ✓

90. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills 34:256, FHL microfilm 96,935.

91. *Ibid.*, 11 Welles, FHL microfilm 91,934.

will of her brother William "Grendlinge," dated and proved 1599,^[92] as "my syster Bearte," along with "Fraunces her daughter . . . and . . . all her sonnes"). Henry was named in his father's 1556 will and his brother William's 1558 will; also named in the 1542 will of his grandmother, Margery Godbold, and the 1557 will of his uncle, Thomas Godbold.

Children, surname Bert, recorded at Stradbroke: 1. *Johanna*, bp. 16 May 1559, bur. 11 July 1563. 2. *William*, bp. 16 Feb. 1560/1. 3. *Frances*, bp. 6 Jan. 1562/3. 4. *Robert*, bp. 10 Sept. 1564. 5. *Andrew*, bp. 4 March 1565/6, bur. 9 March 1565/6. 6. *Henry*, bp. ca. April 1567 (between 28 March and 11 May). 7. *Jane*, b. say 1568; m. 14 Oct. 1588, John Thorne (named in her father's will). 8. *Roger*, bp. 14 Aug. 1569. 9. *Nicholas*, bp. 3 June 1571. 10. *Thomas*, bp. 6 Sept. 1573. 11. *John*, bp. 18 Nov. 1576.

- iii. ROBERT BERT, b. say 1526; m. (1) at Stradbroke 7 Aug. 1557, CHRISTINA (her surname not in register), who was bur. there 5 Dec. 1569; m. (2) at Stradbroke 22 Nov. 1575, widow JOHANNA (____) ALLEN. Robert was named in his father's 1556 will, that of his brother William in 1558, the 1542 will of his grandmother, Margery Godbold, and the 1557 will of his uncle, Thomas Godbold.

Children, surname Bert, with first wife, Christina, recorded at Stradbroke: 1. *William*, bp. 26 Nov. 1564. 2. *John*, bp. 11 May 1567. 3. *Henry*, bp. 27 Nov. 1569; bur. 27 March 1571.

Child with second wife, Johanna: *Susanna*, bp. at Stradbroke 9 Sept. 1576.

- iv. WILLIAM BERT, b. say 1528; bur. at Stradbroke 26 April 1558. His will, dated 19 April 1558 and proved 22 June 1558,^[93] named, among others, brothers Roger, Henry, and Robert, and sisters Margery Fisher (and her children William Fisher and Johan Fisher), Johan, Anne, and Marye. William was named in his father's 1556 will, the 1542 will of his grandmother, Margery Godbold, and the 1557 will of his uncle, Thomas Godbold.

- + v. MARGERY BERT, b. say 1530; m. at Stradbroke 15 Oct. 1551, WILLIAM FISHER; she was named in her father's 1556 will and her brother William's 1558 will; also named in the 1542 will of her grandmother, Margery Godbold, and the 1557 will of her uncle, Thomas Godbold. (See pp. 175-178 above, for more about her husband and children.)

- vi. JOHANNA BERT, b. say 1532; bur. 13 March 1541/2.

Children of William Bert and second wife, Agnes Borrett, recorded at Stradbroke:

- vii. JANE BERT, bp. 18 March 1541/2; d. apparently young.
viii. JOHANNA (JOHAN) BERT, bp. 14 April 1543; named in father's 1556 will, mother's 1560 will, and brother William's 1558 will.
ix. THOMAS BERT, bp. 2 July 1544; bur. 11 March 1548/9.

92. Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 71 Kidd, FHL microfilm 92,005.

93. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 139 Jerves, FHL microfilm 94,895.

- x. ANNE BERT (twin), bp. 24 March 1546/7; named in father's 1556 will, mother's 1560 will, and brother William's 1558 will.
xi. MARYE BERT (twin), bp. 24 March 1546/7; named in father's 1556 will, mother's 1560 will, and brother William's 1558 will.

Both Myrtle Stevens Hyde, F.A.S.G., and John Plummer are specialists in colonial New England research and English origins, and have had numerous articles published in the Register and other major journals. Mrs. Hyde lives at 3628 Iowa Avenue, Ogden, UT 84403. Mr. Plummer, who is currently studying for an M.A. in History at Columbia University, may be addressed at 148 Grand Street, Waterbury, CT 06702.

The Putnams of Salem Village

by Harold Putnam

Index of 1000 descendants of John Putnam (1580-1662)
Genealogies of twelve generations of Putnams in America

\$19.50 postage paid

Order from the author

P.O. Box 3821, Vero Beach, FL 32964

NEW FROM THE SOCIETY

Surnames and Genealogy: A New Approach

by George Redmonds

All who are fascinated by the evolution and development of surnames will find this readable and well-illustrated book a challenging study — it exposes weaknesses in the traditional approach to name studies, while emphasizing the interdependent roles of the linguist, the historian, and the genealogist. With numerous, well-researched examples (drawn mostly from the records of Yorkshire and Lancashire) the author provides evidence of the complex changes which could affect surnames in the course of their history, and opens up new and exciting avenues of research. Dr. Redmonds is well known to members of the Society, both as our tour guide for the English trips and as leader of Spring seminars on English research.

NEHGS 1997. xviii + 292 p.iges. Softcover. Indexed and illustrated. \$20.00 (members' price \$18.00) plus \$3.50 shipping. Item S2-80800.

THE GODBOLD ANCESTRY
OF FISHERS AND FISKES OF EARLY NEW ENGLAND

Myrtle Stevens Hyde

In the midst of my research into the Godbold ancestors of the Fisher families treated in my article, "The English Ancestry Of New England Settlers Joshua And Anthony Fisher," published in the last issue of the *Register* (151[1997]:171-191), Clifford Stott discovered the same Godbold families in the Crispe ancestry of the Fiskes. Because the Fishers had more generations of Godbold ancestry than the Crispes, Cliff kindly suggested that I compile the Godbold section for publication. The Godbold ancestor who connects to the Crispe family is Anne, daughter of Thomas^E Godbold [No. 2]. The connection between the Godbolds and the Fisher family is Johan, daughter of Roger^D Godbold [No. 3] and wife of William^C Bert.^[1]

1. WILLIAM^F GODBOLD, born say 1425, resided in Dennington, Suffolk, England, and died undoubtedly in 1507; his will was proved 14 December 1507.^[2] His wife was ELIZABETH _____. The year 1425 is given as William's estimated birthdate because in his will, dated 4 April 1504, he requested that his son Thomas should "welefende and honestly kepe me & my Wieff his mother terme of our lyffs." This sounds as though William and his wife had reached the point where they could no longer "keep" themselves, though William named Elizabeth as executrix of his will.

Thomas is the only child named in the will, and to him William gave his tenement called Jaffreys, with its "londes woodys medows pasturys rents and fuyees [fees]." Years later, in 1552, the tenement Jaffreys was bequeathed by William Godbold of Dennington. This William is the proven son of Roger (as will be shown), who died in 1536; the possession of Jaffreys by Roger's son indicates that the line of family descent is from William^F Godbold. Roger and his known siblings seem too young to be children of William, and since they were not named in William's will it is assumed that they are the family of William's son Thomas.

This is probably the William Godbold listed as a churchwarden in Dennington in 1491.^[3]

Child:

2. i. THOMAS^E GODBOLD, b. say 1450, probably at Dennington.

2. THOMAS^E GODBOLD (William^F), was born, say 1450, probably in Dennington, Suffolk, and he inherited the tenement Jaffreys there by the will of his father in 1504. It is not known how long after that date he lived, nor has the name of his wife been found. Manorial records of Dennington for this period, had they survived, undoubtedly would have contained mention of Thomas and/or Jaffreys Godbold.

The estimated birth dates of the children of Thomas have been spread out because of what is known about their families. It is likely that Thomas had additional children, and possible that he had two wives, with an older family and a younger one.

Children, born probably at Dennington:

3. i. ROGER^D GODBOLD, b. say 1473.
 - ii. THOMAS GODBOLD, b. say 1478, is undoubtedly the Thomas of Badingham, Suffolk, whose nuncupative will was recorded 20 Dec. 1540 and proved 30 Jan. 1541/2.^[4] He was buried 21 Dec. 1540 at Badingham.^[5] His will states that his goods were to be given to "Nycholas Godbolde of Badyingh'm his nevy [nephew] and Anne Cryspe of Laxfeld wif of Will'm Crispe Turnor his syster." Nicholas Godbold of Badingham was the son of Roger Godbold, obviously Thomas's brother. Sister Anne Crispe, in her 1554 will (see Crispe, pp. 295-96 above for more details), gave the sizeable amount of £3 5s 8d to "John Godbalde the sone of my brother Thomas Godbalde."^[6] Thomas likely lived in Dennington for part of his adult life, before moving to Badingham. No Thomas Godbold appears in the 1524 Subsidy of Badingham, and one is listed in Dennington.^[7] Because this Thomas is known to have been an adult and alive at that time, the listing is more likely for him than for his father, who had died probably before 1524.
 - iii. [DAUGHTER] GODBOLD, b. say 1483, m. ____ FISKE. Her son John Fiske was named in the will of Anne Crispe, 1554, as "John Fyske my nephye"; Anne gave him a featherbed and a bolster.
 - iv. WILLIAM GODBOLD, b. say 1488, is assumed to be a son in this family. He is probably one of the two William Godbolds tabulated in the 1524 Sub-

4. Archdeacons Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 14/158, FHL microfilm 96,914.

5. Badingham parish register transcripts, Irvine E. Gray, comp. (1924), FHL microfilm 993217, item 4. Subsequent Badingham dates are from this same source.

6. Seeming inconsistencies are that Thomas was called a singleman in his will and that he made no mention of a son John. The explanation is probably that Thomas had been a widower for years and his son John had departed from the area. (I have seen other instances, though rare, of widowed persons called "single.") Possibly son John came back before 1554, the year that his Aunt Anne remembered him in her will.

7. "Suffolk in 1524," *Suffolk Green Books*, No. 10 (1910), 189, 206-07.

1. Finding the Godbold connection came less from expertise than from "being in the right place at the right time." My sister, Nelean Stevens Meadows, is trying to trace her husband's Godbold ancestors. Sitting at the microfilm reader next to mine one day, she asked me to look at a surname in a Godbold will. The name was "Bert," and I recognized the family as ancestral to the Fishers.

2. Archdeacons Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 6/10, FHL microfilm 96,909.

3. Found by Marion Allen of Ipswich, Suffolk, England, in the Davy Collection, Suffolk Record Office, Ipswich Branch.

sidy of Dennington; the other is likely the son of Roger. According to the extensive Godbold research of my sister, Nelean Stevens Meadows, there were at Dennington other Godbold families in addition to those descended from Roger [No. 3].

Probably William was the father of several children, one of them Jane. Jane Godbold was named as a servant in the 1535/6 will of Roger Godbold, the probable brother of William. Roger's son Henry, unmarried, in his 1540 will (see below for details) gave an amount to "my cosyn Jane." Henry's nephews and nieces have been fairly well identified, with no Jane among them, so "cousin" here probably does not mean "niece." Jane was the only person he named as cousin; undoubtedly they became good friends when she lived in the Roger Godbold home as a servant. On the other hand, Jane could be the daughter of a brother of Roger who died before the 1524 Subsidy or who lived elsewhere than at Dennington.

- v. ANNE GODBOLD, b. say 1493; m. WILLIAM CRISPE; in her will proved 17 March 1553/4, of Laxfield,^[8] she named nephews John Godbold and John Fiske, as detailed above. (See William^c Crispe, pp. 291-299 above, for more information about her and her family.)

3. ROGER^D GODBOLD (Thomas^E, William^F) was born say 1473, probably at Dennington, Suffolk, and he apparently resided in that parish his entire life. He is listed there in the 1524 Subsidy. His will, dated 12 January 1535/6 and proved 31 October 1536,^[9] states his residence as the same place. He married MARGERY ____.

Roger's will bequeathed primarily properties and livestock. He gave a cow, a heifer, or a calf (or, if each child chose instead, cash of 6s 8d) to ten specific grandchildren in three families and also to each of the "children" in two other families. The calves (or cash) should be delivered to the children's fathers. The fathers were William "Bertys" (with "children"), Thomas Conwolde (with "children"), William Godbold (with children Elizabeth, Margery, and Anne), William Hullock (with children Roger, Margerie, Robert, Margaret, and Thomasine), and Nicholas (with children Roger and Margery). Roger also named sons Thomas, Roger, and Harry ("Clerk"), and daughter Margery Godbold. Additional livestock included "sixtene kien [milk cows] at hir chose" to wife Margery, a cow each to servants Jane Godbold and Margaret Filby, and "Sixe kien" each to sons Thomas and Roger. These two sons also should receive "eche of them thre horses, A Carte at their owne chose w't carte harnes for vj [six] horses, and a ploughe and harnys thereunto belonging, a Turnbarell[?], and a payre of yron harowes."

Roger desired that "after my Deceas my wif w't all others of my housholde shall contynue and kepe to gither as they ar now occupying all my, said Landis and tenements w't all my Catall horse and kien whiche I have now in occupying till mighelms next folowing aftir my Deceas, and then all thing is Discharged, Rents and fearmes payed and set clere." The assumption is that, from this request, the members of his family got along well together.

The several properties that Roger bequeathed included Shynbons in Dennington; Hokkmans in Badingham; Falys, Everards, Hoggeswall, and Haroldis in Dennington; Ferthingis in Laxfield, and a tenement in Framdsen. The land called Jaffreys is not named, and probably had been given to son William before this.

Roger gave detail about what wife Margery should have, in addition to the sixteen cows already mentioned. He gave to her "my p'lor at my tene-ment called Shynbons in Denyngton w't the Soler over the said p'lor w't fre ingate and outegate, she theren to have hir chamber all the terme of hir naturall lif Soo that she will kepe there and Dwell in it, And if she be mynded to Dwell in any other place at any tyme, I will she shall let it to no Stranger, but at all tymes when soon she will come to the said p'lor to have it at her owne request." Also, Margery "shall have and take yerely sufficient fywer woode upon the said Landis p'teynyng to the said tenement for the terme of hir lif, w't the oon half of all suche frutis as shall yerely growe and renewe in the said Landis and gardens, that is for to saye bothe Appells and peers, and she to have hir gryndyng at the mille there, of all hir owne Corne for hir owne use During all the said terme of hir naturall lif." These privileges should come to pass only if Margery remained unmarried, for "if the said Margerye my wif Doo marye again, then I will she shall forgoo, and not have any p'te nor p'cell of hir titills in the said p'lor at Shynbons nor noo p'te of the fywer woode frute nor gryndyng nor no p'te of none other comodities to her before assigned." He gave her Hokkmans in Badingham "all the terme of hir lif naturall" and also "five poundis of sterling money." In addition, son Nicholas, who was to receive the tenement at Framdsen, should pay "unto his mother yerely," if she remains single, 6s 8d.

Other gifts that Roger specified were: 10 marks to daughter Margery, 20 marks to son Harry, "a materas a bolstr a Covering, a payre of blanketts and two peyre of shetis" to Margaret Cantley (probably a servant), and 6s 8d for repairs to the parish church of Brundish. He appointed sons Harry, William, and Nicholas executors.

The next person in Roger's family to pass away was son Harry, or Henry. Henry had attended Cambridge University, receiving his Bachelor of Arts in

8. Archdeacons Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 16/664, FHL microfilm 96,916.

9. Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 5 Crumwell, FHL microfilm 91,915.

1515-16 and his Master of Arts in 1519. He was ordained a priest at Ely 23 April 1519 and served as a Fellow of Peterhouse, Cambridge, from 1517 to 1540. He received his Doctor of Divinity 1527-28.^[10] In his will, dated 8 April 1540, probate not recorded,^[11] Henry named brothers William (and his daughter Elizabeth), Thomas, Roger, and Nicholas (and his son); sisters Margery Isabell (and her sons Roger and Harry), and Margaret Hullock; brothers-in-law Thomas Conold (and his sons Roger and Henry), and Bertys. Among other legatees were "my cosyn Jane," and Margaret Filby.

Roger's widow Margery, of Dennington, in her will dated 15 November 1542, probated 14 December 1542,^[12] distributed household items among many people, including sons William (his wife and children Roger, Margery, Isabell, Anne, Elizabeth, and Mary), Thomas, Roger, Nicholas (his wife and children Roger and Margery), and daughters Johan (husband William Berte and children Roger, Henry, Robert, William, and Margery), Isabell (husband Thomas Connold and children Roger, William Edmund, Johan, Anne, John, Henry, and Margery), Margaret, and Margery (husband William Hullock and children Margaret, Roger, Robert, Ambrose, and Isabell). Margery also gave remembrances to Margaret Filby and "my Coosyn Avelyn Godbolde," who have not been identified.

The items Margery bequeathed indicate comfortable living (some commodities added):

Money: to one person 20s, one person 14s 4d, six people 13s 4d, three people 10s, one person 8s, six people 4s, nineteen people 3s 4d, two people 2s, three people 12d, and to "eche of my godchyldren iiijd."

Livestock: four cows.

Provisions: "Corne & malte, heye & Salte."

Dairying: "my Chease presse," "a Salting Trough," "Cheasse bordis that is at Badingh'm," and "a Cheseafatte [cheese vat]" at the house of son Nicholas.

Dishes and cookware: eight silver spoons, "a brason ovyn," "lytlyll pewter potte," "my Seconde pane [pan]," "my greatest pane & the greatyst brasse potte & a Laver [basin]," "a pane of the modler sorte, ij pewter platters, ij pewter Dysshes," "a pewter potte & my best brasse potte save oon," "a Chafer [chafing dish] & a pewter potte of a quarte," "a Sylver Sope [soup] Spone," "a pewter tyne potte," "a kettill," "ij pewter Dysshes, ij pewter platters, a Candylstyke," "my greatest kettill," "a pewter platter, ij pewter Dysshes."

Furniture: "my beste Con'light & a hutche," "my seconde Con'lightt & a hutche," "a Raye Con'lightt," "the best Coofer [coffer, or chest]," and "a hangyng for a Bede wyth Curteyn of grene & Rede."

10. John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses* (Cambridge, 1922) 1:2,226.

11. Vice-Chancellor's Court at Cambridge, Wills, 1/62, FHL microfilm 173,456.

12. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, Wills, 14/283, FHL microfilm 96,914.

Linen: "my best Fetherbed wyth the Trannsome," "the Beadest [best] payer of Sheatis," "a pyllowe wyth the pyllowbere," "a payer of Sheatis," "a pyllowe, a pyllowbere," "a payer of Sheatis, a Table Clothe," "a payer of Sheatis," "a Sheate & a blankett."

Clothing and fabric: a mantle, "my Gyrdyll which is Rede of thoon Syde and Goldyng wyer on thother syde wyth Booklee [buckle] and pendannt, my best gown wyth the Tache," "a hede kercher," "a hedkerche," "my Smokes [smocks]," "my gown wyth the Bigge Cuffis, a hede kerche, a mantyll blankett & a Smale payer of Sylver Tachys[?]," "my kyrtyll Clothe unmade," "my maryeng gyrdyll wyth boclee & pendaunce," "a quarter of velvet," and "my best Cape."

Jewelry: "myn Amber Beadis wyth the Sylver paternosters [Lord's Prayer beads]," "the half pte of my Coorall Beadis W'th half the Sylver Beadis, the Ring," "my payer of blake Beadis," "the half pte of my Coorall Beads And half the Sylver Beades belonging unto them."

To her unmarried children—Thomas, Roger, and Margery—Margery gave "all such Stuff as I dyd Choyse which my husbond dyd bequeth me as is expressyd in a Inventorye of pargame't [parchment] which I wyllyd my son Henrye to wryte to be Devyded betwyn my Chyldren Thomas Roger & Margerye Except all those gyftis & Bequestis that I have gevyng & bequethyd before in this my present Testament & last will." She also specified the "Resydue of all my other goodis unto the Dysposicon of myn Executors Will'm Godbold my son & Nycholas Godbold."

Wills have been found for all but one of Roger and Margery's children. Henry's will has already been mentioned. The others, in chronological order, with brief summary of their contents that relate to this article, are:

William Godbolde of Dennington, dated 27 August 1552, proved 9 February 1552/3: wife Margery; lands called Jafferys, Hoggeswall, Fawyles, Harrolde, Fawthynge; daughters Margery, Isabell, Anne, Elizabeth, Mary, Rose, Beatrice; sons Roger, William; brothers Roger Godbolde, Nicholas Godbold, Thomas Godbolde; brother-in-law Thomas Lyster.^[13]

Thomas Godbalde of Dennington, dated 18 November 1557, proved 7 March 1559/60: brothers Roger Godbalde, Nicholas Godbalde, late William Godbalde (daughter Beatrice); sisters late Margaret, Isabell; brothers-in-law William Hullocke, John Chamber, Thomas Lister; sister-in-law Alice Godbold [wife of Nicholas]; [nephews and niece] Roger Berte, Robert Berte, Henrie Berte, William Berte, their sister Margerie Fisser; no relationship stated: Margerie Jarvys, Margerie Dade, Margaret Filbye.^[14]

Roger Godbolde the elder of Dennington, dated 18 December 1570, proved 21 February 1570/1: servant Margaret Filbye; lands called Shynbons, Fokkemans; nephews Roger Godbold, William Conwolde, William Godbolde; brothers

13. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, Wills, 16/418, FHL microfilm 96,916.

14. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, Wills, 19/500, FHL microfilm 96,920.

Nicholas Godbolde, deceased William (daughters Margerie, Anne, Rose, Beatrice).^[15]

Isabell Lyster of Laxfield, dated 4 September 1584, proved 12 January 1584/5: sons John Conwald, William Conwald, Edmund Conwald, Henrie Conwald, John Conwald; daughters Margerie [____], Anne Broke.^[16]

Margerie Chamber of Dennington, dated 20 March 1584/5, proved 14 May 1585: grandchildren Johane Carter, Elizabeth Carter; children of Henrie Cunold; witness Nicholas Godbold.^[17] The will of her second husband, John Chamber of Dennington, nuncupative, names "wife Margerye," and "Margerye Jervys his wyves doughter" (dated 26 Dec. 1559, proved 13 Jan. 1560).^[18]

Nicholas Godbalde of Baddingham, yeoman, dated 26 Jan. 1585/6, proved 11 April 1586: wife Margaret; daughter Margaret; brother late Roger Godbolde; Henrie Connold, Nicholas Connolde, Edmande Connolde, "William Connalde my sisters sonne"; grandson Thomas Dade; son-in-law William Dade; wife's sister Agnes Robson; father-in-law Robert Robson; brother-in-law Robert Robson.^[19]

Margaret Filby was named, with no relationship, in the wills of Roger Godbold 1536, Henry Godbold 1540, Margery Godbold 1542, Thomas Godbold 1557, and Roger Godbold 1570. Efforts have found no relationship, but her will strongly suggests one. Margaret's will, dated 20 July 1575 and proved 28 September 1575, gives her residence as Dennington. Among many gifts, she gave legacies to a number of the great-grandchildren of Roger^D, through several of his children.^[20]

Children of Roger and Margery Godbold, born probably at Dennington:

- i. HENRY^C GODBOLD, b. say 1497; received B.A. degree 1515-16; will dated 1540 (quoted above). He is named in the wills of his father (1536) and mother (1542, who mentioned that he had written her inventory).
- ii. JOHAN GODBOLD, b. say 1500; m. WILLIAM BERT (see Bert Family, Register, 151: 184-91).
- iii. ISABELL GODBOLD, b. say 1503; will proved 12 Jan. 1584/5 (quoted above); m. (1) ca. 1525, THOMAS CONWOLDE; m. (2) THOMAS LISTER. Children named in their grandmother's 1542 will, surname *Conwolde*: Roger, John, William, Henry, Edmund, Margery, Johan, Anne.
- iv. WILLIAM GODBOLD, b. say 1505; will proved 9 Feb. 1552/3 (quoted above); m. ca. 1530 MARGERY _____. Three of his children were named in their Godbold grandfather's 1536 will. In his own will William named children: Margery, Isabell, Anne, Elizabeth, Mary, Rose, Beatrice, Roger, William.

15. Archdeacons of Suffolk, Wills, 23/290, FHL microfilm 96,924.

16. Archdeacons of Suffolk, Wills, 30/147, FHL microfilm 96,931.

17. Archdeacons of Suffolk, Wills, 30/254, FHL microfilm 96,931.

18. Archdeacons of Suffolk, Wills, 20/201, FHL microfilm 96,921.

19. Norwich Consistory Court, Wills, 233 Jarnigo, FHL microfilm 94,912.

20. Archdeacons of Suffolk, Wills, 25/345, FHL microfilm 96,926.

His widow m. (2) Thomas Bradlaw alias Jacob, who in his will proved 22 May 1563,^[21] named wife Margery, son Michael, and daughter Katherine. The will of Ann Burbagge, proved 8 Feb. 1586,^[22] names sister Margerie Bradlawe (among many other family members). The will of Ann Holland, widow (daughter of William and Margery Godbold) proved 20 Dec. 1596,^[23] mentions an item received from her "Aunt Burbagge," and names among many other relatives her brothers William Godbold, Roger Godbold, and Michael Jacob, and sisters Mary, Isabel, Rose, and Katherine.

- v. MARGARET GODBOLD, b. say 1507; d. before 1557 (will of brother Thomas); m. ca. 1526 WILLIAM HULLOCK. Five of their children are named in their grandfather's 1536 will.

Children: Roger, Margery, Robert, Margaret, Thomasine (only in grandfather's 1536 will), Ambrose, Isabell (last two only in grandmother's 1542 will). The records show discrepancies about Margaret and her sister Margery; their mother's will calls Margery the wife of William Hullock, but all other relevant wills give his wife as Margaret.

- vi. NICHOLAS GODBOLD, b. say 1509; will proved 11 April 1586; m. (1) ALICE _____, buried 21 July 1562 at Badingham; m. (2) at Gisleham, 19 April 1582 MARGARET ROBSON^[24]. Children named by their grandfather in 1536, with first wife: Margery [m. William Dade], Roger [buried at Badingham 10 June 1543]; child with second wife: Margaret, b. 7 Oct. 1585,^[25] bp. at Badingham 11 Oct. 1585. Obviously, Nicholas was many years older than his second wife.
- vii. THOMAS GODBOLD, b. say 1511; will proved 7 March 1559/60; d. unmarried.
- viii. ROGER GODBOLD, b. say 1513; will proved 21 Feb. 1570/1; d. unmarried.
- ix. MARGERY GODBOLD, b. say 1515; buried at Dennington 2 April 1585;^[26] will proved 14 May 1585; m. (1) after 1542 (when she was named in the will of her mother as apparently single), _____ JERVYS; m. (2) before Nov. 1557, JOHN CHAMBER (will of Thomas Godbold 1557). Her daughter Margery Jervys, named in the wills of her uncle Thomas Godbold in 1557 and stepfather John Chamber in 1559, m. _____ Carter, and two of her children were named in their grandmother's 1585 will.

Myrtle Stevens Hyde, F.A.S.G., has had numerous articles published in the Register and other major journals. She lives at 3628 Iowa Avenue, Ogden, UT 84403.

21. Norwich Consistory Court, Wills, 39 Knights, FHL microfilm 94,902.

22. Archdeacons of Suffolk, Wills, 31/236, FHL microfilm 96,932.

23. Archdeacons of Suffolk, Wills, 36/176, FHL microfilm 96,937.

24. Gisleham parish registers, FHL microfilm 1471,185, item 9.

25. Will of her father Nicholas Godbold, 1586.

26. Dennington PRs, C. E. Botwright, transcriber (1963, FHL microfilm 993,242, item 4).

WILLIAM CRISPE OF LAXFIELD, SUFFOLK
GREAT-GRANDFATHER OF ANTHONY¹ AND JOSHUA¹ FISHER
OF DEDHAM, MASSACHUSETTS

Clifford L. Stott

The Fiske family of Laxfield, Suffolk, was explored in near exhaustive detail during the 1930s by the late G. Andrews Moriarty.^[1] Among the American descendants of this family are the immigrant brothers Anthony and Joshua Fisher of Syleham, Suffolk, and Dedham, Massachusetts, whose mother was Mary, the daughter of Nicholas Fiske of Laxfield. Mary Fiske and Anthony^A Fisher were married in the nearby parish of Fressingfield on 16 October 1586.^[2]

Nicholas Fiske of Dennington wrote his will on 20 August 1569. He died before 28 September of the same year, when the will was proved. In this document Nicholas refers to his sons William and Amos, his daughters, Rachel, Esther, Mary, and Martha, his wife Johan, and his father-in-law, William Crispe of Laxfield.^[3] It was Moriarty's belief that Johan was probably the second wife of Nicholas Fiske, based apparently on this passage in Nicholas's will which identifies Johan as the mother of his son William:

I geve and bequethe unto the sayde William my sonne and to his heyres for ever all my sayde mesuages landes and tenementes both free and bonde . . . after the death of the sayde Johane my weife his mother.

Moriarty suggested that Johan's son William was the youngest child, while the other children were probably from an unknown first wife.^[4] However, additional research shows that Johan is very likely the mother of all of Nicholas Fiske's children, and almost certainly the mother of Mary, whose sons Anthony and Joshua Fisher emigrated to New England in 1637 and 1639 respectively.

The will of William Crispe of Laxfield, dated 20 November 1552, shows that his daughter Johan was already the wife of Nicholas Fiske by that

1. G. Andrews Moriarty, *The Fiske Family*, *Register*, 86[1932]:406-35; 87[1933]:40-45, 141-46, 217-24, 367-74; 88[1934]:142-46, 265-73; 92[1938]:177-83, 287-88.

2. An excellent recent study of the descendants of Anthony^A Fisher and Mary Fiske is found in Jack Owen Jevons, *Descendants of Richard Fiske of Laxfield* (Boulder, Colo.: by the compiler, 1987), 91-119. This work adds much new information about the descendants of Anthony^A Fisher from English sources. New information concerning Joshua¹ Fisher is found in Robert Charles Anderson, F.A.S.G., "English Records of Joshua¹ Fisher of Dedham, Massachusetts," *The American Genealogist* [TAG], 66[1991]:133-34.

3. Will of Nicholas Fiske of Dennington, 20 Aug. 1569, proved 28 Sept. 1569, Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 23/71, Family History Library [hereafter FHL] microfilm 096924.

4. *Register*, 88:143-44.

date.^[5] A point apparently overlooked by Moriarty was that the four daughters of Nicholas Fiske were minors in 1569, when their father charged his wife Johan with raising and educating them until they were of lawful age. It is clear, then, that the four girls were born no earlier than 1551. Furthermore, no provision was made in the will for raising William, the one stated child of his wife Johan, or his brother Amos. It might be inferred, therefore, that the two sons were of age or nearly so by 1569; hence, they were older than their sisters, making all the daughters of Nicholas Fiske the offspring of his wife Johan.

The will of Nicholas Fiske also specifies in which years the daughters were to receive their legacies, from which the birth order, if not the birth years, of the daughters can be calculated. The birth order of the daughters is: Rachel, Esther, Mary, and Martha. As the next-to-youngest daughter, it is unlikely that Mary could have been born earlier than 1555. She married Anthony^A Fisher in 1586 and had children as late as 1599.

A study of Crispe wills in the Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk and the Consistory Court of Norwich as well as a review of Laxfield and Dennington deeds in the Davy Collection at the Suffolk Record Office, Ipswich, has failed to conclusively prove the descent of William Crispe. A son William is identified in the will of Robert Crispe of Laxfield, tanner,^[6] but the Crispe name is considered too common in Laxfield and vicinity to draw any firm conclusions from the will alone. William owned several properties in Laxfield and Dennington, but no deeds were found to show how he acquired these lands.

1. **WILLIAM^C CRISPE** was born about 1491, probably at Laxfield. He died between 20 November 1552, when he wrote his will, and 19 January 1552/3, when it was proved. William married **ANNE GODBOLD**, who died between 23 January and 17 March 1553/4, the dates her will was written and probated. For Anne's ancestry, see "The Godbold Ancestry of the Fisher and Fiske Families of Early New England," by Myrtle Stevens Hyde, F.A.S.G., in this issue, pages 300-307.

William purchased a meadow in Laxfield called Plummes Brook from his brother John Crispe of the Rookes. He was assessed £5 in the subsidy of 1524. William's will indicates he was a **turner** by profession.

From the will of William^C Crispe, the elder, turner, dated 20 November 1552, proved 19 January 1552/3:^[7]

5. Will of William Crispe, the elder, of Laxfield, 20 Nov. 1552, proved 19 Jan. 1552/3, Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 16/409, FHL microfilm 096916.

6. Will of Robert Crispe of Laxfield, 28 July 1529, proved 16 Aug. 1529, Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, registered will 16/409, FHL microfilm 096912.

7. *Ibid.*, 16/409, FHL microfilm 096916.

... my body to be buried in the [p]ar[is]he church yarde of Laxfield ... Item I wyll that Anne my wyef have and enioye to her and to her heyres and asynges forever all my lands and tenements medowes fedyngs and pasturs with all and singuler their appurtenances both fre and copy set lying and beyng in Laxfelde aforsayde & paying and doynge to the chefe lorde of whom the same lands and tenements and other the premisses bothe fre and copy be holden their accustomed rents and services / Item I wyll that my sayde wyef shall have full power to give or to sell all that my close in Laxfelde aforsayde called grenelowes holden by copy of court rolle of the manor of Laxfelde aforsayde ... Item I bewyll and give unto my sayde wyef ... all that my tenement in Laxfelde aforsayde called Gooches with the orchards and gardyns both fre and copye with all and synguler their appurtenances therto belongyng upon condycion that my sayde wyef her executours or assynges paye or cause to be payde unto my executours or assynges x^{li} of good and lawfull englyshe money / Item I wyll that my sayde wyef shall have and holde ... all that my medowe in Laxfelde aforsayde with all and synguler their appurtenances called Plummes brooke the which I dyd lately purchase of John Cryspe of Rookes upon condycion that she her executours or assynges pay or cause to be payde unto my executours v^{li} xiii^d of lawfull englyshe money / Item I wyll that Nicholas Fyske my son in lawe have and holde ... forever all those my messuages lands and tenements bothe fre and copye medowes fedyngs and pastures with all and singuler their appurtenances set lying and beyng within the towne and paryshe of Denyngton within the saide county of Suff upon condycion that he the saide Nicholas Fyske hys executours or assynges paye or cause to be payde unto the sayde Anne my wyef or to her assynges yerely during her naturall lyef iiiij^{li} of good and lawfull englyshe money every yere ... and also upon condycion that the saide Nycholas paye and do all rents suts and servyces hereafter to be due to the chefe lorde of the fee of whom the same messuage lands and tenements be holden and also upon condycion that the sayde Nicholas hys executours or assynges do paye or cause to be payde unto my executours or the executours of them v^{li} xiii^d in and uppon the fyrst daye of Maye next ensuyng after the date herof commonly called the feast of Phyllipp and Jacobbe and also upon condycion that the sayde Nicholas Fyske hys heyres executours or assynges do paye or cause to be payde unto my executours or the executours of them after the deceasse of the forsayde Anne my wyef fyve score marks of good and lawfull Englyshe money in manner and forme folowyng that ys to saye in the feast of Saynte Michael tharchannge[n]ell nexte and ymmedyatly after the deceasse of my sayde wyef v^{li} of lawfull englyshe money and so forthe yerely every yere ymmedyatly folowyng after other in the feast of Saynte Michael tharchannge[n]ell v^{li} untill the sayde some of fyve score marks be unto my sayde executours fully contented and payde ... Item I geve and bequethe unto Anne Noyse my daughter x^{li} / Item I give to Margerie Wade my daughter ten pounds / Item I give to Margaret Fyske my daughter ten pounds / Item I gyve to Johan Fyske my daughter fyve marks of lawfull englyshe money / Item I geve and bequethe to every of my c[hi]lders

chyl dren vj^s viij^d / Item I geve more to Alyce Mayhew xx^s to John Mayhew xx^s / Item I geve to John Godbalde vj^s viij^d / Item I geve Margaret Cryspe vj^s viij^d / Item I wyll that Anne my sayde daughter the executors or assynges shall receyve the x^h to her geven and bewylled in maner and forme folowynge that ys to saye at the feast of Saynte Michael tharchannge[n]ell nexte after the deceasse of my sayde wyf v^h / Item I wyll that my daughter Margery her executours or assynges shall receyve at the feast of Saynt Mychaell tharchannge[n]ell in the yere next after that v^h / and my daughter Margaret her executours or assynges to receyve and have v^h at the feaste of Saynte Mycaell tharchannge[n]ell aforsayde and my daughter Johnan her executours or assynges to receyve iij^h vj^s viij^d at the feast of Saynte Mychaell tharchannge[n]ell in the yere next after that . . . Item I wyll that my executours shall paye to my fower daughters chyl dren the legacies by me to every of them before geven and bequethed next after that my foresayde fower daughters be payd the legacies to them geven and bewylled accordyng to the dyscretyn of my sayde executours as they may receyve money for the sayde purches / Item I wyll that yf any of my sayd daughters chyl dren shall deceasse before the [they] receyve of the money to them before bewylled then I wyll that the money to them bewylled be evenly devyded amongs their brothers and systers then lyving yf any of them deceasse withoute chyl dren unmarried or not of age to geve and bequethe their legacies to themselves . . . Item I geve and bewylle to Anne Plumpton the wyf of Thomas Plumpton iij^h vj^s viij^d of lawfull englyshe money / Item I geve and bequethe to Awdrye Mayewe fyve marks of good and lawfull englyshe money and yf the sayde Awdrye shall fortune to deceasse before the receyte of the money to her geven and bewylled then I wyll that the sayde Anne Plumpton and her assynges shall receyve and have all the money and legacies to the sayde Awdrye geven and bewylled by thands of my executours / Item I geve and bequethe to mother Bullocke and mother Blythe iij^s iij^d / Item to mother Pers xij^d / Item to Walter Turnor xij^d / Item to Willyam Cryspe and hys howsholde iij^s iij^d / Item to the poore folks in Denyngtone vj^s viij^d / Item to the poore folks in Wylbey vj^s viij^d / Item to the poore folks of Badyngham vj^s viij^d / Item to the pore folks of Cratfield vj^s viij^d / Item geve towards the amending of the wayes in Denington x^s / Item towards the amending of the wayes in Laxfelde x^s / Item I geve and bewyll all my moveable goods . . . to the sayde Anne my wyf to her executours and her assynges . . . Item I geve to Willyam Whytman xij^d / Item to father paynter xij^d . . . I orden and make Nycholas Stannerde of Laxfelde and John Noyse my sone in lawe of the same towne desyeryng them to se the trewe pformance and fullyllyng of this my sayde last wyll and testament as I put my truste in them / Item I geve to eyther of them for their paynes xv^s besydes all their reasonable costs and charges to be taken abowte this my sayde last wyll and testament / these beinge witnes that this is my true last will and testament Thomas Cryspe John Fyske George Cowper Willyam Fyske John Cowper of Balstons Roger Godbalde John Hersanthe Thomas Plumpton and others.

From the will of Anne Crispe, dated 23 January 1553/4, proved 17 March 1553/4.^[8]

. . . to be buried wythin the pryshe churche yarde of Laxfield . . . I wyll that John Noyse my sone in lawe shall have and hold to hym his heyres and assynges for ever all those my mesuages the whiche I hold of the manor of the Rectorye in Laxfelde aforsayde by cople corte rowle . . . the sayd John Noyse shall have hold and enioye to hym his heyres and assynges for ever all that my close called Grenelowes conteynynge by estimacon two acres of land wyth thappurtenances the which I do hold by cople of corte rolle of the manor of Laxfelde aforsayde . . . John Noyse his executours administrators and assynges shall paye or cause to be payde for all and syngular the sayde lands and ten[emen]ts wyth thappurtenances fourtye marks of good and lawful Englysh monye in manner and forme folowynge that is to saye at the feaste of Saynte Mychaell tharchangel which shalbe in the year of o^r lorde god MCCCC lvth iij^h v^s viij^d to John Godbalde the sone of my brother Thomas Godbalde to his executours of assynges / Item I gyve to the sayde John Godbalde a fetherbedd in the chamber the coverlyght upon the same . . . unto Alyce Mayhew fyve marks of lawful Englysh monye to be payde to her or to her assynges by the sayde John Noyse his executours of assynges at her age of xxii yeres . . . to the sayde Alyce a worsted kyrtle two pewter platters and a candlestycke and a payer of shets / Item I gyve to Margaret Cryspe iij^h vj^s viij^d to be payde to her or to her assynges at her age of xxij yeres by the sayde John Noyse . . . I gyve to Ane Noyse my god-daughter iij^h vj^s viij^d to be payde to her or her assynges at her age of xxj yeres by the sayde John Noyse her father / Item I gyve to Agnes Fyske and to Hester Fyske to eyther of them iij^h vj^s viij^d to be payde to them or to ther assynges at ther severall ages of xxj yeres by the sayde John Noyse / Item I gyve to Margerye Wade the daughter of my daughter Margerye iij^h vj^s viij^d to be paide to her or her assynges at the age of xxj yeres by the sayde John Noyse / Item I gyve to John Fyske the son of my daughter Margaret xx^s to be payde to hym or to his assynges at his age of xxiiij yeres by the sayde John Noyse / Item I gyve to everye one of the other children of my sayde daughter Margaret vj^s viij^d to be payde to everye of them at ther severall ages of xxj yeres by the sayde John Noyse / Item I bequethe to everye one of the children of my sayde daughter Margerye, Ane, Margerye and Alyce her daughters onely excepted vj^s viij^d to be paide to everye of them at ther severall ages of xxj yeres / Item I bequethe to Wyllm Fyske the sone of Nycholas Fyske and Johan my daughter v^s viij^d to be payde to hym at his age of xxj yeres / Item I gyve and bequethe unto Thomassyn and Martha the children of the sayde John Noyse to eyther of them xx^s to be payde to them at ther severall ages of xxj yeres / Item I wyll that Thomas Plumpton and Ane his wyf and ther assynges shall have hold and occupye all the sayde lands and ten[emen]ts wyth there appurtenances and comodities unto the feast of Saynt Mychaell nexte ensueing the date herof payenge at the sayde feast of Saynt Mychaell

8. *Ibid.*, 16/664, FHL microfilm 096916.

next ensuege for the terme of the premysses to the sayde John Noyse or to his assyngnes x^{li} . . . Item I wyll that Thomas Plumpton shall have and hold to hym and to his heyres and assyngnes forever all that my mesuage or tent called Gooches set lyenge and beyng in Laxfield aforesayde wyth all the orchards gardyns and lands both free and bonde therto belongynge wythall and synguler there appurtenances upon condicon that Ane hys wyf have and hold all the sayd tent Gooches to her and her assyngnes duryng the hole terme of her naturall lyef except the sayd Thomas her husband do as well hereafter otherwyse provyde for her the sayde Ane . . . Item I gyve unto Ane Noyse my daughter my beste fetherbed wyth the coverynge the blanket and bolster therto belongynge provyded that I wyll that Ane Noyse my god-daughter shall have the sayde fetherbed the coverynge the blanket and bolster at the day of her marryage / and yf she die before that daye then I wyll that the sayde bed wyth thappurtenances shall remayne to Thomasyn Noyse her syster / Item I gyve to the sayde Thomasyn Noyse my latten bason / Item I gyve to Nycholas Fyske my sone in lawe my greteste cawdron in the fornace / Item I gyve to John Noyse my sone in lawe my other cawdron / Item I gyve to Margaret Fyske my dowghter my gretest brasse pane / Item I gyve to the sayde Margaret my dowghter my cupborde / provyded that I wyll that Margaret her dowghter shall have the sayde cupborde at the daye of her marryage / Item I gyve to John Fyske my nephie my fetherbed and the bolster that is used in the sollar / Item I gyve to Thomas Plumpton and to Ane his wyf two pewter dyshes upon the cupborde two pewter dyshes in the buttrey a brasse pan . . . to John Mayhew a mattres a payer of sheets and a coverynge to be receyved at his age of xxij yeres / Item I gyve to Johan Fyske my dowghter my beste mantle / Item I gyve Margaret Fyske my dowghter my other mantle / Item I gyve to my doghter Margaret my beste gowne / Item to Johan my dowghter my beste frocke / Item I gyve to my dowghter Ane Noyse my gowne unmade / Item to Ane Plumpton my puresold gowne / Item I bequeithe to mother Blythe my other fryse frocke and a smocke / Item to Ane Stannarde my goddowghter v^s to be paide to her at the age of xiiiij yeres / provyded and also I wyll that yf anye of my sayde belchyldren [grandchildren] to whome I have bequeathed anye monye or other legacyes decease unmarried before they receyve the same and make no gyfte of the same legacyes in ther lyef tyme, then I wyll that ther legacyes shalbe evenly devyded amongs ther brothers or systers then lyvyn by my executors or executor or the executors or assyngnes of them . . . Also I ordayne and make John Noyse my sayde sone in lawe and Nycholas Fyske my sone in lawe the executors of this my laste wyll and testament / whom I wyll shall paye my debts and take my debts and do in deds of charytie wythe the monye that shall come to ther hands over the performynge of this my sayde laste wyll and testament for my sayd lands and tenemen]ts accordinge to ther discrecion . . . Item I gyve to eyther of my executors for ther panes x^s besyds ther resonable costs and charges to be taken in this behalfe / This beyng wytnes that this is my trewe laste wyll and testament / by me [the testator] Robert Dawlynge John Storke Robert Lane John Cowper Junior and dyvers others /

by me [the recorder] John Smythe

Children:

- i. [? DAUGHTER] CRISPE, b. ca. 1519; d. before 1552. This hypothetical dau. is presumed to have m. a MAYHEW and had children *Alice* and *John*, who are provided for in the wills of their grandparents, William and Anne Crispe.
- ii. ANNE CRISPE, b. ca. 1521; m. before 1552, JOHN NOYSE, a shoemaker, who was burned at the stake at Laxfield, for heresy, 22 Sept. 1557. Nicholas Fiske of Dennington, John's brother-in-law, visited the condemned man at the Guildhall in Norwich, where he was being held prisoner, to comfort him, to inquire if he feared death, and to determin^e the cause of his condemnation.^[9] Anne was the mother of *Thomasine*, *Martha*, and *Anne Noyse* in 1553/4.
- iii. MARGERY CRISPE, b. ca. 1523; m. ca. 1548, WILLIAM WADE, apparently the son of widow Margery Wade of Earl Soham, Suffolk, whose will, dated 22 June 1553, proved 19 Aug. 1555, mentions her son William Wade, his wife Margery, and their daughter Margery.^[10] William and Margery Wade had daughters *Anne*, *Margery*, and *Alice* mentioned in the will of their grandmother Anne Crispe in 1553/4.
- iv. MARGARET CRISPE, b. 1525; m. before 1552, _____ FISKE, perhaps John Fiske, the brother of Nicholas Fiske, who m. Margaret's sister Johan^B. This John Fiske settled in Tivetshall, Norfolk, where he died in 1603/4, leaving among others his eldest son *John*, who was about the right age to have been the grandson mentioned in the will of Anne Crispe in 1553/4.^[11]
2. v. JOHAN^B CRISPE, b. ca. 1527; m. NICHOLAS FISKE.

2. JOHAN^B CRISPE (*William*^C) was born say 1527, probably at Laxfield. She married, about 1548, NICHOLAS FISKE, son of Richard Fiske of Laxfield. Nicholas was born about 1522 and died at Dennington between 20 August and 28 September 1569, the dates of the execution and probate of his will.^[12] He was survived by his wife Johan and six children.

Moriarty states that Nicholas appears in the Laxfield muster roll in 1543 and was taxed 3d at Laxfield in 1542-1544. In the subsidy of 1567-68 he was taxed 2s 8d at Dennington on lands valued at £2, and 5s 4d at Laxfield on

9. John Foxe, *Acts and Monuments of Matters Most Special and Memorable, Happening in the Church: with an Universal Historie of the same . . . and Great Persecutions Against the True Martyrs of Christ*, 3 (London: Adam Islip, Felix Kingston, and Robert Young, 1631-32): 850-52. This work is frequently referred to as *Foxe's Book of Martyrs*. Some later editions do not mention Nicholas Fiske's visit to John Noyse at the Guildhall.

10. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 17/185, FHL microfilm 096917.

11. Will of John Fiske of Tivetshall St. Mary, 31 Jan. 1603/4, proved 25 Feb. 1603/4, Archdeaconry Court of Norfolk, reg. wills, 35/423, FHL microfilm 167092. No wife is mentioned in the will. Also see *Register*, 88:142-43.

12. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 23/71, FHL microfilm 096924. The will is abstracted in *Register*, 92:287.

lands valued at £4.^[13] Nicholas Fiske visited his brother-in-law John Noyse at the Guildhall in Norwich, where he was held prisoner, shortly before his execution for heresy in 1557.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM FISKE, b. ca. 1549; d. at Dennington between 13 Aug. and 22 Nov. 1580, when his will was proved.^[14] He m. at Dennington, 27 Sept. 1574, HELEN PAYNE, who survived him. William is mentioned in the will of his father and is the only son of Nicholas Fiske mentioned in the will of his grandmother Anne Crispe in 1553/4. William's will mentions his father Nicholas Fiske, deceased, wife Helen, brother Amos Fiske, and children: *Nicholas, Anne, Rachel, and Elizabeth.*
- ii. AMOS FISKE, b. ca. 1551; buried at Dennington, 31 May 1612. He m. at Dennington, 17 Oct. 1574, MARY GIRLING. Amos left a will dated 28 May 1612, proved 7 June 1612, naming his wife Mary and children William, Joan, and married daughter Canold. Amos is mentioned in the wills of his father and his sister Esther.
- iii. RACHEL FISKE, b. ca. 1554; d. probably before 20 March 1578/9, as she is not mentioned with other siblings in the nuncupative will of her sister Esther.
- iv. ESTHER FISKE, b. ca. 1556; d. at Framlingham, Suffolk, probably on 20 March 1578/9 when she made a nuncupative will as Easter Fiske singlewoman, naming her brother Amos Fiske and sisters Marie and Mathew [Martha] Fiske. The will was proved the following day by Amos Fiske executor.
- ✓ v. MARY^A FISKE, b. ca. 1561; m. at Fressingfield, Suffolk, 16 Oct. 1586, ANTHONY FISHER. She was a legatee in the will of her father and in the will of her sister Esther Fiske. Anthony and Mary (Fiske) Fisher are the parents of the New England immigrants *Anthony*¹ and *Joshua*¹ Fisher of Dedham, Mass.
- vi. MARTHA FISKE, b. ca. 1563; m. at Syleham, Suffolk, 2 Nov. 1609, ROBERT GOLDING. She was a legatee in the wills of her father and her sister Esther Fiske.

APPENDIX

POSSIBLE ORIGIN OF WILLIAM^C CRISPE

Two William Crispes were assessed in the 1524 subsidy of Laxfield. One was a wheelwright; the other's occupation is not indicated. It is presumed that William^C Crispe, the turner, was the William whose occupation was not stated. A study of Crispe wills in the Archdeaonry Court of Suffolk and the Consistory Court of Norwich as well as a review of Laxfield and Dennington deeds in the

Davy Collection at the Suffolk Record Office, Ipswich, has failed to conclusively prove the descent of William Crispe of Laxfield.

Robert's will, dated 28 July 1529, proved the following 16 August, gives 20s to his son William. It is clear that Robert was a tanner. He and John Crisp are listed together as "barkers" [tanners] on the 1524 subsidy roll of Laxfield. Moreover, Robert willed his barkfattys [tanning vats] to his son Henry.^[15] The question is, which of the two William Crispes of Laxfield is the son of Robert Crispe, the tanner? Chronologically, William^C Crispe could fit into Robert's family.

It was hoped that a search of Laxfield and Dennington deeds in the Davy Collection and other pertinent series at the Suffolk Record Office, Ipswich, would establish identity of William^C Crispe. It is known from William's will that he owned tenements in Laxfield called Grelowes and Gooches and a meadow in Laxfield called Plummes Brook, which he purchased from John Crispe of "Rookes." He also owned land in Dennington. William received none of these lands from the will of Robert Crispe, the testator of 1529. Nor were deeds found for any of the properties. However, on 14 November 1513 William Crispe, tanner, Simon Fisk, and John Dowsing purchased from John Smith and Arnold Manfield all those lands in Laxfield called "Thorpe Pightle" lying between the lands of John Crispe "de la Rok," Anthony Wingfield, and William Rous.^[16] It was also learned from earlier Laxfield deeds that Robert Crisp "de la Rok" was of record in 1469 and 1479.^[16]

There is reason to suspect that William^C Crispe, the Laxfield turner, is identical to William Crispe, the Laxfield tanner. The former purchased Plummes Brook meadow from John Crispe "of Rookes," while the latter purchased land bordering John Crispe "de la Rok." Moreover, it appears that Robert Crispe, the testator of 1529, also lived at "the Rook" for a time. It is not difficult to see how the word tanner might have been mistranscribed as "turner" in the registered copy of William's will. Unfortunately, the first page of William's original will is missing, so a comparison is not possible. If William^C Crispe was in fact a tanner, it adds weight to the theory that he is the son of Robert Crispe, the tanner. The absence of a third William Crispe in the 1524 subsidy of Laxfield also suggests that William the tanner and William the turner are identical as the other William Crispe was a wheelwright.^[17]

Clifford L. Stott is a paramedic with the Provo, Utah, Fire Department and a professional genealogist. His address is 840 East Heather Road, Orem, UT 84057. The author wishes to acknowledge the assistance of Myrtle Stevens Hyde for her suggestions and her critical analysis of this manuscript.

15. Will of Robert Crispe of Laxfield, 28 July 1529, proved 16 Aug. 1529, Archdeaonry Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 10/100, FHL microfilm 096912.

16. Davy mss.

17. Robert Crispe is the son of John Crispe of Laxfield, who died between 10 April and 10 July 1498, the dates of the execution and probate of his will, Consistory Court of Norwich, reg. wills, 19/149 (FHL microfilm 094868).

13. *Register*, 88:143.

14. Archdeaonry Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 28/163, FHL microfilm 096929.

THE GODBOLD ANCESTRY
OF FISHERS AND FISKES OF EARLY NEW ENGLAND

Myrtle Stevens Hyde

In the midst of my research into the Godbold ancestors of the Fisher families treated in my article, "The English Ancestry Of New England Settlers Joshua And Anthony Fisher," published in the last issue of the *Register* (151[1997]:171-191), Clifford Stott discovered the same Godbold families in the Crispe ancestry of the Fiskes. Because the Fishers had more generations of Godbold ancestry than the Crispes, Cliff kindly suggested that I compile the Godbold section for publication. The Godbold ancestor who connects to the Crispe family is Anne, daughter of Thomas^E Godbold [No. 2]. The connection between the Godbolds and the Fisher family is Johan, daughter of Roger^D Godbold [No. 3] and wife of William^C Bert.^[1]

1. WILLIAM^F GODBOLD, born say 1425, resided in Dennington, Suffolk, England, and died undoubtedly in 1507; his will was proved 14 December 1507.^[2] His wife was ELIZABETH _____. The year 1425 is given as William's estimated birthdate because in his will, dated 4 April 1504, he requested that his son Thomas should "welefende and honestly kepe me & my Wieff his mother terme of our lyffs." This sounds as though William and his wife had reached the point where they could no longer "keep" themselves, though William named Elizabeth as executrix of his will.

Thomas is the only child named in the will, and to him William gave his tenement called Jaffreys, with its "londes woodys medows pastyrys rents and fuyees [fees]." Years later, in 1552, the tenement Jaffreys was bequeathed by William Godbold of Dennington. This William is the proven son of Roger (as will be shown), who died in 1536; the possession of Jaffreys by Roger's son indicates that the line of family descent is from William^F Godbold. Roger and his known siblings seem too young to be children of William, and since they were not named in William's will it is assumed that they are the family of William's son Thomas.

This is probably the William Godbold listed as a churchwarden in Dennington in 1491.^[3]

1. Finding the Godbold connection came less from expertise than from "being in the right place at the right time." My sister, Nelean Stevens Meadows, is trying to trace her husband's Godbold ancestors. Sitting at the microfilm reader next to mine one day, she asked me to look at a surname in a Godbold will. The name was "Bert," and I recognized the family as ancestral to the Fishers.

2. Archdeacons Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 6/10, FHL microfilm 96,909.

3. Found by Marion Allen of Ipswich, Suffolk, England, in the Davy Collection, Suffolk Record Office, Ipswich Branch.

Child:

2. i. THOMAS^E GODBOLD, b. say 1450, probably at Dennington.

2. THOMAS^E GODBOLD (William^F), was born, say 1450, probably in Dennington, Suffolk, and he inherited the tenement Jaffreys there by the will of his father in 1504. It is not known how long after that date he lived, nor has the name of his wife been found. Manorial records of Dennington for this period, had they survived, undoubtedly would have contained mention of Thomas and/or Jaffreys Godbold.

The estimated birth dates of the children of Thomas have been spread out because of what is known about their families. It is likely that Thomas had additional children, and possible that he had two wives, with an older family and a younger one.

Children, born probably at Dennington:

3. i. ROGER^D GODBOLD, b. say 1473.

ii. THOMAS GODBOLD, b. say 1478, is undoubtedly the Thomas of Badingham, Suffolk, whose nuncupative will was recorded 20 Dec. 1540 and proved 30 Jan. 1541/2.^[4] He was buried 21 Dec. 1540 at Badingham.^[5] His will states that his goods were to be given to "Nycholas Godbolde of Badyingh'm his nevy [nephew] and Anne Crispe of Laxfeld wif of Will'm Crispe Turnor his syster." Nicholas Godbold of Badingham was the son of Roger Godbold, obviously Thomas's brother. Sister Anne Crispe, in her 1554 will (see Crispe, pp. 295-96 above for more details), gave the sizeable amount of £3 5s 8d to "John Godbalde the sone of my brother Thomas Godbalde."^[6] Thomas likely lived in Dennington for part of his adult life, before moving to Badingham. No Thomas Godbold appears in the 1524 Subsidy of Badingham, and one is listed in Dennington.^[7] Because this Thomas is known to have been an adult and alive at that time, the listing is more likely for him than for his father, who had died probably before 1524.

- iii. [DAUGHTER] GODBOLD, b. say 1483, m. ____ FISKE. Her son John Fiske was named in the will of Anne Crispe, 1554, as "John Fyske my nephew"; Anne gave him a featherbed and a bolster.

iv. WILLIAM GODBOLD, b. say 1488, is assumed to be a son in this family. He is probably one of the two William Godbolds tabulated in the 1524 Sub-

4. Archdeacons Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 14/158, FHL microfilm 96,914.

5. Badingham parish register transcripts, Irvine E. Gray, comp. (1924), FHL microfilm 993217, item 4. Subsequent Badingham dates are from this same source.

6. Seeming inconsistencies are that Thomas was called a singleman in his will and that he made no mention of a son John. The explanation is probably that Thomas had been a widower for years and his son John had departed from the area. (I have seen other instances, though rare, of widowed persons called "single.") Possibly son John came back before 1554, the year that his Aunt Anne remembered him in her will.

7. "Suffolk in 1524," *Suffolk Green Books*, No. 10 (1910), 189, 206-07.

CRISPE

sidy of Dennington; the other is likely the son of Roger. According to the extensive Godbold research of my sister, Nelean Stevens Meadows, there were at Dennington other Godbold families in addition to those descended from Roger [No. 3].

Probably William was the father of several children, one of them *Jane*. Jane Godbold was named as a servant in the 1535/6 will of Roger Godbold, the probable brother of William. Roger's son Henry, unmarried, in his 1540 will (see below for details) gave an amount to "my cosyn Jane." Henry's nephews and nieces have been fairly well identified, with no Jane among them, so "cousin" here probably does not mean "niece." Jane was the only person he named as cousin; undoubtedly they became good friends when she lived in the Roger Godbold home as a servant. On the other hand, Jane could be the daughter of a brother of Roger who died before the 1524 Subsidy or who lived elsewhere than at Dennington.

- ✓ v. ANNE GODBOLD, b. say 1493; m. WILLIAM CRISPE; in her will proved 17 March 1553/4, of Laxfield,^[8] she named nephews John Godbold and John Fiske, as detailed above. (See William^C Crispe, pp. 291-299 above, for more information about her and her family.)

3. ROGER^D GODBOLD (*Thomas^E, William^F*) was born say 1473, probably at Dennington, Suffolk, and he apparently resided in that parish his entire life. He is listed there in the 1524 Subsidy. His will, dated 12 January 1535/6 and proved 31 October 1536,^[9] states his residence as the same place. He married MARGERY _____.

Roger's will bequeathed primarily properties and livestock. He gave a cow, a heifer, or a calf (or, if each child chose instead, cash of 6s 8d) to ten specific grandchildren in three families and also to each of the "children" in two other families. The calves (or cash) should be delivered to the children's fathers. The fathers were William "Bertys" (with "children"), Thomas Conwolde (with "children"), William Godbold (with children Elizabeth, Margery, and Anne), William Hullock (with children Roger, Margerie, Robert, Margaret, and Thomasine), and Nicholas (with children Roger and Margery). Roger also named sons Thomas, Roger, and Harry ("Clerk"), and daughter Margery Godbold. Additional livestock included "sixtene kien [milk cows] at hir chose" to wife Margery, a cow each to servants Jane Godbold and Margaret Filby, and "Sixe kien" each to sons Thomas and Roger. These two sons also should receive "eche of them thre horses, A Carte at their owne chose w't carte harness for vj [six] horses, and a ploughe and harnys thereunto belonging, a Turnbarell[?], and a payre of yron harowes."

8. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, reg. wills, 16/664, FHL microfilm 96,916.

9. Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 5 Crumwell, FHL microfilm 91,915.

Roger desired that "after my Deceas my wif w't all others of my housholde shall contynue and kepe to gither as they ar now occupying all my said Landis and tenements w't all my Cattall horse and kien whiche I have nowe in occupying till mighelmus next folowing aftir my Deceas, and then all thing is Discharged, Rents and fearmes payed and set clere." The assumption is that, from this request, the members of his family got along well together.

The several properties that Roger bequeathed included Shynbons in Dennington; Hokkmans in Badingham; Falsys, Everards, Hoggeswall, and Haroldis in Dennington; Ferthingis in Laxfield, and a tenement in Framdsen. The land called Jaffreys is not named, and probably had been given to son William before this.

Roger gave detail about what wife Margery should have, in addition to the sixteen cows already mentioned. He gave to her "my p'lor at my tene-ment called Shynbons in Denyngton w't the Soler over the said p'lor w't fre ingate and outgate, she theren to have hir chamber all the terme of hir nat-urall lif Soo that she will kepe there and Dwell in it, And if she be mynded to Dwell in any other place at any tyme, I will she shall let it to no Stranger, but at all tymes when soon she will come to the said p'lor to have it at her owne request." Also, Margery "shall have and take yerely sufficient fyer woode upon the said Landis p'teynyng to the said tenement for the terme of hir lif, w't the oon half of all suche frutis as shall yerely growe and renewe in the said Landis and gardens, that is for to saye bothe Appells and peers, and she to have hir gryndyng at the mille there, of all hir owne Corne for hir owne use During all the said terme of hir naturall lif." These privileges should come to pass only if Margery remained unmarried, for "if the said Margerye my wif Doo marye again, then I will she shall forgoe, and not have any p'te nor p'cell of hir titills in the said p'lor at Shynbons nor noo p'te of the fyer woode frute nor gryndyng nor no p'te of none other comodities to her before assigned." He gave her Hokkmans in Badingham "all the terme of hir lif nat-urall" and also "five poundis of sterling money." In addition, son Nicholas, who was to receive the tenement at Framdsen, should pay "unto his mothere yerely," if she remains single, 6s 8d.

Other gifts that Roger specified were: 10 marks to daughter Margery, 20 marks to son Harry, "a materas a bolstir a Covering, a payre of blanketts and two peyre of shetis" to Margaret Cantley (probably a servant), and 6s 8d for repairs to the parish church of Brundish. He appointed sons Harry, William, and Nicholas executors.

The next person in Roger's family to pass away was son Harry, or Henry. Henry had attended Cambridge University, receiving his Bachelor of Arts in

1515-16 and his Master of Arts in 1519. He was ordained a priest at Ely 23 April 1519 and served as a Fellow of Peterhouse, Cambridge, from 1517 to 1540. He received his Doctor of Divinity 1527-28.^[10] In his will, dated 8 April 1540, probate not recorded,^[11] Henry named brothers William (and his daughter Elizabeth), Thomas, Roger, and Nicholas (and his son); sisters Margery Isabell (and her sons Roger and Harry), and Margaret Hullock; brothers-in-law Thomas Conold (and his sons Roger and Henry), and Bertys. Among other legatees were "my cosyn Jane," and Margaret Filby.

Roger's widow Margery, of Dennington, in her will dated 15 November 1542, probated 14 December 1542,^[12] distributed household items among many people, including sons William (his wife and children Roger, Margery, Isabell, Anne, Elizabeth, and Mary), Thomas, Roger, Nicholas (his wife and children Roger and Margery), and daughters Johan (husband William Berte and children Roger, Henry, Robert, William, and Margery), Isabell (husband Thomas Connold and children Roger, William Edmund, Johan, Anne, John, Henry, and Margery), Margaret, and Margery (husband William Hullock and children Margaret, Roger, Robert, Ambrose, and Isabell). Margery also gave remembrances to Margaret Filby and "my Coosyn Avelyn Godbolde," who have not been identified.

The items Margery bequeathed indicate comfortable living (some common added):

Money: to one person 20s, one person 14s 4d, six people 13s 4d, three people 10s, one person 8s, six people 4s, nineteen people 3s 4d, two people 2s, three people 12d, and to "eche of my godchyldren iiijd."

Livestock: four cows.

Provisions: "Corne & malte, heye & Salte."

Dairying: "my Chease presse," "a Salting Trough," "Cheasse bordis that is at Badingh'm," and "a Cheseafatte [cheese vat]" at the house of son Nicholas.

Dishes and cookware: eight silver spoons, "a brason ovyn," "lytlyll pewter potte," "my Seconde pane [pan]," "my greatest pane & the greatyst brasse potte & a Laver [basin]," "a pane of the modler sorte, ij pewter platters, ij pewter Dysshes," "a pewter potte & my best brasse potte save oon," "a Chafer [chafing dish] & a pewter potte of a quarte," "a Sylver Sope [soup] Spone," "a pewter tyne potte," "a kettill," "ij pewter Dysshes, ij pewter platters, a Candystryke," "my greatest kettill," "a pewter platter, ij pewter Dyshes."

Furniture: "my beste Con'light & a hutche," "my seconde Con'lightt & a hutche," "a Raye Con'lightt," "the best Coofer [coffer, or chest]," and "a hangyng for a Bede wyth Curteyn of grene & Rede."

10. John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses* (Cambridge, 1922) 1:2-226.

11. Vice-Chancellor's Court at Cambridge, Wills, 1/62, FHL microfilm 173,456.

12. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, Wills, 14/283, FHL microfilm 96,914.

Linen: "my best Fetherbed wyth the Trannsome," "the Beadest [best] payer of Sheatis," "a pyllowe wyth the pyllowbere," "a payer of Sheatis," "a pyllowe, a pyllowbere," "a payer of Sheatis, a Table Clothe," "a payer of Sheatis," "a Sheate & a blanket."

Clothing and fabric: a mantle, "my Gyrdyll which is Rede of thoon Syde and Goldyng wyer on thother syde wyth Booklee [buckle] and pendants, my best gown wyth the Tache," "a hede kercher," "a hedkerche," "my Smokes [smocks]," "my gown wyth the Bigge Cuffis, a hede kerche, a mantyll blankett & a Smale payer of Sylver Tachys[?]," "my kyrtill Clothe unmade," "my maryeng gyrdyll wyth bodlee & pendants," "a quarter of velvet," and "my best Cape."

Jewelry: "myn Amber Beadis wyth the Sylver paternosters ['Lord's Prayer' beads]," "the half pte of my Coorall Beadis Wth half the Sylver Beadis, the Ring," "my payer of blake Beadis," "the half pte of my Coorall Beads And half the Sylver Beades belonging unto them."

To her unmarried children—Thomas, Roger, and Margery—Margery gave "all such Stuff as I dyd Choyse which my husbond dyd bequeth me as is expressyd in a Inventorye of pargame't [parchment] which I wylyd my son Henrye to wryte to be Devyded betwyn my Chyldren Thomas Roger & Margerye Except all those gyfts & Bequestis that I have gevyn & bequethyd before in this my present Testament & last will." She also specified the "Resydue of all my other goodis unto the Dysposicon of myn Executors Will'm Godbold my son & Nycholas Godbold."

Wills have been found for all but one of Roger and Margery's children. Henry's will has already been mentioned. The others, in chronological order, with brief summary of their contents that relate to this article, are:

William Godbolde of Dennington, dated 27 August 1552, proved 9 February 1552/3: wife Margery; lands called Jafferys, Hoggeswall, Fawyles, Harrolde, Fawthynge; daughters Margery, Isabell, Anne, Elizabeth, Mary, Rose, Beatrice; sons Roger, William; brothers Roger Godbolde, Nicholas Godbold, Thomas Godbolde; brother-in-law Thomas Lyster.^[13]

Thomas Godbalde of Dennington, dated 18 November 1557, proved 7 March 1559/60: brothers Roger Godbalde, Nicholas Godbalde, late William Godbalde (daughter Beatrice); sisters late Margaret, Isabell; brothers-in-law William Hullocke, John Chamber, Thomas Lister; sister-in-law Alice Godbold [wife of Nicholas]; [nephews and niece] Roger Berte, Robert Berte, Henrie Berte, William Berte, their sister Margerie Fisser; no relationship stated: Margerie Jarvys, Margerie Dade, Margaret Filbye.^[14]

Roger Godbolde the elder of Dennington, dated 18 December 1570, proved 21 February 1570/1: servant Margaret Filbye; lands called Shynbons, Fokkemans; nephews Roger Godbold, William Conwolde, William Godbolde; brothers

13. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, Wills, 16/418, FHL microfilm 96,916.

14. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, Wills, 19/500, FHL microfilm 96,920.

the English Historical and Literary Review, which is published quarterly, is a valuable source of information for students of English literature and history. It contains articles on a wide range of subjects, including the history of the English language, the development of English literature, and the lives of English writers. The Review is edited by a team of leading scholars in the field, and its articles are written in a clear and accessible style. It is a must-read for anyone interested in the history and literature of England.

The English Historical and Literary Review is a quarterly journal that provides a comprehensive overview of the latest research in English history and literature. It covers a wide range of topics, from the early Middle Ages to the modern period. The journal is edited by a team of leading scholars in the field, and its articles are written in a clear and accessible style. It is a must-read for anyone interested in the history and literature of England.

The English Historical and Literary Review is a quarterly journal that provides a comprehensive overview of the latest research in English history and literature. It covers a wide range of topics, from the early Middle Ages to the modern period. The journal is edited by a team of leading scholars in the field, and its articles are written in a clear and accessible style. It is a must-read for anyone interested in the history and literature of England.

The English Historical and Literary Review is a quarterly journal that provides a comprehensive overview of the latest research in English history and literature. It covers a wide range of topics, from the early Middle Ages to the modern period. The journal is edited by a team of leading scholars in the field, and its articles are written in a clear and accessible style. It is a must-read for anyone interested in the history and literature of England.

The English Historical and Literary Review is a quarterly journal that provides a comprehensive overview of the latest research in English history and literature. It covers a wide range of topics, from the early Middle Ages to the modern period. The journal is edited by a team of leading scholars in the field, and its articles are written in a clear and accessible style. It is a must-read for anyone interested in the history and literature of England.

The English Historical and Literary Review is a quarterly journal that provides a comprehensive overview of the latest research in English history and literature. It covers a wide range of topics, from the early Middle Ages to the modern period. The journal is edited by a team of leading scholars in the field, and its articles are written in a clear and accessible style. It is a must-read for anyone interested in the history and literature of England.

Nicholas Godbolde, deceased William (daughters Margerie, Anne, Rose, Beatrice).^[15]

Isabell Lyster of Laxfield, dated 4 September 1584, proved 12 January 1584/5: sons John Conwald, William Conwald, Edmund Conwald, Henrie Conwald, John Conwald; daughters Margerie [____], Anne Broke.^[16]

Margerie Chamber of Dennington, dated 20 March 1584/5, proved 14 May 1585: grandchildren Johane Garter, Elizabeth Garter; children of Henrie Cunold; witness Nicholas Godbold.^[17] The will of her second husband, John Chamber of Dennington, nuncupative, names "wife Margerye," and "Margerye Jervys his wyves doughter" (dated 26 Dec. 1559, proved 13 Jan. 1560).^[18]

Nicholas Godbalde of Baddingham, yeoman, dated 26 Jan. 1585/6, proved 11 April 1586: wife Margaret; daughter Margaret; brother late Roger Godbolde; Henrie Connold, Nicholas Connolde, Edmande Connolde, "William Connalde my sisters sonne"; grandson Thomas Dade; son-in-law William Dade; wife's sister Agnes Robson; father-in-law Robert Robson; brother-in-law Robert Robson.^[19]

Margaret Filby was named, with no relationship, in the wills of Roger Godbold 1536, Henry Godbold 1540, Margery Godbold 1542, Thomas Godbold 1557, and Roger Godbold 1570. Efforts have found no relationship, but her will strongly suggests one. Margaret's will, dated 20 July 1575 and proved 28 September 1575, gives her residence as Dennington. Among many gifts, she gave legacies to a number of the great-grandchildren of Roger^D, through several of his children.^[20]

Children of Roger and Margery Godbold, born probably at Dennington:

- i. HENRY^C GODBOLD, b. say 1497; received B.A. degree 1515-16; will dated 1540 (quoted above). He is named in the wills of his father (1536) and mother (1542, who mentioned that he had written her inventory).
- ✓ ii. JOHAN GODBOLD, b. say 1500; m. WILLIAM BERT (see Bert Family, *Register*, 151: 184-91).
- iii. ISABELL GODBOLD, b. say 1503; will proved 12 Jan. 1584/5 (quoted above); m. (1) ca. 1525, THOMAS CONWOLDE; m. (2) THOMAS LISTER. Children named in their grandmother's 1542 will, surname *Conwolde*: Roger, John, William, Henry, Edmund, Margery, Johan, Anne.
- iv. WILLIAM GODBOLD, b. say 1505; will proved 9 Feb. 1552/3 (quoted above); m. ca. 1530 MARGERY _____. Three of his children were named in their Godbold grandfather's 1536 will. In his own will William named children: Margery, Isabell, Anne, Elizabeth, Mary, Rose, Beatrice, Roger, William.

15. Archdeaconry of Suffolk, Wills, 23/290, FHL microfilm 96,924.

16. Archdeaconry of Suffolk, Wills, 30/147, FHL microfilm 96,931.

17. Archdeaconry of Suffolk, Wills, 30/354, FHL microfilm 96,931.

18. Archdeaconry of Suffolk, Wills, 20/201, FHL microfilm 96,921.

19. Norwich Consistory Court, Wills, 233 Jarrigo, FHL microfilm 94,912.

20. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, Wills, 25/345, FHL microfilm 96,926.

His widow m. (2) Thomas Bradlaw alias Jacob, who in his will proved 22 May 1563,^[21] named wife Margery, son Michael, and daughter Katherine. The will of Ann Burbagge, proved 8 Feb. 1586,^[22] names sister Margerie Bradlawe (among many other family members). The will of Ann Holland, widow (daughter of William and Margery Godbold), proved 20 Dec. 1596,^[23] mentions an item received from her "Aunt Burbadge," and names among many other relatives her brothers William Godbold, Roger Godbold, and Michael Jacob, and sisters Mary, Isabel, Rose, and Katherine.

- v. MARGARET GODBOLD, b. say 1507; d. before 1557 (will of brother Thomas); m. ca. 1526 WILLIAM HULLOCK. Five of their children are named in their grandfather's 1536 will.

Children: Roger, Margery, Robert, Margaret, Thomasine (only in grandfather's 1536 will), Ambrose, Isabell (last two only in grandmother's 1542 will). The records show discrepancies about Margaret and her sister Margery; their mother's will calls Margery the wife of William Hullock, but all other relevant wills give his wife as Margaret.

- vi. NICHOLAS GODBOLD, b. say 1509; will proved 11 April 1586; m. (1) ALICE _____, buried 21 July 1562 at Badingham; m. (2) at Gisleham, 19 April 1582 MARGARET ROBSON^[24]. Children named by their grandfather in 1536, with first wife: Margery [m. William Dade], Roger [buried at Badingham 10 June 1543]; child with second wife: Margaret, b. 7 Oct. 1585,^[25] bp. at Badingham 11 Oct. 1585. Obviously, Nicholas was many years older than his second wife.
- vii. THOMAS GODBOLD, b. say 1511; will proved 7 March 1559/60; d. unmarried.
- viii. ROGER GODBOLD, b. say 1513; will proved 21 Feb. 1570/1; d. unmarried.
- ix. MARGERY GODBOLD, b. say 1515; buried at Dennington 2 April 1585;^[26] will proved 14 May 1585; m. (1) after 1542 (when she was named in the will of her mother as apparently single), _____ JERVYS; m. (2) before Nov. 1557, JOHN CHAMBER (will of Thomas Godbold 1557). Her daughter Margery Jervys, named in the wills of her uncle Thomas Godbold in 1557 and stepfather John Chamber in 1559, m. _____ Garter, and two of her children were named in their grandmother's 1585 will.

Myrtle Stevens Hyde, F.A.S.G., has had numerous articles published in the *Register* and other major journals. She lives at 3628 Iowa Avenue, Ogden, UT 84403.

21. Norwich Consistory Court, Wills, 39 Knights, FHL microfilm 94,902.

22. Archdeaconry of Suffolk, Wills, 31/236, FHL microfilm 96,932.

23. Archdeaconry Court of Suffolk, Wills, 36/176, FHL microfilm 96,937.

24. Gisleham parish registers, FHL microfilm 1,471,185, item 9.

25. Will of her father Nicholas Godbold, 1586.

26. Dennington PRs, C. E. Botwright, transcriber (1963, FHL microfilm 993,242, item 4).

AN ADDITION TO

"The Godbold Ancestry of Fishers and Fiskes of Early New England"

Robert Battle

In 1997 Myrtle Stevens Hyde published an article dealing with some of the early Godbolds of Suffolk.^[1] At the time it was published the surname of Margery, the wife of [3.iv] William Godbold (and later of Thomas Bradlaugh *alias* Jacob) was not known. In the course of my research for a future article on the Derehaugh family of Suffolk (ancestral to Anne [Derehaugh] Stratton of Salem, Massachusetts), I happened to uncover a set of documents revealing Margery's parentage. Although this Margery () (Godbold) Bradlaugh *alias* Jacob is not known to be ancestral to any New Englanders, she did leave descendants; and Mrs. Hyde has kindly encouraged me to publish the following new information.

Sometime between 1535/6 and 1552/3 a suit was brought by Thomas and Emma Cordall, William and Margery Godbold, and John and Anne Page *alias* Baxter against Robert Derehaugh and John Johnson, claiming lands in Suffolk held by Derehaugh and lands in Norfolk held by Johnson.^[2] The claim was made in right of the respective wives, daughters and coheirs of John Lightfoot (son and heir of Hugh Lightfoot, who originally possessed the pieces of land in dispute). Robert Derehaugh's defense was that Hugh had previously deeded the land in question to another son, Edward Lightfoot (and Elizabeth, Edward's wife) and that Derehaugh had then acquired the land from Edward. Moreover, Derehaugh said that the same claim had been made against Edward Lightfoot after the deaths of Hugh and John Lightfoot and that the ruling had gone in favor of Edward's possession of the land. That portion of Robert Derehaugh's defense is of interest in that it demonstrates the ancestry of the three wives as well as the fact ✓ that as of 8 February 1535/6 Margery was married while the other two sisters were still single:

1. Myrtle Stevens Hyde, F.A.S.G., "The Godbold Ancestry of Fishers and Fiskes of Early New England," *Register*, 151 [1997]: 300-307.

2. Public Record Office documents C 1/1114/35-38. The documents themselves are undated; the *termini* are provided by reference in one of the documents to another document dated 8 Feb. 27 Henry VIII (1535/6) [see quote] and by the death of William Godbold between 27 Aug. 1552 and 9 Feb. 1552/3 (from the dates of the writing and proving of his will; see *Register*, 151 [1997]: 305). The lands in question were in Dennington and Brundish in Suffolk and Morningthorpe, Long Stratton, Fritton, and Shelton in Norfolk.

This is NOT part of our line!

... Hugh Lightfote deide after whose decesse the seid Willm Godbolde and Margery his wyff Eme Lightfote and Anne Lightfote as whole and next heyres to the said hugh Lyghtfote that is to saye Dawghters and heires to John Lightfote then decessed son and heyer to the seid hugh Did Exhibit a Bill of Compleynt in this honorable Court of the Chancerye ageynst the seid Edward Lightfote by which seid Bill of Compleynt the seid Willm Godbold and Margery his wyff as in the Right of the seid Margery Ema Lyghtfote and Anne Lightfote did pretend to have an Interest to the seid Mesuage ... as Cosyns and heires to the seid hugh Lyghtfote ... berryng Date the viijth Day of february in the xxvijth yere of ower seid sovereyne lorde the kynges Reyne that now is ...^[3]

From these documents we then can clarify or confirm three things in the original Godbold article: (1) the wife of [3.iv] William Godbold and Thomas Bradlaugh *alias* Jacob was Margery Lightfoot, one of the three daughters and coheirs of John Lightfoot, eldest son of Hugh Lightfoot; (2) the reference to Margery (Lightfoot) (Godbold) Bradlaugh *alias* Jacob as a sister of Ann Burbagge (in the latter's will; p. 307) indicates that Anne Lightfoot, sister of Margery, married first, after 8 February 1535/6 John Page *alias* Baxter and second, Burbag(g)e; and (3) the marriage date of "ca. 1530" for William Godbold and Margery Lightfoot is supported insofar as they were married by 8 February 1535/6.

Robert Battle is a graduate student in Linguistics at the University of Washington. He may be contacted at 3933 N. 29 St., Tacoma, WA 98407-5307, or by e-mail at <battle@u.washington.edu>

3. PRO, C 1/1114/36.

(I checked this as Godbold 244 (William son of Roger Godbold - did not own ancestor)

The early records of the First Church of Braintree were lost by fire, but that Thomas was a member of the church is evidenced by the fact that he was permitted to take the free-man's oath on May 6, 1657, and that he represented Braintree at the General Court at Boston in 1669. He was often appointed to transact business of importance for Braintree. When it became necessary to secure from the Indians a deed terminating their title to some of the land of the town, he was one of the commissioners for that purpose. Although he was at first called Goodman Faxon, as he attained prominence he was given the title of distinction, Master. As early as April 30, 1662, he was before the county court at Boston as a plaintiff in behalf of the town, in a case of trespass on the town right in lands. He served as selectman in Braintree, 1670 - 1672.

Letters of administration were granted on his estate to "Sarah, his relict, and JOANNA FISHER, widow, his only daughter," Dec. 23, 1680. The favorite grandson Thomas³ Faxon was residuary legatee. Widow Sarah Faxon and MRS ANTHONY FISHER were to have charge of the estate until Thomas³ should become of age. The inventory of the estate was taken on Dec. 29, 1680, and amounted to £859.3.2., a very large estate, considering that he had disposed of much of his property among his children before his death.

Children of Thomas and Joane, born in England:

- + 1 JOANNA², c1626. See below.
- 2 Thomas, c1628. D.1662. M.1653, Deborah² (Richard¹) Thayer (died six days after her husband); 4 chil.
- 3 Richard, c1630. D. 1674, before father. M.c1654, Elizabeth (c1633-1704); 13 chil. Elizabeth m.2, as 3d wife, 1676, Caleb³ (Thomas², Edmund¹) Hobart (c1622-1711); 1 son.

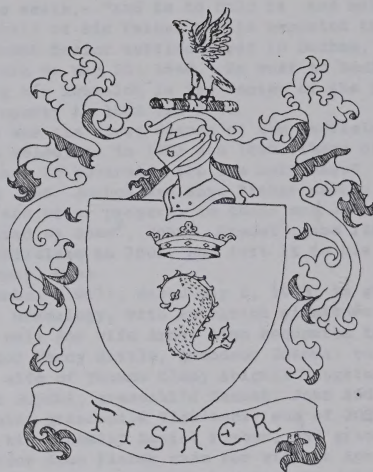
JOANNA² FAXON was born in England, say about 1626, and was probably the eldest child. She was called the only daughter in the settlement of her father's estate in 1680. She married in Dedham, Mass., Sept. 7, 1647, Anthony Fisher, Junior, the ceremony performed by Captain Eleazer Lusher. Anthony Fisher was born at Syleham, Suffolk, England, the date unknown. He died on Feb. 13, 1669/70, and Joanna on Oct. 16, 1694, both in Dedham. See FISHER, SECOND LINE.

Faxon Genealogy.

Fisher Genealogy

Braintree and Dedham, Mass., Vital Records.

Fisher



ARMS: Azure, in chief a ducal crown, in base a dolphin embowed.

CREST: An eagle rising proper.

FISHER FIRST LINE

✓ ANTHONY FISHER lived in the latter part of the reign of Queen Elizabeth, in the parish of Syleham, county Suffolk, England, on a freehold estate called Wignott. Syleham is on the south bank of the river Waveney, which separates Suffolk from Norfolk. Anthony's wife Mary was the daughter of Nicholas Fiske of Laxfield, Suffolk, proved by various wills. Anthony was buried in Syleham on April 11, 1640. See FISKE.

The Fiskes were of an old Puritan family of Suffolk, that had suffered during the religious persecutions of Queen Mary's reign. The parish records of Syleham contain many records of the Fisher and Fiske families and their descendants. According to the manuscript of Matthew Candler, a prominent Puritan minister and the nephew of Mary (Fiske) Fisher, it appears that the parents and all six children were still living in 1628. This Candler Manuscript is now in British Museum in London.

Children of Anthony and Mary, born in Syleham:

- + 1 JOSHUA¹, twin, bp. 2-24-1585/6. Emigrated to New England. See below.
- 2 Maria, twin, bp. 2-24-1685/6. M. (William?) Brigge, of Dennington.
- ✓ + 3 ANTHONY¹, bp. 4-23-1591. Emigrated to New England. See Second Line. (p 131)
- 4 Amos. Liv. 1638. M., Ann Corrice, widow of Daniel Locke; 8 chil. He was seated at Custridge Hall, Weeley, Essex. 4 chil. d. in infancy.
- 5 Cornelius, bp. 8-6-1599. M.A., Cambridge. Teacher. No chil. He d. c. 1641. His wife Elizabeth m. 2, Rev. George Smith of Dedham, Eng. Cornelius' will of 1638 refers to brothers JOSHUA, ANTHONY, and Amos, and sisters Marie Brigge and Martha Buckingham.
- 6 Martha. M. (William?) Buckingham; had chil.

JOSHUA¹ FISHER, eldest son of Anthony, was baptized with his twin sister Mary on Feb. 2, 1585/6, Syleham parish, Suffolk, England. The name of his first wife is unknown, said by some to be Mary. She was the mother of all his children. He married second in Syleham on Feb. 7, 1638, Anne Luson, sister of John Luson, who also came to New England, settling in Dedham, Mass. He received his house lot there at the same time

as the Fisher brothers, Joshua and ANTHONY. Joshua died, Nov. 9, 1674, and his widow on Jan. 27, 1677/78, both in Medfield, Mass.

Joshua, a blacksmith by trade, came to New England in the year 1639, with his second wife, Anne, and daughter Mary. His son JOSHUA had preceded him, arriving some time in 1638, for on Jan. 1, 1638/9, Joshua Junior entered upon the lot granted for the smith, - "and is to hold it and make improvements for the behalf of his Father w^{ch} is expected this next somer."*

Joshua Senior settled first in Dedham, and was made freeman there on May 13, 1640. He went to Medfield about 1650-3, drawing his house lot in the center of the town. The value of his property in 1652 was £180.

He was the first deacon of the Medfield church. He was chosen selectman in 1653 and 1655, these offices being very important in governing the new settlement.

In 1656 Joshua and Anne Fisher deeded part of the homestead and other property to their son John. This property was inherited by John³, John⁴, Samuel⁵, and finally by John⁶, who died childless in 1802, and left it to his nephew Samuel Hill of Medway, Mass.

Joshua's will, dated May 2, 1668, is given in full in the Fisher Genealogy, with autograph signature and seal. It provides well for wife Anne, also bequeaths to son John's heirs, daughter Mercy Battle, grandson Joshua; to granddaughter MARY CLAP, wife of Thomas Clap; Abigail Houghton; grandchild JOHN, son of JOSHUA, grandchild Hannah; John and Jonathan, sons of son John; grandchild Vigilance, son of JOSHUA; the executors to be his "cousin" Daniel Fisher, and grandson Joshua.

Widow Anne Fisher made her will on April 8, 1675, proved on Feb. 1, 1677. It made bequests to daughter Battle, grandson John and granddaughter Elizabeth Fisher, children of late son John; the rest and residue to grandson Joshua, Jr., "whom I have brought up from his childhood, and whom I make my sole Executor," and to John and James, sons of late son Lt. Joshua.

Children of Joshua and first wife, born in England:

- 1 Elizabeth², bp. Syleham, Eng., 7-3-1619. Prob. m., Eng.
- + 2 JOSHUA, bp. Syleham, 4-2-1621. See following.
- 3 Mary. D. 1691. M. 1648, Thomas Battelle (d. 1706); 5 chil. Mary came with father in 1639-40. Jonathan² Battle m., 1690, Mary² (ROBERT¹) ONION.
- 4 John. D. 1668. M. 1658, Elizabeth² (Thomas¹) Boylston, (d. 1665); 4 chil. M. 2, 1665, Mary² (Nathaniel¹) Treadway (b. 1642); 2 chil. Mary m., 2, 1675, Timothy Hawkins.

* See town record under Joshua², next page.

LIEUT. JOSHUA² FISHER was baptized in Syleham, Suffolk, England, on April 2, 1621. He married first, Dedham, Mass., March 15, 1642, Mary, daughter of Deacon Nathan Aldis. Mary died on Sept. 3, 1653, and he married second, Feb. 16, 1653/4, Lydia, widow of Samuel Oliver of Boston. Joshua died in Dedham on Aug. 10, 1672, and his widow died there, Feb. 2, 1682/3. She was the sister of Mary Aldis, his first wife. See ALDUS.

Joshua, besides being a military man, was a surveyor, and took part in the governing of the town, being many times appointed selectman, keeping the town books, and representing the town at General Court. He also kept a tavern.

One quaint record reads: "Jan. 1, 1638: That wch was agreed vpon the last meeting was now Reade & confirmed. Vpon a motion made by Ant^o Fisher, It is condescended that Josua Fisher may enter vpon the Smithes Lott & there fitt himselfe the building & otherwise for to doe some worke of that trade for the Towne in the behalfe of his Father wch is expected this next somer. Provided that yf he cometh not in such a tyme as may be conceived fitting by our sayd society Then the sayd Joshua shall leave the sayd Lott & the Towne to be at liberty to put in another Smith: allowing vnto the sayd Joshua his wholl Charges vpon same to be alowed by 2: Judicious men."

He signed the Dedham Covenant, making him one of the original proprietors of Dedham. In August 1639 he joined the Dedham church. He was made a freeman May 2, 1640. The same year he became a member of the illustrious Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, becoming its second sergeant in 1648.*

The town of Dedham on Oct. 18, 1648, petitioned the General Court of Massachusetts (the governing body of the whole Colony) for officers to train their soldiers, which petition was granted the next day. Eleazer Lusher became the Captain, Joshua Fisher the Lieutenant, and Henry Phillips the Ensign. He was thereafter known as Lieutenant Fisher.

He was chosen selectman in January 1649, and continued in office for twenty-two years. Another record shows he was "deputed and undertaketh to take and make a true platt of the out most Lines of the Towne." Later he was regularly chosen town surveyor, and in 1665 he surveyed 8000 acres at "pocumtuck," now Deerfield, Mass. Temple's History of North Brookfield, Mass., says: "The compass was first brought into use in laying out land grants in this region by Lieutenant Fisher of Dedham when he surveyed the Deerfield lands in 1665. They had a chain to measure distances and some prominent object was selected as starting and turning point. The chief concern was to get the full quantity named in the grant."

* Qualifies for Society of Ancient and Honorable Artillery.

He was appointed to keep the Dedham town books in 1656, 1658, 1662 and 1663, so it is evident he had a good English education. He was Deputy from Dedham to the General Court in 1653, 1658, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1667, 1668, 1671 and 1672.

With Eleazer Lusher he undertook to erect a sawmill upon Neponset River in 1659. He also kept the "publicke House," and this privilege was only accorded to thoroughly dependable citizens. In 1649 he petitioned to be freed from the custom on wine. "In answer to the request of the Selectmen of Dedham desiring, in regard to their remotenes from Boston, Left. Joshua Fisher might haue liberty to sell some strong waters, to supply the necessity of such as shall stand in neede thereof in that toun, the Court graunts their request, Oct. 19, 1658."

Other records show: He had town grants in 1642 and 1643. In the 1652 division of 500 acres, he received 15; in 1657, his property was assessed at £214.0., as contrasted with the appraisal in 1648 at £40.36. Some idea of this valuation may be surmised from the fact that Joshua agreed to shingle the meeting house at Dedham in 1652 for £15.0., although a later charge was "for couering the Meeting House, nayles and other charges, £20.0." In 1664, the General Court granted him 300 acres upon the Medfield line toward the east, "for surveying the south line of the Patente of Massachusetts Bay, next to Plymouth." This land he seems to have sold to Nicholas Wood. Indications are that he had previously received a grant of hundreds of acres west of this grant, which he had sold. In 1666 he settled the controversy between Mr Gold and Governor Endicott as to land bounds, and laid out the governor's farm on Ipswich River. In 1667 he was appointed with others to lay out the town of Mendon, Mass. In 1670 the General Court ordered a further survey of the line between Massachusetts Bay and Plymouth Colonies, and in 1670 the bill of 40 s. was paid to his children. He also ran the line between Dedham and Dorchester, and between Blue Hill and Plymouth. In 1661 the town of Dorchester paid him for a new map of the town, and in 1670, two years before his death, for a revised map. Records also show that he was deputed to treat with the Indians for town titles. These are but a few of the records of this distinguished man.

Roberts says: "The honorable positions accorded Lieut. Joshua Fisher by the town, the military and the Commonwealth prove that he was a sagacious, capable and active man, in whom his own and adjoining towns had perfect confidence."

The inventory of his estate, dated Aug. 20, 1672, covers many pages of Suffolk Probate. Many items of meadow land, houses, brew house, shop, barn, orchard, cedar swamps, woodland, etc., total value £1,145.6.5. The administrators filed

a bond for £2,000. On Nov. 30, 1672, "The Administrators to the Estate of Lieft. Joshua Fisher Declare that they find not themselves in a capassity to keep the Ordinary any Longer," to which wee doe order them to take downe the signe that stands before the house that Lately was Lieft. Fishers." However, his son Joshua succeeded his father as innholder. The site of the tavern was near the junction of High and Court streets in Dedham and there was a drinking room in the brew house.

Widow Lydia Fisher made her will on March 29, 1683, leaving legacies to among others, her son Vigilance, daughter MARY CLAP, and brother Deacon Aldis. Will was proved May 29, 1683.

Children of Joshua and Mary, born in Dedham:

- + 1 MARY³, 3-23-1643/4. See below.
- 2 Joshua, 10-30-1645. D. inf.
- 3 Hannah, 2-14-1647. D. inf.
- 4 Abigail, 2-29-1648/9. M. 1667, John Houlton of Dedham.
- 5 Joshua, 1-9-1650/1. D. 1709. Captain. Had the tavern. M., Esther² (John¹) Wiswall (1654-cl711); 7 chil.
- 6 John, 2-18-1651/2. D. Medfield, 1727. M. 1, Judith; 1 dau. Nov. 1673. M. 2, 1674, Hannah³ (Peter², Henry¹) Adams, b. 1656; d. 1746; chil. She m. 2, 1730, Joseph³ (John², MICHAEL¹) METCALF (b. 1654), as 2d wife.
- 7 Hannah, 1-19-1652/3. M., (William?) Burroughs.

Children of Joshua and Lydia:

- 8 Vigilance³, 11-21-1654. D. 1713. M. 1, 1678, Rebecca Partridge (d. 1694); 6 chil. M. 2, 1696, Hannah Lyon; 5 chil.
- 9 James, 3-1-1656/7. D. inf.

MARY³ FISHER was born in Dedham, Mass., March 23, 1643/4. She married there on Nov. 10, 1662, Thomas Clap, Jr., who was born in Weymouth, Mass., on March 15, 1639/40. He died about 1691, survived by Mary, but the dates of their deaths are not known. See CLAPP, FIRST LINE.

Fisher Genealogy. (Autograph on page 14)

Dedham Historical Register, 3:187-192.

Roberts: History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts.

Dedham and Medfield, Mass., Vital Records.

FISHER SECOND LINE

✓ ANTHONY¹ FISHER, son of Anthony of Syleham, Suffolk, England, and brother of JOSHUA¹ FISHER of the First Line, was baptized in Syleham on April 23, 1591. His first wife Mary, her parentage not known, was the mother of all the children. Her death has not been found, but Anthony married second, in Dedham, Mass., Nov. 14, 1663, Isabel, widow first of John Rigben or Rigby, and second, Edward Breck. Anthony died in Dorchester, Mass., on April 18, 1671, "in his 80th year," and Isabel died there on June 22, 1673.

Anthony, with first wife Mary, and the children, came to New England, probably sailing from Yarmouth, England, in the ship Rose which arrived in Boston on June 28, 1638. He settled in Dedham, subscribing to the Dedham Covenant, July 18, 1637, therefore an original proprietor of the town. He was assigned a house lot of twelve acres on July 28, 1638, and a meadow, as well as "planting ground" of fifteen acres. On Jan. 1, 1638/9, he was one of the committee "chosen to contrive the Fabrike of a Meeting-house, to be in length 36 feete, and 20: foot in bredth...and to order men to worke vpon the same in all works as they are seu^{ally}ly appted accordingly."

Anthony named a son for his uncle Cornelius Fisher, who remembered him in his will of 1638.

Mary joined the Dedham church, March 27, 1642, but Anthony was not "comfortable received into the church...on account of his proud and haughty spirit," until March 14, 1645. He had had several other land grants between 1640 and 1645, and then being a land owner and member of the church in good standing, he was eligible for citizenship. He was made a freeman in May 1645, and thus eligible to take part in the government of the town, which he did. He was chosen selectman in 1645 and subsequently, represented Dedham as deputy to the General Court on May 2, 1649; served as wood reeve six years during 1653 to 1662, and was appointed county commissioner in 1666.

In 1652 he bought a farm of 150 acres, with a house lot, and other lads in Dedham, from the estate of Samuel Cooke. He seems to have been concerned either with the health of his wife, or his own. From a document of 1652 it appears that he gave the bulk of his property to his sons and that they agreed to support the mother, should she be left dependent. In 1656 and 1657, however, he was assessed £17 on his property. It is apparent that he was possessed of considerable land.

He signed the 1664 petition regarding taxes. (See DYER.)

Since he disposed of much of his estate before his death, he made no will. An agreement on the distribution of his estate was signed July 26, 1672, by his three living sons, by Daniel Morse for wife Lydia; and JOANNA, widow of ANTHONY, Jr.

Children of Anthony and Mary, born in England:

- + 1 ANTHONY², eldest son. See below.
- ✓ 2 Cornelius. D.1699. Named for his uncle Cornelius. M., 1,1653, Leah² (Nathaniel¹) Heaton; 6 chil. M., 2, 1665, Sarah² (Richard¹) Everett (1644-1675); 3 chil.
- 3 John. Said to be older than Daniel. D. 1637.
- 4 Daniel, c1619. D.1683. M.1641, Abigail² (Thomas¹) Marriott (d.1683); 7 chil.
- 5 Nathaniel, c1620. D.1676. M.1649, Esther² (JOHN¹) HUNTING (d.1691); 1 son. Esther m. 2,1690, Timothy Dwight.
- 6 Lydia. M.c1635, Daniel² (Samuel¹) Morse, later of Sherborn, Mass. (1613-1688); 9 chil.

ANTHONY² FISHER was the eldest son of his parents but the date of his birth is unknown. He married in Dedham, Mass., on Sept. 7, 1647, Joanna, only daughter of Thomas and Joane Faxon of Braintree, Mass. Anthony died on Feb. 12, 1669/1670, and Joanna on Oct. 16, 1694, both recorded in Dedham, but they may have died on the property bought from Governor Stoughton, now within the town of Dorchester, Mass. See FAXON.

Anthony came with his parents to Dedham, but no reference to him is found until he joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, in Boston, 1644.* He joined the Dedham church in 1645, and was made freeman the next year.

He was noted as a hunter, and like his father, achieved some distinction as a surveyor. He was chosen surveyor at Dedham in 1652 and 1654. Other records show that in 1652 he settled the estate of Henry Brooks, and was one of the men appointed to capture wolves at 10s. apiece. On May 5, 1662, it was voted on in Dorchester, "whether Anthony Fisher shall have £4 allowed out of the town rates for killing six wolves"; the vote was in the affirmative. In 1665 he received £1 for killing three wolves.

In 1661, he was among the first to go to what is now the town of Wrentham, Mass., and had a claim of part of 600 acres "for the encouragement of the plantation." He was one of the committee of Dedham proprietors who were assembled on Jan. 12, 1662, to look into the matter of the settlement of Wrentham, and reported, "they have secured but ten men, and they cannot go with so small a company -- 'that they were not desirous to leave the world altogether,' as they put it, but will go if they can 'proceed in a safe way.'" In 1688 there were but 36 tax payers in Wrentham.

In 1664 he was sent from Dedham to view the land about 12 or 14 miles from Hadley, and in 1669 received 150 acres there for his part in surveying the grant. In November 1669 he was

* Qualifies for Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company.

one of the men who went and treated with Philip Sagamore, and bought the land at Wrentham. He does not seem to have lived in Wrentham, all the records of him being in Dedham and Dorchester. He was a selectman of Dorchester in 1664. One unexplained record is of Dorchester paying him £4.10, for printing the catechism prepared by Rev. Richard Mather, a very interesting little booklet.

He is called "late of Dedham" in the inventory of his estate, April 7, 1670, which includes "houses and lands belonging in Dedham, £40; lands purchased of Mr Stoughton, £50; purchased of Sergeant Avery, £8; purchased of John Howard, £16," etc., totaling £359.

Children of Anthony and Joanna, born in Dedham:

- 1 Mehitable³, 6-27-1648. Prob. d. yg.
- 2 Experience, bp. 8-11-1650. Prob. d. yg.
- 3 Josiah, 5-1-1654. D. 1736. M.1,1680, Melatiah² (Samuel¹) Bullen (1655-1693); 3 chil. M.2, 1693, Joanna⁴ (Ezra³, John², Samuel¹) Morse (b.c.1674). M. 3, 1697, Abigail Greenwood (d.1708); 2 chil. M.4, 1716, Mehitable² (William¹) Veazie (1666-1741).
- 4 Abiah, bp. 8-3-1656. D. 1688. M.1685, Benjamin Colburn; no chil.
- 5 Sarah, 10-29-1658. M.1677, John Guild, Jr. (1649-1723); 9 chil. 1678 to 1700.
- + 6 DEBORAH, bp. 2-24-1660/1. See below.
- 7 Judith, bp. 7-5-1663. Liv.1703. M.1684, John² (Samuel¹) Bullen (1648-1703); 7 chil.
- 8 Eleazer, 9-18-1669. D. 1722. M. 1698, Mary² (William¹) Avery (1674-1749); 11 chil.

DEBORAH³ FISHER was baptized in the Dedham church on Feb. 24, 1660/1. She married there on Oct. 20, 1679, James Fales, Junior, who was born there on July 4, 1656, and died in Walpole, Mass., on July 19, 1755. Deborah's death record has not been found. See FALES FIRST LINE.

Fisher Genealogy. (Gives coat of arms)
 Dedham Historical Register, 3:187-192.
 Roberts: History of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts.
 Dedham, Medfield, Walpole and Dorchester, Mass., Vital Recs.
 Dedham and Dorchester, Mass., Church Records.
 Dedham Records, 3:141, 223; 4:271 (autographs)
 Virkus' Compendium, I:182 (coat of arms)

It is well known that the Fisher Genealogy had many errors.

This Fisher genealogy corrects many of them.

(See Fiske section for more)

See last page

about 1690 RACHEL FAIR-BANKS, daughter of George and Rachel (Adams) Fairbanks of Medfield. (Fairbanks, op. cit., p. 45.)

1.6.5.1.10.6 NATHANIEL, born at Medfield 18 Feb. 1667/8 and died there 22 Mar. 1667/8.

1.6.5.2 MARY, a legatee named in the wills of her brothers John (No. 1.6.5.6) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7), baptized at Syleham 28 Nov. 1589; married at Dennington 25 Apr. 1626 ROGER BRIGGS*, who was buried there 27 May 1665. Nothing in the Dennington parish registers indicates that they had issue who lived. They had a stillborn infant who was buried there 29 May 1631.

(Fisher)
+ 1.6.5.3 ANTHONY, of Syleham, co. Suffolk, Denton, co. Norfolk, and Dedham and Dorchester, Mass., a legatee named in the will of his brother Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7) and a legatee and one of the executors named in the will of his brother John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6), baptized at Syleham 23 Apr. 1591; died at Dorchester 18 Apr. 1671 "in the 80th. year of his age"; married first in England about 1614 ALICE **. She died at Dedham 12 Jan. 1663 [sic] [1662/3] and Anthony married second at Dorchester 14 Nov. 1663 ISABEL () BRECK, widow of Edward Breck and, earlier, widow of John Rigby. (Savage.) His second wife died at Dorchester 22 Jun. 1673. She left a will dated 20 Sep. 1671, but mentioned none of her third husband's family. The probate item indicates that she died 21 Jun. 1673.

Anthony Fisher and his family emigrated to New England, probably departing from Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, and arriving at Boston, Mass., 26 Jun. 1637 on the Rose. (Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 6.) They settled at Dedham, but Anthony was later of Dorchester. He signed the Dedham covenants 18 Jul. 1637 and was admitted freeman 13 May 1645. He was a Dedham selectman in 1646 and 1647, a county commis-

*Mary's husband is identified as " Bridges of Dinnington" in the Candler Manuscripts, but the name "Briggs" is confirmed by the wills of her brothers John and Cornelius Fisher.

✓ **According to Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., at p. 6, Anthony Fisher's first wife was Mary , but the genealogy appears to be in error. The Denton parish registers show the parents of Nathaniel (No. 1.6.5.3.6) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.7) to have been Anthony and Ales [Alice] Fisher.

er." (Record, without a date, quoted in Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 28.)

1.6.5.3.2

CAPT. DANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., one of the executors named in the will of his cousin John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.10), one of the administrators of the estate of his cousin Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.2), one of the executors named in the will of his uncle Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1) and a contingent beneficiary and one of the executors named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6), baptized at Syleham 4 Jun. 1618; died at Dedham 8 Oct. 1683; married there 17 Nov. 1641 ABIGAIL MARRIOTT (or MARRETT), who died there three days after her husband, 11 Oct. 1683, daughter of Thomas and Susanna Marrett of Cambridge, Mass. (Savage).

Daniel Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled at Dedham. He was admitted freeman 13 May 1640. He was a deputy to the General Court almost continuously from 1658 through 1682, was speaker in 1681 and 1682 and was Assistant Governor in 1683.

Daniel Fisher died intestate and his sons Daniel and John were appointed administrators of his estate by the Suffolk County Court, sitting at Boston, 29 Nov. 1683. The inventory of his estate, showing assets of £530 13s. 7d., was made 11 Nov. 1683 by John Gay, Sr., Nathaniel Colburn, Sr. and Thomas Battelle [husband of the decedent's cousin Mary Battelle (No. 1.6.5.1.3)] and was presented to the Court by the administrators 29 Nov. 1683. Pursuant to order of the County Court dated 13 Mar. 1683/4, Daniel Fisher, Amos Fisher, John Fisher, John Baker in right of the decedent's daughter Abigail Baker and Nathaniel Chickering in right of the decedent's daughter Lydia Chickering divided his estate among themselves and their sister Hester by instrument dated 5 Feb. 1684/5. The division was confirmed by the Court the same date.

Children (surname Fisher):

field 3 Jan. 1683/4 JOHN BULLIN (or BULLEN), son of Samuel and Mary (Morse) Bullen of Dedham and Medfield. (Train, op. cit. pp. 2, 4.)

1.6.5.3.5.8 ELEAZER, born at Dedham 18 Sep. 1669; married there 13 Oct. 1698 MARY AVERY, daughter of William and Mary (Lane) Avery of Dedham.

1.6.5.3.6

NATHANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., the testator of 26 Jan. 1660 [1660/1], baptized at Denton 22 Oct. 1626; died at Dedham 23 May 1676; married at Dedham 26 Dec. 1649 ESTHER HUNTING, daughter of John and Esther Hunting of Dedham. She married second at Dedham 31 Jul. 1690, as his fifth wife, Timothy Dwight, son of John and Hannah Dwight of Dedham, and died there 30 Jan. 1690/1. (See note relating to No. 1.6.5.3.2.7.)

Nathaniel Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and lived at Dedham.

By his will, which was proved 18 Jul. 1676, Nathaniel Fisher left his entire estate to his wife, Esther, but provided that if she was then pregnant and had a son who lived to attain age 21, his wife should have half his estate and his son should have the other half at age 21, but if she had a daughter who lived to attain age 18, his wife should have a third, his daughter should have a third at age 18 and his brothers, Daniel (No. 1.6.5.3.2), Anthony (No. 1.6.5.3.5) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.7), and his sister, Lydia Morse (No. 1.6.5.3.3), should have equal shares of the other third. If he had no child taking under the will, on Esther's death or remarriage his estate would pass half to her and her heirs and half to his three brothers and his sister. He appointed John Hunting, his father-in-law, and his brother Daniel his executors. The inventory of his estate was taken 13 Jun. 1676 by John Gay, Sr., Richard Ellis and John Bacon and was pre-

er." (Record, without a date, quoted in Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 28.)

1.6.5.3.2

CAPT. DANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., one of the executors named in the will of his cousin John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.10), one of the administrators of the estate of his cousin Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.2), one of the executors named in the will of his uncle Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1) and a contingent beneficiary and one of the executors named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6), baptized at Syleham 4 Jun. 1618; died at Dedham 8 Oct. 1683; married there 17 Nov. 1641 ABIGAIL MARRIOTT (or MARRETT), who died there three days after her husband, 11 Oct. 1683, daughter of Thomas and Susanna Marrett of Cambridge, Mass. (Sav-age).

Daniel Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled at Dedham. He was admitted freeman 13 May 1640. He was a deputy to the General Court almost continuously from 1658 through 1682, was speaker in 1681 and 1682 and was Assistant Governor in 1683.

Daniel Fisher died intestate and his sons Daniel and John were appointed administrators of his estate by the Suffolk County Court, sitting at Boston, 29 Nov. 1683. The inventory of his estate, showing assets of £530 13s. 7d., was made 11 Nov. 1683 by John Gay, Sr., Nathaniel Colburn, Sr. and Thomas Battelle [husband of the decedent's cousin Mary Battelle (No. 1.6.5.1.3)] and was presented to the Court by the administrators 29 Nov. 1683. Pursuant to order of the County Court dated 13 Mar. 1683/4, Daniel Fisher, Amos Fisher, John Fisher, John Baker in right of the decedent's daughter Abigail Baker and Nathaniel Chickering in right of the decedent's daughter Lydia Chickering divided his estate among themselves and their sister Hester by instrument dated 5 Feb. 1684/5. The division was confirmed by the Court the same date.

Children (surname Fisher):

field 3 Jan. 1683/4 JOHN BULLIN (or BULLEN), son of Samuel and Mary (Morse) Bullen of Dedham and Medfield. (Train, op. cit. pp. 2, 4.)

1.6.5.3.5.8 ELEAZER, born at Dedham 18 Sep. 1669; married there 13 Oct. 1698 MARY AVERY, daughter of William and Mary (Lane) Avery of Dedham.

1.6.5.3.6 NATHANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., the testator of 26 Jan. 1660 [1660/1], baptized at Denton 22 Oct. 1626; died at Dedham 23 May 1676; married at Dedham 26 Dec. 1649 ESTHER HUNTING, daughter of John and Esther Hunting of Dedham. She married second at Dedham 31 Jul. 1690, as his fifth wife, Timothy Dwight, son of John and Hannah Dwight of Dedham, and died there 30 Jan. 1690/1. (See note relating to No. 1.6.5.3.2.7.)

Nathaniel Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and lived at Dedham.

By his will, which was proved 18 Jul. 1676, Nathaniel Fisher left his entire estate to his wife, Esther, but provided that if she was then pregnant and had a son who lived to attain age 21, his wife should have half his estate and his son should have the other half at age 21, but if she had a daughter who lived to attain age 18, his wife should have a third, his daughter should have a third at age 18 and his brothers, Daniel (No. 1.6.5.3.2), Anthony (No. 1.6.5.3.5) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.7), and his sister, Lydia Morse (No. 1.6.5.3.3), should have equal shares of the other third. If he had no child taking under the will, on Esther's death or remarriage his estate would pass half to her and her heirs and half to his three brothers and his sister. He appointed John Hunting, his father-in-law, and his brother Daniel his executors. The inventory of his estate was taken 13 Jun. 1676 by John Gay, Sr., Richard Ellis and John Bacon and was pre-

sented under oath to the court by the executors 28 Jul. 1676.

Child (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.3.6.1 NATHANIEL, born at Dedham 31 Jul. 1660 and died there 17 Sep. 1660.

1.6.5.3.7

CORNELIUS, of Dedham and Wrentham, Mass., husbandman, a legatee named in the will of his uncle John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6), a contingent legatee named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6) and the testator of 3 Feb. 1699 [sic] [1698/9], baptized at Denton 16 Aug. 1629; died at Wrentham 2 Jan. 1699 [sic] [2 Jun. 1699], "Being the first head of a family Died in the Town of a natural Death for 30 years"; married first at Dedham 22 Feb. 1652 [1652/3] LEAH HEATON, who died there 12 Jan. 1663 [1663/4], daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Heaton of Boston, Mass. (Savage). He married there second 25 Jul. 1665 SARAH EVERETT, daughter of Richard and Mary (Winch) Everett of Dedham (Savage). She died at Wrentham 28 Feb. 1675 [1675/6].

Cornelius Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled in a part of Dedham, Mass., which was set off 15 Oct. 1673 as the town of Wrentham. He became a freeman 2 May 1649 and was a representative in 1692 (Savage).

By his will, which was proved at Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jun. 1699, the testator, styling himself Cornelius Fisher, Sen^r, devised to his son Cornelius his homestead in Wrentham provided that he (the devisee) maintain the testator's wife, Sarah, for the rest of her life, either by providing her food, clothing, physic and whatever else she might need or by paying to her the sum of £6 a year, at Sarah's election, and also provided that he pay £5 each to the testator's other children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Anna and Sarah, within a year after his wife's death. He devised to Eleazer half his meadow in Pine Plain and to his son-in-law, Benjamin Hall (husband of the

testator's daughter Sarah), his meadow land at Stoney Brook, the value of each being deducted from their respective shares. He gave the residue of his estate in equal shares to his children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Anna and Sarah, but accounting and adjusting therein property already received by them, i.e., Eleazer, £8; Anna, £6; Leah, £6; Experience, £3; and Sarah, £7. He appointed his sons Cornelius and Eleazer his executors. The inventory of his estate, returned 29 Jun. 1699, showed total assets of £242 19s. 8d.

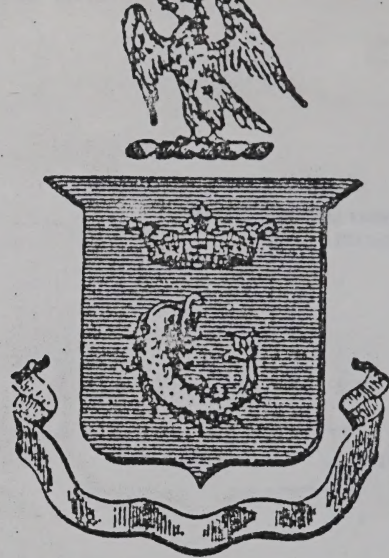
Children by his first wife (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.3.7.1 ELIZABETH, born at Dedham 20 Jun. 1654; not mentioned in her father's will and probably did not survive him; possibly the Elizabeth Fisher who died at Dedham 14 Sep. 1665.

1.6.5.3.7.2 LEAH, born at Dedham 5 May 1656; married at Sherborn, Mass., 10 Dec. 1685 WILLIAM GODDARD, son of William and Elizabeth (Miles) Goddard of Watertown, Mass. (Bond, op. cit., p. 237.)

1.6.5.3.7.3 EXPERIENCE, born at Dedham 10 Jan. 1657 [1657/8].

1.6.5.3.7.4 CORNELIUS, born at Dedham 8 Feb. 1659 [1659/60]; married first HANNAH (or ANNA) WHITNEY, who died at Wrentham 6 Mar. 1701 [1701/2], daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Jones) Whitney of Watertown and Sherborn, Mass. (Bond, op. cit., p. 644.) He married second at Dedham 27 Mar. or 29 Apr. (the latter being a duplicate entry from the Wrentham vital records) 1702 MERCY (or MARCY) COLBURN, daugh-



In Papworth's "An Ordinary of British Armorial" is a description of a coat of arms granted to a Fisher:

Azure, a dolphin embowed naiant or. This corresponds to the coat reproduced above except in one particular, that "naiant" shows the dolphin facing the right of the shield, whereas in the illustration it faces the reverse. As yet it has not been found when and upon whom this coat was bestowed.

and by those who are known to have been in the
company of the subject on July 1, 1974.

5.3. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.4. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.5. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.6. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.7. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.8. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.9. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.10. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.11. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.12. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.13. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.14. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.15. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

5.16. The subject was seen on July 1, 1974, at the
time of the subject's arrest.

THE FISHER GENEALOGY

RECORD OF THE DESCENDANTS OF

JOSHUA, ANTHONY AND CORNELIUS FISHER,

OF DEDHAM, MASS. 1636-1640.

By PHILIP A. FISHER.

EVERETT, MASS.:
MASSACHUSETTS PUBLISHING COMPANY.
1898.

When our scholarly mag.-great Cousin Alvin Fisher published this in 1898, the average genealogy was hit and miss. Authorities still command it. Joshua & Anthony Fisher were well off in Suffolk County - but this mentions some of their kin who were massacred on the scaffold because of Puritan religion in the 1550's & later. The copy of our Cornelius Fisher's signature is also precious.



In Papworth's "An Ordinary of British Armorial" is a description of a coat of arms granted to a Fisher:

Azure, a dolphin embowed naissant or. This corresponds to the coat reproduced above except in one particular, that "naissant" shows the dolphin facing the right of the shield, whereas in the illustration it faces the reverse. As yet it has not been found when and upon whom this coat was bestowed.

FISHER GENEALOGY.

ORIGIN OF THE NAME.

The name, fisher, being that of one of the employments of men, is found in nearly all nations. The direct origin of the word FISHER, as we have it, seems to be as follows:—

Chabot,—a fisher off the French coast; whence came Cabot (Sebastian), Poissonier, Fisher, Fish, Fiske or Fisk, Hooker, Langelier, Pitchers (Percheurs), Doeg (Edomite), all of which signified fisherman.

The seal used by Joshua Fisher (2) on his will was carefully examined by Mitchell, the seal engraver of Boston, in 1858, who also took wax impressions and reproduced the arms used by said Joshua. The seal corresponds to what Ebenezer Fisher (d. 1847), cashier of the Dedham Bank, used to say was the seal used by his grandfather, Capt. Ebenezer Fisher (144), of Dedham (b. 1721; d. 1798), which seal he had in possession at his death, but which, with several valuable family mementoes, have disappeared, to the great regret of his children and other members of the family. Mr. Mitchell was directed to reproduce the coat of arms from the seal as accurately as might be, which he did; though he said that the dolphin ought to face to the right instead of to the left of the shield; and so the arms reproduced have followed the facing of the arms actually used.

As was customary with the English Puritans of that time, Joshua Fisher, Senior, used on his will, dated May 2, 1674, his arms, but no crest. The crest copied by Mitchell, on the annexed coat of arms, was the crest used by Captain Daniel Fisher (11), of Dedham, on several Indian treaties and deeds negotiated by him, and also used by his son, Captain Daniel Fisher, 2d (25), of Dedham, on his will, dated Sept. 15, 1713. There is some reason therefore to consider the crest and arms engraved by Mitchell as authentic, for their use would be a crime in the eyes of the Puritans if the user had no right to them.

There is a remarkable similarity between these arms and those of the Dauphin of France, bestowed by the last Count of Dauphine on the heir-apparent to the French crown. It is also the same, states Jameson's History of Medway, Mass., as the one described in *The History of Norfolk County, England*, with notices of Richard and Edward Fisher, "Gentlemen," "Richard Fisher, Chaplain, 1442, John Fyshere, 1449, Burgess of Thetford, the Reverend William Fisher, a Public Benefactor," and of Mrs. Mary Fisher, "who died and went to Heaven in a hurricane."

→ The arms of Bishop John Fisher, the martyr, are as follows: Azure, a dolphin embowed between three ears of wheat or. John Fysher, Bishop of Rochester, 1504, and a Cardinal.

So Edmondson's Heraldry described them, and we have learned that his motto, found engraved above his chapel and tomb was the words: "Faciam vos fieri Piscatores hominum." (I will make you to become Fishers of men.) He was born about 1460, martyred June 22, 1535, one of the four children of Robert Fisher, a rich mercer, who resided at Beverly in the East Riding of Yorkshire.

FISHER GENEALOGY.

THE FAMILY IN ENGLAND.

1. ANTHONY FISHER lived in the latter part of Queen Elizabeth's reign, in the parish of Syleham, County Suffolk, England, on the south bank of the Waveney River, which separates Suffolk from Norfolk, on a freehold estate called "Wignotte." His wife was *Mary*, daughter of William and Anne Fiske, of St. James, South Elmisham, County Suffolk, — an old Puritan family of that county, which had suffered during the religious persecutions of Queen Mary's reign. The Parish Records of Syleham contain several references to Anthony Fisher and his descendants which are annexed in the language of the Records, namely:—

Anno Domini 1585. Joshua Fysher et Maria Fysher, Gemini, baptisadi fuer 24th die Februarii ano super dicto.

Anno Domini 1591. Antonius Fysher bapt. erat 23 Aprilis anno sup. dicto.

Anno Domini 1599. Cornelius Fysher the sonne of Antho-nye Fisher was bap. the six daye of Augusti.

Anthony Fysher was buried the eleventh day of April 1640.

Anno Domini 1621. Joshua Fysher, the sonne of Joshua Fysher, was baptized on the ii daye of Aprille.

Anno Dom. 1633. — Amos Fysher and Anne Lord were married September 24.

Joshua Fysher and Anne Luson were married 7th February Anno Dom. 1638.

This Anthony Fisher, of Syleham, had four sons and two daughters, as appears from the Candler Manuscript [No. 6071, Harleian Collection, p. 384] in the British Museum, a

* Her name was *Alice*!

reference to which will be found beyond. The author of that Manuscript was Matthew Candler, a prominent Puritan minister, settled at Codenham, County Suffolk, from which vicarage he was ejected for nonconformity in 1662, by Bishop Wren. Candler was a nephew of Mary Fiske, wife of Anthony Fisher, of Syleham, and consequently first cousin of Anthony Fisher, Senior, of Dorchester, and Joshua Fisher, Senior, of Medfield. Thus Mathew Candler (b. 1604; d. 1663), was not only likely to be acquainted with the leading Puritan families of Suffolk, but was a cotemporary and near relation of our kinsmen who came to New England in the "Great Puritan Emigration." His statements in regard to them are therefore worthy of confidence, especially as they are corroborated in some detail by their brother Cornelius in his will dated 1638, to which reference is made. Whence it appears that in 1638 both Anthony and Mary (Fiske) Fisher, of Syleham, were alive, and also their six children, whose names are given in the Candler Manuscript.

Cornelius Fisher, M. A., of East Bergholt, in his will, dated May 23, 1638, refers to members of his father's family by name, thus:—

"To my three brothers Joshua, Anthony and Amos, and my two sisters, Marie Brigge and Martha Bucingham My father and mother during their natural lives My part in one tenement and certain land in Sileham called Wignotte My wife Elizabeth copyhold land in East Bergholt."

His will was admitted to probate in London, in December, 1641, in which year he probably died. From the Parish Records of Syleham it appears that Anthony Fisher, of Syleham, died in 1640, and we know from other sources that his eldest son, Joshua, removed in that year to New England with his family. Candler states that Elizabeth, the widow of Cornelius Fisher of East Bergholt, married Rev. George Smith, of Dedham, in the same county. Of the two daughters of Anthony Fisher, Mary Brigge and Martha Buckingham, I have no further information, not having inquired in regard to them, though possibly their children may have come to New England and been identified with the Buckingham and Briggs families here. — Account of Col. Horace N. Fisher, of Brookline, Mass.

ACCOUNT OF THE CANDLER MANUSCRIPT.

It is the work of one of the Puritan divines of the century before the last, one of the very few ministers of that class who paid any attention to historical or genealogical inquiry. His name was Matthias Candler; born February 24, 1604; educa-

ted in the University of Cambridge; became M. A., and in 1629 was presented to the vicarage of Codenham, in Suffolk, a place in the hundred of Bosmere, near to Needham-Market and but a few miles north of Ipswich. His father was a schoolmaster at Yoxford, and his mother a member of a large family named Fiske, some of whom had been sufferers in the persecution of the Protestants in the reign of Queen Mary, and others, his near relations, had removed themselves, in the time of the great Puritan emigration, to New England. He died in March, 1663, having been for many years a most influential minister. The Manuscript is divided into two nearly equal portions. The second portion is a great curiosity. It consists of accounts of families to whom the author was himself allied, or with whom he was well acquainted,—but many of such, who, though persons of good condition, clergymen and merchants, were not of the rank of those whose descents the Heralds took cognizance, and concerning whom it is therefore easy to obtain information, but the rank immediately below them. . . . There were several branches of it [Fiske Family] in the southern parts of the county of Suffolk, all springing from a Richard Fiske, who lived at the Broad Gates, in Laxfield or Loxfield, the great-grandfather of Candler's mother. Fox, in his account of the burning of John Noyes, speaks of Nicholas Fiske, who was one of the sons of Richard.

Two other of his sons, Robert and William, fled in the time of that terrible persecution. Sibil, the wife of Robert, was in great danger in those times, as was her sister, Isabella, originally Gold, who was confined in the Castle of Norwich, and escaped death only by the power of her brothers, who were men of great influence in the country. From Robert sprang all of the name who were in the early emigration. Robert Fiske had by Sibil Gold, his wife, four sons and one daughter. . . . William is described by his grandson as of St. James, in South Elmham, and it is said of him, that he fled with his father. His wife was Anne, daughter of Walter Ansty, of Tibnam Long Row, in Norfolk. They had John, Nathaniel and Eleazar, Eunice, Hannah and Esther. Eunice died unmarried; Esther married John Challie of Red Hall, and Hannah, William Candler, and was the mother of our genealogist. Of the children of John, all that lived to grow up, four in number, transferred themselves to the new country. John Fiske, the father, died in 1633. His wife was Anne, daughter of Robert Lantersee.

Two other of the early settlers from these parts of England were related to the Fiskes. These were Joshua and Anthony

Fisher, who took their freedoms, Joshua in 1640, and Anthony in 1646. They were brothers, sons of — (Anthony) Fisher of Syleham, by his wife Mary, who was probably another daughter of William and Anne Fiske of South Elmham; but this is another instance in which we regret that Candler did not draw his pedigrees with more precision. Candler does not give us any further information respecting them; but we may form some idea of the class of society from which they sprang, from the notice which he takes of two of their brothers, who appear to have remained in England: Cornelius, who was M. A., and taught the school at East Bergholt; and Amos, who farmed an estate called Custringe Hall, in the parish of Weeley, which is in the hundred of Tendring, between Colchester and the sea. Cornelius left no issue, and his widow remarried with George Smith, a clergyman, who was one of the ministers of Dedham, a famous seat of Puritan piety. Amos married Anne Morice, the relict of Daniel Locke, and had several children settled in those parts of Essex, of whom it is not known that any of them followed in the steps of their two uncles. — Joseph Hunter's Suffolk Emigrants; from Colls. of Mass. Historical Society, X, Third Series, 137-173.

SECOND GENERATION.

2. JOSHUA¹, son of Anthony (1) and Mary (Fiske) Fisher, of Syleham, England, was baptized there, Feb. 24, 1585; m. 1st, ; m. 2d, Feb. 7, 1638, at Syleham, England, Anne Luson, a sister of John Luson, who also came to New England, settled at Dedham, and received his house-lot there at the same time as the Fishers. Joshua Fisher came to New England in 1639, with his second wife, (Anne Luson), and daughter Mary. His son Joshua had preceded him, arriving some time in 1638; for on "The First of ye 11th Month (1638)," Jan. 1, 1638-9, Joshua, Jr., enters upon the lot granted the smith and is to hold it and make improvements for "the behalle of his Father wch is expected this next somer." Joshua was made a freeman, May 13, 1640; was a blacksmith by trade; settled first in Dedham, from

there going to Medfield at its settlement in 1650. He drew his house-lot in the center of the town of Medfield, where the house of William P. Hewins now stands. Was the first deacon in the Medfield church, and was a selectman in 1653 and 1655. The value of his property in 1652 was £180. In 1656 Joshua and Anne Fisher deeded part of the homestead and other property to their son, John Fisher (7); for an account of which see under John (7). The Medfield homestead was inherited by John (7), John (16), Samuel (37), and finally John (78), who, dying childless in 1802, left it to his nephew, Samuel Hill, of Medway. Joshua d. in Medfield, Nov. 9, 1674; his widow d. Jan. 27, 1676-7. His will is as follows:

"In the year of our Lord one thousand Six hundred seventy four the second daye of May, I, Joshua fisher of Medfield Senior brought to old age and being thourby with the infirmities . . . wife Ann . . . the bed with all belongings in the little chamber next to the stairs and all soe two good blankets more and two payres of sheets & two pillows and that trunk now standing in the bed Chamber below marked A: F: with what soe ever is now in it and all hir wearing apparrell as well Linen as Wooling and one payer of andirons . . . and payer of tongs one Trammel and two heaters one payere of pothookes two brass vesselles bellows two chairs two fouer footed stolles two chushings such as she shall chuse and three puter dishes two of the and one and three bushels of Endian corne and forty pound wayt of butter and forty pound of chese and fifty pound wayght of porke and one cow such as she shall chuse and all my fire wood that is cut out when god shall take me away whether in the woods or in my yard and soe much more of my moveable goods as shall be vallued at ten pound in such as she shall chuse or also soemuch in good and merchantable wheat as com to ten pound, and fifteen pound in good and curant new England mony and further my will and desire is that my above said wife may live in that end of the house that I live in according to the will of my son John fisher Deceased untill such time as the heirs shall cum of age (and then to enjoy . . . with the benefit of any one now of the apple trees in the orchard) and then to live in the other end and there to in joye During the terme of her naturall life all such Liberties and prevelidges as are Enjoyed in my deed of gift formerly made to my son John fisher

Unto my daughter Marcy Battle the wife of Thomas Battle and her heires for ever thirty pound . . . to grandson Joshua £60 it being already in his hands payd to him out of that Estate which I had in his fathers hands . . . to Mary Clap my grand daughter and wife of Thomas Clap £5 . . . to Abigail Houghton, wife of John Houghton my grant child £5 John fisher grand child, son Joshua fisher £5 to Hannah B. . . (? writing unintelligible) grand child £5 John fisher son of my son John fisher all land in Medfield, etc. . . further that John fisher son of my son John fisher within the space of two years after he shall com to one and twenty years of age shall pay £40 to his brother Jonathan fisher Vigilance fisher my grand child son of my son Joshua fisher 40s.

. and I constitute appoint and ordain my trusty and well beloved cosen Daniel fisher of Dedham and Joshua Fisher my Grande child Executors of this my last will.

John Wilson

Ralph Wheelocke

go 220 p. 12


His widow Anne made her will, dated April 8, 1675, proved Feb. 1, 1676-7, in which she gave "daughter Battle 20s.; grandson John Fisher, the son of my late son Lievtenant Joshua, £5; grandson John and granddaughter Elizabeth Fisher, children of my late son John Fisher, 20s. apiece; rest and residue to grandson Joshua Fisher (son of my late son Lieut. Joshua Fisher) whom I have brought up from his childhood, whom I make my sole Executor." Children b. in England, and by first wife, were:

ELIZABETH³, bapt. at Syleham, England, July 3, 1619; probably married and settled in England; no record of her in New England.

6. JOSHUA⁴, bapt. at Syleham, April 2, 1621; m. 1st, Mary. Aldis, Nov. 15, 1643; m. 2d, Lydia Oliver, Feb. 16, 1654.

6½. MARY³, b. —; m. Thomas Battelle, Sept. 5, 1648; d. Aug. 7, 1691.

7. JOHN⁴, b. —; m. Elizabeth Boylston, April 6, 1658.

✓ 3. ANTHONY⁴, son of Anthony (1), of Syleham, County Suffolk, England, was baptized there April 23, 1591; came to New England with his first wife Mary and children, probably from Yarmouth in the ship Rose, arriving in Boston, June 26, 1637, and settled in Dedham. He subscribed to the Dedham Covenant, July 18, 1637. Jan. 1, 1638, he was one of the committee "Choesen to contriue the Fabricke of a Meetinghouse to be in length 36 Foote & 20: foote in bredth, & betweene the vpp & nether sell in y^e studds 12: foote, the same to be girted and to order men to worke vpon the same in all workes as they are seu'ally apted accordingly." On July 23, 1638, he was assigned his house-lot: "Anthony Fisher twelve Acres more or lesse made vp good by an inlargm^t Rune in amongst the Rockes, & for woode & timb^r as it lyeth betweene M^r John Allin through out towards the South & Thomas Wighte through out towards the North. And abutts vpon the Waest

towards the East & the Waest in the Rockes towards the West the limitts marked & dooled accordingly. / The highway leading towards the Ragged playne runing through the Same :/

Anthony Fisher
1661.

And a certaine pcell of ground allowed out of the first line vnto the Said Thomas Wight for a seat of an house, a yearde Rooome & Easement of water at the Brook as it is set out ther." (Lands Granted vnto Sundry men, p. 5 of Book 2 of Dedham Town Records). His meadow was assigned "The 28th of y^e 5th Month (July) 1638": "Assigned vnto Anthony Fisher—7 a^r:—: 20^r. as it lyeth next Tho: Fisher," between Thomas Fisher and Thomas Wight. "The 27th October being y^e 8th Month. 1640. Granted vnto Ant^r: Fisher Fifteene acres of planting grownd to lye vpon y^e Southeast side of m^r Allin our Pastor his farme to be set out by m^r Wheelocke Tho: Wight & Robte Hinsdell." This was east of the highway leading from Dedham to Medfield. He received six acres of plowing land "on the South playne," March 16, 1640-41; purchased the right of four acres of upland of Ralph Wheelock, Nov. 25, 1642; was granted four acres of plow land on Feb. 6, 1642-43, and eight acres of woodland, Feb. 4, 1644-45. He bought a farm of 150 acres, a houselet and other lands in Dedham, of the estate of Samuel Cooke, of Dublin, Oct. 19, 1652.

By the attorney, William Parks, of Roxbury, it is described as follows, viz.: "Abutting at the back of the Rock's toward's the west, & the Meadow lying beneath the Same toward's the North, next Charles River, as i^t lyeth by saide River abutted & bounded betwixt a little brooke & certain Rock's. Item. One house lott containing twelve Acres of upland more or less as " lyeth in the Smoothe Plaine in Dedham aforesaide, betwixt the house lott of Daniell fisher toward's the East & the highway toward's the North & west & the Rock's toward's the South"; also six acres in Rosemary Meadow; Upland between the way to the meadows and Eleazer Lusher; twelve acres in the Broad Meadow; six and a half acres, one half rood, of woodland; four acres in Cedar Swamp; one half part of ten acres, three roods, in the Great Plain; and six acres in Rosemary Meadow; for which he gave £67 14s. "This lot, I should think from the description given, and the lot of Daniel Fisher, known to be the estate of Mrs. Rodman, on Lowder Street, are located on the easterly side of the Hartford Turnpike, principally the northeasterly angle of said turnpike and Lowder Street." Eleazer Lusher probably bought a large interest in this property, from the following:

In ans^r to the petition of Willjam Parks, of Roxbury, and of Anthony Fisher, of Dedham, and Eleazer Lusher, craving this Courts confirmation of certajne lands, sold to y^e peticoners Lusher & Fisher, by W^m Parks aforesaid, attourney to Samuuell Cooke, of Dublin, in Ireland, gent, deceased, by order & power by letter of attourney from the said Cooke, the Court graunts their request, allowes of and confirms the sale of the said Parks of y^e said Cooks lands in Dedham to the said Lusher & Fisher. [Oct. 26, 1652: Mass. Col. Rec., IV, Part I, 117. See also III, 290.]

"16 of 2-60. Assemb vpon occasion: Eld^r Hunting, Lieft: Fisher, Joh Haward, Ens. Fisher, Nath. Coaleburne, Pet: Woodward & Elea. Lusher Granted to Antho. Fisher senio (vpon his request) libertie to haue 4 Acres of Land. (being pt of the diuident of the 500 Acres. in pt of his owne & pt by purchase of Joh. Dwight) to be layed out to him. neere our pastors Farme; east of the high way leading from Dedham to Metfield. to be layed out to him by the apointm^t or direction of Deac. Chickering, Lieft Fisher pvidd no pt of this grant entrench vpon m^r Allins Farme."

June 22, 1660, it also "granted 2 acres of upland in pt of his own diuident belonging to the diuident aforesd. (of 500 acres granted 1652) and eleuen acres more of the same Land & 3 roodes and 5 pole being by him purchased of John Dwight being pt of the same diuident to be layed out to him vpon the southeast side of Charles Riuer. ouer against the Farme now in the possession of Daniell Morse."

His wife Mary joined the Dedham Church, March 27, 1642; but he was not "comfortably received into ye church," "on account of his proud and haughty spirit," until March 14, 1645. He was made a freeman, May, 1645; was chosen Selectman of Dedham ("to act in town affaires") in 1646 and 1647, County Commissioner Sept. 3, 1660, and a Deputy to the General Court, May 2, 1649; was Woodreeve in 1653, 1654, 1655, 1657, 1658, 1661 and 1662. From a minute in the handwriting of Eleazer Lusher, bearing date March 9, 1652, we would infer that Anthony gave the bulk of his property to his sons and they bound themselves to support their mother, if she were left dependent. "A Bond to make from Daniell, Antho: Natha: & Cornell: Fisher, to their mother, to paye tenn £ per ann: at 2£. 10s. the quarter of the yeare in paymt to her inst content. dureing her naturall life. after their Father's decease." About this time the following agreement was made: "Elnathan Dunckley is according to ye Court order in that case provided. placed in seruice for one whole yeare next ensuing to dwell with Anthoney Fisher senior, and the said Anthoney Fisher doth couenant & agree to pay to the said Elnathan or his assigns the summ of 9£ for ye yeares seruice vizt 2£. 5s. each quarter of ye yeare." Yet we find in the Dedham Records that his property was assessed on Feb. 20, 1656-7, at

£117 3s. We have been unable to learn the date of the death of the wife Mary; but he married again "the 14th of (9 mo:) 1663" (Nov. 14, 1663), Isabell, widow of Edward Breck of Dorchester (who had died Nov. 2, 1662), "she being by her first marriage the widow of John Rigben, and probably the latter's second wife;" Anthony "being at the time of the marriage about 72 years of age." He was chosen commissioner, March 5, 1666, and selectman of Dorchester, Dec. 5, 1664, Dec. 4, 1665, and Dec. 3, 1666. He died at Dorchester; "M^r Anthony Fisher Departed out of this Life in the 80th year of his age (April 18) 1671." His widow, "The Widow Fisher Departed this Life the 22^d (mo: 4) called June, 1673."

The inventory of his estate, showing only personal property in Dedham and Dorchester, was presented by Ensign Daniel Fisher, July 26, 1671, and an agreement for the distribution was made as follows: "July 26, 1672, We whose names are hereto written being ye sons and ye daughters of our late deceased father Anthony Fisher, sometimes called 'of Dorchester,' deceased," etc., and signed by Daniel, Nathaniel, and Cornelius Fisher, Daniel Morse, and Joanna Fisher. "In Anthony Fisher we find an Englishman of strong, positive points of character, with liberal means for the times, of favorable consideration by his fellow-settlers as a citizen." (B. H. Dewing.)

Children by first wife, and born in England:

8. ANTHONY³, m. Joanna Faxon, Sept. 7, 1647.
- ✓ 9. CORNELIUS³, m. 1st, Leah Heaton, and 2d, Sarah Everett. ✓
10. NATHANIEL³, m. Esther Hunting, Dec. 26, 1649.
11. DANIEL³, m. Abigail Marriot, Nov. 16, 1641.
- LYDIA³, m. Daniel Morse, of Sherborn. [Morse's Sherborn, p. 178; Morse Memorial, p. 20.]
12. JOHN³, d. in Dedham, July 15, 1638.

4. AMOS³, third son of Anthony (1), of Syleham, m. Anne Morrice, widow of Daniel Locke, and lived at Custridge Hall, parish of Weeley, County Essex, England, a farmer. They had:

AMOS³, eldest son, of Debenham, m. Anne Lord, at Syleham, Sept. 24, 1633; and inherited Wignotte and other lands in Syleham.

JOHN³, of Weely, inherited Custridge Hall and other lands in County Essex, and his descendants for several generations succeeded him.

CORNELIUS³, of Colchester, died probably before his father.

HANNAH³, was unmarried at her father's death.

5. CORNELIUS³, youngest son of Anthony (1), of Syleham; bapt. at Syleham, Aug. 6, 1599; M. A. at Cambridge Univer-

sity; lived at East Bergholt, County Suffolk; m. Elizabeth []; had no children and died about 1641. According to the Candler manuscript, widow Elizabeth married Rev. George Smith, of Dedham, County Suffolk.

THIRD GENERATION.

6. JOSHUA³, son of Joshua (2), of Medfield, was baptized at Syleham, England, April 2, 1621, and came to New England in 1637. The Dedham Records contain the following: "Dedham. The First of y^e 11th Month 1637. That wth was agreed vpon y^e last meetinge was now Reade & confirmed. Vpon a motion made by Ant^o Fisher It is condescended that Josua Fisher may enter vpon the Smithes Lott & ther fitt himselve y^e building & otherwise for to doe some worke of y^e trade for y^e Towne in the behalfe of his Father wth is expected this next somer. Provided y^e yf he cometh not in such a tyme as may be conceived fitting by our sayd society Then the sayd Josua shall leave y^e sayd Lott & y^e Towne to be at liberty to put in another Smith: allowing vnto the sayd Josua his wholl Charges vpon the same to be alowed by a: Judicious men." About this time he signed the Dedham Covenant, but we cannot learn the exact date. In August, 1639, he joined the Dedham church; the following year became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company and was its second sergeant in 1648; and was made a freeman May 2, 1649. Joshua married 1st, Nov. 15, 1643, Mary, dau. of Deacon Nathaniel and Mary Aldis, of Dedham. She died Sept. 3, 1653; and he m. 2d, Feb. 16, 1654, Lydia, widow of Samuel Oliver, of Boston.

Upon the Petition of Dedham for Eleazer Lusher to be their Captaine, Josua Fisher their lief tenant, & Henry Phillips their ensign, their petition is granted. [Oct. 18, 1648: Mass. Col. Rec., II, 257, and III, 139.]

To the honoured Gouverner Majestrats and deputies assembled at the Generall Court at Boston

The petition of the Towne of Dedham

Humbly Sheweth:

That wheras our band of Trayned Souldiers haue bin yet: defectiue for want of Officers established: to exercise them: and as we humbly conceiue that we haue some amongst vs that may be fitt. to exercise our Company we haue with one consent made choyce of Eliazer Lusher to be our Captaine: and Joshua Fisher to be our Leiftenant and Henry Phillips to be our Ensigne humbly desyringe this Hono^r Court: that

Mr. Stoughton, £50; of Sergt. Avery, £8; of John Howard, £16; taken on Natick Division Grant, £18; two acres at Fowle Meadows, £5; etc., the total being £359 5s. 2d. Children of Anthony and Joanna, and born in Dedham, were:

- MEHITABLE⁴, b. June 27, bapt. July 2, 1648; probably d. young.
 EXPERIENCE⁴, bapt. Aug. 11, 1650; probably d. young.
 18. JOSIAH⁴, b. May 1, 1654; m. 1st, Meletiah Bullen; m. 2d, Joanna Morse; m. 3d, Abigail Greenwood; m. 4th, Mehitabel Veazie.
 ABIAH⁴, bapt. Aug. 3, 1656; d. Nov. 18, 1688; m. March 5, 1685, Benjamin Colburn, of Dedham; no children.
 SARAH⁴, b. Oct. 29, 1658; m. John Guild, May 22, 1677. (Burleigh's Guild Gen., p. 27.)
 DRBORAH⁴, bapt. Feb. 24, 1661; m. James Fales, Oct. 20, 1679. (History of Milford, Mass., pp. 738-40.)
 JUDITH⁴, bapt. July 5, 1663; m. John Bullen, Jan. 3, 1684. (Tilden's Medfield, p. 335.)
 19. ELEAZER⁴, b. Sept. 18, 1669; m. Mary Avery, Oct. 13, 1698.

9. CORNELIUS³, son of Anthony (3) and Mary (—) Fisher, was one of the first settlers in Wrentham. He joined the Dedham church, Feb. 6, 1648, was made freeman, May 2, 1649, and admitted a "townsman" at Dedham, Jan. 3, 1652-3. His property in Dedham was assessed, Feb. 20, 1657, at £76. He was a carpenter by trade, was Representative to the General Court in 1692; Constable in Dedham in 1668, and Poundmaster in 1672. He m. 1st, at Dedham, Feb. 23, 1653, Leah, daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Heaton, of Dedham. She d. at Wrentham, Jan. 12, 1664, and he m. 2d, at Dedham, July 25, 1665, Sarah, daughter of Richard and Mary (Winch) Everett, who was b. at Dedham, April 12, 1644, and d. at Wrentham, Feb. 28, 1675. He was one of the 13 Wollonopaug Proprietors who signed Feb. 27, 1662-3, and was in Wollonopaug and Wrentham when they were established as a separate town in 1673, having gone there with the first settlers. The settlers at Wrentham had located their "im-

provements (so-called) upon the easterly and south-easterly side of Whiting's Pond or the Great Pond (previously known as the mill pond), but their houses were some distance from the Pond, probably on what is now Franklin Street and South Street." Nov. 2, 1669, the Colonists were assessed "for the payment of Capt Pincheon £96 - 10s for the purchase of the Indian Rights at Pawcomptucke." To make the Country Rate in 1669 things were appraised as follows: "broken Land

meadows at 10s per acre. horse 5£. 2 year 3£. 1 year 1£. 10, Cowes 3£, oxen 5£. 3 year heffers 2£. -- 1 year heffers: 1£: sheep 10s. swine: 1£." On Jan. 9, 1671-2, "Cornell: Fisher came this daye desireing that halfe the Fence betwixt the Church Lott and his house Lott may be made by the Church according to Lawe."

On 12: 11: 1673 (Jan. 12, 1674), the Dedham selectmen "agreed with Cornelius Fisher to ring the bell and sweep the meeting House: and for his paynes heer in he is to recaiue fifty shillings for one holle: yeare:" and as his property was next to the cemetery he is required to keep the fence in repair, and Dec. 29, 1673, "The Towne is debtor to Cornelious: Fisher for mending fenc about the church: lott 3^d—o—o."

"The last meeting of the inhabitants prior to abandonment of the place was holden on the 19th of January, 1675, and on March 30th, they left on account of the Indian war." Cornelius subscribed to an agreement to go back and "rebuild and inhabit Wrentham." Cornelius' name does not figure in the Dedham records subsequently, and we can only wonder where he lived and paid the tax to support the community, while they were compelled to forsake Wrentham.

He d. at Wrentham, June 2, 1699, "the first head of a family died in the town of a natural death for thirty years." By his will he gave the homestead to his eldest son Cornelius on conditions; he to pay £25 to rest of children; they to receive £5 a year from wife's decease; "to Eleazer one-half meadow at Pine Plaine; son-in-law Benj. Hall meadow land at Stoney Brooke;" rest to Eleazer and the four daughters. The inventory taken June 20, 1699, shows the Homestead, £105; Outlands, meadows, etc., £68; the total being £242 19. 8.

Children were:

- ELIZABETH⁴, b. June 20, 1654; d. Sept. 14, 1665.
 20. LEAH⁴, b. May 5, 1656; d. Sept. 10, 1720; m. William Goddard, of Sherborn, Dec. 10, 1685.
 EXPERIENCE⁴, b. Jan. 10, 1658; was living in 1699; probably died unmarried.
 21. CORNELIUS⁴, b. Feb. 8, 1660; d. Jan. 6, 1743; m. 1st, Anna Whitney; m. 2d, Mary Colburn; m. 3d, Mary Ware, Feb. 13, 1727.
 22. ANN⁴, b. Aug. 22, 1661; m. 1st, Isaac Heath; m. 2d, Francis Youngman.
 23. ELEAZER⁴, b. July 8, 1663; m. 1st, Hannah Leonard; m. 2d, Mary Maccauy, June 2, 1718.
 DOROTHY⁴, b. April 17, 1667; d. April 10, 1668.
 24. SARAH⁴, b. 1668; m. Benjamin Hall, Jan. 5, 1691; she d. Nov. 2, 1756 or 1751.
 JONATHAN⁴, b. Oct. 26, 1671; d. Nov. 9, 1675; the third death on the Wrentham records.

may contain errors

THE FISHER FAMILY.

By PHILIP ADSIT FISHER,
of San Francisco, Cal.

THE writer has endeavored to clear up some of the much mooted questions of relationship in the early generations of the family, and has consulted probate and town records in Norfolk and Suffolk Counties, Massachusetts. In such a search he has gleaned much matter relating to later generations, and has transcribed, whenever necessary, from other manuscripts as well as books. The items regarding the later generations are added with the hope of arousing an interest which may lead to an extended memorial of the family.

Two sons of Anthony¹ of Syleham, England, Joshua² and Anthony², came to America; and a Thomas Fisher appears to have come from Winston, County Suffolk, and settled, first in Cambridge, 1634, and then in Dedham, in 1637. No relationship between them can be found in America, nor as yet in England, although their English homes were but ten miles apart.

The following account relates distinctly to the descendants of Anthony¹ Fisher. The Dedham branch will be considered first, and the others will follow, closing with short genealogies of those Dedham families, Battelle, Fales, Whiting and others, which are not fully given, in other books.

PART I, DEDHAM BRANCH.

1. ANTHONY FISHER lived at "Wignotte," in the Parish of Syleham, County Suffolk, England, on the south bank of the Wavenay River, which separates that county from Norfolk. He married Mary Fiske, daughter of William and Anne Fiske, of St. James, South Elmsham, County Suffolk, England. He was buried at Syleham, April 11, 1640. They had:—

For references to the Family, see REGISTER Vol. I., pp. 24-26, 57, 58; and Durrie's "Alphabetical Index to American Genealogies and Pedigrees," Albany, 1886, p. 104.

2. JOSHUA², bapt. at Syleham, Feb. 24, 1585.

MARY², twin sister of Joshua; bapt. at Syleham Feb. 24, 1585; m. William Brigge, of Denningham, County Suffolk.

3. ANTHONY², bapt. at Syleham, April 23, 1591.

4. AMOS², m. Anne Morrice.

5. CORNELIUS², bapt. at Syleham, Aug. 6, 1599.

MARTHA², m. William Buckingham, of Syleham.

2. JOSHUA², son of Anthony (1) and Mary (Fiske); bapt. at Syleham, Feb. 24, 1585; m. 1st, []; 2dly, Anne Luson, Feb. 7, 1638, at Syleham. He came to New England in 1640, with his wife (Anne Luson), and daughter Mary, and was made a freeman May 23, 1640. He was a blacksmith by trade, and settled first in Dedham, from there going to Medfield, at its settlement in 1650. He drew his house lot in the centre of the town of Medfield, where the house of William P. Hewins now stands. He was first deacon in the Medfield Church, and was a selectman in 1653 and 1655. The value of his property in 1652 was £180. The Medfield homestead was inherited by John³, John⁴, Samuel⁵, and finally John⁶, who, dying childless in 1802, left it to his nephew, Samuel Hill, of Medway. Joshua died in Medfield, Nov. 9, 1674; his wife died Jan. 27, 1676. Children, born in England, and by his first wife, were:—

ELIZABETH³, bapt. at Syleham, July 3, 1619; probably did not come to New England.

6. JOSHUA³, bapt. at Syleham, April 2, 1621.

MARY³, m. Thomas Battelle, of Dedham, Sept. 5, 1648; d. Aug. 7, 1691.

7. JOHN³, m. Elizabeth Boylston, April 6, 1658.

3. ANTHONY², son of Anthony (1), of Syleham; bapt. April 23, 1591; came to New England with his first wife Mary and children, probably from Yarmouth, in the ship Rose, June 26, 1637; made a freeman, May, 1645. His wife joined the Dedham Church, March 27, 1642; but he was not "comfortably received into ye Church" until March 14, 1645. After her death he married 2dly, Nov. 14, 1663, Isabel, widow of Edward Breck, of Dorchester, and she died June 22, 1673. He died at Dorchester,

"April 18th, 1671, in his 80th year" [Blake's Dorchester]. Of his estate, I find that in addition to the liberal grants made to him out of the common lands, he bought a farm of 150 acres, and a house lot of 12 acres in Dedham, of Samuel Cook of Dublin, Oct. 19, 1652. By his attorney, William Park of Roxbury, it is described as follows, viz.: "Abutting at the back of the Rocks towards the west, and the meadow lying beneath the same towards the north, next Charles River, as it lyeth by said river, abutted and bounded betwixt a small brook and certain rocks . . . One houselot of 12 acres in the smooth plain betwixt the House lot of Daniel Fisher towards the east, and the highway towards the north and west, and the rocks toward the south;" for which he gave £67, 13s. This lot, I should think from the description given, and the lot of Daniel Fisher, known to be the estate of Mrs. Rodman, on Lowder street, are located on the easterly side of the Hartford Turnpike, principally the northeasterly angle of said turnpike and Lowder street. His house lot granted him by the Dedham proprietors, adjoined that of the Rev. John Allin on the north. He was chosen a Deputy on May 2, 1649, and was Selectman 1664-66. Before his death he resided six or seven miles from Dorchester, near the Dedham line. Children by his first wife, and born in England:—

8. ANTHONY³, m. Joanna Faxon, Sept. 7, 1647.

9. CORNELIUS³, m. 1st, Leah Heaton, 2dly, Sarah Everett. [Blake's Franklin, p. 243.] [This will be continued in Part II., Wrentham Branch.]

9. NATHANIEL³, m. Esther Hunting, Dec. 26, 1649.

10. DANIEL³, m. Abigail Marriot, Nov. 16, 1641.

LYDIA³, m. Daniel Morse of Sherborn [Morse's Sherborn, p. 178; Morse Memorial, p. 20].

11. JOHN³, d. in Dedham, July 15, 1637.

4. AMOS², third son of Anthony (1), of Syleham, m. Anne Morrice, widow of Daniel Locke, and lived at Castridge Hall, Parish of Weeley, County Essex, England. They had:—

*See paper by the late Benjamin H. Dewing, of North Chelsea, in the Dedham Transcript, 1870.

* I searched subsequent issues but could not find the "Wrentham Branch."

AMOS³, eldest son, of Debenham, m. Anne Lord, at Syleham, Sept. 24, 1633; and inherited Wignotte and other lands in Syleham.

JOHN³, of Weeley, inherited Custridge Hall and other lands in County Essex, and his descendants for several generations succeeded him.

CORNELIUS³, of Colchester, died probably before his father. HANNAH³, was unmarried at her father's death.

5. CORNELIUS², youngest son of Anthony (1), of Syleham; bapt. at Syleham, Aug. 6, 1599; M.A. at Cambridge University; lived at East Bergholt, County Suffolk; m. Elizabeth []; had no children, and died about 1641. According to the Candler Manuscript, widow Elizabeth married Rev. George Smith, of Dedham, County Suffolk.

6. JOSHUA³, son of Joshua (2), of Medfield; bapt. at Syleham, April 2, 1621; came to New England in 1637; joined the Dedham Church, Aug., 1639; was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1640; made a freeman May 2, 1649; m. 1st, Nov. 15, 1643, Mary, daughter of Deacon Nathaniel and Mary Aldis, of Dedham. She died Sept 3, 1653, and he married, 2dly, Feb. 16, 1654, Lydia, widow of Samuel Oliver, of Boston. He died at Dedham, Aug. 10, 1672; and his widow died Feb. 2, 1683. He was Town Clerk, 1657, for four years; Selectman, 1649, holding the office 21 years; was a Representative to the General Court, Clerk of the Writs, State Surveyor, and held other offices of trust in his own town and the Commonwealth. He was licensed by the General Court, Oct. 20, 1658, "to sell strong water to relieve the inhabitants, being remote from Boston, for one year." The inventory of his estate in 1672 discloses the fact that he was town surveyor, apothecary, and inn holder, besides being a military officer. There was a drinking room in the brew-house, and one small beer vessel among his effects, perhaps the same that Madam Knight calls the "pewter engine," at the time of her visit. His son, Capt. Joshua, succeeded his father as inn holder, and is so described in his will. The site of the tavern was near the present junction of High and Court Streets in Dedham. Children, all born in Dedham, were:—

MARY⁴, b. March 23, 1644; m. Thomas Clapp. Nov. 10, 1662 [Clapp Gen., pp. 107-9].

JOSHUA⁴, b. Oct. 30, 1645; d. Jan. 14, 1646.

HANNAH⁴, b. Feb. 14, 1647; d. Sept. 4, 1648.

ABIGAIL⁴, b. Feb. 29, 1649; m. John Houlton, of Dedham, March 1, 1667.

12. JOSHUA⁴, b. Jan. 9, 1651: m. Esther Wiswall.

13. JOHN⁴, b. Feb. 18, 1652; m. Hannah Adams, March 6, 1674.

HANNAH⁴, b. Jan. 19, 1653; m. [William?] Burroughs.

14. VIGILANCE⁴, b. (by second wife) Nov. 21, 1654.

JAMES⁴, b. March 1, 1657; d. Sept. 27, 1658.

7. JOHN³, son of Joshua (2), of Medfield; m. April 6, 1658, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Boylston, of Watertown. On his marriage he was given four acres of the home lot and other lands, stock, furniture, tools, etc., and he was to have the entire estate at the death of his parents. Elizabeth died May 4, 1665; and he m. 2dly, Sept. 21, 1665, Mary, daughter of Nathaniel and Sufferance (Howe) Treadway, of Watertown, b. Aug. 1, 1642. He died at Medfield July 3, 1668. His widow m., July 21, 1675, Timothy Hawkins, of Medfield. Children, born in Medfield, were:—

ELIZABETH⁴, b. Feb. 6, 1659; d. May 13, 1694; m. John Plympton, Jan. 2, 1678 [Chase's Plympton Gen., p. 60.]

JOHN⁴, b. April 2, 1661; m. 1st, Mary Metcalf; 2dly, Sarah Harding [Tilden's Medfield, p. 387.] [This will be continued in Part III., Medfield Branch.]

THOMAS⁴, b. Dec. 11; d. Dec. 12, 1663.

ESTHER⁴, b. April 13, 1665; d. April 3, 1666.

JONATHAN⁴, b. July 24, 1666: m. Rachael Fairbanks. [Tilden's Medfield, p. 388.] [Continued in Part III.]

NATHANIEL⁴, b. Feb. 18, 1667; d. March 22, 1668.

8. ANTHONY³, eldest son of Anthony (3), of Dorchester, came with his parents to New England and settled in Dedham, 1637; was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1644; joined the Dedham Church, July 20, 1645, made a freeman May 6, 1643; m. in Dedham, Sept. 7, 1647, Joanna, only daughter of Thomas and Joane Faxon of Braintree. He died at Dorchester, Feb. 13, 1670, having lately removed from

Dedham, and probably lived with his father, who died the next year. His widow, Joanna, died Oct. 16, 1694. He was one of the first to go to Wollomonopoag (Wrentham) in 1661, and to claim part of the six hundred acres for the encouragement of the plantation; one of the Committee of Dedham Proprietors who were assembled Jan. 12, 1662, to look into the matter and reported "they have secured but ten men, and they cannot go with so small a company—that they are not desirous to leave the world altogether", as they put it, but will go if they can 'proceed in a safe way.'" He was one of the first to choose his lot, having made improvements there. Children of Anthony and Joanna, and born in Dedham:—

MEHITABLE⁴, b. June 27, bapt. July 2, 1648; probably died young.

EXPERIENCE⁴, bapt. Aug. 11, 1650; probably died young.

15. JOSIAH⁴, b. May 1, 1654; d. April 12, 1736.

ABIAH⁴, bapt. Aug. 3, 1656; d. Nov. 18, 1688; m. Benjamin Colburn, of Dedham, March 5, 1685.

SARAH⁴, b. Oct. 29, 1658; m. John Guild, May 22, 1677. [Burleigh's Guild Gen., p. 27.]

DEBORAH⁴, bapt. Feb. 24, 1661; m. James Fales, Oct. 20, 1679.

JUDITH⁴, bapt. July 5, 1663; m. John Bullen, Jan. 3, 1684. [Tilden's Medfield, p. 335.]

16. ELIEZER⁴, b. Sept. 18, 1669; m. Mary Avery, Oct. 13, 1698.

9. NATHANIEL³, third son of Anthony (8), of Dorchester. m. at Dedham, Dec. 26, 1649, Esther, dau. of Elder John and Esther (Seaborn) Hunting, of Dedham. He made his will in 1660, in which he mentioned his wife and her unborn child, but no other children. Nathaniel however recovered and acted in the settlement of his father's estate in 1672. On March 30, 1652, he sold to Daniel Pond, husbandman, of Dedham, land bounded by "the highway" and a swamp, etc. He died at Dedham May 23, 1676; his widow, Esther, married 2dly, Timothy Dwight, July 31, 1690, and died Jan. 30, 1691. Only child was:—

NATHANIEL⁴, b. July 31, 1660; d. Sept. 17, 1660.

(To be continued.) p. 17

(I did not copy later pages - no longer on line. ng)

removed to Dorchester and was elected selectman there, December 5, 1664, and the two years following; was commissioner in 1666. He died in Dorchester, April 18, 1671. His wife Mary was admitted to the church at Dedham, March 27, 1642, but he was not "conformably received into the church * * on account of his proud and haughty spirit" until March 14, 1645. He married (second) November 14, 1603, Isabel Breck, widow of Edward Breck, of Dorchester. Children, all by first wife: Anthony, mentioned below; Cornelius; Daniel, about 1619; Nathaniel, born about 1620, in Syleham; Lydia, married Daniel Morse; John, died in Dedham, September 5, 1638.

(III) Anthony (3) Fisher, son of Anthony (2) Fisher, was born in Syleham, England, and came with his parents to this country. He settled in Dedham in 1637, and was admitted to the Dedham church, July 20, 1645, and was admitted a freeman May 6, 1646. He was a member of the Honorable Artillery Company of Boston in 1644. He was elected surveyor of Dedham in 1652-53-54. He also removed to Dorchester and was selectman there in 1666. He married, at Dedham, September 7, 1647, Joanna Faxon, only daughter of Thomas and Jane Faxon, of Braintree, Massachusetts. Children: Mehitable, born June 27, 1648, died young; Experience, baptized August 11, 1650, probably died young; Josiah, born May 1, 1654; Abish, baptized August 3, 1656; Sarah, born October 29, 1658; Deborah, baptized February 24, 1661; Judith, baptized July 5, 1663; Eleazer, mentioned below.

(IV) Eleazer Fisher, son of Anthony (3) Fisher, was born in Dedham, Massachusetts, September 18, 1659, died there, February 6, 1722. He married, at Dedham, October 13, 1698, Mary Avery, born there August 21, 1674, died at Stoughton, Massachusetts, March 25, 1749, a daughter of William and Mary (Lane) Avery. Her father was baptized October 27, 1647, in the parish of Brekham, Berkshire, England, a son of Lieutenant William Avery. Children: Eleazer, born September 29, 1699; William, June 28, 1701; Jennina, September 28, 1703; David, mentioned below; Ezra, February 8, 1707; Nathaniel, 1708; Mary, October 27, 1710; Ezekiel, October 22, 1712; Timothy, August 28, 1714; Stephen, July 11, 1715, died young; Benjamin, May 1, 1721.

(V) David Fisher, son of Eleazer Fisher, was born in Dedham, June 21, 1705, died July 30, 1779. He joined the South Parish Church in what is now Norwood, Massachusetts, with his wife, November 7, 1736. He married (first) at Walpole, February 16, 1732, Deb-

(M2 89293 8991)

Genealogies of New-England Families
by William Catter - AD 174-5

(The Fisher Line).

(I) Anthony Fisher, the first of the family of which there is definite record, lived in the latter part of the reign of Queen Elizabeth, in the parish of Syleham, county Suffolk, England. This parish is situated on the south bank of the Wavenay river on a freehold estate called Wignotte. He married Mary Fiske, daughter of William and Anne Fiske, of St. James, South Elmsham, county Suffolk, descendant of an ancient family of Puritans who suffered during the persecutions of Queen Mary. Anthony Fisher was buried April 11, 1640. Children: Joshua, baptized February 24, 1585; Mary, twin of Joshua; Anthony, mentioned below; Amos, married Anne Morris, widow of Daniel Locke; Rev. Cornelius, baptized August 6, 1599; Martha, married John Buckingham.

(II) Anthony (2) Fisher, son of Anthony (1) Fisher, was baptized at Syleham, England, April 23, 1591. He was the immigrant ancestor, and came to New England probably in the ship "Rose," arriving in Boston, June 26, 1637. He was admitted a freeman in May, 1645, and was selectman of Dedham in 1646-47; deputy to the general court, May 2, 1649; elected county commissioner, September 3, 1660. He was woodreeve in 1653-54-55-57-58-61-62. He

THE ENGLISH ANCESTRY OF NEW ENGLAND SETTLERS JOSHUA AND ANTHONY FISHER

Myrtle Stevens Hyde and John Plummer

The earliest account found of the English ancestry of the Joshua and Anthony Fisher families of New England is a paper read before the Massachusetts Historical Society in September 1847 by Joseph Hunter. Hunter said:

Two other of the early settlers from these parts of England were related to the Fiskes. These were Joshua and Anthony Fisher, who took their freedoms, Joshua in 1640, and Anthony in 1646. They were brothers, sons of — Fisher of Sileham, by his wife Mary, who was probably another daughter of William and Anne Fiske of South Elmham; but this is another instance in which we have to regret that Candler did not draw his pedigrees with more precision. Candler does not give us any further information respecting them; but we may form some idea of the class of society from which they sprang, from the notice which he takes of two of their brothers, who appear to have remained in England: Cornelius, who was M.A., and taught the school at East Bergholt; and Amos, who farmed an estate called Custridge Hall in the parish of Weeley, which is in the hundred of Tendring, between Colchester and the sea. Cornelius left no issue, and his widow remained with George Smith, a clergyman, who was one of the ministers at Dedham, a famous seat of Puritan piety. Amos married Anne Morice, the relict of Daniel Locke, and had several children settled in those parts of Essex, of whom it is not known that any of them followed in the steps of their two uncles.^[1]

Shortly after the publication of Hunter's conclusions, H. G. Somerby authored a brief notice giving clear evidence that each of the Fisher brothers, Joshua and Anthony, "went with his family into New England."^[2] Sometime between 1858 and 1861, Col. Horace Newton Fisher examined the Syleham, Suffolk, parish registers, and discovered there the name of Anthony and Joshua Fisher's father, another Anthony Fisher. This information first appeared in print in 1887; more detail was published in 1890 and 1892.^[3] However, the standard work on the Fisher family in England and

1. Joseph Hunter, "Suffolk Emigrants. Genealogical notices of various persons and families who in the reign of King Charles the First emigrated to New England from the County of Suffolk," *Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society*, Third Series, 10 (based on Harleian manuscript 6071 at the British Museum, 159-60) (1849):147-72, at 159-60.

2. H. G. Somerby, "Extracts from the Candler Manuscript. . .," *Register*, 4 [1850]:178-80.

3. William S. Tilden, ed., *History of the Town of Medfield, Massachusetts. 1650 [-] 1886* (Boston, 1887), 386-87; *The Dedham Historical Register* 1 [1890]: 24-26, 57-58; 3 [1892]: 187-92.

America, since its publication, is Philip A. Fisher's *Fisher Genealogy*.^[4] Later works have generally repeated the material in this genealogy, but in *Descendants of Richard Fiske*.^[5] Jack O. Jevons rechecked sources previously published and added new ones.

The overseas connection is secure. American wills reveal that Joshua and Anthony Fisher of Dedham, Massachusetts, were indeed brothers; the chronology established by the Syleham parish registers fits perfectly with the dates of the New England family; and connections with additional families in England and New England have been established. Now other English records have extended the known ancestry beyond Anthony^A Fisher.

1. JOHN^D FISHER, born say 1465, died in 1523, a resident of Wingfield, Suffolk. His wife CHRISTIAN was named with him in a court action in 1514, but she was not mentioned in his 1523 will.

And whence came John? Study indicates that members of the Fisher family from early times resided in a broad area on both sides of the River Waveney, this river being the boundary between Norfolk (the north folk) and Suffolk (the south folk). Particularly, Fishers lived in the southwestern and south central areas of Norfolk, and the northwestern and north central areas of Suffolk. Some were armigerous, displaying a dolphin on their shields.

John's descendant, Joshua Fisher (family number 5 in this article), used on documents in New England a seal with arms displayed, these arms being described as *azure, a dolphin embowed naiant or [a golden dolphin, bent, swimming on a blue background]*.^[6] Similar arms were used in England by Fisher families living in Westleton and Redgrave, Suffolk.^[7] *Fisher Genealogy*, p. vii, mentions Norfolk Fisher families who also had arms with dolphins. Meticulous heraldic research might reveal a connection between the family who came to New England and earlier British Fishers.^[8]

John Fisher, in his will dated 27 February 1522/3 and proved 15 April 1523,^[9] requested burial in the churchyard of Wingfield. He bequeathed

4. Philip A. Fisher, *The Fisher Genealogy* (Everett, Mass., 1898).

5. Jack Owen Jevons, *Descendants of Richard Fiske of Laxfield* (Boulder, Colo., 1987), 91-119.

6. *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], vi-vii; a reproduction of Joshua's seal appears on p. 6.

7. Joan Corder, *A Dictionary of Suffolk Arms* (Suffolk Records Society, 1965), 7:352.

8. Thetford, Norfolk, had families named Fisher and also connections with Syleham, Suffolk, bordering Wingfield. During the reign of King Henry I (1100-1135), the Priory of Monks in Thetford received Syleham Manor and Church and part of lands called Chickering. In 1321 Richard le Fyscher was mayor of the town, and in 1499 William Fyschere was Burgess (Francis Blomefield, *The History of Thetford* [Fersfield, Norfolk, 1739], 137-38, 145-46, 178). Although there may be a connection between the Thetford Fisher family and John Fisher, none has yet been found.

9. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills, 8:300, Family History Library [hereinafter FHL] microfilm 96,911.

modest amounts of money to the church in Wingfield and to the neighboring churches in Syleham, Hoxne, and Stradbroke. Also to the Wingfield church he gave "one quarter of whete & 2 quarters of malte."

The will is extremely difficult to decipher, but it seems clear that John entailed Chickering Hall, with all the lands thereto adjoining, to "William my son . . . during the time of his natural life, and after his decease to remain to John his eldest son and to his heirs of his body lawfully begotten, and if the foresaid John should decease within age or without heirs as is before rehearsed, then I will it return to Robert his next brother and his heirs and so to remain to the next heir male perpetually.

John additionally gave his son William fourteen "kene [milk cows] w'all my stuff of howsehould excepte a rede cofer & a payer of shets wiche I geve to R'bt my son." Robert was also to have eight marks. John directed that the following be sold: "my Catell unbequethed," "my corne that is in my bernys [barns]," "my moders [mother's] t[enem]ent . . . and Chylderhowse," "my t[enem]ent Jodys and Newclose close." If son William would buy the first-named tenement and Chylderhowse, he should have them cheaper than anyone else. If William would buy Newclose close, "I will that he hath it for 6 marks."

The fact that John bequeathed Chickering Hall in his will raises questions. Copinger, under Chickering Manor, has the following entry:

Action by Thomas Herringe against John Fisher, bill stating that lord of Chickering Manor, in the 3 Hen. VIII [1514] granted to John Fysher and Christian his wife the site of Chickering Manor in fee and afterwards this grant was forfeited for waste and the premises were demised by the master and fellows of the late dissolved College of Wingfield being then lords of the said manor to William Budd for a term of years, afterwards vested in pltf. by purchase.^[10]

This document indicates that John Fisher and Christian his wife received Chickering in 1514, but afterwards they, or probably an assignee, lost it. That John's wife is mentioned in the transaction likely means that she, rather than he, inherited it or in some way had rights to it. In *Manors of Suffolk*^[11] and *Wingfield: Its Church, Castle and College*,^[12] no mention is made of John Fisher in connection with Chickering Hall or Manor. John had holdings in Chickering Hall when he wrote his will, and less than two months elapsed between the date and probate of this will, so he probably did not lose Chickering in that period.

10. W. A. Copinger, ed., *County of Suffolk . . . Existing Records*. . . , 5 vols. (London, 1904), 1:53.

11. W. A. Copinger, *The Manors of Suffolk*, 4 vols. (London, 1905), 4:114-15.

12. S. W. H. Aldwell, *Wingfield: Its Church, Castle and College* (Ipswich, n.d.), 3-4.

Children of John Fisher:

- i. WILLIAM FISHER, b. say 1490. He inherited Chickering Hall in Wingfield by the 1522/3 will of his father, which directed that the property should eventually go to his eldest son *John* (who was under age and therefore born 1503 or later) or, if John died without sons, to "his next brother Robert." William is the only Fisher listed in the 1524 Subsidy of Wingfield.^[13]
2. ii. ROBERT^C FISHER, b. say 1495.

2. ROBERT^C FISHER (*John*^D), born say 1495, is assumed to be the father of William^B Fisher who married Margerie Bert.^[14] Robert Fisher settled in Syleham (cum Essham) where his name appears in the 1524 Subsidy of Suffolk.^[15] In January 1547/8 he witnessed the will of Thomas Fulcher of the neighboring parish of Fressingfield.^[16]

A Syleham deed^[17] has information about Robert and his son, William. The document is a lease, made 15 January 6 Elizabeth I [1563/4] between Emery Tylney of Weybread esquire, lord of the manor of Monks Hall in Syleham, on the one hand, and William Fisher of Stradbroke, yeoman, on the other:

Witnesseth, that where the said William Fysher hath the day of the making hereof and holdeth to him and to his heirs of the said Emery as of the said manor of Monks hall by copy of court roll, according to the custom of the said manor, one acre and half of land lying in Wygnotts Croft in Syleham aforesaid between the way leading to the church of Syleham aforesaid on the north part and the tenement and croft called Wygnotts on the south part, and one acre of meadow be it more or less lying next the Town meadow otherwise called Tunmanmeadow in Syleham aforesaid between the meadow of the said manor on the east part and the meadow late John Carter on the west part, two acres and half of meadow be it more or less in Syleham aforesaid lying in West meadow,

13. "Suffolk in 1524," in *Suffolk Green Books*, No. X [1910], 196.

14. One might argue that Robert, father of William^B, was son of William (*John*^D), because the will of John^D entails Chickering Hall to eldest son William and then to William's eldest son, John, and, if John should die without surviving male issue, to "his next brother Robert." Both William's brother Robert and his son Robert were second sons, with reason to settle elsewhere. Since William^B married in 1551, one certainty is that his father, Robert, must have been old enough to have had a son of marriagable age at that date. Since John, eldest son of William, was under age in 1522/3 when the will was written, Robert could have been born as early as about 1505, and thus father of a man who married in 1551. The chronology in the latter case is tight, however, and we believe that it was John Fisher's son, rather than his grandson, who was father of William^B Fisher. Moreover, a Robert Fisher born ca. 1505 would not have been the man of that name on the 1524 Subsidy list.

15. *Suffolk Green Books*, X: 202 [note 13].

16. Suffolk Archdeacons Court Wills, 15:373, FHL microfilm 96,915.

17. Suffolk County Record Office, Ms. HB 109; 1268/8, transcribed by Marion Allen of Ipswich, Suffolk.

one pightle called Pyggis pightle otherwise Pogs pightell in Syleham aforesaid containing by estimation one acre be it more or less, one piece of meadow in Syleham aforesaid containing by estimation half an acre and fourteen perches be it more or less, and one piece of meadow in Syleham aforesaid called Small doole containing by estimation half a rood be it more or less, which said premises late were in the tenure of one Robert Fisher Father of the said William Fisher, deceased.

Mr. Tylney leased, for the sum of £9 3s 4d, the abovesaid lands for one thousand years to William Fisher, for the yearly rent of 6½d. Various conditions of the lease are included in the document.

No probate record has been found for Robert. He was alive when named in the January 1547/8 Fulcher will. The above deed shows that he died before January 1563/4.

Known and possible children of Robert Fisher, born probably at Syleham:

- i. (Possibly) MARGARET FISHER, b. say 1521; m. at Wingfield, 16 Jan. 1542, WILLIAM LAWES.^[18]
- ii. (Possibly) ROBERT FISHER, b. say 1523, whose children *Robert* and *Jone* were bp. at Wingfield 14 Aug. 1550 and 16 Sept. 1554.
- iii. ANNE (or AMY) FISHER, b. say 1525; m. at Wingfield (as Amye), 8 July 1546, JOHN FORDER; named in the 1591 will of her brother William.
3. iv. WILLIAM^B FISHER, b. say 1527; m. MARGERIE BERT.

3. WILLIAM^B FISHER (*Robert*^C, *John*^D), was born say 1527, likely at Syleham, Suffolk. As revealed by the contents of his 1591 will, William was among the privileged few of his contemporaries to learn to read and write. Also, he had armor, indicating military activity. This service was probably of a local nature, and his armor was most likely made of leather. Or perhaps he inherited the armor, which might have been rather elaborate.

On 15 October 1551 he was married, in the church of the neighboring parish of Stradbroke, to MARGERIE BERT, a Stradbroke maiden, the daughter of William Bert. Margerie's family is discussed below (pp. 184-191).

William Fisher prospered as a yeoman farmer, retaining property in Syleham that he had inherited. Exactly where he and Margerie resided during their early marriage is unknown, though likely within the parish of Stradbroke. The parish churches of Syleham and Stradbroke are about three miles apart, but the boundaries of the two parishes are much closer, the in-between being a walk of gentle ups and downs across part of the parish of Wingfield. Perhaps the Fisher home was near the boundary of one of the

18. Wingfield parish register transcript, included in Aldwell, *Wingfield* [note 12]. Subsequent Wingfield dates are from this same source.

parishes. William and Margerie took some of their children to each church for baptism: Stradbroke in 1553, Syleham in 1556, and then Stradbroke again in 1559 (apparently with twins) and 1560. One little girl, almost four years of age, was buried in the Stradbroke churchyard in 1563.^[19]

As time passed, William purchased (according to his will) properties in Cransford, nine miles southeast of Stradbroke, and in Sweffling, two and a half miles beyond Cransford. Whether or not he and Margerie lived for a period in either of these places is unknown. Eventually they moved to the parish of St. James South Elmham, seven miles northeast from Stradbroke, still in county Suffolk.

In St. James South Elmham, William wrote his own last will and testament, "scripte by me Will'm Fisher," 14 June 1591. He died less than two months later, as the will was probated 9 August 1591.^[20] Because the surviving parish registers of St. James South Elmham start many years after William and Margerie died, it is impossible to find records of their burials.

William's will indicates that within the yeoman class of English citizens he was probably more akin to a gentleman than to a husbandman. He named no horses or cows or sheep or wheat or barley, the items so commonly counted as a portion of wealth by yeomen. In his will, though, he did name "implements." Perhaps animals to work or graze his land were owned by the men to whom he rented the several estates he held.

In his will William provided his "welbeloved wiffe" Margerie, for life, "all my free holde landes and Ten'tes and Indenture or lease lande lyinge and beinge in Sarleham [Syleham]," without naming them. (One of them, Wignott[s], was bequeathed in 1638 by William's grandson, Cornelius Fisher [q.v., p. 173]). William directed that after his wife's decease these properties should go to their son Anthony. In addition, Anthony was to receive "all suche moveable goods as are in his custodie and possession excepte one posted bedstede w^{ch} I boughte at Witchingham hall one fetherbedde and one coveringe[.] w^{ch} fetherbedde posted bedsteade and coveringe I give unto Margery my wiffe." Also, "the rest of the Evidence concerninge the landes before devised to Anthonye my sonne I will that they shoulde be delyvered to him" (referring probably to the Syleham lands, mentioned earlier in the will).

Son William was to inherit the lands in Sweffling and Cransford, and each year he was to pay to "Margerie his mother" an annuity of £6. The testator William also bequeathed to his son William "all suche stuffe of

19. Stradbroke parish register transcript, G. S. Cary, comp., 1941, FHL microfilm 991,991, items 8-11. Subsequent Stradbroke dates are from this same source.

20. Norwich Consistory Wills, 152 Andrewes, FHL microfilm 94,915.

howsholde as I have remayninge in his custodie and possession and all my
 ✓ Armor bookes and suche Evidence as I have concernynge the landes before
 devised to him."

Another genealogically significant item in William's will is his bequest to
 "Anne Forder my sister" of 40s. "Rose Forder her daughter" was to receive
 26s 8d at her day of marriage.

William gave token legacies to his grandchildren as well, naming them
 as "my dawghter Johannes thre sonnes . . . and . . . their sister," "my sonne
 Will'm Fishers dawghter," "my sonne Anthonye Fishers two sonnes . . . and
 . . . their sister," and "my dawghter Janes sonne . . . and . . . his sister . . . and
 . . . the childe or children that my saide dawghter Jane is now bigge wthall
 [if] god give her saffe delyverie." In another part of the will William named
 Jane's son: "Cornelius the sonne of Francys Wolnaughe."

After devising his properties, William gave to "Margerie my wiffe all the
 residue of my moveable goods lynnyage [linenage] plate implements and
 stuffe of howsholde" and appointed her and their son William as executors.

Children of William and Margerie (Bert) Fisher:

- i. JOHANNA FISHER, bp. at Stradbroke (as Jone) 15 Sept. 1553; m. GEORGE
 BUGGE of Creeting, Suffolk;^[21] children of hers received legacies by her
 father's 1591 will; her husband's 1625 will (proved 1638) named children
 Nathaniel, Thomas, Samuel, John, Joseph, George, and Sarah.^[22]
- ii. WILLIAM FISHER, bp. at Syleham 20 July 1556; m. at Fressingfield, 9 Oct.
 1587, ALICE ALDOUS, daughter of Thomas and Gillian (Fiske) Aldous.^[23]
 At the writing of William's will, 9 June 1618 (proved 8 April 1619),^[24] he
 was living in Sweffling. In addition to his wife (Alice) and children
 (William, Anne, and Mary wife of Daniel Sheppard), he named several
 children of his brother Anthony: Joshua, Amos, John, Mary, Martha, and
 Cornelius.
- ✓ 4. iii. ANTHONY^A FISHER, bp. at Stradbroke 1 Feb. 1558/9; m. MARIE FISKE.
- iv. AGNES FISHER, bp. at Stradbroke 1 Feb. 1558/9 (undoubtedly a twin); bur.
 there 4 Jan. 1562/3.
- v. JANE FISHER, bp. at Stradbroke 15 Dec. 1560; bur. at Fressingfield 15 Oct.
 1626; m. at Fressingfield, 21 April 1585, FRANCIS WOLNAUGH; she, her
 husband, and their son Cornelius were named in her father's will in
 1591; children Rebecca and Cornelius were named in the 1593 will of her

21. Joseph L. Chester, transcriber, "Candler's Suffolk & Essex Pedigrees," ca. 1655, 11 (copied 1869-70),
 135. For more about Candler see *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 2-3.

22. Marion E. Allen and Nesta R. Evans, comp., *Wills from the Archdeaonry of Suffolk: 1637-1640* (Boston,
 NEHGS 1986), 158-59.

23. Fressingfield parish registers, FHL microfilm 97,127 [subsequent Fressingfield dates are from this
 same source]; Myrtle Stevens Hyde and Douglas E. W. Aldous, *The Aldous Genealogy*, 3 vols. to date
 (Ogden, Utah: 1977, 1986, 1987), 1:A9; 3:DXA9.

24. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 21 Mason, FHL microfilm 94,936.

father-in-law, James Wolnaugh.^[25] In her own will, Aug. 1625 (proved Jan. 1625/6), she named children Agnes, Cornelius, and "my other three daughters."^[26] The following baptisms were recorded at Fressingfield: Rebecca, 22 May 1586; Cornelius, 21 April 1588; Francis, 11 July 1595; Jane, 21 Dec. 1598; Leah, 26 April 1601; Anne (Agnes), 12 May 1603.

- ✓ 4. ANTHONY^A FISHER (William^B, Robert^C, John^D) was baptized 1 February 1558/9 at Stradbroke, and he was buried 11 April 1640 at Syleham. He married at Fressingfield, 16 October 1586, MARIE FISKE, daughter of Nicholas and Johan (Crispe) Fiske of Laxfield and Dennington.^[27] Some of Marie's ancestry will be presented by Clifford L. Stott in "The Crispe Family of Laxfield, Suffolk; Ancestors of Anthony and Joshua Fisher of Dedham, Massachusetts," forthcoming in the *Register*.

✕ Anthony was named in various wills. In 1591 his father William mentioned that he had already given land to Anthony, and that other lands, in Syleham (among them Wignotts), should be Anthony's after his mother's death. Anthony's brother William, in 1618, named Anthony and his children. Anthony and Mary's son John in 1636 gave annuities to his parents, as did their son Cornelius in 1638. After Anthony's death his widow Mary was appointed administratrix of his estate, 19 April 1640.^[28]

Children of Anthony and Marie (Fiske) Fisher:^[29]

5. i. JOSHUA¹ FISHER, bp. (as Joseph) at Fressingfield 24 March 1587/8; m. (1) ELIZABETH _____, (2) ANNE ORFOR.
- ii. MARIA FISHER, bp. at Syleham 28 Nov. 1589;^[30] m. at Dennington, 25 April 1626, ROGER BRIGGS.^[31] Named in the 1636 will of her brother John and the 1638 will of her brother Cornelius.
- ✓ 6. iii. ANTHONY¹ FISHER, bp. at Syleham 23 April 1591; m. (1) ALICE _____, (2) ISABEL (_____) (RIGBY) BRECK.
- iv. AMOS FISHER, bp. at Fressingfield 26 April 1594 (his father "of Sileham"); m. (1) at Syleham, 24 Sept. 1633, ANN (MAURICE) LOCKE, widow of Daniel

25. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills, 34:596, FHL microfilm 96,935.

26. *Ibid.*, 56:341, FHL microfilm 96,956.

27. G. Andrews Moriarty, "The Fiske Family," *Register*, 88 [1934]:143-44.

28. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court, Administration Abstracts, 124, FHL microfilm 96,901.

29. *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4] inadvertently includes a few errors about Anthony's family, from a researcher's misreading of the Syleham parish registers. Page 1 has Joshua and Maria as twin children of Anthony baptized 24 February 1585. Not only was this before Anthony's marriage, but the entry is actually for twins John and Grace Foster. Anthony's son Cornelius's baptismal date is incorrectly given as 6 (rather than 19) August 1599.

30. Syleham parish register transcript, S. E. H. Aldwell, ed., 1936, FHL microfilm 991,994, item 22. Subsequent Syleham dates are from this same source.

31. Dennington parish register transcript, C. E. Botwright, comp., 1963, FHL microfilm 993,242, item 4. Candler [note 21], 32, states that Briggs was a variation of Bridges.

Locke,^[32] m. (2) CHRISTIAN () EDWARDS, who was the wife named in his will. Amos was named in the 1636 will of his brother John and the 1638 will of his brother Cornelius. His own will, dated 8 Feb. 1659/60 (proved 23 Aug. 1660), gave his residence as Weeley, Essex, and occupation as yeoman. In the will he named properties in Syleham, Suffolk, and St. Osyth, Essex. His named heirs included children *Amos, Cornelius, John, and Hannah Fisher*.^[33]

- v. MARTHA FISHER, bp. at Fressingfield 25 Jan. 1595/6; named in the 1636 will of her brother John and the 1638 will of her brother Cornelius; bur. 31 March 1659 at Syleham; m. JOHN BOKENHAM (BUCKINGHAM) of Syleham.^[34]
- vi. JOHN FISHER, bp. at Syleham 15 Sept. 1597; bur. there 4 Sept. 1636 at Syleham; clothier. In his will, dated 28 March 1636 and proved 30 Oct. 1636, he mentioned no wife or children, but gave legacies to "Joshua Fisher of Harleston my brother," "Martha Fisher my sister of Silham," "Mary Brigges of Dinnington my sister the wife of Roger Brigges," "John Fisher the sonne of Joshua Fisher of Harleston my brother," and "Cornelius Fisher sonne of Anthony Fisher of Denton my brother." He named also his brothers Amos and Cornelius and gave an annuity of £5 2s to his father and mother.^[35]
- vii. CORNELIUS FISHER, bp. 19 Aug. 1599 at Syleham; d. probably late in 1641, as his will was proved 9 Dec. that year;^[36] m. ELIZABETH , named in his will. Cornelius received his M. A. from Cambridge in 1625 and became a schoolteacher at East Bergholt, Suffolk.^[37] In his will of 23 May 1638, his occupation "Clerke," he gave his wife Elizabeth land in East Bergholt and also his "part right in one Tenement called Wignotte in Sileham, Suffolk, she yeelding and payinge to my Father and mother Annuall Rents." Wignotte(s) had been in the family for at least three generations before Cornelius. In his will he named no children, but gave legacies to his brothers Joshua, Anthony, and Amos, and his "sisters Marie Briggs and Martha Buckingham."
- ?viii. (Probably) HESTER FISHER, b. say 1601; bur. at Syleham 6 Feb. 1607/8. (Note that her probable brother Joshua named a daughter Hester.)

5. JOSHUA¹ FISHER (*Anthony^A, William^B, Robert^C, John^D*) was baptized 24 March 1587/8 (parish register has Joseph, rather than Joshua) at Fressing-

32. Candler [note 21], 32.

33. Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 1660, fo. 212, FHL microfilm 92,267.

34. Candler [note 21], 32.

35. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 277 Spendlove, FHL microfilm 166,873.

36. Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 154 Evelyn, FHL microfilm 92,151. Apparently, mention of this will first appeared in print in *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 2. Raymon Meyers Tingley, *Some Ancestral Lines* (Rutland, Vt., 1935), 102, mistakenly assigns the probate of Cornelius Fisher's will to his brother Anthony.

37. John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses* (Cambridge, 1922), 1:2:142.

field, Suffolk. Deacon Joshua Fisher died 18 October 1674 at Medfield, Massachusetts.^[38] He married first, about 1618, ELIZABETH _____, who was buried 11 September 1638 at Redenhall with Harleston, Norfolk.^[39] He married second, 7 February 1638/9 at Syleham, Suffolk, ANNE ORFOR. Anna Fisher, widow of Deacon Fisher, died 27 January 1676/7 at Medfield, Massachusetts.^[40]

Wife Anne's name has been published as Luson, with the suggestion that she was sister to John Luson, who emigrated to New England,^[41] but the original marriage entry, checked by Marion Allen in Ipswich, appears to be Orfor. This spelling is probably a variation of Orford, a name that appears in records of the area, whereas Luson does not. Jevons suggests that Anne may have been the daughter of her husband's first cousin, Rachel (Fiske) Orfor.^[42]

In 1621 or 1622 Joshua Fisher moved his family three miles or so from Syleham, Suffolk, across the River Waveney to Harleston, Norfolk. In the 1636 will of his brother John he was named as living in Harleston. The burials of four of Joshua's children appear in the Redenhall with Harleston registers, and probably a fifth child died there also, or before the move from Syleham.

Joshua and his brother Anthony decided to take their families to far-away New England. Anthony departed from the home country first, undoubtedly in 1637, and likely took with him Joshua's sixteen-year-old son, Joshua. Anthony's family and nephew Joshua settled in Dedham, Massachusetts. Dedham records of 1 January 1637/8 show that

Vpon a motion made by Ant^o Fisher It is condescended that Josua Fisher may enter vpon the Smithes Lott & ther fitt himselfe y^e building & otherwise for to doe some worke of y^t trade for y^e Towne in the behalfe of his Father w^{ch} is expected this next somer. Provided y^t yf he cometh not in such a tyme as may be conceived fitting by our sayd society Then the sayd Josua shall leave y^e sayd Lott & y^e Towne to be at liberty to put in another Smith: aloweing vnto the sayd Josua his wholl Charges vpon the same to be alowed by 2: Judicious men."^[43]

The father Joshua Fisher apparently had not arrived by 28 August 1638, on which date Edward Kempe, blacksmith, was granted half the smith's lot.^[44]

38. Henry Ernest Woods, ed., *Vital Records of Medfield, Mass. to the Year 1850* (Boston, 1903) [hereinafter *Medfield VRs*], 211; *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 5, states 9 November 1674.

39. Redenhall with Harleston parish registers, in Robert Charles Anderson, F.A.S.C., "English Records of Joshua¹ Fisher of Dedham, Massachusetts," *The American Genealogist* [hereinafter TAG], 66 [1991]:133. Subsequent Redenhall with Harleston dates are from this same source.

40. *Medfield VRs*, 211.

41. *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 4.

42. Jevons [note 5], 83, 92.

43. Don Gleason Hill, ed., *The Early Records of the Town of Dedham*, 3 (1892):38.

Passenger ships to New England generally arrived around June. Joshua and Anne probably sailed soon after their February 1638/9 marriage. The first mention of Joshua in the Dedham records is on 23 March 1639/40; the last is 21 September 1650.^[45] Probably in the spring or summer of 1651 Joshua and Anne became residents of Medfield, a new settlement created from part of Dedham.^[46]

Records indicate that Anne considered her stepchildren her own and that her affection was reciprocated. On 5 April 1658, Joshua and Anne Fisher—Joshua being described as a blacksmith—deeded part of the homestead and other property in Medfield to “our Sonne” John.^[47] John lived only ten more years, dying in 1668. Son Joshua died in 1672, leaving Joshua and Anne only their daughter Mary.

In the will of Joshua Fisher, dated 2 May 1674, probated 19 November 1674, he named his wife Anne; daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Battle, and her children; children of deceased son John; children of (deceased) son Joshua; and “cozen” (nephew) Daniel Fisher of Dedham.^[48]

Widow Anne Fisher’s will was dated 8 April 1675 and probated 1 February 1676/7. She gave legacies to “daughter Battlie,” “Grandson John Fisher the Son of my late Son Lieftenant Joshua,” “Grandson John and Grand daughter Elizabeth Fisher Children of my late Son John Fisher,” and the remainder of her goods “to my Loving Grandson Joshua Fisher Son to my late Son Lieftenant Joshua Fisher whom I brought up from his Childhood whom I make my Sole Executor.”^[49]

Children of Joshua and Elizabeth () Fisher:

- i. ELIZABETH² FISHER, bp. at Syleham 3 July 1619;^[50] d. probably young.
- ii. JOSHUA FISHER, bp. at Syleham 2 April 1621; d. at Dedham, Mass., 10 Aug. 1672;^[51] m. (1) at Dedham, 15 March 1642/3, MARY ALDIS, who d. there 3 Sept. 1653;^[52] m. there (2) 16 Feb. 1653/4, LYDIA () OLIVER, widow of Samuel Oliver, who d. there 2 Feb. 1683.^[53]

44. *Ibid.*, 3:47.

45. *Ibid.*, 3:65, 129.

46. Tilden, *History of Medfield* [note 3], 36-39, 46-49, 56, 59, 62, 64, 67, 386.

47. *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 17.

48. Suffolk County Probate, 6:70-72 [transcript, 121-24], FHL microfilm 584,128. See *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 5-6.

49. Suffolk County Probate, 6:175 [transcript, 265-66], FHL microfilm 584,128. The will is poorly quoted in *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 6.

50. This entry was rechecked in the original Syleham registers by Marion Allen.

51. *Dedham Town Records* [note 43], 1 (1886):13.

52. *Ibid.*, 1:126, 128.

53. *Ibid.*, 1:127, 16. Some records indicate that Lydia’s maiden name was Aldis, but no documentation has been found for this (see Frederick H. Whitin, “The Aldis Family in America, 1640-1800,” *The*

- iii. MARY FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 1 Jan. 1622/3; d. at Dedham 6 Aug. 1691;^[54] m. at Dedham, 5 Sept. 1648, THOMAS BATTLE (or BATTLE).^[55]
- iv. HESTER FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 20 July 1625; bur. there 24 July 1625.
- v. SARAH FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 19 Aug.^[56] 1627; bur. there 1 Sept. 1627.
- vi. AMOS FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 12 Aug. 1630; bur. there 5 Sept. 1630.
- vii. JOHN FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 26^[57] Jan. 1633/4; mentioned in the 1636 will of his uncle, John Fisher, apparently because he was a namesake; d. 3 July 1668 at Medfield, Mass.^[58]; m. (1) at Medfield, 6 April 1658, ELIZABETH BOYLSTON;^[59] m. (2) at Sudbury, Mass., 12 Sept. 1665, MARY TREADWAY.^[60]
- ix. SAMUEL FISHER, bp. at Redenhall with Harleston 11 Oct. 1635; undoubtedly bur. there 9^[61] April 1638, although the entry says John.^[62]

✓ 6. ANTHONY¹ FISHER (Anthony^A, William^B, Robert^C, John^D) was baptized 23 April 1591 at Syleham. "M^r. Anthony Fisher Departed out of this Life in the 80th year of his age (April 18) 1671" at Dorchester, Massachusetts.^[63] He married first, about 1615, ALICE _____, who joined the Dedham Church 27 March 1642, listed as "— Fisher y^e wife of Anthony Fisher," and died 12 January 1662/3.^[64] Anthony married second, at Dorchester, 14 November 1663, ISABEL (_____) (RIGBY) BRECK, widow of both John Rigby and Edward Breck, both of Dorchester.^[65] Isabel died at Dorchester 22 June 1673.^[66]

Anthony Fisher was at Syleham until at least 1623. In Denton, Norfolk, about six miles from Syleham, in 1626 and 1629, the baptisms of two chil-

Dedham Historical Register, 14 [1903]:23).

54. *Dedham Town Records*, 1:25.

55. *Ibid.*, 1:126.

56. Jevons [note 5] says April.

57. Jevons [note 5] says 20.

58. *Medfield VRs*, 211.

59. *Ibid.*, 140.

60. Henry Ernest Woods, ed., *Vital Records of Sudbury, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850* (Boston, 1903), 195.

61. Jevons [note 5] says 19.

62. See TAG [note 39], 66:133.

63. *Dorchester Births, Marriages, and Deaths to the End of 1825*, [21st] Report of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston (Boston, 1891) [hereinafter *Dorchester VRs*], 27.

64. *Dedham Town Records* [note 43], 2:26; *ibid.*, 1:9, called in death record "Ellice Fisher." The entry has just 1663, but in the chronology of deaths the double year 1662/3 fits well, and Anthony remarried 14 Nov. 1663.

65. *Dorchester VRs* [note 63], 21:21; *Fisher Genealogy* [note 4], 10.

66. *Dorchester VRs* [note 63], 28.

dren of Anthony and Alice were recorded. In March 1636, according to the will of his brother John, he was still living in Denton.

Anthony arrived in New England probably in 1637. The first record of him in the colonies is 18 July 1637, when "M^r John Allen wth diu^rse others being p[']pownded to sit downe wth vs onely in the same condicon. they are accepted soe to doe. . . ." The names of the "diverse others," including Anthony Fisher, appear in a list two paragraphs farther on that names twelve heads of families admitted to Dedham on the same date. These twelve produced "c[']tifficates from y^e magistrates" showing that they had subscribed to the covenants of the town.^[67] Anthony Fisher was active in Dedham town activities, and then eventually moved to Dorchester, Massachusetts, where he continued public service.

Children of Anthony Fisher and his first wife, Alice:

- i. JOHN² FISHER, bp. at Syleham, Suffolk, 16 June 1616; d. at Dedham, Mass., 15 July 1637.^[68]
- ii. DANIEL FISHER, bp. at Syleham 4 June 1618; d. at Dedham 8 Oct. 1683;^[69] m. at Dedham 17 Nov. 1641, ABIGAIL MARRIOTT (or Marret or Morse).^[70]
- iii. LYDIA FISHER, bp. at Syleham 4 March 1620/21; d. at Sherborn, Mass., 29 Jan. 1690/[1];^[71] m. ca. 1638 DANIEL MORSE.^[72]
- iv. LEAH FISHER, bp. at Syleham 27 Jan. 1621/2;^[73] d. prob. young.
- v. ANTHONY FISHER, bp. at Syleham 7 Aug. 1623; d. 13 Feb. 1669/70, probably at Dorchester, although recorded at Dedham;^[74] m. at Dedham 7 Sept. 1647, JOANNA FAXON.^[75]
- vi. NATHANIEL FISHER, bp. at Denton, Norfolk, 22 Oct. 1626; d. at Dedham, Mass., 23 May 1676;^[76] m. at Dedham 26 Dec. 1649, ESTHER HUNTING.^[77]
- vii. CORNELIUS FISHER, bp. at Denton 16 Aug. 1629; d. at Wrentham, Mass., 2 Jan. 1699/[1700];^[78] m. (1) at Dedham 22 Feb. 1652/3, LEAH EATON (or Heaton);^[79] m. (2) at Dedham 25 July 1665, SARAH EVERITT.^[80]

67. *Dedham Town Records*, 3:32.

68. *Ibid.*, 1:127.

69. *Ibid.*, 1:20.

70. *Ibid.*, 1:126.

71. Thomas W. Baldwin, comp., *Vital Records of Sherborn, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850* (Boston, 1911), 215.

72. Suffolk County Probate, 7:123, FHL microfilm 584,128.

73. Syleham parish registers, original searched by Marion Allen, Ipswich, Suffolk.

74. *Dedham Town Records* [note 43], 1:11; Suffolk County Probate, 7:50-54, FHL microfilm 584,128.

75. *Ibid.*, 1:126.

76. Denton parish registers, FHL microfilm 1,657,227, item 29 [subsequent Denton date is from this same source]; *Dedham Town Records* [note 43], 1:15.

77. *Ibid.*, 1:126.

78. Thomas W. Baldwin, comp., *Vital Records of Wrentham, Massachusetts, to the Year 1850* (Boston, 1910), 2:440.

THE BERT ANCESTORS, IN ENGLAND,
OF FISHER FAMILIES IN EARLY NEW ENGLAND

Two generations of the maternal ancestors of Margery Bert, the wife of William^B Fisher, have been identified. William and Margery (Bert) Fisher are the grandparents of brothers Joshua and Anthony Fisher who settled in New England.

1. ROBERT^D BERT, born say 1465, lived in Stradbroke, in the north of Suffolk, England. He died between 20 April 1519, when he prepared his will, and 7 June 1519, when it was proved.^[81] He was probably married twice, but the name of his first wife has not been learned. His second wife was MARGARET, possibly RICHMAN. Robert appointed William Richman a supervisor to his will, and son William Bert in his 1555 will named Thomas Richman his "godfather" and William Richman a "cosen." Richman wills have been read in an effort to find a connection, but without success. One reason for thinking Robert married twice is that in his will he requested masses sung "for me my wif and all my fryends," although at that time he had a living wife.

Robert Bert named two children in his will, daughter Christian and son William. Christian was married, with a son, Robert, and "daughters." William was still a bachelor. Apparently born several years apart, these two children likely had different mothers. Robert bequeathed to each of Christian's daughters 10 marks (a mark had the value of 13s 4d). Christian should have "my house at the church" for the term of her life, and after her death her son Robert should inherit it. If Robert happened to die before his mother, "she shall do w't it what she will." Christian was also to receive "my second [second best] fether bed." Probably Robert had given Christian part of her inheritance when she married.

Robert gave to his wife Margaret, for her life, his tenement (farm) called Bukks, with all the lands thereto belonging, and also gave her the privilege of occupying my "parlour chamb'r botery and solere theron." This probably interprets as the parlor chamber (or main room), the buttery, and the cellar (attic) over the buttery. She could live here as long as she remained his widow ("sooll & unmaryde"), with "fre ingate and aotgate at all tymes." However, when son William married he was to have use of the rooms for eight days after his wedding. Robert specified that the hanging (curtain) on his bed in the parlor should remain with the bed, as should the round table.

79. *Dedham Town Records* 1:126.

80. *Ibid.*, 1:9.

81. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 145 Gyls, FHL microfilm 94,876.

Margaret could use them until she died or remarried. In either situation they should eventually "remayn to Will'm my son." Robert gave Margaret her choice of his three featherbeds, and she could "do w't that what she will." He also gave her, for life, "my beste chese pr'sse and a saltyng trowghe," but at her decease she was to "leve it satt ther to the use of Will'm my son." Margaret should have "all such stuff as was her own when she came to me suche as is my posessyon at the tyme of my decease," but she and son William should divide the livestock. Ten of the milk cows ("keen") were to be Margaret's, but she should choose one, then William one, continuing this way until she had her ten. Robert also gave her two heifers ("hekeferrs") and twelve ewe sheep. For four years after Robert's decease "Will'm my son shall delyv'r to Margaret my wif," each year, six bushels of wheat and six bushels of barley.

Robert gave 4*d* to each of his single godchildren, and 12*d* to Margery Goodman "at the daye of here mariege." Probably Margery was a servant in the household.

Robert specified that after his wife Margaret's decease the property called Bukks should belong to William and his heirs. William should also "have all my other howses and londs as well in Stradbroke & hoxne as in Wilbey." If William died without heirs, the houses and lands were to be sold.

Robert requested burial in the churchyard of Stradbroke, and at his burying he wished given to every person present—"man & woman & child"—a penny loaf and a cantle (slice) of cheese.

In accord with the custom of his time, Robert made several religion-related bequests. He gave amounts to the high altars of Stradbroke (3*s* 4*d*), Hoxne (20*d*), Horham (12*d*), and Wilby (12*d*), indicating probable family ties to these parishes, although he might have remembered Hoxne and Wilby simply because he had property there. For six masses to be sung for himself, his wife, and all his friends, he designated 3*s* 4*d*. To have a trental (thirty masses on thirty consecutive days) sung for him and his friends by the White Friars of Norwich, and the same by the Gray Friars of Dunwich, he gave 10*s* to each place. He also requested that a priest "syng for me and my freyns" in the Stradbroke parish church for a "hooll yere." In addition to all this, son William "shal fynd yerely as longe as he leveth a yeretyde [anniversary religious celebration] for me and my freyns ons [once] in the yere w't'in the town of Stradbroke in lik man'r as my father bound me in his will." Search has been unsuccessful in finding a will recorded where a Bert father bound his son Robert in this same way.

Robert gave to son William all goods not bequeathed in the will, and also appointed William "my Attorney." He asked Thomas Bert (perhaps a brother) and William Richeman to be supervisors "and to help the said Will'm at such tymes as shalbe nedefull."

Child, probably with a first wife, whose name is unknown:

- i. CHRISTIAN BERT, b. say 1491, probably at Stradbroke; m. ____; named in her father's 1519 will with son *Robert* and *daughters*.

Child probably with wife Margaret ____:

2. ii. WILLIAM^C BERT, b. say 1496, probably at Stradbroke; named as unmarried in his father's 1519 will.

2. WILLIAM^C BERT (*Robert*^D), was born say 1496, probably at Stradbroke, Suffolk. He died between 2 March 1555/6, the date of his will, and 6 November 1556, when it was probated.^[82] At the writing of his father's will, in April 1519, he was a bachelor, but probably within a couple of years, say in 1521, he married, first, JOHAN GODBOLD.^[83] He married second, at Stradbroke 25 June 1541, AGNES BORRETT,^[84] who was born say 1520 and was buried 13 March 1566/7 at Stradbroke, daughter of Henry and Alice (Cowper) Borrett.

Agnes's maternal grandfather, Henry (Herry) Cowper of Stradbroke, in his will (dated 22 February 1530/31, proved 20 October 1532^[85]) named daughter Alice, wife of Henry Borrett, and their sons Henry, Jeffrey, Lewis, William, Allen, and Simon. Agnes's father, Henry (Harry) Borrett (or Brett) of Stradbroke, in his will (dated 7 February 1555/6 and proved 8 December 1558^[86]) named sons William, Lewis, Allen, Simon, and Jeffrey, and son-in-law William Bert. Agnes Bert, widow of Stradbroke, in her own will (dated 25 March 1560 and proved 10 April 1567^[87]) named daughters Johane, Mary, and Anne, as well as brothers Jeffrey Borrett, Allen Borrett, and Simon Borrett.

With his first wife, Johane Godbold, William had at least six children, one of whom died young. Baptisms have been found for five children with his second wife, Agnes Borrett. Two of these died young.

82. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills, 17:387, FHL microfilm 96,917.

83. The Godbold ancestry is scheduled to appear in the next issue of the *Register*.

84. Stradbroke parish register transcript, G. S. Cary, comp., 1941, FHL microfilm 991,991. Subsequent Stradbroke dates are from this same source.

85. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills, 11:58, FHL microfilm 96,912.

86. *Ibid.*, 18:693, FHL microfilm 96,919.

87. *Ibid.*, 22:14, FHL microfilm 96,923.

From his father, William inherited Bukks in Stradbroke and other houses and lands in Stradbroke, Hoxne, and Wilby. His own will indicates that he added to these holdings. His household included men servants and women servants. He gave generous legacies to his eight living children and others.

His devotion to God is reflected in the preamble of his will:

I bequethe and com'ende my sowle to the infenyte mercye of almightie god moste humblye besechyng hym to place the same in the seate and companye of his moste dere and electe assuredlye also trustinge to be one of the same.

His mortal concern extended to needy neighbors, and for them he specified:

... to the pore people dwellinge within Stradbroke aforsayde orels where beinge at my buriall to everye of them at the daye of my buriall one penneye and a cantell of chese and a lofe of breade orels if it be in lente tyme an herynge and a lofe of breade and sufficiente drinke for the same pore people.

Thinking that he might not pass away in or near his own village he added,

And if it shall happen that I shall not dye within fyve myles of Stradbroke then I will and bequethe to the pore people of the same towne wherein I shall fortune to departe owte of this presente lief v^s of moneye to be distributed and devided amonge them.

William bequeathed his lands as follows:

1. ... to Agnes my wief [the tenement] wherin I dwell with all the lands medowes and pastures therunto belonging & nexte adioynynge to the sayde ten'te in Stradbroke, for terme of her naturall lief, upon condic'on that she do not any strippe or waste, and also kepe her selfe sole and unmarried, and inhabite and dwell therein. [After her] decease, or condic'ons broken [the said tenement should go to William's son Roger].
2. ... to Roger Berte my eldeste sone, Also, my pastures called Theltons together with all the londs medowes woods pastures fedynge rents and wayes bothe cople and free com'onlie called Theltons, in Stradbroke Hoxne and Horh'm, Also, my ten'e Goodwins with syxtene acres of cople londe medowes fedings and pastures therto belonging, in Stradbroke and Horh'm.
3. ... to Henrye Berte my sone my ten'te newlye buylded whiche he dwelleth in, in Stradbroke with all the londs medowes fedynge pastures woods rents and wayes belonging, in Stradbroke Horh'm Hoxne and Chekeryn, [also] all those londs medowes fedynge pastures woods rents and wayes in Stradbroke Horh'm and Hoxne whiche I latelye bowghte of Nicholas Fyrmage com'only called Horh'm close otherwise Horh'm felde, Also, two pightells called the Callowe pightells as they lye enclosed together in Stradbroke.
4. ... to Roberte my sone my ten'te Bucks with all the londs medowes fedings pastures woods Rents services[?] and wayes, in Stradbroke and Wilbye.
5. ... unto Will'm Berte my sone, my ten'ts londs and pastures therto belonging as they lye ... the [illegible] parke of the churche waye ledinge from Wotton grene to Stradbroke churche, in Stradbroke, Also, my pasture or medowe called

the Callowe, in Stradbroke between the londes somtyme Richarde Fyrmage of greate yarmouth towards the southe and the londs of Thomas Huntingfild towards the Northe and it buttethe upon the waye called Owtfelde waye towards the Easte, [and] free chase and re Chase, to go and dryve his cattall directlye through the home close or pasture of my house wherin I nowe dwell.

Apparently the values of the bequeathed lands varied, and to even out the legacies William directed that three of his sons, after entry into their inheritances, pay amounts (over periods of time) to other family members. To widow Agnes, Roger was to pay yearly 40s, whereas Henry and Robert should each pay during her life £3. To their brother William, Roger and Robert should each pay a total of £30, and Henry should pay £40. To their sisters Johan, Anne, and Mary, the three sons should pay £20, part at marriage and part when each of the young women reached the age of 22 years.

William bequeathed specific livestock as follows:

. . . to Agnes my wief syxe of the beste of my keyne in my deyrie at her choyse, my mullinge[?] colte of the coloure of a sadde sorrell. . . to Roger Henrye and Roberte my sones, my other horses colts and geldings not before bequeathed. . . to my childrens children beinge my godchildren to everie of them one ferneringe calfe. . . to the resydewe of my childrens children v^s each. . . to Roberte my sone tene of my beste mylche keyne to be taken nexte after my wiefs choyse. . . to Margerie Johan Ane and Marie my dowghters to everie of them a cowe. . . to Roger Henrie and Roberte my sones all my other kynde of beasts.

William directed that

my cupborde and my framed[?] table standinge in my hall shall remayne and gowithe the howse continuallye, . . . my posted bedstede with the hanginges therunto belonginge and the trundle bedde with my square table fowlte beinge in my parlo^r shall continuallye stande and be therin. . . the residewe of all my housholde stuffe implements and utensiles, shalbe evenlye divided and sette in three parts, one of the sayde thre parts to my sayde wief, at her choyse, the other two parts evenlye divided amongs my fowre sones. . . [To sons Roger, Henrie, and Roberte] my carts carte harnesses plowghe and plowghe harnesses two payre of harrowes one tumbrell and a payre of trendles with all other necessities to them belonginge. . . all my carne and malte, shall remayne to my wief Roger Henrie and Roberte my sones to be evenlye devyded amongs them. [His four sons should have] all my apparrell belonginge to my bodye as well lynnen as woollen and other apparrell . . . evenlye divided amongs [them].

To wife Agnes, William gave £10 in money, and he directed that "my sayde wief shall not travell ryde or go owte of the countie of Suff" — if she did so, she forfeited her legacies. As well, William directed that "Agnes my wief shall have all the profights and issues of all my londs and tent's and mylche keyne for and towards the kepinge and maynten'nce of hospytalitie

and howse untill the feaste of saincte Michael tharchangell nexte after my decease with the whiche I will and require my sayde wief to kepe all the mene servaunts and women servaunts whiche shalbe in my howse the daye of my dethe untill the sayde feaste."

William appointed sons Roger, Henry, and Robert as executors and gave them two additional instructions:

1. "I will that my executors or ther executors shall bringe uppe and vertuouslye educate with civilitie and good nurture Johan Ane and Marie my dowghters untill they shalbe of thage of syxtene yers with sufficient meate drinke and clothes And after thage of xvi yeres I will they shall paye to everie one of the sayde Johan Ane and Marye untill they come to the age of twenty yeres vi^o viii^d."
2. "my executors shall bargayne and sell unto Richard Grenlinge of Stradbroke thelder, accordinge to the laste will and testa'te of John Pye late of Stradbroke deceased all those ten'ts called Pypes with all the lands ten'ts in Stradbroke Hoxne and Wyngfeld whiche wer the sayde John Pypes." (The only John Pye will that seems to fit this is that of John Pye of Stradbroke, dated 23 January 1533/4, proved 12 June 1542.^[88] The will contains no specific instructions about sale of lands, but William Berte is one of the executors.)

Witnesses to William's will included "Thomas Tower Roberte Brocke John Wells Thomas Harvye and others." A memorandum states that on 25 July 3 & 4 Philip and Mary (1556), "Will'm Berte . . . dyd surrender all his londs and tent's holden of the manor or Horh'm Counts and Horh'm Brodocke into the hands of Thomas Kente gent in the presence of John Gyrlynge and Sr[?] Leonerde Sewall tenn'ts of the same manors And lykewise the same daye he surrendred all his londs and ten'ts holden of the manor of Thorphall into the hands of Roberte Brocke in the presence of John Wells Thomas Harvye and others."

Children of William Bert and first wife, Johan Godbold, born probably at Stradbroke:

- i. ROGER^B BERT, b. say 1522; m. at Stradbroke, 1 Sept. 1550, JOHANNA MAYEWE; named in his father's 1556 will and his brother William's 1558 will; also named in the 1542 will of his grandmother, Margery Godbold, and the 1557 will of his uncle, Thomas Godbold.^[89]
- ii. HENRY (HARRY) BERT, b. say 1524; will proved 5 Feb 1592/3 of Huntingfield, Suffolk^[90]; m. AGNES GREENLING of Stradbroke, daughter of Richard Greeneling (in his will, dated and proved 1558,^[91] Richard named "children of my sonne in lawe Henry Birte"; Agnes was named in the

88. *Ibid.*, 14:203, FHL microfilm 96,914.

89. The Godbold ancestry of the Fisher family is scheduled for the next issue of the *Register*. ✓

90. Suffolk Archdeaconry Court Wills 34:256, FHL microfilm 96,935.

91. *Ibid.*, 11 Welles, FHL microfilm 91,934.

will of her brother William "Grendlinge," dated and proved 1599,^[92] as "my syster Bearte," along with "Fraunces her daughter . . . and . . . all her sonnes"). Henry was named in his father's 1556 will and his brother William's 1558 will; also named in the 1542 will of his grandmother, Margery Godbold, and the 1557 will of his uncle, Thomas Godbold.

Children, surname Bert, recorded at Stradbroke: 1. *Johanna*, bp. 16 May 1559, bur. 11 July 1563. 2. *William*, bp. 16 Feb. 1560/1. 3. *Frances*, bp. 6 Jan. 1562/3. 4. *Robert*, bp. 10 Sept. 1564. 5. *Andrew*, bp. 4 March 1565/6, bur. 9 March 1565/6. 6. *Henry*, bp. ca. April 1567 (between 28 March and 11 May). 7. *Jane*, b. say 1568; m. 14 Oct. 1588, John Thorne (named in her father's will). 8. *Roger*, bp. 14 Aug. 1569. 9. *Nicholas*, bp. 3 June 1571. 10. *Thomas*, bp. 6 Sept. 1573. 11. *John*, bp. 18 Nov. 1576.

- iii. ROBERT BERT, b. say 1526; m. (1) at Stradbroke 7 Aug. 1557, CHRISTINA (her surname not in register), who was bur. there 5 Dec. 1569; m. (2) at Stradbroke 22 Nov. 1575, widow JOHANNA () ALLEN. Robert was named in his father's 1556 will, that of his brother William in 1558, the 1542 will of his grandmother, Margery Godbold, and the 1557 will of his uncle, Thomas Godbold.

Children, surname Bert, with first wife, Christina, recorded at Stradbroke: 1. *William*, bp. 26 Nov. 1564. 2. *John*, bp. 11 May 1567. 3. *Henry*, bp. 27 Nov. 1569; bur. 27 March 1571.

Child with second wife, Johanna: *Susanna*, bp. at Stradbroke 9 Sept. 1576.

- iv. WILLIAM BERT, b. say 1528; bur. at Stradbroke 26 April 1558. His will, dated 19 April 1558 and proved 22 June 1558,^[93] named, among others, brothers Roger, Henry, and Robert, and sisters Margery Fisher (and her children William Fisher and Johan Fisher), Johan, Anne, and Marye. William was named in his father's 1556 will, the 1542 will of his grandmother, Margery Godbold, and the 1557 will of his uncle, Thomas Godbold.

- ✓ + v. MARGERY BERT, b. say 1530; m. at Stradbroke 15 Oct. 1551, WILLIAM FISHER; she was named in her father's 1556 will and her brother William's 1558 will; also named in the 1542 will of her grandmother, Margery Godbold, and the 1557 will of her uncle, Thomas Godbold. (See pp. 175-178 above, for more about her husband and children.)

- vi. JOHANNA BERT, b. say 1532; bur. 13 March 1541/2.

Children of William Bert and second wife, Agnes Borrett, recorded at Stradbroke:

- vii. JANE BERT, bp. 18 March 1541/2; d. apparently young.
viii. JOHANNA (JOHAN) BERT, bp. 14 April 1543; named in father's 1556 will, mother's 1560 will, and brother William's 1558 will.
ix. THOMAS BERT, bp. 2 July 1544; bur. 11 March 1548/9.

92. Prerogative Court of Canterbury Wills, 71 Kidd, FHL microfilm 92,005.

93. Norwich Consistory Court Wills, 139 Jerves, FHL microfilm 94,895.

- x. ANNE BERT (twin), bp. 24 March 1546/7; named in father's 1556 will, mother's 1560 will, and brother William's 1558 will.
- xi. MARYE BERT (twin), bp. 24 March 1546/7; named in father's 1556 will, mother's 1560 will, and brother William's 1558 will.

Both Myrtle Stevens Hyde, F.A.S.G., and John Plummer are specialists in colonial New England research and English origins, and have had numerous articles published in the Register and other major journals. Mrs. Hyde lives at 3628 Iowa Avenue, Ogden, UT 84403. Mr. Plummer, who is currently studying for an M.A. in History at Columbia University, may be addressed at 148 Grand Street, Waterbury, CT 06702.

The Putnams of Salem Village

by Harold Putnam

Index of 1000 descendants of John Putnam (1580-1662)
Genealogies of twelve generations of Putnams in America

\$19.50 postage paid

Order from the author

P.O. Box 3821, Vero Beach, FL 32964

NEW FROM THE SOCIETY

Surnames and Genealogy: A New Approach

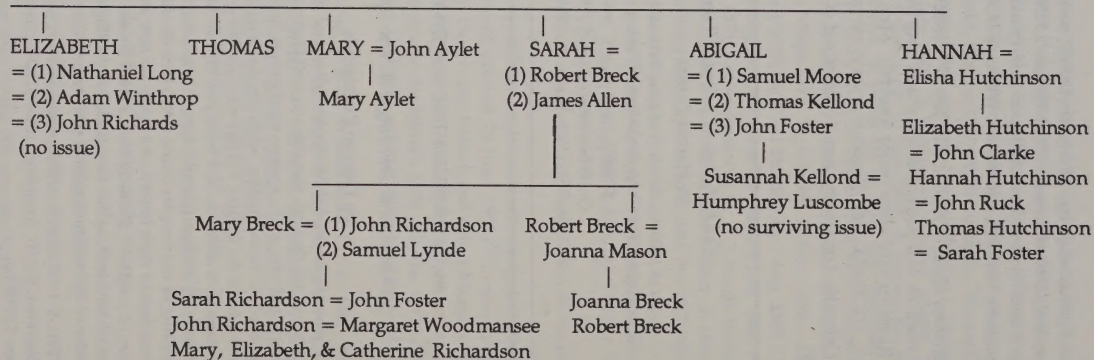
by George Redmonds

All who are fascinated by the evolution and development of surnames will find this readable and well-illustrated book a challenging study — it exposes weaknesses in the traditional approach to name studies, while emphasizing the interdependent roles of the linguist, the historian, and the genealogist. With numerous, well-researched examples (drawn mostly from the records of Yorkshire and Lancashire) the author provides evidence of the complex changes which could affect surnames in the course of their history, and opens up new and exciting avenues of research. Dr. Redmonds is well known to members of the Society, both as our tour guide for the English trips and as leader of Spring seminars on English research.

NEHGS 1997. xviii + 292 pages. Softcover. Indexed and illustrated. \$20.00 (members' price \$18.00) plus \$3.50 shipping. Item S2-80800.

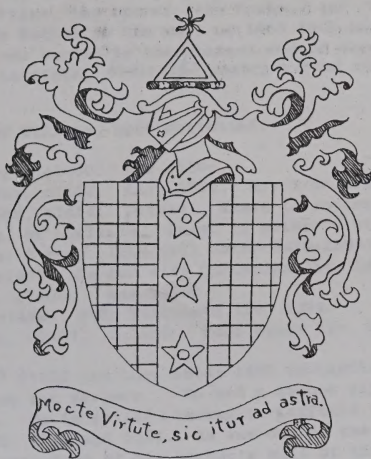
DESCENDANTS OF

CAPT. THOMAS HAWKINS = MARY WELLES = (2) Robert Fenn
(3) Henry Shrimpton
(no issue)



[Children known to have died young are not included]

FISKE



ARMS: Chequy argent and gules, on a pale sable three mullets pierced or.

CREST: On a triangle argent an estoile or.

MOTTO: As above.

(This means that the shield was a white & red checkered overlain with a black pale as shown. On the pale were 3 mullets (5 point stars) of a gold color with round holes so that the black shows through.) Crest is a gold starfish on top of a silver triangle.

FISKE

ARMS: Chequy argent and gules on a pale sable, three mullets pierced or.

CREST: On a triangle argent, an estoile or

MOTTO: Mocite Virtute, sic itur ad astra.

The Fiske family has been settled in county Suffolk, England, from early times. The first mention that has been discovered was May 1, 1208, when grant of the park at Digneveton was made to the men of Laxfield, and among the grantees appears the name of Daniel Fisc. He was probably ancestor of:

HUGH^I FISKE, who was one of the jurors in an inquest taken in Hoxne, Suffolk, 1340-1, before the Abbot of Leiston, to inquire into the value of the ninth part of the sheaves, etc., of all churches. The ninth part of the sheaves, etc., of the parish of Laxfield, which were taxed £38, was committed by the King's writ to Hugh Fiske and others, for £21, "and no more." Hugh Fiske appears as a land holder at Laxfield in a deed of 1545-6, to which he was also a witness. The name of his wife has not been discovered nor the Christian name of his son who is supposed to have been of Laxfield about 1390, and the father of Simon, below. Hugh was probably the grandfather of:

SIMON^{III} FISKE, who was born about 1400, and may have had a first wife Susanna. His widow was named Katherine, and she may have been a Crispe. He died between Dec. 22, 1463, the date of his will, and Feb. 26, 1463/4, when it was proved at Laxfield by Katherine and son John the Younger. He left £20 to each of his sons. Simon probably had a brother William, who made his will on March 6, 1462/3, and a sister who married John Noleth. Simon was buried in the Laxfield church, which shows his importance. His children, from various wills:

- + 1 WILLIAM^{IV}, c1425. See following.
- 2 John the Elder, c1428. Prob. lived in Diss, Norfolk. His will, 1488. Wife Elizabeth living, 1488.
- 3 Edmund, c1420. Prob. of Eye, Suffolk, 1471. Wife Margery?
- 4 Margaret, c1432. M., by 1463, a Mr Dousing.
- 5, 6, 7, daughters, c1434-1437. Unm. 1463.
- 8 John the Younger, c1440. Executor and residuary legatee of father's will, 1463. Wife unknown; 3 sons.
- 9 Geoffrey, c1442. D. 1504. Wife Margaret; 6 chil.
- 10 Simon. Lived in Diss, Norfolk, 1478.

WILLIAM^{IV} FISKE was born about 1425 in Laxfield, and died before July 15, 1504. His wife Joan (Lynne?) made her will on that date, the will proved the last of February 1504/5 by "Sir John Fiske, the son of John Fyske, and SIMON FYSKE, my son." His father in his will of 1463 left him the manor and £40. He was buried in the chancel end of the church of All Saints in Laxfield. (Only the gentry buried inside a church.)

Children of William, ages estimated:

- 1 Margery^V, cl450. Liv. 1504.
- 2 Margaret, cl452. Liv. 1504. M., a Mr Cosler.
- 3 Sir John, cl454. Priest. Named in mother's will.
- 4 Austin, of Laxfield. Named in mother's will, 1504. Wife Joan; 2 sons. His will dated 3-15-1506/7.
- 5 Son, cl458. He and wife Christina liv. Laxfield, 1504.
- + 6 SIMON, cl460. See below.
- 7 Son, cl462. Wife Elizabeth liv. 1504.
- 8 Thomas, cl467. D.1525. Wife Agnes liv. 1525; 4 chil.

SIMON^V FISKE was born about 1460 in Laxfield. His first wife's name was Margery. He had a second wife whose name is not known. He is called a yeoman in Laxfield records in 1499, 1503, 1508, 1521 and 1524. He was one of the residuary legatees and executors of his mother's will of 1504, and named an executor in the will of his brother Austin, proved on May 15, 1507/8, but renounced execution of the latter. His own will of July 10, 1536, was proved on July 15, 1538, his second wife not mentioned. He was buried in the chancel end of the All Saint's church in Laxfield, near his father.

Children of Simon and first wife, Margery:

- + 1 RICHARD^{VI}, cl1493. See following.
- 2 William cl1495. M. by 1536, Elizabeth _____
- 3 Simon, cl1497. Will 1549. Wife Elizabeth; 5 chil.
- 4 Joan, cl1498. Liv. 1538.
- 5 Jebelon (Jerelon, Gelyan, Gillian), dau., cl1500. Liv., 1538. M. a Mr Warner.
- 6 Olive, cl1502. Liv. 1538. M. bef. 1536, a Mr Warne.
- 7 John, of Laxfield in 1568. Not named in father's will.
- 8 Robert, cl1506. D. by 1551. Had father's dwelling house. with lands, etc., Laxfield. Wife Alice liv. 1551; 3 ch.
- 9 Agnes, cl1508. Unm. in 1538.

Children of second wife, with approximated birth dates:

- 10 Margery^{VI}, cl1512. Liv. 1538.
- 11 Jeffrey, cl1514. Liv. 1538.
- 12 Joan, the Younger, cl1516. Liv. 1538.

RICHARD^{VI} FISKE was born in Laxfield about 1493. His name appears in the pedigree by Candler (see authorities), without indication of his parentage, but he was most probably the son of Simon^V. The name of his wife, and details of his life are not known. He lived in Broadgates and Laxfield.

Children of Richard and unknown wife, born in Laxfield:

- 1 John^{VII}. Res: Tittleshall, Norfolk. 5 chil.
- 2 George, cl1516. Liv. 1544. Had 1 son, Geoffrey.
- + 3 NICHOLAS, say 1518. See following.
- 4 Geoffrey, cl1518. Bur. Laxfield, 1591. 2 daus.
- 5 WILLIAM^{VII} FISKE was born about 1520 in Laxfield; died in January 1579. He was a wheelwright, and lived in St. Michael's, South Elmham, Suffolk. The Candler manuscript states that "he fled for religion in the dayes of Queen Mary." His will of Oct. 10, 1575, proved Jan. 30, 1578/9, bequeaths to daughter GILYAN ALDUS his great feather bed, etc.; to daughter Margaret Bancrofte, 40 s.; to daughter Agnes Borroughes, a cow and 20 s.; his daughter Mary to be residuary legatee and executrix. Codicil, Jan. 2, 1578/9, bequeaths 20 d. "to every grandchild of mine, and to Borroughes children, 40 d. each."
- + 1 GILYAN^{VIII} FISKE, born about 1541, was living, 1579. She married, Fressingfield, Suffolk, on Oct. 14, 1561, Thomas, son of Robert Aldus. He was born about 1538, in Fressingfield, and was living in 1595. See ALDUS.
- 2 Margaret. Liv. 1579. M., a Mr Bancroft.
- 3 Agnes. Agnes Borrough in father's will, 1579.
- 4 Mary. M. aft. 1579, Robert Lawter; 4 chil.
- 6 Robert^{VII}, cl1522. D. cl1602. M.1, Sibella [Gold] Barbor; 6 chil. M.2, Joan (d.1587). Had a son William who m., Ann Anstye.
- 7 Jeremie, cl1523.
- 8 Richard, cl1525-7. D. 1572. M., Agnes, dau. of Edmund Crispe. Agnes d. 1598; 8 chil.

NICHOLAS^{VII} FISKE of Laxfield and Dennington, county Suffolk, probably had a first wife. He married, probably as his second wife, Johane, daughter of William Crispe, of Laxfield. She survived him.

He was on the muster roll of Laxfield in 1543, and taxed there from 1542 to 1544. In the subsidy of 1567-1578, he was taxed at Dennington on lands valued at £2, and in Laxfield on lands valued at £4. The Candler manuscript says: "Of him Mr. Foxe makes mention in his account of John Noyes, who was burnt in Laxfield."

His will dated Dennington, Aug. 20, 1569, was proved Sep. 28, 1569, leaving legacies to his wife Johane, his father-in-law William Crispe, and all his children.

Children of Nicholas and probable first wife:

- 1 Amos^{viii}, c1544. Res: Dennington, Suffolk. D.1612. M., 1574, Mary Gyrlynge (d.1612); 6 chil.
- 2 Rachel, c1546. Prob. d. by 1569; not in father's will.
- 3 Esther, c1548. D.1579, unm., naming her brother Amos and sisters MARY and Martha in her will, March 20, 1578/9.
- + 4 MARY, say about 1550. See following.
- 5 Martha, c1552. Called sister Martha Golding in Esther's will of 1579. No chil. found.

Child of Nicholas and Johane, second wife:

- 6 William^{viii}, c1553. D. 1580. Res: Dennington, Suffolk. M., 1574, Helen _____ (liv.1580); 5 chil.

MARY^{VIII} FISKE was born in Dennington, Suffolk, England, approximately 1550. In her unmarried sister Esther's will of March 20, 1578/9, she was named together with her sister Martha Golding and brother Amos Fiske. Although the Candler manuscript says she was the daughter of William and Ann Fiske, he does not show a daughter Mary in the list of William and Ann's children; moreover, the Fiske Genealogy and the account in the New England Register both say she married Anthony Fisher. He was of Syleham, Suffolk, and was buried there, April 11, 1640. Mary and all the children were living in 1638. The children in both accounts correspond to the children of Anthony Fisher, and Mary his wife. See FISHER, First Line.

Fiske Genealogy. Arms, confirmed 1633, on page 5.

Fairbairn's Book of Crests of the Families of Great Britain and Ireland, 202 (Crest only)

New England Register, 86 (wills, etc); 87:367-371; 88:142-144
Matthews' Armoury and Blue Book (arms).

I checked this family group differently because of my interpretation of Nicholas' will — see explanation on family group sheet at beginning of Fisher/Fiske Family Data

my

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Communicated by the Committee on English and Foreign Research

THE FISKE FAMILY

Contributed by G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, A.M., LL.B., F.S.A.,
of Bristol, R. I.

[Continued from page 224]

From some of the records given in the four instalments of this article already published (see the REGISTER of October 1932 and of January, April, and July 1933), from the tabular pedigrees found in the "Candler Manuscripts," the better copy of which is in the Bodleian Library at Oxford (see the REGISTER, vol. 86, page 407, October 1932, for mention of these manuscripts and their compilers), and from other sources and authorities cited occasionally below, the following pedigree of the Fiskes of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, and some of their immediate connections, down to the members of this family who emigrated to New England in the seventeenth century, has been compiled.

The Fiske family has been settled in Suffolk from very early times, the first mention of the name that has been discovered being on 1 May 1208, when a grant of the park at Digneveton was made to the men of Laxfield and among the grantees appears the name of DANIEL FISKE. (Rot. Chart., vol. 1, p. 177.) This Daniel Fiske was probably an ancestor of HUGH FISKE, who was one of the jurors in an inquisition taken in the hundred of Hoxne, co. Suffolk, 14 Edward III [1340-41], before the Abbot of Leiston and others, to inquire into the value of the ninth part of the sheaves, etc., of all churches, prebends, and benefices. The ninth part of the sheaves, etc., of the parish church of Laxfield, which were taxed at £38, was committed by the King's writ to Hugh Fiske and others for £21 and no more. (*Vide supra*, p. 221, Lay Subsidies, 180/11, 12.) As Hugh Fisks this man appears as a landholder at Laxfield in a deed of 19 Edward III [1345-46], to which he was also a witness. (*Vide supra*, p. 218, British Museum Additional Charters, 32926.) He was probably the grandfather of SIMON FISKE of Laxfield, with whom the following pedigree begins.

✓ 1. SIMON FISKE, of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, 1428, 1445, wheelwright, the testator of 22 Dec. 1463 (Will No. 2), was born probably about 1400, and died between 22 Dec. 1463 and 26 Feb. 1463/4, when his will was proved at Laxfield by Katherine, his widow, and by his son John, the Younger. He married KATHERINE [? CRISPE], who, perhaps, was not his first wife.

Simon Fiske was probably a grandson of Hugh Fiske or Fisks, who appears as a landholder at Laxfield about the middle of the fourteenth century and in his turn was probably a descendant of Daniel

Fiske of Laxfield, 1208. (See the preceding paragraph.) The name of the wife of Hugh Fiske has not been discovered, nor the Christian name of his son, who is supposed to have been of Laxfield about 1390 and to have been the father of the Simon Fiske with whom this pedigree begins. William Fiske, the Elder, of Laxfield, the testator of 6 Mar. 1462/3 (Will No. 1), who died between that date and 21 Apr. 1463, when his will was proved by Joan, his widow, and by John Smyth, was probably a brother of Simon Fiske; and — Fiske, who married John Noleth of Laxfield and was probably the mother of Nicholas Noleth of Laxfield (one of the residuary legatees and executors of the will of William Fiske, who renounced his executorship), was probably a sister of Simon and William Fiske.

Children, the first four, perhaps, by an unknown earlier wife:

- ✓ 2. i. WILLIAM, a legatee (40s.) in his father's will in 1463, b. about 1425.
- ii. JOHN, THE ELDER, probably of Diss, co. Norfolk, the testator of 1488 (Will No. 4a), b. about 1428, a legatee (40s.) in his father's will in 1463, mentioned in 1478; m. ELIZABETH —, living in 1488.
- iii. EDMUND, probably of Eye, co. Suffolk, in 1471, b. about 1430, a legatee (40s.) in his father's will in 1463.
- iv. MARGARET, b. about 1432, a legatee (40s.) in her father's will in 1463; m. before 22 Dec. 1463 — DEUSING.
- v. A DAUGHTER, } b. probably about 1434-1437; living unm. 22 Dec. 1463. "To each of my three daughters £10 within
- vi. A DAUGHTER, } a year of marriage; but if any of them remain single, she shall enjoy her portion." (Abstract
- vii. A DAUGHTER, } of Will of Simon Fiske.)
3. viii. JOHN, THE YOUNGER, a residuary legatee and an executor of his father's will, b. about 1440.
4. ix. GEOFFREY, a legatee (40s.) in his father's will in 1463, b. about 1442.
- x. SIMON (perhaps son of No. 1.), of Diss, co. Norfolk, 1478.

- ✓ 2. WILLIAM FISKE (*Simon*), of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, 1477, 1479, a legatee (40s.) in his father's will in 1463, born about 1425, died before 15 July 1504. He married JOAN —, the testatrix of 15 July 1504 (Will No. 7), who died between 15 July 1504 and "the last of February" 1504/5, when her will was proved by her executors, "Syr John Fyske the son of John Fyske and Simon Fyske my son."

Children:

- i. MARGERY, b. about 1450; living 15 July 1504, when she was named as a legatee (13s. 4d.) in her mother's will.
- ii. MARGARET, b. about 1457; living 15 July 1504, when she was named as a legatee (13s. 4d.) in her mother's will; ? m. COSLER.
- iii. SIR JOHN, priest, b. about 1454; named 15 July 1504 as a legatee (40d.) in his mother's will; possibly the Sir John Fyske of Laxfield whose will, dated 2 Oct. 1535, was proved in 1536 (Will No. 18) by the executors, Jaffrey [Geoffrey] Fyske, the Elder, of Laxfield and John Fiske, his [Geoffrey's] son, who were the residuary legatees of the testator.*
- iv. AUSTIN, of Laxfield, the testator of 15 Mar. 1507/8 (Will No. 10), b. about 1456; named in his mother's will, 15 July 1504;

*It is difficult to determine whether the testator of 2 Oct. 1535 (Will No. 18) was Sir John Fiske, priest (2, iii), son of William, Sir John Fiske, priest (3, i), son of John, or Master John Fiske, priest (4, i), son of Geoffrey.

d. between 15 Mar. 1507/8 and 11 Apr. 1508, when his will was proved by his widow, Joan Fyske, the testator's brothers, Simon and Thomas Fyske, who had been named in the will as executors with the widow, renouncing; m. JOAN —.

Children:

1. William, of Laxfield, 1510, b. about 1490 (under twenty-two at the date of his father's will), to whom his father left lands in Cratfield, co. Suffolk.
 2. Thomas, perhaps of Lowestoft, co. Suffolk, 1535, b. about 1492 (under twenty-four at the date of his father's will).
 - v. A SON, of Laxfield, 1504, b. about 1458; m. CHRISTIAN —, who was a legatee (40d.) in the will of her mother-in-law, Joan Fyske, 15 July 1504.
 - ✓ 5. vi. SIMON, one of the executors of his mother's will, February 1504/5, b. about 1460.
 - vii. A SON, of Laxfield, 1504, b. about 1462; m. ELIZABETH —, who was a legatee (40d.) in the will of her mother-in-law, Joan Fyske, 15 July 1504.
 6. viii. THOMAS, named as one of the executors of his brother Austin's will, dated 15 Mar. 1507/8 (Will No. 10), b. about 1467.
3. JOHN FISKE, THE YOUNGER (*Simon*), of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, 1478, one of the residuary legatees and executors of his father's will in 1463, the testator of 18 Jan. 1512/13 (Will No. 11), born about 1440, died between 18 Jan. 1512/13 and 5 Feb. 1512/13, when his will was proved by his son, Sir John Fiske, priest, one of the three executors named in the will. The name of his wife is unknown. She is not mentioned in his will, and probably died before her husband.

Children:

- i. SIR JOHN FISKE, of Laxfield, priest, a legatee and an executor of his father's will and perhaps the testator of 2 Oct. 1535 (Will No. 18),* b. about 1465; d., if he was the testator of 1535, not later than 1536, when his will was proved by his residuary legatees and executors, Jaffrey [Geoffrey] Fyske, the Elder, of Laxfield, and the latter's son, John Fiske.
- ii. SIR ROBERT FISKE, of Southwold, co. Suffolk, priest, canon of Leiston, co. Suffolk, b. about 1467; living 18 Jan. 1512/13, when he was a legatee (10 marks a year) and an executor of his father's will.
- iii. NICHOLAS, a legatee (£4 and all the debts "he oweth me") in his father's will, probably of East Dereham, co. Norfolk, "raffeman," and the testator of 8 Apr. 1529 (Will No. 16), b. about 1470; d. between 8 Apr. 1529 and 3 Nov. 1529, when his will was proved by John Pavys of Norwich, co. Norfolk, one of the three executors named in the will; m. ELIZABETH —, who was named as an executor in his will, survived him, but renounced execution. He had lands in Norfolk and Suffolk, a dwelling, workhouse, and shop in East Dereham, and a house and land at Carbrooke, co. Norfolk. From his will he appears to have been a chandler.

Children (named as legatees in their father's will):

1. William (probably son of Nicholas), of East Dereham, b. about 1500.
2. Ambrose, b. about 1503; m. before 8 Apr. 1529 —.
3. Thomas, b. about 1505.
4. John, an executor of his father's will, b. about 1507; m. before 8 Apr. 1529 —.
5. Elisabeth, m. before 8 Apr. 1529 William Poynter.

6. Cycely,
7. Wyburgh (daughter), } all unm. and apparently all under
8. Anne, } age on 8 Apr. 1529.
9. Alice,

4. GEOFFREY FISKE (*Simon*), of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, 1472, 1477, 1496, 1499, a legatee in his father's will in 1463, the testator of 3 May 1504 (Will No. 6), born about 1442, died between 3 May 1504 and 13 May 1504, when his will was proved by Master John Fyske, his son. He married MARGARET —, who was probably dead when her husband made his will, her own will (Will No. 5), undated, being proved by her son, Master John Fyske, on the same day as his father's will 13 May 1504.

Children:

- i. MASTER JOHN, priest, b. about 1465; living 25 June 1505, when he was named as supervisor of the will of his brother Simon (Will No. 8). On 13 May 1504, as residuary legatee and an executor of the wills of his father and his mother, he proved both wills. Possibly he was the testator of 2 Oct. 1535 (Will No. 18).*
- ii. JOHANE, b. about 1467; living 3 May 1504, when she was named as a legatee (5 marks) in her father's will.
- iii. MARION, b. about 1469; living 3 May 1504, when she was named as a legatee (6s. 8d.) in her father's will; probably m. THOMAS THROWER.
- iv. MARGARET, b. about 1472; probably m. GEOFFREY (JAFFEY) CRYSPY (to Margaret Cryspy, the wife of Jaffrey Cryspy, wheelwright, a brass pot is bequeathed by the will of Margaret Fyske, wife of No. 4; cf. Will No. 5). She is not mentioned in the will of Geoffrey Fiske (No. 4), unless she is the Margaret Kempe to whom a heifer is bequeathed in that will.
- v. *Simon* GEOFFREY, probably of Shalbrook [?], 149-, of Laxfield, 1524, 1535, named as a legatee (6s. 8d. and a brass pan) in his mother's will and mentioned in his father's will, b. about 1474; living in 1536, when he and his son John Fiske, as residuary legatees and executors of the will of Sir John Fyske of Laxfield [priest], dated 2 Oct. 1535 (Will No. 18), proved that will; m. —.

Children:

1. Jo'm, living in 1536 (see above, account of his father). Probably other children.
 - vi. SIMON, of Freston, co. Suffolk, a residuary legatee and an executor of his father's will, the testator of 25 June 1505 (Will No. 8), d. between 25 June 1505 and 18 July 1505, when his will was proved; m. JOAN —, who was living when he made his will. His brother, Master John Fiske, was named as supervisor in his will. He had lands in Freston, in Dersham [? Dereham, co. Norfolk], and in Westleton, co. Suffolk.
- Children:
1. A daughter, }
 2. A daughter, } unm. and under twenty on 25 June 1505.
 3. A daughter, }
- Perhaps other children.

- ✓ 5. SIMON FISKE (*William, Simon*), of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, 1499, 1503, 1507/8, 1521, 1524, yeoman, one of the residuary legatees and executors of the will of his mother (Will No. 7,

*See footnote, *supra*, p. 368.

*See footnote, *supra*, p. 368.

dated 15 July 1504) and named as one of the executors in the will of his brother, Austin Fiske (Will No. 10, dated 15 Mar. 1507/8—he renounced execution), the testator of 10 July 1536 (Will No. 19, which deserves careful study), born about 1462, died between 10 July 1536 and 15 July 1538, when his will was proved. He married first MARGERY —; and secondly —, who was not mentioned in his will and probably died before her husband.

Children by first wife:

7. i. RICHARD (probably son of No. 5), b. about 1493. For reasons for believing that this Richard was a son of Simon Fiske (No. 5) *vide supra*, vol. 86, p. 407 (October, 1932), the third introductory paragraph in this article.
- ii. WILLIAM, a legatee (5 marks a year for three years) in his father's will, b. about 1495; m. before 10 July 1536 ELIZABETH —, living at that date.
- iii. SIMON, a legatee (£3. 6s. 8d.) in his father's will, b. about 1497; probably the Simon Fiske of Heckingham, co. Norfolk, whose will, dated 8 Nov. 1549, was proved 8 Dec. 1549; m. ELIZABETH —, whom he appointed in his will residuary legatee and sole executrix.
- Children, all named as living in their father's will in 1549:
1. Robert, named as supervisor of his father's will, to whom his father bequeathed farming implements, live stock, etc., b. about 1522.
 2. Anna, b. about 1524, } to each of whom their father be-
 3. Joan, b. about 1525, } queathed 5 marks, 2 calves, and
 4. Elizabeth, b. about 1527, } 10 ewes.
 5. Thomas, seised of lands and tenements in Wenhaston, co. Suffolk, b. about 1528.
- iv. JOAN, a legatee (£3. 6s. 8d.) in her father's will, b. about 1498.
- v. JERELON [GELYON], a legatee (£3. 6s. 8d.) in her father's will, b. about 1500.
- vi. OLIVE, a legatee (£3. 6s. 8d.) in her father's will, b. about 1502; m. before 10 July 1536 — WARNE.
- vii. JOHN, of Laxfield, in 1568, and probably also in 1585, not mentioned in his father's will but mentioned in the will of Sir John Fiske, priest, dated 2 Oct. 1535, as son of Symond Fyske (Will No. 18), b. about 1504.
- viii. ROBERT, of Laxfield, to whom his father bequeathed his dwelling house, with lands, etc., in Laxfield, the testator of 6 Mar. 1549/50 (Will No. 22), b. about 1506; d. between 6 Mar. 1549/50 and 5 Apr. 1551, when his will was proved; m. ALICE —, who survived him and proved his will.
- Children, named as legatees in their father's will:
1. Nicholas, of Laxfield, 1568, under twenty on 6 Mar. 1549/50.
 2. Anne, under fifteen on 6 Mar. 1549/50.
 3. Christian, under twenty on 6 Mar. 1549/50.
- ix. AGNES, b. about 1508; probably d. before 10 July 1536, as she is not mentioned in her father's will of that date, but an "Agnes the Younger" is mentioned among his "younger" children.

Children by second wife, called in their father's will "my younger children:"

- x. MARGERY, a legatee (£3. 6s. 8d.) in her father's will, b. about 1512.
- xi. JAFFERY [GEOFFREY], a legatee (£3. 6s. 8d.+£3. 6s. 8d.) in his father's will, b. about 1514.
- xii. JOAN, THE YOUNGER, a legatee (£3. 6s. 8d.) in her father's will, b. about 1516.

- xiii. AGNES, THE YOUNGER, a legatee (£3. 6s. 8d.) in her father's will, b. about 1518.

6. THOMAS FISKE (*William, Simon*), of Stadthouh in Laxfield, co. Suffolk, not named in his mother's will (Will No. 7), dated 15 July 1504, but named as one of the executors of his brother Austin's will (Will No. 10), dated 15 Mar. 1507/8, the testator of 27 Oct. 1525 (Will No. 15, in which he styled himself Thomas Fyske, the Elder, of Laxfield), born about 1467, died between 27 Oct. 1525 and 10 Dec. 1525, when his will was proved. He married ANNES (AGNES or ANNE) —, who was living 27 Oct. 1525 and was provided for in her husband's will, being mentioned there as "my wife," without any Christian name. She was probably the Anne who was named in the will of her mother-in-law (Will No. 7) as one of the four sons' wives to whom the testatrix bequeathed 40d. each.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM, of Stadthouh in Laxfield, a beneficiary in his father's will, the testator of 15 Oct. 1558 (Will No. 27), b. about 1500; d. at Laxfield 30 Oct. 1558 (Chancery suit, *supra*, p. 143); m. MARGARET BALL, who was named as executrix (with two executors) in her husband's will, which she proved by her procurator, Thomas Tower, 4 May 1559. She m. (2) John Armyger, and was living, as John Armyger's widow, in 1566 (Chancery suit, *supra*, p. 143).
- Children:
1. Ralph, a beneficiary in his father's will, b. about 1525; d. s. p. at Laxfield, 10 Jan. 1564/5 (Chancery suit, *supra*, p. 143). His attempt to contest his father's will on the ground that his father was not of sound mind when he made it was unsuccessful, a sentence of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, 30 Oct. 1560, in a case between Ralph Fiske and Margaret Fiske, the widow and executrix, upholding the will as made while the testator was of sound mind. (See Will No. 27, additional paragraph.)
 2. Mathew, b. about 1527; living in 1566. He was not mentioned in his father's will, but was defendant in a Chancery suit brought by his younger brother John on 15 Oct. 1566 (*vide infra*, 6, i, 7). From him descended the Fiskes of Stadthouh.
 3. Alice, b. about 1532.
 4. Marion, b. about 1534.
 5. Jane, b. about 1536; perhaps the Jane Fyske who m. at Laxfield, 14 Sept. 1579, Thomas Newson (parish register).
 6. Margaret, b. about 1538.
 7. John, of Laxfield, a beneficiary in his father's will, b. about 1540; living in 1593 (muster roll). On 15 Oct. 1566 he brought a suit in Chancery against his elder brother, Mathew Fiske, for the possession of lands in Laxfield called Gleems and Harsfeld, of which his late father had been seized, and the records in this suit furnish much information about his father's family (*vide supra*, pp. 142-143). The outcome of the suit is not known; but, as John Fiske is taxed on lands in Laxfield in the subsidy of

1567-68 and as the name of Mathew Fiske is not found there in this subsidy, it may perhaps be inferred that John Fiske won the case.

8. *Faith*, a legatee (£10 at marriage) in her father's will, b. about 1542; under eighteen on 15 Oct. 1558.
9. *Catherine*, a legatee (£10 at marriage) in her father's will, b. about 1544; under eighteen on 15 Oct. 1558.
- ii. *ANNES* (or *AGNES*), a beneficiary (£6, 13s. 4d. and other bequests) in her father's will, b. about 1502; living unnm. 27 Oct. 1525.
- iii. *THOMAS*, of Stradbroke, co. Suffolk, a beneficiary and one of the two executors of his father's will (his brother Henry being the other executor), the testator of 20 Jan. 1558/9 (Will No. 28), b. about 1504; d. between 20 Jan. 1558/9 and 24 May 1559, when his will was proved by his four unmarried daughters, Alice, Margery, Dorothy, and Joan, who were named in the will as residuary legatees and executrices; m. —, who probably d. before her husband, as she was not mentioned in his will. He held lands in Stradbroke and Hoxne, co. Suffolk. Children, named as beneficiaries in their father's will:
 1. *Christian*, living 20 Jan. 1558/9, when she was the wife of Leonard Sewell and had two sons, Thomas Sewell and John Sewell, who were named in her father's will.
 2. *Margaret*, living 20 Jan. 1558/9, when she was the wife of Alan Borrett and had two daughters, Joan Borrett and Elizabeth, who were named in her father's will.
 3. *Margery*,
 4. *Alice*,
 5. *Dorothy*,
 6. *Joan*,
 } unnm. 20 Jan. 1558/9; living 24 May 1559.
- iv. *HENRY*, of Cratfield, co. Suffolk, a beneficiary and one of the two executors of his father's will (his brother Thomas being the other executor), the testator of 19 Aug. 1558 (Will No. 26), b. about 1506; bur. at Cratfield 1[sic] Aug. 1558 (parish register); m. *ALICE* —, who was bur. at Cratfield 11 Apr. 1553 (*ib.*). His will was proved 16 Sept. 1558 by his son William and his (the testator's) brother Thomas Fiske of Stradbroke, co. Suffolk, the executors named in the will. He was the ancestor of the Fiskes of Cratfield.

Children:

 1. *William*, a beneficiary (lands in Fressingfield, co. Suffolk, live stock, farming implements, household stuff, etc.) and one of the executors of his father's will, was bur. at Cratfield 8 Apr. 1608; m. at Cratfield, 4 Oct. 1558 (perhaps not his first marriage, for Joan, daughter of William Fiske, was bur. at Cratfield 13 Sept. 1558), Alice Fulham, who was bur. there 6 Apr. 1603. Children, bapt. at Cratfield: (1) Elizabeth, bapt. 21 Sept. 1561. (2) Mary, bapt. 16 May 1563. (3) Alice, bapt. 13 Feb. 1564/5. (4) Henry, bapt. 24 Aug. 1567. (5) William, bapt. 4 Jan. 1569/70. (6) John, bapt. 1 May 1572. (7) Gregory, bapt. 4 Feb. 1573/4. (8) Ann, bapt. 12 Mar. 1574/5. (9) Ann, bapt. 6 Mar. 1578/9. (10) Margaret, bapt. 24 Aug. 1580. (Cratfield register.)
 2. *Geoffrey* (*Jeffery*), a legatee in his father's will, m. about 1562 Christiana —. Children, bapt. at Cratfield: (1) Eliazar, bapt. 11 Oct. 1562. (2) William, bapt. 14 Oct. 1565. (3) John, bapt. 29 Sept. 1568. (4) Alice, bapt. 17 Jan. 1571/2. (5) Elizabeth, bapt. 28 Aug. 1575. (Cratfield register.)
 3. *Thomas*, a legatee in his father's will, m. at Cratfield, 11 Nov. 1554 or 1555 (perhaps not his first marriage), Alice Bridge (or Bridges). To Mary Fiske, eldest daughter of

his (the testator's) son Thomas, her grandfather, Henry Fiske of Cratfield, bequeathed 5 marks at her marriage, calling her his godchild. (Will No. 26.) To his godson Francis Fiske (perhaps a son of Thomas) Henry Fiske bequeathed 6s. 8d. (*ib.*)* Children of Thomas and Alice Fiske, recorded at Cratfield: (1) Henry, bapt. 15 Dec. 1555; bur. 17 May 1556.† (2) Alice, bapt. 6 Sept. 1562.† (3) Gregory, bapt. 13 Oct. 1566.† (4) Ann, bapt. 12 Oct. 1572.† (5) Robert, bapt. 27 Dec. 1575.†

[A continuation of this Fiske pedigree will be published in the REGISTER of January 1934.—EDITORS.]

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Communicated by the Committee on English and Foreign Research

THE FISKE FAMILY

Contributed by G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, A.M., LL.B., F.S.A.,
of Bristol, R. I.

[Continued from vol. 87, page 374]

7. RICHARD FISKE (? *Simon, William, Simon*), of the Broadgates in Laxfield, co. Suffolk (Candler Manuscripts), appears in the pedigree by Candler without indication of his parentage, but he was probably a son of Simon Fiske (No. 5),* and was born about 1493. The name of his wife, the details of his life, and the date of his death are unknown.

Children:†

- i. JOHN, of Tittishall [Tittleshall] (Candler) or Tivetshall, co. Norfolk, b. about 1514; m. —.

Children:

1. *Jerome* (or *Jeremie*), of Laxfield, yeoman, the testator of 22 Aug. 1630 (Will No. 64), b. about 1545; bur. at Laxfield (as "Jeremye Fyske, yemane") 3 Sept. 1630; m. —, who, as the wife of "Jerume" Fiske, was bur. at Laxfield 15 Nov. 1624.

In his will, dated 22 Aug. 1630, *Jeremie Fiske* named various children of his son-in-law, Peter Cock, viz., John Cocke (eldest son of Peter Cock), to whom he left a messuage and tenement in Tittleshall and Diskleborowe, co. Norfolk, Anne Cock (a messuage and tenement), Elizabeth Cocke (to whom her sister Anne was to pay £10), Peter Cock (a messuage or tenement in Laxfield), *Jeremie Cocke* (lands, etc., in Dennington [co. Suffolk] and Laxfield), Alice Cocke (£10), and Mary Cocke (£10). To Margret Rackham, his servant, the testator gave a house. He named his son-in-law, Peter Cock, as supervisor, and appointed John Cocke, Peter's son, as executor; and the executor proved the will 15 Sept. 1630.

Alice Fiske, daughter of *Jerome*, was bapt. at Laxfield 22 Dec. 1588, and was probably the Alice Fiske, a "yonglynge," who was bur. there 7 Apr. 1593; and Anne Fyske, daughter of *Jerome*, was bapt. there 12 Mar. 1591/2. Perhaps it was this Anne Fyske who m. Peter Cock and was evidently deceased by 22 Aug. 1630.

2. John, of Tivetshall, b. about 1548; living 29 Dec. 1590, when he was named as a legatee in his brother William's will.
3. William, of Laxfield, wheelwright, the testator of 29 Dec. 1590 (Will No. 48), b. about 1550; bur. at Laxfield 2 Jan. 1590/1; m. Jane (—) Borret, widow of — Borret. She was bur. at Laxfield 10 May 1604.

*See REGISTER, vol. 86, p. 407.

†The pedigree by Candler states that Richard Fiske of Laxfield (No. 7) had eleven sons in all, and gives the names of seven of them, omitting the son Richard, whose will, however, proves his parentage (*vide infra*). The dates given in this article for the births of these children are merely approximations. The names of the children are given in the order in which the seven occur in the pedigree by Candler, and the son Richard is added as the eighth child, although it is by no means certain that he should not be placed earlier in the list of children.

In his will, dated 29 Dec. 1590 and proved by Jane, his widow, the executrix, 25 Jan. 1590/1, William Fiske bequeathed to Anne Borret and Susanna Borret, his wife's daughters, left to his wife Jane, for life, his messuage in Stradbroke [co. Suffolk], with remainder to John Punchyard, the testator's brother-in-law, until the latter's son, John Punchyard, the testator's nephew and godson, should be twenty-one, gave the residue of his estate to his wife Jane, to whom also he left sundry tools and boards, and bequeathed to his brother-in-law John Punchyard £10 and boards and trees, to his brother John Fiske boards, etc., to his brother *Jeremie Fiske* a colt, tools, and timber, and to his brother-in-law Thomas Borret a mare, boards, wheat, etc. No children of the testator were mentioned in the will.*

4. Anne, probably b. about 1553; evidently deceased when her brother William made his will, 29 Dec. 1590; m. at Laxfield, 26 July 1579, Thomas Borret, who was living 29 Dec. 1590, when he was named as a legatee in the will of his brother-in-law, William Fiske.
5. Margaret, b. about 1555; evidently deceased when her brother William made his will, 29 Dec. 1590; m. at Laxfield, 20 May 1582, John Punchard (or Punchyard), who was living 29 Dec. 1590, when he was named as a legatee in the will of his brother-in-law, William Fiske. Child (surname *Punchyard*): John, under twenty-one on 29 Dec. 1590, when he was named in the will of his uncle, William Fiske.
8. ii. GEORGE, b. about 1516.
iii. NICHOLAS, of Laxfield and Dennington, co. Suffolk, the testator of 20 Aug. 1569 (Will No. 34), b. about 1517; d. between 20 Aug. and 28 Sept. 1569, when his will was proved; probably m. (1) —; m. (probably a second wife) JOHANE CRISPE, who was living 20 Aug. 1569, daughter of William Crispe of Laxfield.

Nicholas Fiske appears on the Laxfield muster roll in 1543, and was taxed 3d. at Laxfield in 1542-1544. In the subsidy of 1567-68 he was taxed 2s. 8d. at Dennington, on lands valued at £2, and 9s. 4d. at Laxfield, on lands valued at 4s.

In his will he named his wife Johane, his father-in-law, William Crispe of Laxfield, his four children, Rachel, Ester, Mary, and Martha, his son William and his (the testator's) wife Johane, William's mother, and his (the testator's) son Amos Fiske.

"Of him [Nicholas Fiske] Mr Foxe makes mention in his story of John Noyes burnt at Laxfield." (Candler Manuscripts.)

- Children, probably by first wife (order of births uncertain):
1. Amos, of Dennington, perhaps b. as early as 1544;† bur. at Dennington 31 May 1612, on the same day on which his wife Mary and his son William were buried; m. at Dennington, 17 Oct. 1574, Mary Gyrlinge. Children, recorded at Dennington: (1) Joane, bapt. 23 July 1575. (2) Nicholas (probably son of Amos and Mary†), bur. 22 Nov. 1609, a bachelor, about 28 years of age [and therefore b. about 1581]. (3) Mary, bapt. 12 May 1583; bur. 5 July 1584. (4) Amos, bapt. 24 Aug. 1587; bur.

*See the curious and interesting inventory of the goods and chattels of William Fiske, which is printed verbatim in the REGISTER, vol. 86, pp. 427-430.

†Amos may have been younger than one or more of his sisters. He may even have been the youngest child of the supposed first marriage of his father. He was married some twenty days later than his supposed half brother, William (7, iii, 6).

‡Or possibly the son of William (7, iii, 6), if his age at death, about 28 years, be somewhat loosely interpreted.

28 July 1633; m. Margaret —, who was bur. 21 June 1663; at least six children, recorded at Dennington, 1618-1632. (5) Witton [*sic*, ? William], bapt. 10 Jan. 1590/1; bur. on the same day as his parents, 31 May 1612. (6) John, bur. 7 Nov. 1599.

2. Rachel, perhaps b. about 1546; probably d. before 20 Mar. 1578/9, as she was not mentioned in her sister Esther's will of that date.

3. Esther, the testatrix of 20 Mar. 1578/9 (Will No. 40), perhaps b. about 1548; d. umm., probably on 20 Mar. 1578/9, when, as "Easter Fiske of Framlingham ad Castrum," co. Suffolk, single woman, she declared her nuncupative will, which was proved the next day by Amos Fyske, her brother, the executor.

In her will she bequeathed to her sister Marie [Mary], to her sister Mathewe [*sic*, ? Martha], and to her brother, Amos Fyske.

4. Mary, a legatee in her sister Esther's will, 20 Mar. 1578/9, perhaps b. about 1550; m. — Fisher of Syleham, co. Suffolk (Candler). Children (surname Fisher): (1) Joshua, b. about 1590, "who went with his family into New-England" (*ib.*). He was Dea. Joshua Fisher of Dedham, Mass., who d. in 1674. (Cf. Savage Genealogical Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 163.) (2) Anthony, b. about 1592, "who went with his family into New-England" (Candler). He was of Dedham, Mass., and d. in 1669/70. (Cf. Savage, *op. cit.*, vol. 2, p. 162.) (3) Amos, "farmer to Custrichhall in Weely in Essex" (Candler), m. Anne (Maurice) Locke, relict of Daniel Locke (*ib.*); the names of eight children, of whom four d. in infancy, are given by Candler. (4) Cornelius, M.A., who "taught the schoole at East Bergholt [co. Suffolk]," d. s. p.; m. —, who, as his widow, m. "George Smyth one of the ministers of Dedham in Essex." (Candler.) (5) a daughter, m. Roger Bridges (or Briggs) of Dennington (*ib.*). (6) Martha, m. John Bokenham of Syleham; children: John Bokenham, "clark," and others. (*ib.*).

5. Martha, a legatee in her sister Esther's will, 20 Mar. 1578/9, perhaps b. about 1552; d. s. p.; m. — Golding. (Marriage and death from Candler.)

Child by wife Johane (probably his second wife):

6. William, of Dennington, yeoman, the testator of 13 Aug. 1580 (Will No. 41), b. about 1553; d. between 13 Aug. and 22 Nov. 1580, when his will was proved; m. at Dennington, 27 Sept. 1574, Helen —, who was living 13 Aug. 1580.

In his will he mentioned his wife Helen, his son Nicholas (under twenty-one), his late father, Nicholas, his children under sixteen, his brother Amos, his sisters, and his daughters Anne Fyske, Rachael, and Eliz[abet]h. Mary Fyske, another daughter of Willon [i. e., William] and Helen Fyske, was bapt. at Dennington 16 Nov. 1578, and probably d. before 13 Aug. 1580.

- iv. GEOFFREY (or JEFFERY), of Laxfield, "Cowper," b. about 1519; bur. at Laxfield 29 Apr. 1591; m. —.

His name appears on the Laxfield muster roll in 1543; as "Jeffrey Fyske the Yonger" he was taxed 20d. at Laxfield in 1542-1544; and in the subsidy of 1567-68 he was taxed 5s. 4d. at Laxfield, on lands valued at £1.

He left only two daughters, perhaps b. about 1550. (Cf. Candler.)

9. v. ROBERT, b. about 1521.

- vi. JEREMIE, b. about 1523. The only authority for Jeremie as a son of Richard (No. 7) seems to be the pedigree by Candler, in which he is given as a son of Richard of the Broadgates in Laxfield, but no information is given about him except his name.

- vii. WILLIAM, of the parish of St. Michael's of South Elmham [co. Suffolk], wheelwright, the testator of 10 Oct. 1575 (Will No. 38), b. about 1525; d. between 2 Jan. 1578/9, when he added a codicil to his will, and 30 Jan. 1578/9, when his will was proved; m. —, who probably d. before 10 Oct. 1575, as she was not mentioned in his will.

According to the pedigree by Candler "he fled for religion in the dayes of Q[ueen] Mary."

In his will he bequeathed to his daughter Gelyon Aldus a feather bed, etc.; to his daughter Margaret Bancrofte 40s.; and to his daughter Agnes Borowghe a milch cow and 20s.; and he made his daughter Mary his residuary legatee and executrix. In the codicil he bequeathed 20d. "to every grand-child of mine," and to "borowghes children" 40d. each. Robert Fiske and William Fiske were two of the witnesses to the will, and Robert Fiske and Geoffrey Fiske were two of the witnesses to the codicil.

Children (in the order in which they were named in their father's will*):

1. Gelyon (or Gyllyan), b. about 1546; living 10 Oct. 1575; m. at Fressingfield, co. Suffolk, 14 Oct. 1561, Thomas Aldowes [Aldus].

2. Margaret, living 10 Oct. 1575; m. before 10 Oct. 1575 — Bancrofte.

3. Agnes, living 10 Oct. 1575; m. before 10 Oct. 1575 — Borowghe [Burrough]. They had issue.

4. Mary, umm. 30 Jan. 1578/9, when, as Mary Fiske, she proved her father's will; m. after that date Robert Lawter. Children (surname Lawter): (1) Joseph, "who killed his father and was executed at Bury" [Bury St. Edmunds, co. Suffolk]. He d. s. p. (2) Anne, m. John Fiske (No. 13), q. v. (3) Mary, m. Eleazar Fiske of Metfield, co. Suffolk (No. 8, i, 2), q. v. (4) Martha, d. s. p. (Information about the marriage of Mary Fiske to Robert Lawter and about her children is taken from the pedigree by Candler.)

- viii. RICHARD, of Laxfield, "sevemaker," the testator of 7 Sept. 1572 (Will No. 36), b. about 1527;† d. between 7 Sept. and 5 Nov. 1572, when his will was proved; m. AGNES CRISPE, who survived him and was bur. at Laxfield 16 Jan. 1597/8, daughter of Edmund Crispe.

Richard Fiske was taxed 2s. 8d. at Laxfield, on lands valued at £1, in the subsidy of 1567-68.

In his will he named his wife Agnes, his daughters Marie [Mary], Margaret, Anne, and Elizabeth, his son Elie [Elias], and his father-in-law Edmund Crispe. He appointed his wife Agnes "executor," with his son Elie, "in whom I repose a special trust & confidence." He made his brother Robert Fiske supervisor of his will; and among the witnesses were John Fiske, Jefferie Fiske, and Nicholas Fiske.

Children (in the order in which they are named in their father's will):

1. Mary, living 7 Sept. 1572; perhaps the Marye Fyske, "Singlewoman," who was bur. at Laxfield 18 Nov. 1597.

*The pedigree of Candler gives the daughter who married a Bancroft as the eldest daughter and the daughter who married an Aldus as the second daughter.

†*vide supra*, p. 142, second footnote.

2. *Margaret*, } living 7 Sept. 1572.
3. *Anne*,
4. *Elisabeth*, m. at Laxfield, 18 Aug. 1590, Wollfram Baldreye [Wollfram Baldry].
5. *Elias* (*Elye*, *Elie*), of Laxfield, yeoman, the testator of 2 May 1601 (Will No. 51), bur. at Laxfield 2 Sept. 1601; m. about 1588 Alice (—) Cowper, widow of — Cowper. She survived him and, as executrix, proved his will 12 Sept. 1601.

In his will Elias Fisk left to his wife Alice his lands and tenements in Laxfield and Stradbroke [co. Suffolk], lately purchased of Edmund Jay, until his son Henry should be twenty-four, when Henry should enter therein, on condition that he pay to his [the testator's] daughters Sara Fiske, Marie [Mary] Fiske, and Margaret Fisk £30 apiece, at stated times and in stated instalments. To his wife Alice the testator left also his messuage in Laxfield "wherein I inhabit" and his lands in Laxfield and Stradbroke "which late were of my father Richard Fiske, late deceased, with remainder to my son Henry." To each of his daughters, Sara, Marie [Mary], and Margaret, and to Johane Cowper, his wife's daughter, the testator bequeathed £5, at twenty years of age. Household goods were to go, after the decease of his wife Alice, to the testator's son and the three daughters. The testator made his wife Alice his residuary legatee and executrix, and directed her "to bind my son Henrie apprentice to and such occupation or trade [as] she thinks well." The will was signed "Elie Fiske." Children, recorded at Laxfield: (1) Sara, bapt. 25 May 1589. (2) Henry, bapt. 24 May 1590. (3) Mary, bapt. 16 Apr. 1593. (4) Margaret, bapt. 16 Nov. 1596.

Three other sons, whose names are unknown.*

[A continuation of this Fiske pedigree will be published in the REGISTER of July 1934.—EDITORS.]

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Communicated by the Committee on English and Foreign Research

THE FISKE FAMILY

Contributed by G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, A.M., LL.B., F.S.A.,
of Bristol, R. I.

[Concluded from page 146]

8. *GEORGE FISKE* (*Richard*, ? *Simon*, *William*, *Simon*), of Laxfield, co. Suffolk (Candler Manuscripts), born about 1516, was living in 1542–1544, when he was taxed at Laxfield in the subsidy of 34–35 Henry VIII, and his name appears on the Laxfield muster roll in 1543. The name of his wife, the details of his life, and the date of his death are unknown.

Child:

- i. *GEOFFREY* (or *JEFFERY*), of Metfield, co. Suffolk, yeoman, the testator of 10 Oct. 1628 (Will No. 62), b. perhaps about 1540; d. between 10 Oct. 1628 and 25 Nov. 1628, when his will was proved; m. *SARAH* —, who, as executrix, proved his will.

In his will he left to his son Eliazer Fiske his messuage in Metfield and Withersdale, co. Suffolk, with lands and freehold there, and Eliazer was to pay to the testator's wife Sarah £15 a year, for life, at the south porch of Metfield church, quarterly. Sarah was also to have the parlour at the west end of the house, for life, six loads of firewood from Eliazer's lands, all the testator's moveables, for life, and after her death one half of the same were to go to the testator's son-in-law, John Sawyer. Eliazer, however, was to have also a table in the parlour. The testator bequeathed 20s. to his belchild [grandchild], John Sawyer, 10s. to his other belchild [grandchild], Thomas Sawyer, and 20s. to the poor of Metfield.

Children:

1. *A daughter*, probably d. not later than 1628; m. John Sawyer, who was living 10 Oct. 1628, with two sons, John and Thomas Sawyer.
2. *Eleazar*, of Metfield, probably b. about 1580; m. his second cousin, Mary Lawter, daughter of Robert and Mary (Fiske) Lawter and grandson of William Fiske (No. 7, vii), and had by her a son, Eleazar Fiske of Metfield.
- ✓ 9. *ROBERT FISKE* (*Richard*, ? *Simon*, *William*, *Simon*), of Fressingfield and St. James, South Elmham, co. Suffolk, wheel-

To Metfield, 1577 Suffolk B.

wright, the testator of 10 Apr. 1590 (Will No. 47), born about 1521, died not later than 28 July 1602, when his will was proved at Metfield, co. Suffolk, by his sons Geoffrey (or Jeffery) and Eliezar Fiske, the executors named in the will. He married first **SIBILLA (GOLD) BARBOR**, daughter of ——— Gold and widow of ——— Barbor;* and secondly **JOAN** ———, who was buried at St. James, South Elmham, 3 Aug. 1587.

Robert Fiske may have been the Robert Fyske who was taxed at Laxfield in the subsidy of 34–35 Henry VIII [1542–1544] and again on 17 Apr. 1545, in goods valued at £13, on which a "benevolence" of 13s. was exacted, and again on 4 Mar. 1545/6, when he was taxed 12s. in goods at Laxfield. He was of Fressingfield as early as 1554, the baptism of his son Richard being recorded there on 16 July 1554 and that of his son Eleazar on 31 May 1556. The records of the baptisms of his eldest son, William, and of his other children have not been found. It was probably soon after the baptism of his son Eleazar that he moved to St. James, South Elmham, for he is said (Candler Manuscripts) to have "fled for religion in Q. Maries dayes," and he was then of St. James (*ib.*). In the subsidy of 10 Elizabeth [1567–68] he was taxed at St. James 2s. 8d., in lands valued at £1.

In his will, dated 10 Apr. 1590 and proved at Metfield, co. Suffolk, 28 July 1602, by his sons Jeffery and Eliezar Fiske, the executors, he mentioned his eldest son William Fiske, to whom he left his tenement called Hoves in the parish of St. James, his daughter Elizabeth, "now" the wife of Robert Barnard, his son Eliezar and Elizabeth, his wife, his son Thomas Fiske, and his son Jeffery Fiske. Various payments to be made by his children to one another in connection with the lands in the parish of St. James were prescribed in the will. The testator bequeathed 40s. to his belchildren [grandchildren], to be equally divided among them and paid into the hands of their parents, 10s. to the poor of St. James, and 10s. more to such other godly poor people as should be deemed by the executors most needful. The testator also bequeathed 30s. to Nicholas Barbor of Chepenell Greene [his stepson], for him to divide equally among his children.† The residue of his estate

*Sibilla Gold, according to the Candler Manuscripts, had two brothers, one of whom, whose wife's name is not given, was the father of Robert Gold, B.D., rector of Thorington, co. Suffolk, who, although married, died s. p., of Paul Gold, "Doctor of Physicke," who also married but died s. p., and of Peter Gold, a clergyman, "In high esteeme with the Bishops, whom his two brothers did not much affect," who also married but died s. p. Sibilla Gold "was in great danger in Q. Maries time," and her sister, Isabella Gold, who was married to ——— Phillips, "was taken and imprisoned in the castle at Norwich for her religion in Q. Maries time but by Gods providence [was] delivered through the great power that her two brothers then had in the country." The Gold family was amigerous.

†According to the Candler Manuscripts Nicholas Barbor, son of ——— and Sibilla (Gold) Barbor, had three sons, namely Nicholas Barbor of Weybread, so. Suffolk, John Barbor, and Samuel Barbor, and two daughters, one of whom married Martin Golding, a cheesemonger in London, afterwards of Coddanham [co. Suffolk], and had two sons and three daughters, while the other daughter married ——— Tallant, and had one daughter.

was eventually to be divided equally among the testator's children.

Children, all (according to the Candler Manuscripts) by first wife:

10. i. WILLIAM, b. probably about 1550.
 - ii. GEOFFREY (or JEFFERY), b. probably about 1552.
 - iii. RICHARD, bapt. at Fressingfield 16 July 1554; d. young.
 - iv. ELEAZAR, of Metfield, co. Suffolk, wheelwright, the testator of 3 June 1613 (Will No. 58), bapt. at Fressingfield 31 May 1556; d. s. p. between 3 June 1613 and 4 July 1615, when his will was proved by his widow, Elizabeth, the executrix; m. ELIZABETH ———.
- In his will he left his tenement and lands in the parishes of St. James and Sandcroft in South Elmham to his wife Elizabeth, for life, with remainder, as to the tenement in St. James, to his nephews Nathaniel Fiske and David Fiske, sons of his brothers William Fiske and Jeffery Fiske, and, as to the lands in Sandcroft, to Eleazar Lusher and Elizabeth Lusher, his sister (under twenty-one). He bequeathed to his wife Elizabeth his moveables, to the children of his brother William £3 equally, to the children of his brother Jeffery £3 equally, to the children of his brother Thomas £3 equally, and to the poor £3.
- v. ELIZABETH, b. perhaps about 1558; m. ROBERT BARNARD of Custrich Hall in Werley [Warley], co. Essex. Both were living on 10 Apr. 1590.
 - vi. THOMAS, b. probably about 1560.

10. WILLIAM FISKE (*Robert, Richard, ? Simon, William, Simon*), of St. James, South Elmham, co. Suffolk, and of Ditchingham, co. Norfolk, the testator of 25 Nov. 1616 (Will No. 59a), born probably about 1550, died between 25 Nov. 1616 and 17 May 1620, when his will was proved. He married first **ANNA AUSTYE**, who was buried at St. James 13 Feb. 1600/1, daughter of Walter Austye of Tibbenham, co. Norfolk (Candler Manuscripts); and secondly **ALICE** ———, described in her husband's will of 25 Nov. 1616 as his "now" wife.

According to the Candler Manuscripts William Fiske "fled with his father in Q. Maries dayes." He was a churchwarden in the parish of St. James in 1601.

In his will he styled himself of Ditchingham, co. Norfolk, bequeathed to the poor of Ditchingham and of Bungay [co. Suffolk], and left to his eldest son, John, lands in St. James, South Elmham, and in Metfield, co. Suffolk, the said John paying to his brothers Nathaniel and Eleazar and to his sister Esther sixscore pounds. The testator mentioned also his grandchildren Matthias, John, and Mary Candler, his grandchildren John, Anne, Martha, Nathaniel, and Eleazar Fiske—all under twenty-one, and his daughter Anne Candler. He appointed his son John executor.

Children, all (according to the Candler Manuscripts) by first wife:

13. i. JOHN, b. probably about 1580.
- ii. HANNAH (or ANNE), living 25 Nov. 1616; m. 4 May 1603 WILLIAM GILLET alias CANDLER of Yoxford, co. Suffolk, b. in 1561, d. in 1612.

Children (surname *Candler*):

1. *Rev. Mathias*, B.A. (Trinity College, Cambridge, 1623/24), M.A. (Peterhouse College, Cambridge, 1628), b. about 1604; d. in 1663. He was ordained deacon and priest at Norwich, co. Norfolk, 18 Dec. 1625, became vicar of Coddensham, co. Suffolk, in 1629, and was ejected in 1662. He compiled the *Candler Manuscripts*. (Cf. *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, part 1, vol. 1, p. 287.)
2. *John*, b. in 1607.
3. *Anne*, d. young.
4. *Mary*, d. young.
5. *A daughter*, d. young.

iii. *EUNICE*, d. unm.

iv. *NATHANIEL*, of Weybread, co. Suffolk, m. *ABRIA* (HOVEL) *LEMAN*, widow of ——— *Leman* of Weybread.

Children:

1. *Nathaniel*, of Weybread, m. *Dorothy Simonds*, daughter of *John Simonds* of Mendham, co. Suffolk and co. Norfolk. Children: (1) *John*. (2) *Nathaniel*, d. in infancy. (3) *Esther*.
2. *Sarah*, m. *Robert Rogers*. Children (surname *Rogers*): (1) *Sarah*. (2) *Margaret*.
3. *Abria*, m. *Francis Wretts*. Children (surname *Wretts*): (1) *Sarah*. (2) *Benjamin*. (3) *Abria*.

v. *ESTHER*, m., as his second wife, *JOHN CHALKER* of Rednall [? co. Norfolk].

Children (surname *Chalker*):

1. *Esther*, m. *Anthony Noblett*.
2. *Mathias*, m. *Susan Soame*, daughter of *Henry Soame* of King's Lynn, co. Norfolk, gentleman, a rich tanner. Children: (1) *Martha*, d. in infancy. (2) *Jonathan*, b. in 1658.

vi. *ELEAZER*, of Norwich, co. Norfolk, m. *MARY BRABOURNE*.

Children:

1. *A daughter*.
2. *A daughter*, d. young.

11. *GEOFFREY* (or *JEFFERY*) *FISKE* (*Robert, Richard, ? Simon, William, Simon*), of St. James, South Elmham, co. Suffolk, and of Great Bentley, co. Essex, yeoman, the testator of 11 May 1629 (Will No. 63), born probably about 1552, died between 11 May 1629 and 23 July 1629, when his will was proved at Colchester, co. Essex. He married *MARY COOKE* (whose maiden name is given in the *Candler Manuscripts*), who was buried at St. James 16 May 1614.

In his will he styled himself *Jeffery Fiske* of Great Bentley [Great Bentley], co. Essex, yeoman, gave to *Samuel Fisk*, his eldest son, of Waybred [Weybread], co. Suffolk, his best suit of apparel, and to *Elizabeth Fisk*, daughter of the said *Samuel Fisk*, 5s., to be paid at the end of her apprenticeship, and appointed *David Fisk* of Weeley [Weeley, co. Essex], undoubtedly another of his sons, and *Martin Underwood* of Bentley [his son-in-law] executors. That the testator did not make provision in his will for all his children then living and that he did not dispose therein of any substantial amount of property may be explained by assuming that his daughters had received their portions at marriage and that probably he had divided all his property in South Elmham and elsewhere among his children before he moved to Great Bentley, where in the last years of his life he may have made his home with his daughter, *Martha Underwood*, and her husband. His two

executors were to have whatsoever remained at Bentley, and were to pay all the expenses of his funeral.

Children, probably all born at St. James, South Elmham (order of births somewhat uncertain):

i. *SAMUEL*, of Weybread, co. Suffolk, eldest son, b. probably about 1586; living 11 May 1629; m. ———.

Child:

1. *Elizabeth*, living 11 May 1629, when she was serving an apprenticeship.

ii. *NATHANIEL* (not given in the *Candler Manuscripts*), b. probably about 1588; bur. at St. James 13 Sept. 1601.

iii. *MARY*, b. probably about 1590; d. s. p.; m. (1) ——— *BRAME*; m. (2) *JOHN MORE* of Wissett, co. Suffolk.

iv. *NATHAN*, b. probably about 1592; d. in New England (probably at Watertown, Mass.) 21 June 1676; m., probably in England, *SUSANNA* ———.

to New Engl

In the *Candler Manuscripts* he is placed after his brother *Samuel* and before his brother *David* (the brother *Nathaniel*, who was bur. in 1601, not appearing in the *Candler Manuscripts*), and he is given there as "Nathan Fiske whose children went all into New England." It is clear, however, that he himself emigrated to New England and settled at Watertown, Mass., where his children were born, for his sister, *Martha Underwood*, who lived with him at Watertown after her husband's death, testified that he "was very crazy in his memory" before he died. He was in Watertown as early as 1642, the birth of his son *Nathan* being recorded there under date of 17 Oct. 1642, was admitted freeman 10 May 1643, bought land 10 Sept. 1643, and was a selectman in 1673.

In his will, dated 19 June 1676 and proved 10 July 1676, he named his sons *Nathan*, *John* (executor), *David*, and *Nathaniel*, and his daughter *Sarah Gale*.

Children, b. at Watertown:

1. *Nathan*, b. 17 Oct. 1642.
2. *John*, b. 25 Aug. 1647.
3. *David*, b. 29 Apr. 1650.
4. *Nathaniel*, b. 12 July 1653.
5. *Sarah*, d. 14 May 1728; m. at Watertown, 3 Sept. 1673, *Abraham Gale* of Watertown, who d. 15 Sept. 1718.

Sixteen children. (Bond's Watertown.)

v. *CLARA* (not given in the *Candler Manuscripts*), bapt. at St. James 10 Mar. 1593/4; probably d. young.

vi. *LYDIA*, b. probably about 1595; d. s. p.; m. ———.

vii. *ANNE*, bapt. at St. James in October 1596; m. *WILLIAM BIRD* of Kersey, co. Suffolk. In the *Candler Manuscripts* she is called "Anne Fiske (or rather Sarah)," and it is stated that of her ten children "the most died young."

The four children (surname *Bird*) given in the *Candler Manuscripts* are:

1. *Sarah*, m. *John Twiliter*, and had a son named *John Twiliter*.
2. *William*.
3. *Bartholomew*, m. ———.
4. *Thomas*.

viii. *ELIZABETH*, bapt. at St. James 22 Apr. 1599; d. s. p.; m. ——— *Pygott*.

ix. *DAVID*, of Weeley, co. Essex, on 11 May 1629, when he was appointed one of the two executors of his father's will, and of Watertown, Mass., as early as 1637, b. probably about 1601; d. in New England (probably at Watertown) between 10 Sept. 1660, when his will was dated, and 22 Jan. 1661/2, when it was proved; m. in England *SARAH SMYTHE* [SMITH], who d. probably before her husband migrated to New England, daughter of *Edmund Smith* of Wrentham, co. Suffolk. (Cf. the *Candler*

to New
England

to New
Eng

Manuscripts, which state that he "went with his family into New-England," Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. 2, and Bond's Watertown.)

He was admitted a freeman in March 1637/8, and was a selectman of Watertown in 1640 and 1643 and a juror in 1652, 1654, 1655, and 1657. In 1644 he was proprietor of a homestead of 22 acres and of six other lots, amounting to 227 acres. (Bond's Watertown.)

In his will he mentioned no wife, but a daughter Fitch and a son David, whom he made his sole executor and residuary legatee, leaving to him his "houses, lands, cattle, and chattels." The will was signed with the mark of David Fiske, and a seal was attached. Inventory, 10 Jan. 1661/2, £78. 9s. 1d. On 6 Aug. 1673 the son David sold the homestead and two other lots of land in Watertown to John Coolidge. (Bond, *op. cit.*)

Children:

1. *Lieut. David*, of Cambridge Farms (now Lexington), Mass., planter, b. in England about 1623, for he deposited in Middlesex County, Mass., 1 Apr. 1672, aged about 49 years, and deposited again in 1686, aged 63. For him and some of his descendants see Bond, *op. cit.*, and Savage, *op. cit.*
2. *Martha*, b. undoubtedly in England; m. about 1656 Thomas Fitch of Boston, cordwainer, who d. in 1678, his wife Martha surviving him. For their children see Bond, *op. cit.*, and Savage, *op. cit.* (under name *Fitch*).

x.

MARTHA, bapt. at St. James 9 Sept. 1602; d. s. p. at Watertown, Mass., 6 May 1684; m. in England, probably before 11 May 1629, MARTIN UNDERWOOD, b. about 1596, d. at Watertown 7 Nov. 1672.

On 11 May 1629 Martin Underwood was of Great Bentley, co. Essex, England, and was named on that date as one of the two executors of the will of his father-in-law, Geoffrey (Jeffery) Fiske. In April 1634 Martin Underwood, aged 38, and his wife Martha, aged 31, embarked at Ipswich, co. Suffolk, in the *Elizabeth*, bound for New England. They settled at Watertown, and he was admitted freeman 3 Sept. 1634. He was a cloth manufacturer or weaver, and in his will, dated 23 Aug. 1663 and proved 10 Dec. 1672, left all of his property to his wife, for life, with remainder to his cousin [i. e., his wife's nephew] Nathan Fiske, Jr., and, after the death of the last-mentioned, to John Fiske, brother of Nathan Fiske, Jr. To his sister's children, if they should come over from England, he bequeathed 20s. each. After her husband's death the widow, Martha, lived with her brother, Nathan Fiske, at Watertown. (Cf. Watertown Records, vol. 1, Bond's Watertown, and Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. 4.)

12. THOMAS FISKE (*Robert, Richard, ? Simon, William, Simon*), of Fressingfield, co. Suffolk, wheelwright, the testator of 20 Feb. 1610/11 (Will No. 55), born probably at St. James, South Elmham, co. Suffolk, about 1560, was buried at Fressingfield 26 Feb. 1610/11. He married probably about 1587, MARGERY —, who was living 20 Feb. 1610/11, when he made his will.

How long before his death he had lived at Fressingfield, which about the middle of the sixteenth century had been the home of his father, has not been discovered, nor have the records of the baptisms of his children been obtained.

In his will he gave to his wife Margery the occupation for life of the whole of the tenement in which he then dwelt, with certain rights in regard to taking fruit, water, etc., and keeping swine and fowls, with remainder to his son Thomas of all the term of years which he (the testator) had therein. To his son Thomas he left his shop, with sundry chambers and with the yards, gardens, and orchards, for the said term of years, on condition that the said Thomas pay to the testator's daughter Elizabeth £3. 6s. 8d., at Michaelmas 1619 [probably the year in which she would come of age]. The son Thomas was to have all the testator's timber and working tools, and was to keep the whole of the premises in repair. To his son Phineas the testator bequeathed £4, to be paid at Michaelmas 1621; to his son John £4, at Michaelmas 1624; and to his daughter Mary £3. 6s. 8d., at Michaelmas 1627. The testator's wife Margery was to occupy all the residue of his goods, household stuff, and implements, for life, and then the same were to be divided equally among his children. The will was proved "the last of February" 1610 [1610/11] by the testator's son Thomas, the executor named therein. From this will the names of the testator's children who were living in 1610/11 (except a son James, who is not named in the will but is given in the Candler Manuscripts) and the approximate dates of their births (except the births of Thomas and James) may be learned.

Children:

- i. THOMAS, of Fressingfield and later of Metfield, co. Suffolk, executor of his father's will in 1610/11, b. probably about 1588; m. at Metfield, 17 Oct. 1614, being then of Fressingfield, MARY WARD of Metfield.
- ii. JAMES (given only in the Candler Manuscripts), of Weybread, co. Suffolk, b. probably about 1590; probably the James Fisk who m. at Fressingfield, 24 May 1613, ALICE [ALICE] CHETLEBOROW.
- iii. ELIZABETH, b. about 1598; perhaps the Elisabeth Fisk who m. at Fressingfield, 25 Apr. 1614, PHILIP WHITLOCKROFT.
- iv. PHINEAS, of Wingfield, co. Suffolk, and of Salem and Wenham, Mass., ancestor of one branch of the Fiskes of Massachusetts, b. about 1600; d., probably at Wenham, 7 Apr. 1673 (Wenham Vital Records); m. (1) at Metfield, co. Suffolk, 2 Oct. 1617 [*sic*], SARA FRANCIS (Suffolk Parish Registers, Marriages, vol. 3, p. 109), who d. in New England 10 Sept. 1659; m. (2) probably at Wenham, 4 Apr. 1660, ELIZABETH EASTWICK (Wenham Vital Records), who probably d. before her husband, as she was not mentioned in his will.

He emigrated to New England, with his wife and children, and was in Salem, Mass., as early as 1641, was admitted freeman 18 May 1642, and in 1644 moved to Wenham, a town set off from Salem in 1643. He was captain and, in 1653, a representative in the General Court.

In his will, dated 6, 1 mo. 1673 and proved in the court at Salem 26, 4 mo. 1673 by the witnesses, Samuel Fiske and Hannah Walden, Phineas Fiske gave to his son James Fiske one half of his house and lands and to his other two sons the other half, to be divided between them in equal portions. To his three sons also he bequeathed his chattels, to be divided

ancestral
to N. Eng.

equally between them, except his great Bible, which the testator gave to Samuel Fiske, his nephew, and his "Best pillow & pillow beere," which he gave to Mara Fiske. He appointed his two sons, John and Thomas, his executors. The inventory of the estate of Phineas Fiske of Wenham, deceased 7, 2 mo. 1673, amounted to £214. 10s. 6d., with debts amounting to £8. 9s. 3d. due from the estate. (Probate Records of Essex County, vol. 2, pp. 371-372.)

Children by first wife, b. in England:

- i. James, b. about 1620; d. at Groton, Mass., 4 July 1689; m. at Haverhill, Mass., probably about 1648, Hannah Pike. He was admitted to the church in Salem 2 July 1641, was freeman 18 May 1642, moved to Newbury, Mass., and thence to Wenham, where he was received into the church from the church at Newbury in 1644, lived for several years at Haverhill, where he was proprietor in 1646, and moved finally to Groton. In his will, dated 14 June 1689 and proved at Cambridge, Mass., he bequeathed to his sons James, John, Samuel, and Thomas and to his daughter Hannah. His children by his wife Hannah, b. at Haverhill and all (except the first Ann) living 14 June 1689, were: (1) James, b. 8 Aug. 1649. (2) John, b. 10 Dec. 1651. (3) Ann, b. and d. 31 May 1654. (4) Thomas, b. 23 June 1655. (5) Ann (probably the Hannah of the will), b. 11 Feb. 1656/7. (6) Samuel, b. 1 Nov. 1658. (Cf. Haverhill Vital Records and Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts.)
2. Elizabeth, bapt. at Wingfield 22 Apr. 1622.
3. John, bapt. at Wingfield 13 May 1627.
4. Thomas, bapt. at Wingfield 25 Mar. 1630.

Perhaps others.

- v. JOHN, b. about 1603; living 20 Feb. 1610/11.
- vi. MARY, b. about 1606; living 20 Feb. 1610/11.

13. JOHN FISKE (William, Robert, Richard, ? Simon, William, Simon), of St. James, South Elmham, co. Suffolk, born probably about 1580, was buried at St. James, as "Goodman Fyske," 14 May 1633. He married his second cousin, ANNE LAWTER, who died on a voyage to New England, daughter of Robert and Mary (Fiske) Lawter and granddaughter of William Fiske (No. 7, vii).

Children:

- i. REV. JOHN, B. A., of Salem, Wenham, and Chelmsford, Mass., planter, minister, physician, bapt. at St. James, South Elmham, 20 Mar. 1607/8; d. probably at Chelmsford, Mass., 14 Jan. 1676/7 (Chelmsford Vital Records); m. (1) in 1635 ANNE GIPPS of Frenze, co. Norfolk, who d. at Chelmsford 14 Feb. 1671/2; m. (2) at Chelmsford, 1 Aug. 1672, ELISABETH HINCHMAN (or HINCKSMAN), widow of Edmund Hinchman. He was admitted sizar at Peterhouse College, Cambridge, 2 July 1625, and took the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1628/9. In 1637, with his wife and one or two children, his two sisters, and his younger brother William, he emigrated to New England, and, after tarrying first at Cambridge, Mass., moved in the same year to Salem. He was admitted freeman 2 Nov. 1637, was preacher and schoolmaster at Salem for almost four years, moved to Wenham in 1641, gathered a church there, of which he was pastor, 1644-1656, and then went, with the greater part of his church, to Chelmsford, where he was the first pastor

and served both in that office and also as physician until his death.

- In his will, dated 8 June 1676 and proved 22 Feb. 1676/7, he bequeathed to his wife Elizabeth, his son John and John's wife Lydia, his daughters Sarah, wife of John Farwell, and Anna, and his younger son Moses,* and also to William, eldest son of his (the testator's) brother William, late of Wenham, and to his widow and their other children. (Cf. Alumni Cantabrigiensis, part 1, vol. 2, p. 144, Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, vol. 2, Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts, and Chelmsford Vital Records.)
- ii. ANNE, bapt. at St. James, South Elmham, 1 Apr. 1610; d. at Dedham, Mass., 5 Dec. 1649; m. FRANCIS CHICKERING. They went to Massachusetts in 1637 and settled at Dedham, where he was ensign, selectman, and deputy. They had issue.
- iii. NATHANIEL, d. in infancy; bur. at St. James, South Elmham, 27 Mar. 1614.
- iv. MARTHA, m. in England CAPT. EDMUND THOMPSON, master mariner, son of John Thompson of Holkham, co. Norfolk. They went to New England and settled at Salem, Mass., in 1637, where they had four children. After 4 July 1647, when their daughter Hannah was bapt., they returned to England and lived at Yarmouth, where they had three more children, who d. in infancy. (Cf. Savage, *op. cit.*, vol. 4.)
- v. WILLIAM, of Salem and Wenham, Mass., under twenty-four years of age in September 1638; d., probably at Wenham, about 1654, the inventory of his estate being taken 16 Sept. 1654; m. BRIDGET MATCHET, daughter of ——— Matchet of Pulham, co. Norfolk, England.

He went to Massachusetts in 1637 and settled at Salem. He was admitted freeman 18 May 1642, was a constable 26 Feb. 1643/4, and was licensed by the General Court to sell wine 13 Nov. 1644. He was a deputy to the General Court, and moved to Wenham.

Children, born in Massachusetts:

1. William. 2. Samuel. 3. Joseph. 4. Benjamin. 5. Martha.

*Moses Fiske, A.B. (Harvard, 1662), A.M. (*ib.*, 1665), died in 1708.

Widow & Ch.
to N. Eng.

[Illegible text block]

Continuation of

[Illegible text block]

[Illegible text block]

[Illegible text block]

[Illegible text block]

[Illegible text block]

[Illegible text block]

New England Marriages Prior to 1700 by *Claudia Allen Torrey*
pp 267-

FISHER, Amos & 1/wf Mary ELLICE/ELLIS (-1691); 12 Mar 1678/9, 1680; Dedham
 FISHER, Amos & 2/wf Ruth ADAMS; 22 Dec 1691; Dedham/Boston
 FISHER, Anthony (1591-1671) & 1/wf Mary [FISKE?]; in Eng, b 1620; Dorchester/Dedham
 FISHER, Anthony (?1620-1670) & Joan/Joanna FAXIN/FAXON (-1694), m/2 George BARBER; 7 Sept 1647; Dedham
 FISHER, Anthony (?1591-1671) & 2/wf Isabel [?] (RIGBY) BRECK (1610-1673), w John, w Edward; 14 Nov 1663; Dorchester
 FISHER, Cornelius & 1/wf Leah HEATON/EATON?; 22 Feb 1652/3; Dedham/Wrentham
 FISHER, Cornelius & 2/wf Sarah EUERITT/EVERITT (-1676); 25 Jul 1665, 24 Jul; Dedham
 FISHER, Cornelius (1660-1743) & 1/wf Hannah/Anna [WHITNEY/WHITING] (1660-1701); b 1691; Wrentham/Watertown
 FISHER, Daniel (ca 1618-1683) & Abigail MERRIOTT/MARRETT/MORSE (-1683); 17 Nov 1641, 16 Nov; Dedham
 FISHER, Daniel & Hannah [HILL] (1641-); b 1663; Dorchester/Taunton/Norwich
 FISHER, Daniel (1650-1713) & Mary FULLER (1655-1726); 19 Jan 1674/5; Dedham
 FISHER, Daniel & Mercy EDDY (1673-); 7 Feb 1694/5; Taunton
 FISHER, Ebenezer & Abigail ELLES/ELLIS (1669-); 7 Feb 1695, prob 1694/5; Wrentham
 FISHER, Edward (-1677) & Judith ? (-1682?); b 1648; Portsmouth, RI
 FISHER, Eleazer & 1/wf Hannah [LEONARD?/LORAN/LORANSE]; 21 Mar 1688, prob 1687/8; Wrentham
 FISHER, Eleazer & Hannah EDDY; 24 Dec 1696; Taunton
 FISHER, Eleazer (1669-1722) & Mary AVERY (1674-1749); 13 Oct 1698; Dedham
 FISHER, John (-1668) & 1/wf Elizabeth BOYLSTON (1640-); 6 Apr 1658, 1656; Medfield
 FISHER, John (-1668) & 2/wf Mary TREDAWAY/TREADWAY (1642-), m/2 Timothy HAWKINS 1675; 12 Sep 1665, b 1666, 12 Sep, Sudbury; Dedham
 FISHER, John (1652-1727) & 1/wf Judith ?; b 1673; Dedham
 FISHER, John (1652-1727) & 2/wf Hannah ADAMS, m/2 Joseph METCALF; 6 Mar 1673/4; Medfield
 FISHER, John & Rebecca ELLIS; 15 Jun 1681; Dedham
 FISHER, John & Marie/Mary MEDCALFE/METCALF (-1727), dau Thomas; 8 Jun 1683; Medfield
 FISHER, Jonathan & Rachel [FAIRBANKS] (1672-); b 1692; Medfield
 FISHER, Joshua (1585-1674) & 1/wf ?Elizabeth ?; in Eng, b 1619; Dedham
 FISHER, Joshua (1585-1674) & 2/wf Anne LUSON; Eng, 7 Feb 1638; Dedham
 FISHER, Joshua (1621-1672) & 1/wf Mary ALDIS (-1653); 15 Mar 1642/3; Dedham
 FISHER, Joshua (1621-1672) & 2/wf Lydia OLIVER [OLIVER] (-1683), w Samuel; 16 Feb 1653/4; Dedham
 FISHER, Joshua (1651-1709) & Esther WISWALL (1654-1710/11); 23 Apr 1674; Medfield
 FISHER, Joshua & Hannah FULLER (1675-); ca 1695, [b 1700]; Dedham
 FISHER, Josiah (1654-1736) & 1/wf Meletiah BULLING/BULLEN (1655-1693); 27 Jan 1679/80; Dedham
 FISHER, Josiah (1654-1736) & 2/wf Joanna MORSE (1674?-); 1 Sep 1693; Dedham
 FISHER, Josiah (1654-1736) & 3/wf Abigail GREENWOOD (-1708); 15 Feb 1696/7; Newton
 FISHER, Nathaniel (-1676) & Esther HUNTING (-1671), m/2 Timothy DWIGHT 1690; 26 Dec 1649; Dedham
 FISHER, Noah & Martha ?; b 1694(5?); Dedham
 FISHER, Samuel (-1704) & Melatiah/Meletiah/Milcha SNOW (1638-); 22 Mar 1658/9, 1659?; Dedham/Warwick
 FISHER, Samuel & Abigail HEATH; 9 Apr 1684; Wrentham
 FISHER, Samuel (1669-) & Lydia ?; b 1701?; Taunton?/Newton
 FISHER, Thomas (-1638) & Elizabeth ? (-1652); in Eng, b 1638, ca 1632; Dedham
 FISHER, Thomas (-1707) & Rebecca WOODWARD (1647-1727); 11 Dec 1666; Dedham
 FISHER, Vigilance & 1/wf Rebecca PARTRIDGE (-1694, 7aft 1702); 27 Nov 1678; Dedham
 FISHER, Vigilance & 2/wf Hannah (HEWINS) LYON (1665-), w Israel; 14 Jun 1696, 14 Apr; Dorchester
 FISHER, William & Elizabeth [PECK]; b 1678; Boston
 FISHER, William & [Lydia] WALKER/HOULTON/HOLTEN; 17 Mar 168-, 17 Mar 1684; Marshfield

FISHER, ? & Mary (HATCH) PRIOR, w Daniel; aft 1656; ?Scituate
 FISHLICK/FITCHLOCK?, Gabriel & Catharine ?; b 1686; Boston
 FISKE, Benjamin & Bethshua MORSE (1653-); 6 Nov 1674; Medfield
 FISKE, Benjamin (1674-) & Mary QUARLES (1678-); m int 31 Dec 1698, m 7 Mar 1699; Wenham
 FISKE, David (-1660, 1661) & Sarah [SMITH]; in Eng, b 1624, b 1623; Watertown/Cambridge
 FISKE, David (?1624-1710/11) & 1/wf Lydia [COOPER] (-1654); b 1647; Cambridge/Lexington
 FISKE, David (-1710) & 2/wf Seaborn/Seaborn WILSON (-1721); 6 Sep 1655; Cambridge/Lexington
 FISKE, David & Sarah DAY (1650-1729); 17 Jun 1674; Ipswich
 FISKE, David (-1694) & Elizabeth REED (1653-1718, Watham); 15 Dec 1674; Watertown
 FISKE, James (?1620-1689) & Hannah?/Anna PIKE; b 1646?; b 1649; Salem?/Haverhill/Chelmsford/Groton
 FISKE, James, Groton & Tabitha BUTTERICK, Groton; 2 Feb 1686/7, 1686; Groton?
 FISKE, John (-1637, on ship) & Anna [LANTERSEE/LAUTERSEE?]; in Eng, b 1601
 FISKE, John & 1/wf Ann [GIPPS/GIBBS?/GIPPS] (-1672); b 1635; Salem
 FISKE, John (-1683) & Remember [GOTT] (-1702), dau Charles, m/2 William GOODHUE 1689?; 10 Dec 1651; Ipswich
 FISKE, John (John CLARK, Newport, d ca 1684, was uncle of the ch of John & Sarah (WYATH) FISKE) & Sarah WYETH; 11 Dec 1651; Watertown
 FISKE, John & Lydia FLETCHER (1647-), m/2 ? HILL; 27 Mar 1666, 5 Mar 1649; Chelmsford
 FISKE, John & 2/wf Elizabeth HENCHMAN/HINCHMAN/HINCKSMAN, w Edmund; 1 Aug 1672, 18 Aug; Chelmsford
 FISKE, John (1655-1718/19?) & 1/wf Abigail PARKS/PARK (1658-); 9 Dec 1679, 1 Dec; Watertown
 FISKE, John & Hannah BALDWIN (1663-); 17 Jan 1681/2; Milford, CT/Wenham
 FISKE, John & Hannah RICHARDS; 19 Jan 1699, 7 Jan; Watertown
 FISKE, Joseph & Elizabeth HAMMAN/HAMMONDE?; 22 May 1677; Lynn/Rehoboth/Swansea
 FISKE, Joseph & 1/wf Susanna/Susan [WARNER] (-1742); b 1696; Wenham/Ipswich
 FISKE, Moses (-1708, in 66th y) & 1/wf Sarah SYMMES (1652-1692), Charlestown; 7 Nov 1672, 7 Nov 1671, 9 Sep 1671; Braintree/Charlestown
 FISKE, Moses (-1708) & 2/wf Ann (SHEPARD) QUINSEY (-1708), w Daniel; 8 Jan 1700, 7 Jan 1700, 7 Jan 1700/01, 7 Jan 1701; Boston/Braintree
 FISKE, Nathan (?1615, 1592?-1676) & Susan/Susanna [BROWN?]; b 1642; Watertown
 FISKE, Nathan & Elizabeth FRY (1639-); 26 Apr 1665; Dorchester/Watertown
 FISKE, Nathan & 1/wf Sarah COOLIDGE; 14 Oct 1696; Watertown
 FISKE, Nathaniel & Mary (WARREN) CHILD, w John; 13 Apr 1677, 3 Apr; Watertown
 FISKE, Noah & Mercy GOOLD/GOOLE?; 16 Jun 1686; Chelmsford
 FISKE, Phinehas/Phineas (1610, 1606-1673) & 1/wf Sarah [FRANCIS] (-1659); b 1630?, in Eng, 1638, 2 Oct 1617; Wenham
 FISKE, Phinehas/Phineas (-1673) & 2/wf Elizabeth EASTWICK; 4 Apr 1660, 4 Jun; Wenham
 FISKE, Samuel & Phebe (REDINGTON) BRAGG (1655-), w Thomas; 6 Nov 1679; Wenham
 FISKE, Samuel (1660-) & Elizabeth [WHIPPLE]; ca 1683, 1682?, ca Nov 1682?; Wenham/Ipswich
 FISKE, Samuel & 2/wf Hannah ALLEN (1662-), w William; m int 26 Apr 1697, m 24 May 1697; Wenham
 FISKE (FISH is wrong), Samuel (1672-), Wenham & Elizabeth BROWN (?1671-), dau Josiah; 5 Dec 1699; Wenham/Rehoboth/Reading
 FISKE, Theophilus & Phebe LAMSON (1573-); m int 18 Jul 1700, m int 19 Jul 1700, m Ipswich/Wenham
 FISKE, Thomas (?1630-1707) & 1/wf Joanna [WHITE]/Peggy? ? (1638?-); b 1652, Wenham
 FISKE, Thomas (-1723) & Rebecca PERKINS (1662-); 3 Nov 1678, 14 Jun 1676; Salisbury
 FISKE, Thomas & Rebecca PICKERING/PICKERING?/PERKINS; 4 Jun 1679; Wenham
 FISKE, Thomas (-1707), Wenham & Martha (FISKE) FITCH, Boston, w Thomas; 14 May 1678; Charlestown
 FISKE, William (-1654) & Bridget [MUSKETT/MATCHET], m/2 Thomas REX 1661; ca 1637?; Salem
 FISKE, William (1643-1727/8) & Sarah KILLIM/KILLHAM (1641/2-1736/7); 15 Jan 1662, 1 Wenham/Windsor, CT
 FISKE, William & Hannah SMITH; 25 Oct 1693; Watertown
 FISKE, William & Sarah?/Mary ?; b 1695; Wenham/Andover

Clippings

Fisher/Fiske

Pioneers of Massachusetts by Charles Henry Pope R 166-7

FISHER,

Anthony, Sen., Dedham, propr. 18 (5) 1637. Deputy. He m. ⁱⁿ Dorchester 14 (9) 1603, Isabel, widow of Edward Breck.

He d. April 18, 1671, in his 80th year. Admin. and division 26 (5) 1671. Sons Daniel, Nathaniel and Cornelius F. and Daniel Morse; dau. Joane, (widow of Anthony F., who had d. a year before). At some previous time, not given with the document, Daniel, Anthony, Nathaniel and Cornelius F. gave bond to their mother, to pay her ten pounds per year at 2 li. 10 s. the quarter of the year, in payment to her just content, during her natural life. [Ded. Rec.] The widow d. June 21, 1673. Will dated 20 Sept. 1671, prob. 3 (5) 1673, beq. to Abigail, dau. of her dau. Turner; sons-in-law Turner and Samuel Paul; to every one of her gr. ch.; to son John Breck, son Samuel Rigby; rest to her 5 daus.; son-in-law Thomas Holman to pay dau. Susanna 3 pounds toward wedding outfit.

Joshua, Dedham, was allowed, 1 (11) 1637, to enter on the privileges offered by the town to a smith, on behalf of his father, who is expected next summer; but must vacate if he come not in time to suit the town. The privileges were granted 28 (6) 1638, to Edward Kempe. Joshua, a servant, was adm. chh. (6) 1639. He (or his father) made a plot of ground in Braintree for the Iron Works Co. and the town 16 (9) 1647. Lieut. He m. 15 (1) 1643, Mary Aldis; she d. 3 (7) 1653. He m. 2, 16 (12) 1653-4, Lydia Oliver. Ch. Mary b. 23 (1) 1644, Joshua b. 30 (8) 1645, Abigail b. 29 (12) 1648, Joshua b. 9 (11) 1650, John b. 18 (12) 1651.

Admin. and division by agreement Nov. 23, 1672, sons-in-law Thomas Clap, John Holton and Daniel Fisher joining with the sons Joshua, John and Vigilant. The widow Lydia made will 29 (1) 1680, prob. 24 May, 1683. Son Vigilance, daus. Mary Clap, — Burroughs, Abigail Houghton and Rebecca Fisher; cousins Mary Clap and Jone Fisher; bro. Deacon Aldis, Mr. Adams of Ded., Mr. and Mrs. Man of Milton.

Joshua, Sen., smith, Dedham, adm. townsman, 1648; special grant of land 21 (7) 1650. He rem. to Medfield. Wife Anne; ch. Lieut. Joshua and John. He and his wife deed land and furnishings at M. to their son John, when about to marry Elizabeth, dau. of the late Thomas Boyleston, of Watertown, April 5, 1658. John's will gives important family items. [Reg. XIX, 34.]

Will dated 2 May, prob. 19 (9) 1674. Beq. to wife; dau. Mary, wife of Thomas Battle, and each of her children; gr. ch. Joshua Fisher; gr. ch. Mary, wife to Thos. Clap; gr. ch. Abigail, wife of John Houghton; gr. ch. John, son of Joshua Fisher; gr. ch. Hannah Burrowes; gr. ch. John, son of John Fisher; his sister Elizabeth and bro. Jonathan; to gr. ch. Vigilance, son of Joshua Fisher. Cousin Daniel F. of Dedham and gr. ch. Joshua F. execs.

The widow Anne, in will dated 8 April, 1675, prob. 1 Feb. 1676-7, beq. to dau. Battle, grand children John and Joshua, sons of her late son Lieut. Joshua F., and to John and Elizabeth, ch. of her late son John F.

John, Dedham, propr. 13 (5) 1637; d. 15 (5) 1637. His widow Elizabeth, adm. chh. 21 (6) 1640, d. 31 (11) 1651. Her small est. was admin. 10 (12) 1651, by Henry Chickering and Anthony Fisher. [Reg. VII, 58.]

Thomas, carpenter, Cambridge, propr. of house and land, 1634; frm. March 4, 1634-5. Rem. to Dedham; adm. propr. 18 (5) 1637.

He d. 10 (6) 1638. The town gave to his widow 40 shillings toward the bargain he had made in building the meeting-house, 25 (1) 1639. She paid to the attorney of Ellsha

*William Fisher not included because
Pope did not know him as a wife
Rhe Israel and Linos.*

FISHER, ALBERT JUDSON of Chicago, Ill., b. in Granville Ill. Feb. 27, 1851, removed with his parents to Bureau co. Ill. 1867, went to Chicago a month before the great fire 1871, grad. Univ. of Chicago 1876. M. A. 1879 (m. July 12, 1893 Ada Ashard, who was the dau. of George W. Ashard and Abbey J. Talman both of N. Y. city, she desc. of Mary Townley of Townley-Lawrence family); son of Rev. Otis Fisher of Chicago, b. in Wendell Mass. June 16, 1808, d. in Chicago, Sep. 17, 1880, educated at Amherst coll. and Brown univ., teacher, clergyman, associate prin. or Franklin acad. Shelburne Falls Mass., pres. of Judson coll. Illinois (m. 1st Lydia Osgood and had 3 children, m. 2d Oct. 13, 1844 Harriet N. Day, b. Mar. 31, 1816, d. in Chicago Aug. 1, 1890, dau. of Rev. Ambrose Day and Sarah Spencer of Westfield Mass.); son of Aaron Fisher Jr. of Wendell Mass., b. there Aug. 30, 1783, d. there Mar. 6, 1807, clerk of Baptist ch. there 4 years at time of his death at age of 26 (m. Hepsibah Walker who m. afterwards Wm. Johnson and moved to Illinois to live near her son Rev. Otis Fisher 1838); son of Aaron of Wendell, b. in Dedham Mass. Jan. 16, 1758, d. in Wendell Oct. 10, 1843, enlisted in June 1776 at age of 18, sergeant, served at Lexington and elsewhere 5 months, at Ticonderoga 9 months, pensioner (m. Betty Moore b. Nov. 15, 1758); son of Benjamin of Dedham, b. there in May 1721, d. there Jan. 18, 1777, joined the church there 1742 (m. Aug. 11, 1742 Sarah Everitt b. June 7, 1718, gr.-dau. of Capt. John Everett the ancestor of Gov. Edward Everett of Mass.); son of Eliezer Fisher of Dedham, b. there Sep. 18, 1699, d. there Feb. 6, 1722 (m. Oct. 13, 1698 Mary Avery, gr.-dau. of Lt. Wm. Avery); son of Anthony Fisher of Dedham, b. in Syleham Eng., d. in Dorchester Mass. Feb. 13, 1670, freeman 1643, member A. and H. artillery co. 1644, joined Dedham ch. 1645 (m. Sep. 7, 1647 Joanna Faxon dau. of Thomas, deputy to gen. court 1669); son of Anthony Fisher of Dedam, b. in Syleham Eng., bp. Apr. 23, 1591, d. in Dorchester Mass. Apr. 18, 1671, came to New England 1637, freeman 1645, dep. to gen. court 1649, selectman 1664-6 (m. 1st in Eng. Mary, 2d Nov. 14, 1663 Mrs. Isabel Breck); son of Anthony of Syleham Eng., d. there Apr. 11, 1640. "Wignotte" his home was upon the south bank of the Wavenay river (m. Mary Fiske 5th in descent from Symond Fiske, lord of the manor of Stradaugh 1399).

Boston Evening Transcript 3/14/1935

9985. FISHER, FISKE, LUSON. E. M. W. R. March 4, 1933.

Anthony (1) Fisher was son of William Fisher, and was born at Stradbroke (a few miles from Syleham, Eng.) His wife Mary Fiske was born at Laxfield, Eng.

I have no information about Joshua Fisher's first wife. His second wife was Anne Luson. *Mar 14 - 1935*

Dedham Records say: "A John Fisher deceased 15 of 5 mo. 1631." "A Constance Fisher deceased 1 of 10 mo. 1638." No Constance Fisher appears in Fisher Genealogy.

John (3) Fisher, son of Joshua (2), son of Anthony (1), born in England, April 6, 1656, married Sarah Boylston of Watertown. The Medfield homestead was inherited by John (3).

The will of Joshua (son of Anthony) says: "To Mary Clap, my granddaughter and wife of Thomas Clap 55." "Rest and residue to grandson Joshua Fisher (son of my late son Lieut. Joshua Fisher)." A. R. T. D.

DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD FISKE OF LAXFIELD

FOREWORD

Richard Fiske of the Broadgates in the parish of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, England, lived during the end of the fifteenth and the beginning of the sixteenth centuries. Of his eleven sons, at least eight lived to maturity and settled in the nearby parishes of Tivetshall, St. Mary, co. Norfolk, and of Dennington, Fressingfield, St. James, South Elmham, St. Michaels, South Elmham, and Westhall, co. Suffolk, as well as in Laxfield.

All of the early Fiske emigrants to New England were descendants of Richard Fiske, as were several members of the Chickering, Fisher and Thompson families who were also early emigrants. Undoubtedly, others of the early emigrants were also descended from him. The purpose of this compilation is to present a reasonably complete and, hopefully, reasonably accurate genealogy of Richard Fiske and his descendants, both in England and in America, through the time of the births and marriages of those of the first generation of his descendants born in New England, a period of about 250 years. With reference to the spelling of the surname, "Fiske" is arbitrarily used herein unless it is otherwise spelled in a direct quotation from another work. It should be noted that the surname was also commonly spelled "Fisk", "Fyske" and "Fysk" and was occasionally spelled "Feske" and "Physke". During the time period covered by this compilation, the way the name was spelled in any particular record or instrument depended solely on the inclination of the scrivener, and, from time to time, variations in the spelling of the name appear even within the same instrument. Consistency in orthography, as well as the use of spelling variations to distinguish different branches of a family, came to be concerns only in a later era.

The Fiske family is an ancient one in Suffolk and records of its members, for a yeoman family of this sort, are voluminous. G. Andrews Moriarty, in an excellent article entitled "The Fiske Family" and published in several installments during the 1930's in The New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, assembled and classified numerous records relating to the English ancestors and connections of the Fiskes of New England and followed these records with a pedigree based on them. Moriarty originally began his pedigree with Simon Fiske of Laxfield, who died testate shortly prior to 26 Feb. 1463/4, when his will was proved. In one of the later installments of his article, Moriarty presented an abstract of a charter dated 1 Dec., 9 Henry V [1421] in which the grantee appears as "Simon Fysk, son of Hugh Fysk" of Laxfield, proving that Simon was a son of Hugh Fiske, who, as ap-

*N.E.H.G.R., vol. 86, pp. 406-35; vol. 87, pp. 40-45, 141-46, 217-24, 367-74; vol. 88, pp. 142-46, 265-73; and vol. 92, pp. 177-83, 287-88.

pears hereafter, was living as late as 1436. Moriarty stated that his purpose was not to present a complete genealogy of the numerous branches of the Fiske family residing in various parishes in Suffolk, but to confine his research to the branch which he called the Fiskes of Laxfield and, among them, to the immediate families of the ancestors of the emigrants to New England. Moriarty was largely successful in carrying out his limited purpose, failing only to the extent that he did not have available for his examination and review more of the parish registers and wills now (and, perhaps, then) available for examination and review by the interested researcher.

The earliest mention so far discovered of the name of a Fiske family member was on 1 May 1208, when a grant of the park at Digneveton was confirmed by King John to the men of Laxfield. Included in the list of names of those to whom the grant was made was that of Daniel Fisc. (Rotuli Chartarum, vol. 1, part 1, p. 177.) Next, Hugh Fiske was one of the jurors in an inquisition taken in the Hundred of Hoxne, co. Suffolk, 14 Edward III [1340-1341], before the Abbot of Leyston and others to inquire into the value of the ninth part of sheaves etc. of all churches, prebends and benefices. The ninth part of the sheaves etc. of the parish church of Laxfield was taxed at £38 and was committed by the King's writ to Hugh Fiske and others for £21 and no more. (Lay Subsidies, 180/11, 12.) This Hugh Fiske, as Hugh Fisqs, appears as a landholder in Laxfield in a charter dated there on the Sunday after the Feast of St. Gregory the Pope, 19 Edward III [the Sunday after 12 Mar. 1345/6], to which he was also a witness. (British Museum Additional Charters, 32924.)

Daniel Fisc was probably an ancestor of the Hugh Fiske or Fisqs named in the immediately preceding paragraph and he, in turn, was probably an ancestor of the Hugh Fiske who heads the Moriarty pedigree. Richard Fiske was probably a descendant of the younger Hugh Fiske and of his son Simon. Reference is made to the Moriarty article for a tentative connection.

Simon Fiske, the original head of the Moriarty pedigree, has sometimes been described as the Lord of the Manor of Stadhaugh (or Studhaugh, Studhawe, Studhagh or Stodhagh) in Laxfield and has been styled by some as "Lord Simon Fiske". While Simon Fiske was undoubtedly a wealthy artisan and landholder, there is no credible evidence that the lordship of the Manor of Stadhaugh ever belonged to him or to any other member of the Fiske family. An examination of his will and of the wills of those of his descendants who allegedly were owners of the manor fails to disclose a devise of the manor by any of these testators. Inasmuch as several of the testators disposed of their tenements and messuages, as well as lesser tracts of land, by reference to their common names, the total absence of any mention of the Manor of Stadhaugh is convincing, if circumstantial, evidence that it was not owned by that branch of the Fiske family. Even stronger evidence to this effect is the absence of any mention of the Fiske family in the article relating to Laxfield's Manor of Studhagh or

Stodhagh found in the standard work of reference on the subject of Suffolk's manors.* With respect to the time period in which Simon Fiske lived and thereafter, it appears that in 1397, at about the time of Simon's birth, the manor was vested in Sir Robert Carbonel. He died that year and the manor passed to his son and heir, Sir John Carbonel, whose will is dated 1 Jan. 1422/3 and was proved two years later. By his will, Sir John Carbonel directed that in case he and his wife, Margaret, died without heirs male, his son Richard (probably issue of a former marriage) and his heirs male should have this manor and that of Walpole. The son, Sir Richard Carbonel, succeeded and died in 1429, when the manor passed to his son and heir, John Carbonel. By 1473 the manor belonged to Thomas Kebyll and others, who conveyed it in 1474 to Anne Geddyng for life, with remainder to Robert Gedding. Robert survived Anne and died 26 Oct. 1493, leaving Margery, aged 5, his daughter and heir. Later the manor was vested in Wolfran Smith of Studhagh. He died in 1644 and the manor passed to his son and heir, Wolfran Smith, M.D. The latter died in 1684 without issue and title passed to his cousin Samuel Smith. From him the manor passed to his son and heir, John Smith, who, in 1718, devised it in perpetual trust for educational purposes in Laxfield. Even if the lordship of the Manor of Stadhaugh had belonged to Simon Fiske, he would not have been known as "Lord Simon Fiske", the lord of a manor not being an English baron or peer of the realm.

Deird
1203

Hugh's heir
Hugh 1469

Hugh 1469

Simon 1469

Also, contrary to popular belief, the early American emigrants of the Fiske family appear not to have had an ancestor entitled to bear the Fiske coat of arms. By charter dated 16 November 1633 and executed by Wm. Segar, Knight, Garter Principall, King of Arms of Englishmen, a coat of arms was confirmed in Professor Nicholas Fiske of Coventry, co. Middlesex, and, earlier, of Stadhaugh in Laxfield. It is Professor Fiske's coat of arms which is commonly known and displayed as the "Fiske coat of arms", but no evidence has been found to the effect that any of his ancestors ever bore these arms. Professor Fiske's ancestry is given in the charter, but it was the practice to draw up pedigrees to prove that a family was of worthy enough descent to merit the grant of arms, the worthiness being largely related to the ownership of lands. Professor Fiske was no doubt descended from Hugh Fiske of Laxfield, so the Fiske emigrants to New England would have been only distantly related to him, assuming that they were also descendants of Hugh Fiske. It is elementary that only the grantee of arms and, after his death, his eldest son would be entitled to use a particular coat of arms. Younger sons and their descendants would have had to make some permanent change in their father's arms before being entitled to use even such changed arms.

Despite the fact that this branch of the Fiske family was

*W. A. Copinger, The Manors of Suffolk, vol. 4 (Manchester: Taylor, Garnett, Evans, & Co., Ltd., 1909), pp. 59-60.

to use the Gregorian system. Hence, in many early colonial records, one encounters "double dating", generally written as, for example, "14 January 1687/8" (or "1687/88"), indicating that, while it was officially still 1687, some people considered it as 1688. Some keepers of colonial records no doubt converted dates to the Gregorian system without indicating double dates. To confuse matters further, some later compilers determined to use the Gregorian system, without double dating or making reference to the official calendar in effect when the record entries were made. Thus, when one finds a date in an official record occurring between 1 January and 24 March of a certain year, there is a possibility that the year has already been converted to the Gregorian calendar and when one finds such a date in a later compilation of records, there is a substantial risk that the compiler has already made the conversion for the "convenience" of the reader. For purposes of this compilation, the years found in records and compilations of records are assumed to be those of the official, Julian calendar unless there is reason to believe that the conversion has already been made. Dates between 1 January and 24 March are given as they were found in the source material and, if not already so shown, are parenthetically double dated. Questions and possible corrections are also shown parenthetically.

In this compilation, reference has not been made to the source material where the source is obvious. Where the source is not obvious, where material presented is suspect or questioned, where extraneous comments are made or where material has not been confirmed in obvious sources, references are made either parenthetically or by footnote.

Richard Fiske is the subject of the first, brief chapter of this compilation. Thereafter, a separate chapter is devoted to each of Richard's eight known sons and to all of the descendants who have been discovered of the son who is the subject of that chapter. Because this compilation covers a relatively small number of generations, it has been determined that identifying numbers for Richard Fiske's descendants should be allocated on the basis of one digit for each generation, with Richard Fiske being No. 1, and with the second and subsequent digits indicating the sequence in which that person is known or believed to have been born. No. 1.5.6.2, for instance, refers to Elizabeth Fiske. She is three generations removed from, or a great granddaughter of, Richard Fiske, the common ancestor, and she is the second child of Thomas Fiske (No. 1.5.6). Thomas, in turn, is two generations removed from, or a grandson of, Richard and he is the sixth child of Robert Fiske (No. 1.5). Robert, it follows, is the fifth child of Richard.

DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD FISKE OF LAXFIELD

CHAPTER I

RICHARD FISKE - FIRST GENERATION

+ 1 RICHARD* FISKE of the Broadgates in Laxfield, co. Suffolk (Candler Manuscripts), appears in the pedigree by Candler without indication of his parentage, but he was probably a son of Geoffrey Fiske and was born about 1480. The name of his wife, the details of his life and the date of his death are unknown.**

*The given name of this ancestor of one branch of the Fiske family living in co. Suffolk and co. Norfolk was probably "Richard". Matthias Candler (No. 1.5.1.2.2), one of his great-great-grandsons and an excellent and experienced genealogist, styled him as "Richard ffiske (at the broad gates in Laxfield)" and Candler was sufficiently near the persons of whom he wrote to know the facts. Two later genealogists, however, have ascribed to him the name of "Simon" Fiske. Frederick Clifton Pierce, in Fiske and Fisk Family (Chicago: W. S. Conkey Company, 1896), at page 38, indicates that Simon Fiske, who was born at Laxfield, was the father of those sons of Richard Fiske appearing in the Candler pedigree, as well as of another son and three daughters not mentioned in that pedigree. Pierce notes that Simon Fiske died testate in 1505. A review of that testator's will, however, discloses that he was of Freston, co. Suffolk, rather than of Laxfield, and that, while the testator implied that his children were all young, he failed to name any of them in the will. Pierce proved himself unreliable by indicating at page 39 that Robert, Simons's eldest son, was born about 1525, some 20 years after his father's death. Even if this impossibility could be explained as a printing error, Pierce leaves unaddressed the awkward problem of the longevity of the seven sons whose times of death have been ascertained. These seven sons would have survived their father, respectively, by 64, 74, 86, 88, 92, 97 and 98 years. Henry Ffyske, in The Fiske Family Papers (Norwich: Fletcher and Son, Ltd., 1902?), at pages 49 and 60, presents items relating to Simon and Robert identical almost to the word to the items given by Pierce. It would appear that Ffyske, publishing six years after the publication of Pierce's work, relied upon Pierce without having done independent research in reporting on the early generations of this branch of the family in his work. It is also significant that this ancestor is not known to have named a son "Simon", after himself, but that he did name a son "Richard", and that none of his sons is known to have named a son "Simon", but that at least one grandson named "Richard" is found in the pertinent parish registers.

**The pedigree by Candler states that Richard Fiske had eleven

sons in all and gives the names of seven of them, omitting the son Richard, whose will, however, proves his parentage. The ages and the order of births of the sons given in this compilation are estimates based on an analysis of various muster and tax rolls and of the parish registers in which the dates of the baptisms and marriages of several of their children and grandchildren are given. For purposes of the analysis, it has been assumed that in this time period men commonly married at about age 30 and that women commonly married at about age 25.

and Judith (Perkins)
Browne of Ipswich, Mass.

- 1.5.6.4 JAMES, of Weybread and Fressingfield, laborer, not mentioned in his father's will, but mentioned in the will of his brother Thomas Fiske (No. 1.5.6.1), and the testator of 19 Jul. 1666, born about 1596; buried at Fressingfield 28 Jul. 1666, aged 70; married at Fressingfield 24 May 1613 ALCE [ALICE] CHETLEBOROW. She was not mentioned in his will and probably did not survive him. There is no indication that James Fiske had issue.

His name appears in the certificate of the able men of Suffolk, from Weybread, in the Half Hundred of Hoxon, dated 5 Jan. 1638 [1638/9].

In his will, James Fiske left to his kinsman Nathaniel Fiske (No. 1.5.1.4.1) of Weybread all his goods, chattels, tools and implements, except that his servant, Charity Bustimer, was given goods having a value of £10, to be delivered to her immediately after the testator's death, or else £10 in money, payable within three months after his death. The will was proved at Beccles, co. Suffolk, 1 Jul. 1666 [sic] [1667], by Charity Bustimer and administration was entrusted to her, the named executor, Nathaniel Fiske, having renounced his appointment.

- 1.5.6.5 JOHN, a legatee named in his father's will, born about 1598.

- 1.5.6.6. MARY, a legatee named in her father's will, born about 1600; perhaps the Mary Fiske who married at Fressingfield 18 May 1618 THOMAS GREATRAKE.

CHAPTER VII

NICHOLAS FISKE - SECOND GENERATION

1.6 NICHOLAS, of Laxfield and Dennington, co. Suffolk, the testator of 20 Aug. 1569, born about 1522; died between 20 Aug. 1569 and 28 Sep. 1569, when his will was proved; married JOAN CRISPE, daughter of William Crispe of Laxfield, who survived him.

Nicholas Fiske's name appears on the Laxfield muster roll in 1543 and he was taxed 3d. at Laxfield in the subsidy of 34-35 Henry VIII [1542-1544]. In the subsidy of 10 Elizabeth [1567-1568] he was taxed 2s. 8d. at Dennington on lands valued at £2 and possibly he was the Nicholas Fiske who was taxed 9s. 4d. at Laxfield on lands valued at £4.

Nicholas Fiske is mentioned in John Foxe's The Book of Martyrs in the account of the burning at the stake in Laxfield of John Noyes of that town in 1557 as a condemned heretic. Nicholas was described as being the condemned man's brother-in-law, although the exact relationship has not been established. According to the account, Nicholas visited John Noyes at the Guildhall in Norwich, co. Norfolk, where he was then being held prisoner after sentence had been imposed by Bishop Hopton of the Diocese of Norwich, to comfort him, to inquire if he feared death and to determine the cause of his condemnation.*

In his will, Nicholas Fiske left to his wife, Joan, for life, the use of all his messuages, lands and tenements in Dennington, both free and bond, which he had lately purchased from his father-in-law, William Crispe, with the remainder after her death to their son William. He directed his wife to educate and bring up his four children, Rachel, Esther, Mary and Martha, until such time as they should be of lawful age. William was to pay to the testator's son Amos the sum of £30 in annual installments of £5 after his entry into the lands, to his daughter Rachel the sum of £10 in annual installments of £5 7 years and 8 years after William's entry into the lands, to his daughter Esther the sum of £10 in annual installments of £5 9 years and 10 years after such entry, to his daughter Mary the sum of £10 in annual installments of £5 11 years 12 years after such entry and to his daughter Martha the sum of £10 in annual installments of £5 13 years and 14 years after such entry. He also directed William to pay to the churchwardens the sum of £10 in annual installments of £5 15 years and 16 years after his entry into the premises for distribution by them to the poor in those towns where the need was greatest. Joan was also given his moveable goods, implements and debts due to him, she paying his debts, and she was appointed sole executrix of his will. She proved the will at Hoxne, co.

*William Holland, "Cratfield: A Transcript of the Accounts of the Parish, from A.D. 1490 to A.D. 1642, with Notes" (London: Jarrold & Sons, 1895), p. 88.

in the will of his brother Amos (No. 2.4.2), baptized at Dennington (month missing) 1625 [1625/6] or

RET, a legatee named in her father's and in the will of her brother Amos (1.6.2.4.2), baptized at Dennington Feb. 1628 [1628/9].

, an infant, (unbaptized) buried at Dennington 9 Jun. 1632.

buried at Dennington 10 Jun. 1632.

named in his father's will, baptized Jan. 1590 [1590/1] and buried there the same day on which both of his

ed.
Dennington 7 Nov. 1599.

ed in her father's will, born perhaps before 20 Mar. 1578 [1578/9], for she 1 of her sister Esther (No. 1.6.4) of

ned in her father's will and the test-
[1578/9]*, born perhaps about 1556; died
1578 [1578/9], when, as "Easter ffiske
n]", co. Suffolk, single woman, she
ll which was proved the next day at
on was granted to the sole executor,
brother.

d two squares (pieces of dress mate-
he shoulders, but occasionally around
sters, Marie [Mary] Fiske (No. 1.6.5)
Fiske (No. 1.6.6), and she bequeathed
s due to her brother Amos Fiske, he
s.

ned in her father's will and in the
(No. 1.6.4) and of her sons John and
t 1560; married at Fressingfield, co.
Y FISHER of Syleham, co. Suffolk, who
Apr. 1640. Anthony Fisher was also

tive will recites that it was made 20
the twenty-first year of Queen Eliza-
Since the related probate item indi-
cated 21 Mar. 1578 [1578/9] it seems
Mar. 1578 [1578/9].

Fisher

named as a legatee in the wills of his sons John and Cornelius Fisher.

Administration of Anthony Fisher's estate was granted to Mary, his relict and widow, 22 Apr. 1640.

Children (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.1 JOSHUA, of Syleham, co. Suffolk, and Harleston, Redenall, co. Norfolk, and of Dedham and Medfield, Mass., blacksmith, a legatee named in the will of his brother Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7), a legatee and one of the executors named in the will of his brother John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6) and one of the overseers named in the will of his son John, dated 26 Jun. 1668, and the testator of 2 May 1674, probably baptized at Fressingfield, co. Suffolk, 24 Mar. 1587 [1587/8];* died at Medfield 18 Oct. 1674; married first in England about 1618 ELIZABETH _____, who was buried at Redenall 11 Sep. 1638. He married second at Syleham 7 Feb. 1638 [1638/9] ANNE ORFOR, who died at Medfield 27 Jan. 1676 [1676/7]. His second wife may have been the daughter (No. 1.6.1.2.3) of his first cousin Rachel (Fiske) Orfor (No. 1.6.1.2). Anne Fisher was provided with living accommodations in the will of her son John Fisher.

He and his family emigrated to New England in 1639 and settled at Dedham, probably in that part which was set off as the town of Medfield on its establishment 22 May 1650. He was admitted as a Dedham townsman in 1648 and was admitted freeman 2 May 1649. Joshua and Anne were residing with their son John and his family at the time of John's death.

By his will, which was proved 19 Nov. 1674, he styled himself Joshua Fisher of Medfield Senior and left to his wife, Anne, £25, including certain items of furniture and furnishings, wheat, malt, corn, but-

*The Fressingfield parish registers clearly show "Joseph" Fisher to have been baptized there on that date. It is believed, however, that the registers are in error and that it was Joshua who was baptized, rather than a Joseph Fisher. The context of his brothers' wills suggests that Joshua was the eldest son of Anthony and Mary Fisher. As a practical matter, assuming that Joshua was not born shortly after his parents' marriage, there would not have been time for a second son to have been born prior to the birth of Anthony, the first son having been baptized about 17 months after the parents' marriage, Lydia, the eldest daughter, having been baptized about 20 months after the first baptism and Anthony having been baptized about 17 months after Lydia's baptism.

Nov. 1681.

1.6.2.4.3.3.2 ELIZABETH,
a twin, baptized at Den-
nington 4 Nov. 1681.

1.6.2.4.3.3.3 WILLIAM,
baptized at Dennington 29
Jul. 1683.

Child by second wife:

1.6.2.4.3.3.4 JAMES, bap-
tized at Dennington 26
Jan. 1686 [1686/7].

Children by third wife:

1.6.2.4.3.3.5 NATHANIEL,
baptized at Dennington 14
Dec. 1688.

1.6.2.4.3.3.6 LYDIA, bap-
tized at Laxfield 21 Mar.
1689 [1689/90].

1.6.2.4.3.3.7 HENRY, bap-
tized at Laxfield 8 Jul.
1694.

1.6.2.4.3.3.8 SARAH, bap-
tized at Laxfield 3 May
1696.

1.6.2.4.3.3.9 NICHOLAS,
born at Laxfield 13 Nov.
1699 and baptized there 12
Feb. 1699 [1699/1700].

1.6.2.4.3.3.10 THOMAS,
baptized at Laxfield 26
Jul. 1702.

1.6.2.4.3.4

NATHANIEL, a legatee named
in his father's will, born
probably about 1662; mar-
ried at Dennington 2 Oct.
1692 MARY FOREMAN.

1.6.2.4.3.5

ELIZABETH, a legatee named
in her father's will, born
probably about 1664.

1.6.2.4.4 JOHN, a legatee

named in his father's will

and in the will of his brother Amos (No.
1.6.2.4.2), baptized at Dennington
10 _____ (month missing) 1625 [1625/6] or
1626.

1.6.2.4.5 MARGARET, a legatee named in her father's
will and in the will of her brother Amos
(No. 1.6.2.4.2), baptized at Dennington
13 Feb. 1628 [1628/9].

1.6.2.4.6 A SON, an infant, (unbaptized) buried at
Dennington 9 Jun. 1632.

1.6.2.4.7 MARY, buried at Dennington 10 Jun. 1632.

1.6.2.5 WILLIAM, a legatee named in his father's will, baptized
at Dennington 10 Jan. 1590 [1590/1] and buried there
31 May 1612, on the same day on which both of his
parents were buried.

1.6.2.6 JOHN, buried at Dennington 7 Nov. 1599.

1.6.3 RACHEL, a legatee named in her father's will, born perhaps
about 1551; probably died before 20 Mar. 1578 [1578/9], for she
was not mentioned in the will of her sister Esther (No. 1.6.4) of
that date.

1.6.4 ESTHER, a legatee named in her father's will and the tes-
tatrix of 20 Mar. 1578 [1578/9]*, born perhaps about 1556; died
unmarried probably 20 Mar. 1578 [1578/9], when, as "Easter ffiske
of fframlingham ad cast[rum]", co. Suffolk, single woman, she
declared her nuncupative will which was proved the next day at
Framlingham and administration was granted to the sole executor,
Amos Fiske (No. 1.6.2), her brother.

In her will she bequeathed two squares (pieces of dress mate-
rial, usually worn around the shoulders, but occasionally around
the waist) to each of her sisters, Marie [Mary] Fiske (No. 1.6.5)
and Mathewe [sic] [Martha] Fiske (No. 1.6.6), and she bequeathed
her money, raiment and debts due to her brother Amos Fiske, he
paying her debts and legacies.

✓ 1.6.5 MARY, a legatee named in her father's will and in the
wills of her sister Esther (No. 1.6.4) and of her sons John and
Cornelius, born perhaps about 1560; married at Fressingfield, co.
Suffolk, 16 Oct. 1586 ANTHONY FISHER of Syleham, co. Suffolk, who
was buried at Syleham 11 Apr. 1640. Anthony Fisher was also

*The record of her nuncupative will recites that it was made 20
Mar. 1579 [1579/80] and in the twenty-first year of Queen Eliza-
beth's reign [1578-1579]. Since the related probate item indi-
cates that the will was proved 21 Mar. 1578 [1578/9] it seems
clear that she died 20 or 21 Mar. 1578 [1578/9].

Fisher

named as a legatee in the wills of his sons John and Cornelius Fisher.

Administration of Anthony Fisher's estate was granted to Mary, his relict and widow, 22 Apr. 1640.

Children (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.1 JOSHUA, of Syleham, co. Suffolk, and Harleston, Redenall, co. Norfolk, and of Dedham and Medfield, Mass., blacksmith, a legatee named in the will of his brother Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7), a legatee and one of the executors named in the will of his brother John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6) and one of the overseers named in the will of his son John, dated 26 Jun. 1668, and the testator of 2 May 1674, probably baptized at Fressingfield, co. Suffolk, 24 Mar. 1587 [1587/8];* died at Medfield 18 Oct. 1674; married first in England about 1618 ELIZABETH _____, who was buried at Redenall 11 Sep. 1638. He married second at Syleham 7 Feb. 1638 [1638/9] ANNE ORFOR, who died at Medfield 27 Jan. 1676 [1676/7]. His second wife may have been the daughter (No. 1.6.1.2.3) of his first cousin Rachel (Fiske) Orfor (No. 1.6.1.2). Anne Fisher was provided with living accommodations in the will of her son John Fisher.

He and his family emigrated to New England in 1639 and settled at Dedham, probably in that part which was set off as the town of Medfield on its establishment 22 May 1650. He was admitted as a Dedham townsman in 1648 and was admitted freeman 2 May 1649. Joshua and Anne were residing with their son John and his family at the time of John's death.

By his will, which was proved 19 Nov. 1674, he styled himself Joshua Fisher of Medfield Senior and left to his wife, Anne, £25, including certain items of furniture and furnishings, wheat, malt, corn, but-

*The Fressingfield parish registers clearly show "Joseph" Fisher to have been baptized there on that date. It is believed, however, that the registers are in error and that it was Joshua who was baptized, rather than a Joseph Fisher. The context of his brothers' wills suggests that Joshua was the eldest son of Anthony and Mary Fisher. As a practical matter, assuming that Joshua was not born shortly after his parents' marriage, there would not have been time for a second son to have been born prior to the birth of Anthony, the first son having been baptized about 17 months after the parents' marriage, Lydia, the eldest daughter, having been baptized about 20 months after the first baptism and Anthony having been baptized about 17 months after Lydia's baptism.

ter, cheese, pork, a cow, firewood and other moveables to be chosen by her or else wheat valued at £10 and £15 in money. He also provided living accommodations for her. He bequeathed to his daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Battle (or Battelle), £30, being £10 value in cattle and £20 in money, payable within one year after his death. He provided legacies of 20s. for each of the children of Mary Battle, payable on their attaining age 21. He gave to his grandson Joshua Fisher, son of Joshua, the sum of £50 which Joshua had already received, having been paid to "out of that estate which I had in his fathers lands." He gave to his granddaughter Mary, wife of Thomas Clap, the sum of £5, payable within a year after his death, to his granddaughter Abigail, wife of John Houghton, the sum of £5, payable within two years after his death, to his grandson, John, son of Joshua Fisher, £5, payable within three years after his death, and to his granddaughter Hannah Bawranues [sic] [Burrows] the sum of £5, payable within five years after his death. He devised his lands in Medfield to his grandson John, son of John Fisher, and directed him to pay to his sister, Elizabeth, the sum of £5 within a year after John attained age 21 and to pay to his brother Jonathan the sum of 40s. within two years after John attained age 21. He provided a legacy of 40s. to his grandson Vigilance, son of Joshua, payable on his attaining age 23. He left the residue of his estate to his grandson Joshua, who, with the testator's cousin [nephew] Daniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.2) of Dedham, were appointed his executors. George Barber, of Medfield, and the testator's son-in-law Thomas Battle were appointed his supervisors.

By her will, dated 8 Apr. 1675 and proved 1 Feb. 1676/7, Anne Fisher styled herself as "the relict of the late Joshua Fisher Senior late Deacon" and provided legacies of 20s. for her [step]daughter (Mary) Battles [Battle or Battelle], of 20s. each for her grandchildren John and Elizabeth Fisher, children of her late son John Fisher, and of £5 for her grandson John Fisher, son of her late [step]son Lt. Joshua Fisher. She gave the residue of her estate "to my Loving Grand son Joshua Fisher Son to my late Son Lieftenant Joshua Fisher whom I brought up from his Childhood" and she made him her sole executor.

Children by his first wife (surname Fisher):

- 1.6.5.1.1 ELIZABETH, baptized at Syleham 5 Jul. 1619; probably died young.
- 1.6.5.1.2 LT. JOSHUA, of Dedham, Mass., one of the executors named in the will of his

brother John Fi
baptized at Syleh
Dedham 10 Aug.
Dedham 15 Mar. 1
ALDIS, who was ba
co. Suffolk, 18
Nathan and Mary
and Dedham. (P
She was named as
20) in the will o
cis Aldous, of T
dated 7 Oct. 1625
co. Suffolk, 5 N
died at Dedham 3
there second 16 F
() OLIVER, wi
Boston, Mass. (Sav
ham 12 Feb. 1682
were described as
ries in the will o

He emigrated to
settled at Dedha
[1637/8] he was g
lot "in the behal
expected this next
ted freeman 13 Ma
many years as Dedh
town clerk. He w
the General Court
1662, 1663, 1664,
1672.

Administration
granted to his cou
1.6.5.3.2), his
Battelle [husband o
1.6.5.1.3)) and h
The inventory of e
20 Aug. 1672 and s
£1,145 6s. 5d. I
estate, made 23 Nov
given "a trunk
prised at £22.18 a
of all the houses
£10 per annum. The
into seven parts, t
dest son, and one
lance, Mary, Abig
other surviving chi

* Elizabeth Anne

"Genealogical Re
245-46.

sher (No. 1.6.5.1.10),
 am 2 Apr. 1621; died at
 1672; married first at
 643 [sic] [1642/3] MARY
 otized at Fressingfield,
 Oct. 1623, daughter of
 Aldis of Fressingfield
 arentage from Savage.)
 a legatee (20s. at age
 f her grandfather Fran-
 oftmonks, co. Norfolk,
 and proved at Beccles,
 v. 1625.* Mary Fisher
 Sep. 1653 and he married
 eb. 1653 [1653/4] LYDIA
 dow of Samuel Oliver of
 age). She died at Ded-
 [1682/3]. His children
 contingent beneficia-
 f his brother John.

New England in 1637 and
 m. On 1 Jan. 1637
 anted the blacksmith's
 e of his Father w^{ch} is
 somer." He was admit-
 y 1640 and served for
 am's clerk of writs, or
 as a representative to
 in 1653, 1658, 1660,
 1667, 1668, 1671 and

of his estate was
 sin Daniel Fisher (No.
 brother-in-law Thomas
 of his sister Mary (No.
 ls son Joshua Fisher.
 state assets was made
 howed a total value of
 n the division of the
 v. 1672, his widow was
 with what is in it,
 nd 50E" and the thirds
 and lands or, instead,
 remainder was divided
 wo for Joshua, the el-
 each for John, Vigi-
 ail and Hannah, his
 ldren. Executing the

search in England",

NE4GR 16869 pp 245-446

(surname

am 23 Mar.

3/4]; mar-

Nov. 1662

CLAPP), of

Thomas and

Weymouth,

Dedham 30

died there

45/6].

Dedham 14

46/7] and

o. 1648.

Dedham 29

8/9]; mar-

ar. 1666/7

or HOULTON, →

or HOR-

Dedham 9

30/1]; mar-

ld 23 Apr.

WISWALL,

John and

h) Wiswall

Clapp & Son,

nd Marriages

Co., Inc.,

was the son

ite, in The

inding Co.,

as and Mary

but does not

d vital rec-

der of the County Court sitting at
 dated 4 Mar. 1683/4, the testa-
 eldest son, John, was granted ad-
 ation of the estate, the two named
 s both having died intestate be-
 nistration was completed.

ren by his first wife (surname

10.1 ELIZABETH, born at Medfield

6 Feb. 1658/9; married

there 2 Jan. 1677/8 JOHN

PLIMPTON (or PLYMPTON),

son of John and Jane (Dum-

min or Dummer) Plimpton of

Dedham.*

10.2 JOHN, born at Medfield 2

Apr. 1661; married there 8

Jun. 1683 MARIE MEDCALFE

[MARY METCALF], daughter

of John and Mary (Chicker-

ing) Metcalf (No.

1.4.1.1.2.2.3) of Med-

field. She died at Med-

field 16 Dec. 1727 and he

married there second 1

Jul. 1731 SARAH (HEMENEWAY

or HEMINGWAY) HARDING,

widow of Ens. Ichabod

Harding and, earlier,

widow of Ens. Joseph

Ellis. (Fisher, The Fish-

er Genealogy, op. cit., p.

30.)

10.3 THOMAS, born at Medfield 11

Dec. 1663 and died there

12 Dec. 1663.

10.4 ESTHER, born at Medfield 13

Apr. 1665 and died there 3

Apr. 1666.

en by his second wife:

10.5 JONATHAN, born at Medfield

24 Jul. 1666; married

and Historical Notices of the

in America, and of Plimpton in

Co. Print, 1884), p. 60.

about 1690 RACHEL FAIRBANKS, daughter of George and Rachel (Adams) Fairbanks of Medfield. (Fairbanks, op. cit., p. 45.)

1.6.5.1.10.6 NATHANIEL, born at Medfield 18 Feb. 1667/8 and died there 22 Mar. 1667/8.

1.6.5.2 MARY, a legatee named in the wills of her brothers John (No. 1.6.5.6) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7), baptized at Syleham 28 Nov. 1589; married at Dennington 25 Apr. 1626 ROGER BRIGGS*, who was buried there 27 May 1665. Nothing in the Dennington parish registers indicates that they had issue who lived. They had a stillborn infant who was buried there 29 May 1631.

+ 1.6.5.3 ANTHONY, of Syleham, co. Suffolk, Denton, co. Norfolk, and Dedham and Dorchester, Mass., a legatee named in the will of his brother Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7) and a legatee and one of the executors named in the will of his brother John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6), baptized at Syleham 23 Apr. 1591; died at Dorchester 18 Apr. 1671 "in the 80th. year of his age"; married first in England about 1614 ALICE .* She died at Dedham 12 Jan. 1663 [sic] [1662/3] and Anthony married second at Dorchester 14 Nov. 1663 ISABEL () BRECK, widow of Edward Breck and, earlier, widow of John Rigby. (Savage.) His second wife died at Dorchester 22 Jun. 1673. She left a will dated 20 Sep. 1671, but mentioned none of her third husband's family. The probate item indicates that she died 21 Jun. 1673.

Anthony Fisher and his family emigrated to New England, probably departing from Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, and arriving at Boston, Mass., 26 Jun. 1637 on the Rose. (Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 6.) They settled at Dedham, but Anthony was later of Dorchester. He signed the Dedham covenants 18 Jul. 1637 and was admitted freeman 13 May 1645. He was a Dedham selectman in 1646 and 1647, a county commis- } *fish*

*Mary's husband is identified as "____ Bridges of Dinnington" in the Candler Manuscripts, but the name "Briggs" is confirmed by the wills of her brothers John and Cornelius Fisher.

*According to Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., at p. 6, Anthony Fisher's first wife was Mary , but the genealogy appears to be in error. The Denton parish registers show the parents of Nathaniel (No. 1.6.5.3.6) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.7) to have been Anthony and Ales [Alice] Fisher. ✓

agreement were Joshua Fisher, William Avery on behalf of John Fisher, Thomas Fuller on behalf of Vigilance Fisher, Thomas Clap on behalf of his wife, Mary, John Holton on behalf of his wife, Abigail, and Daniel Fisher on behalf of Hannah Fisher.*

Lydia Fisher left a will, dated 29 Mar. 1680 and proved 24 May 1683. In it she gave certain items of clothing to her [step]daughter Mary Clap, to her cousin Mary Clap (probably her stepdaughter's mother-in-law), to her cousin Jone [Jane or Joanna] Fisher [widow of Joshua's cousin Anthony Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.5)] and to the wife of Mr. Man of Milton and she gave 20 shilling gold pieces to Mr. Adams of Dedham and to Mr. Man. She gave two trunks with their contents, her clothing, linen and woolen goods not otherwise disposed of, books and furniture to the child or children of her son, Vigilance Fisher, and directed that they be held intact and distributed in equal shares when the eldest came of age. She gave the residue of her estate to her son and his children and directed that he pay her funeral expenses and debts from this gift. If Vigilance Fisher were to die without children, she made alternate monetary gifts of £3 to the first gathered Church in Boston for the use of the poor there, of 40s. to the Church of Dedham for the use of the poor there, of £3 to her cousin Jone, of 20s. to her [step]daughter (Hannah) Burroughs and of 20s. to Mr. Man's children and she directed that the residue of her estate be divided into four equal parts, giving one part to her [step]daughter Mary Clap, one part to her [step]daughter Abigail Houghton and two parts to her daughter [in-law] Rebecca Fisher. She named her son, Vigilance, as her executor and her "Brother" Deacon Aldis and Mr. Timothy Dwight, both of Dedham, as her overseers, the overseers to be paid for their time by the executor out of his own funds. The inventory of her estate, which was taken 21 Feb.

Phillip A Fisher
er the Fisher Genealogy (Everett: Massachusetts
pany, 1898), p. 16. *Abb Co.*

1682/3 by Thomas Fuller, Richard Ellice and Nathaniel Colburn, disclosed assets of £46 3s. 11d., plus debts due to the estate of £2 8s. and less debts due from the estate of £12 10s. It was presented to the court by the executor, under oath, 24 May 1683.

Children by his first wife (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.1.2.1 MARY, born at Dedham 23 Mar. 1644 [sic] [1643/4]; married there 10 Nov. 1662 THOMAS CLAP (or CLAPP), of Dedham, son of Thomas and Abigail Clapp of Weymouth, Mass.*

1.6.5.1.2.2 JOSHUA, born at Dedham 30 Oct. 1645 and died there 14 Jan. 1645 [1645/6].

1.6.5.1.2.3 HANNAH, born at Dedham 14 Feb. 1646 [1646/7] and died there 4 Sep. 1648.

1.6.5.1.2.4 ABIGAIL, born at Dedham 29 Feb. 1648 [1648/9]; married there 1 Mar. 1666/7 JOHN HOUGHTON (or HOULTON, → HOLTON, HOLDEN or HORTON).**

1.6.5.1.2.5 JOSHUA, born at Dedham 9 Jan. 1650 [1650/1]; married at Medfield 23 Apr. 1674 ESTHER WISWALL, daughter of John and Margaret (Smith) Wiswall

*Ebenezer Clapp, The Clapp Memorial (Boston: David Clapp & Son, 1876), pp. 106-7.

**According to Clarence Almon Torrey in New England Marriages Prior to 1700 (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1985), at page 385, his surname was "Horton" and he was the son of Thomas of Springfield, Mass. Adaline Horton White, in The Hortons in America (Seattle: Sherman Printing & Binding Co., 1929), at pages 483-84, 497-98, indicates that Thomas and Mary (Eddy) Horton of Springfield had a son John in 1640, but does not show his marriage and issue, if any. The Springfield vital records do not contain a record of his birth.

ter, cheese, pork, a cow, firewood and other moveables to be chosen by her or else wheat valued at £10 and £15 in money. He also provided living accommodations for her. He bequeathed to his daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Battle (or Battelle), £30, being £10 value in cattle and £20 in money, payable within one year after his death. He provided legacies of 20s. for each of the children of Mary Battle, payable on their attaining age 21. He gave to his grandson Joshua Fisher, son of Joshua, the sum of £50 which Joshua had already received, having been paid to "out of that estate which I had in his fathers lands." He gave to his granddaughter Mary, wife of Thomas Clap, the sum of £5, payable within a year after his death, to his granddaughter Abigail, wife of John Houghton, the sum of £5, payable within two years after his death, to his grandson, John, son of Joshua Fisher, £5, payable within three years after his death, and to his granddaughter Hannah Bawranues [sic] [Burrows] the sum of £5, payable within five years after his death. He devised his lands in Medfield to his grandson John, son of John Fisher, and directed him to pay to his sister, Elizabeth, the sum of £5 within a year after John attained age 21 and to pay to his brother Jonathan the sum of 40s. within two years after John attained age 21. He provided a legacy of 40s. to his grandson Vigilance, son of Joshua, payable on his attaining age 23. He left the residue of his estate to his grandson Joshua, who, with the testator's cousin [nephew] Daniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.2) of Dedham, were appointed his executors. George Barber, of Medfield, and the testator's son-in-law Thomas Battle were appointed his supervisors.

By her will, dated 8 Apr. 1675 and proved 1 Feb. 1676/7, Anne Fisher styled herself as "the relict of the late Joshua Fisher Senior late Deacon" and provided legacies of 20s. for her [step]daughter (Mary) Battles [Battle or Battelle], of 20s. each for her grandchildren John and Elizabeth Fisher, children of her late son John Fisher, and of £5 for her grandson John Fisher, son of her late [step]son Lt. Joshua Fisher. She gave the residue of her estate "to my Loving Grand son Joshua Fisher Son to my late Son Lieutenant Joshua Fisher whom I brought up from his Childhood" and she made him her sole executor.

Children by his first wife (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.1.1 ELIZABETH, baptized at Syleham 5 Jul. 1619; probably died young.

1.6.5.1.2 LT. JOSHUA, of Dedham, Mass., one of the executors named in the will of his

brother John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.10), baptized at Syleham 2 Apr. 1621; died at Dedham 10 Aug. 1672; married first at Dedham 15 Mar. 1643 [sic] [1642/3] MARY ALDIS, who was baptized at Fressingfield, co. Suffolk, 18 Oct. 1623, daughter of Nathan and Mary Aldis of Fressingfield and Dedham. (Parentage from Savage.) She was named as a legatee (20s. at age 20) in the will of her grandfather Francis Aldous, of Toftmonks, co. Norfolk, dated 7 Oct. 1625 and proved at Beccles, co. Suffolk, 5 Nov. 1625.* Mary Fisher died at Dedham 3 Sep. 1653 and he married there second 16 Feb. 1653 [1653/4] LYDIA (____) OLIVER, widow of Samuel Oliver of Boston, Mass. (Savage). She died at Dedham 12 Feb. 1682 [1682/3]. His children were described as contingent beneficiaries in the will of his brother John.

He emigrated to New England in 1637 and settled at Dedham. On 1 Jan. 1637 [1637/8] he was granted the blacksmith's lot "in the behalfe of his Father w^{ch} is expected this next somer." He was admitted freeman 13 May 1640 and served for many years as Dedham's clerk of writs, or town clerk. He was a representative to the General Court in 1653, 1658, 1660, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1667, 1668, 1671 and 1672.

Administration of his estate was granted to his cousin Daniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.2), his brother-in-law Thomas Battelle [husband of his sister Mary (No. 1.6.5.1.3)] and his son Joshua Fisher. The inventory of estate assets was made 20 Aug. 1672 and showed a total value of £1,145 6s. 5d. In the division of the estate, made 23 Nov. 1672, his widow was given "a trunke with what is in it, prised at £22.18 and 50E" and the thirds of all the houses and lands or, instead, £10 per annum. The remainder was divided into seven parts, two for Joshua, the eldest son, and one each for John, Vigilance, Mary, Abigail and Hannah, his other surviving children. Executing the

* Elizabeth Fisher

"Genealogical Research in England", 245-46.

NEHGR Vol 69 pp 245-46

By order of the County Court sitting at Boston, dated 4 Mar. 1683/4, the testator's eldest son, John, was granted administration of the estate, the two named executors both having died intestate before administration was completed.

Children by his first wife (surname Fisher):

- 1.6.5.1.10.1 ELIZABETH, born at Medfield 6 Feb. 1658/9; married there 2 Jan. 1677/8 JOHN PLIMPTON (or PLYMPTON), son of John and Jane (Dummin or Dummer) Plimpton of Dedham.*
- 1.6.5.1.10.2 JOHN, born at Medfield 2 Apr. 1661; married there 8 Jun. 1683 MARIE MEDCALFE [MARY METCALF], daughter of John and Mary (Chickering) Metcalf (No. 1.4.1.1.2.2.3) of Medfield. She died at Medfield 16 Dec. 1727 and he married there second 1 Jul. 1731 SARAH (HEMENEWAY or HEMINGWAY) HARDING, widow of Ens. Ichabod Harding and, earlier, widow of Ens. Joseph Ellis. (Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 30.)
- 1.6.5.1.10.3 THOMAS, born at Medfield 11 Dec. 1663 and died there 12 Dec. 1663.
- 1.6.5.1.10.4 ESTHER, born at Medfield 13 Apr. 1665 and died there 3 Apr. 1666.

Children by his second wife:

- 1.6.5.1.10.5 JONATHAN, born at Medfield 24 Jul. 1666; married

*Levi B. Chase, A Genealogy and Historical Notices of the Family of Plimpton or Plympton in America, and of Plumpton in England (Hartford: Plimpton Mfg. Co. Print, 1884), p. 60.

about 1690 RACHEL FAIRBANKS, daughter of George and Rachel (Adams) Fairbanks of Medfield. (Fairbanks, op. cit., p. 45.)

1.6.5.1.10.6 NATHANIEL, born at Medfield 18 Feb. 1667/8 and died there 22 Mar. 1667/8.

1.6.5.2 MARY, a legatee named in the wills of her brothers John (No. 1.6.5.6) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7), baptized at Syleham 28 Nov. 1589; married at Dennington 25 Apr. 1626 ROGER BRIGGS*, who was buried there 27 May 1665. Nothing in the Dennington parish registers indicates that they had issue who lived. They had a stillborn infant who was buried there 29 May 1631.

+ 1.6.5.3 ANTHONY, of Syleham, co. Suffolk, Denton, co. Norfolk, and Dedham and Dorchester, Mass., a legatee named in the will of his brother Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7) and a legatee and one of the executors named in the will of his brother John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6), baptized at Syleham 23 Apr. 1591; died at Dorchester 18 Apr. 1671 "in the 80th. year of his age"; married first in England about 1614 ALICE _____.** She died at Dedham 12 Jan. 1663 [sic] [1662/3] and Anthony married second at Dorchester 14 Nov. 1663 ISABEL (_____) BRECK, widow of Edward Breck and, earlier, widow of John Rigby. (Savage.) His second wife died at Dorchester 22 Jun. 1673. She left a will dated 20 Sep. 1671, but mentioned none of her third husband's family. The probate item indicates that she died 21 Jun. 1673.

Anthony Fisher and his family emigrated to New England, probably departing from Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, and arriving at Boston, Mass., 26 Jun. 1637 on the Rose. (Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 6.) They settled at Dedham, but Anthony was later of Dorchester. He signed the Dedham covenants 18 Jul. 1637 and was admitted freeman 13 May 1645. He was a Dedham selectman in 1646 and 1647, a county commis-

*Mary's husband is identified as "____ Bridges of Dinnington" in the Candler Manuscripts, but the name "Briggs" is confirmed by the wills of her brothers John and Cornelius Fisher.

**According to Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., at p. 6, Anthony Fisher's first wife was Mary _____, but the genealogy appears to be in error. The Denton parish registers show the parents of Nathaniel (No. 1.6.5.3.6) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.7) to have been Anthony and Ales [Alice] Fisher.

sioner in 1660, a deputy to the General Court in 1649 and Dorchester selectman from 1664 to 1666. (Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., pp. 9, 10.)

Administration of his estate was granted to his sons Ensign Daniel Fisher and Nathaniel Fisher, who returned an inventory of his estate to the County Court sitting in Boston on 26 Jul. 1671. The inventory, taken in Dorchester by William Turner and Richard Hall on 25 Apr. 1671 and by Richard Hall and Thomas Holman on 9 May 1671 and in Dedham on 20 May 1671 by John Gay and Henry Wight, showed total assets of £216 9s. 6d. and debts owed of £5 6s. 3d. An agreement was also presented to the Court which had been made and entered into by his sons Daniel, Nathaniel and Cornelius, by Daniel Morse, husband of his daughter Lydia, and by Joanna Fisher, widow of his son Anthony, and which divided his estate, both that shown in the inventory and that given to them before his death, into equal shares and distributed the same to the five of them. The Court approved the agreement on the same date, 26 Jul. 1671. At a meeting held 11 May 1653, the Dedham selectmen ordered a "Band to make from Daniell Antho. Natha: & Cornell: Fisher to thier mother to paye tenn £. p ann: at 2£ 10^s the quarter of the yeare in paym^t to her iust content. dureing her naturall life. after their Fathers decease". Why such an apparently premature order was entered has not been discovered.

Children, all by his first wife (surname Fisher):

- 1.6.5.3.1 JOHN, of Dedham, Mass., baptized at Syleham 16 Jun. 1616; died unmarried, perhaps at Dedham 15 Jul. 1637.*

John Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled at Dedham. With his father, he subscribed the Dedham covenants on 18 Jul. 1637. He was granted a tract of land in Dedham on 28 Jul. 1638.

Daniel Fisher, the oldest of John Fisher's younger brothers, "hath his lot by inheritance as heir unto his broth-

*A John Fisher is reported in the Dedham vital records to have died on that date. As Anthony Fisher's son John appears to have signed the Dedham covenants and to have acquired real property there after 15 Jul. 1637, either the vital records are in error or another John Fisher died there on that date, possibly a son of Thomas Fisher (no known relationship) who, with his family, also arrived in Dedham in 1637 (Savage).

er." (Record, without a date, quoted in Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 28.)

1.6.5.4.2

CAPT. DANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., one of the executors named in the will of his cousin John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.10), one of the administrators of the estate of his cousin Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.2), one of the executors named in the will of his uncle Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1) and a contingent beneficiary and one of the executors named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6), baptized at Syleham 4 Jun. 1618; died at Dedham 8 Oct. 1683; married there 17 Nov. 1641 ABIGAIL MARRIOTT (or MARRETT), who died there three days after her husband, 11 Oct. 1683, daughter of Thomas and Susanna Marrett of Cambridge, Mass. (Sav-age).

Daniel Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled at Dedham. He was admitted freeman 13 May 1640. He was a deputy to the General Court almost continuously from 1658 through 1682, was speaker in 1681 and 1682 and was Assistant Governor in 1683.

Daniel Fisher died intestate and his sons Daniel and John were appointed administrators of his estate by the Suffolk County Court, sitting at Boston, 29 Nov. 1683. The inventory of his estate, showing assets of £530 13s. 7d., was made 11 Nov. 1683 by John Gay, Sr., Nathaniel Colburn, Sr. and Thomas Battelle [husband of the decedent's cousin Mary Battelle (No. 1.6.5.1.3)] and was presented to the Court by the administrators 29 Nov. 1683. Pursuant to order of the County Court dated 13 Mar. 1683/4, Daniel Fisher, Amos Fisher, John Fisher, John Baker in right of the decedent's daughter Abigail Baker and Nathaniel Chickering in right of the decedent's daughter Lydia Chickering divided his estate among themselves and their sister Hester by instrument dated 5 Feb. 1684/5. The division was confirmed by the Court the same date.

Children (surname Fisher):

field 3 Jan. 1683/4 JOHN BULLIN (or BULLEN), son of Samuel and Mary (Morse) Bullen of Dedham and Medfield. (Train, op. cit. pp. 2, 4.)

1.6.5.3.5.8 ELEAZER, born at Dedham 18 Sep. 1669; married there 13 Oct. 1698 MARY AVERY, daughter of William and Mary (Lane) Avery of Dedham.

1.6.5.3.6

NATHANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., the testator of 26 Jan. 1660 [1660/1], baptized at Denton 22 Oct. 1626; died at Dedham 23 May 1676; married at Dedham 26 Dec. 1649 ESTHER HUNTING, daughter of John and Esther Hunting of Dedham. She married second at Dedham 31 Jul. 1690, as his fifth wife, Timothy Dwight, son of John and Hannah Dwight of Dedham, and died there 30 Jan. 1690/1. (See note relating to No. 1.6.5.3.2.7.)

Nathaniel Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and lived at Dedham.

By his will, which was proved 18 Jul. 1676, Nathaniel Fisher left his entire estate to his wife, Esther, but provided that if she was then pregnant and had a son who lived to attain age 21, his wife should have half his estate and his son should have the other half at age 21, but if she had a daughter who lived to attain age 18, his wife should have a third, his daughter should have a third at age 18 and his brothers, Daniel (No. 1.6.5.3.2), Anthony (No. 1.6.5.3.5) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.7), and his sister, Lydia Morse (No. 1.6.5.3.3), should have equal shares of the other third. If he had no child taking under the will, on Esther's death or remarriage his estate would pass half to her and her heirs and half to his three brothers and his sister. He appointed John Hunting, his father-in-law, and his brother Daniel his executors. The inventory of his estate was taken 13 Jun. 1676 by John Gay, Sr., Richard Ellis and John Bacon and was pre-

er." (Record, without a date, quoted in
Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit.,
p. 28.)

1.6.5.3.2

CAPT. DANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., one of the
executors named in the will of his cousin
John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.10), one of the
administrators of the estate of his cousin
Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.2), one of
the executors named in the will of his
uncle Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1) and a
contingent beneficiary and one of the ex-
ecutors named in the will of his brother
Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6), bap-
tized at Syleham 4 Jun. 1618; died at
Dedham 8 Oct. 1683; married there 17 Nov.
1641 ABIGAIL MARRIOTT (or MARRETT), who
died there three days after her husband,
11 Oct. 1683, daughter of Thomas and Su-
sanna Marrett of Cambridge, Mass. (Sav-
age).

Daniel Fisher emigrated with his father
to New England in 1637 and settled at
Dedham. He was admitted freeman 13 May
1640. He was a deputy to the General
Court almost continuously from 1658
through 1682, was speaker in 1681 and
1682 and was Assistant Governor in 1683.

Daniel Fisher died intestate and his
sons Daniel and John were appointed ad-
ministrators of his estate by the Suffolk
County Court, sitting at Boston, 29 Nov.
1683. The inventory of his estate,
showing assets of £530 13s. 7d., was made
11 Nov. 1683 by John Gay, Sr., Nathaniel
Colburn, Sr. and Thomas Battelle [husband
of the decedent's cousin Mary Battelle
(No. 1.6.5.1.3)] and was presented to the
Court by the administrators 29 Nov.
1683. Pursuant to order of the County
Court dated 13 Mar. 1683/4, Daniel
Fisher, Amos Fisher, John Fisher, John
Baker in right of the decedent's daughter
Abigail Baker and Nathaniel Chickering in
right of the decedent's daughter Lydia
Chickering divided his estate among
themselves and their sister Hester by
instrument dated 5 Feb. 1684/5. The di-
vision was confirmed by the Court the
same date.

Children (surname Fisher):

field 3 Jan. 16
BULLIN (or BULLEN
Samuel and Mary
Bullen of Dedham
field. (Train,
pp. 2, 4.)

1.6.5.3.5.8 ELEAZER, born at
Sep. 1669; marri
13 Oct. 1698 MA
daughter of Wil
Mary (Lane) Avery
ham.

1.6.5.3.6

NATHANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., the
of 26 Jan. 1660 [1660/1], bap
Denton 22 Oct. 1626; died at I
May 1676; married at Dedham 26
ESTHER HUNTING, daughter of
Esther Hunting of Dedham. She
second at Dedham 31 Jul. 1690
fifth wife, Timothy Dwight, son
and Hannah Dwight of Dedham,
there 30 Jan. 1690/1. (See note
to No. 1.6.5.3.2.7.)

Nathaniel Fisher emigrated
father to New England in 1637 a
at Dedham.

By his will, which was proved
1676, Nathaniel Fisher left hi
estate to his wife, Esther, but
that if she was then pregnant a
son who lived to attain age 21,
should have half his estate and
should have the other half at age
if she had a daughter who lived t
age 18, his wife should have a th
daughter should have a third at
and his brothers, Daniel (No. 1.
Anthony (No. 1.6.5.3.5) and C
Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.7), and his
Lydia Morse (No. 1.6.5.3.3), sho
equal shares of the other third
had no child taking under the
Esther's death or remarriage hi
would pass half to her and her h
half to his three brothers and
ter. He appointed John Hunt
father-in-law, and his brother Da
executors. The inventory of hi
was taken 13 Jun. 1676 by John C
Richard Ellis and John Bacon and

33/4 JOHN
(son of
(Morse)
and Med-
op. cit.

Dedham 18
ed there
RY AVERY,
liam and
of Ded-

testator
tized at
Dedham 23
Dec. 1649
John and
married
as his
of John
and died
relating

with his
and lived

18 Jul.
s entire
provided
nd had a
his wife
his son
21, but
o attain
ird, his
age 18
(.5.3.2),
ornelius
sister,
uld have
If he
will, on
s estate
eirs and
his sis-
ng, his
aniel his
s estate
ay, Sr.,
was pre-

er. 1500. without a date, quoted in
fisher. The fisher genealogy, pp. 211-
p. 241.
1.5.3.2
CART, DANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., one of the
executors named in the will of his cousin
John Fisher (no. 1.5.3.1.10), one of the
administrators of the estate of his cousin
in Dedham Fisher (no. 1.5.3.1.2), one of
the executors named in the will of his
uncle Thomas Fisher (no. 1.5.3.1) and a
significant beneficiary and one of the ex-
ecutors named in the will of his brother
Nathaniel Fisher (no. 1.5.3.3.6). Bap-
tized at Plymouth 4 Jan. 1619; died at
Dedham 5 Oct. 1681; married there 17 Nov.
1641 ABIGAIL HARRIS (or HARRIS), who
died three days after her husband.
17 Oct. 1681, daughter of Thomas and Sa-
rah Harris of Cambridge, Mass. (159-
160).
Daniel Fisher emigrated with his father
to New England in 1617 and settled at
Dedham. He was admitted freeman 17 May
1621. He was a deputy to the General
Court almost continuously from 1621
through 1681, was speaker in 1641 and
1657 and was Assistant Governor in 1657.
Daniel Fisher died intestate and his
sons Daniel and John were appointed ad-
ministrators of his estate by the ordinary
County Court, sitting at Dedham, 23 Nov.
1681. The inventory of his estate,
showing assets of £135 13s. 7d., was made
11 Nov. 1681 by John GAY, Sr., Nathaniel
Columb, Sr., and Thomas Bartlett (husband
of the deceased's cousin Mary Bartlett
no. 1.5.3.1.7) and was presented to the
Court by the administrators 23 Nov.
1681. Pursuant to order of the County
Court dated 12 May 1681/4, Daniel
Fisher, Anne Fisher, John Fisher, John
Fisher in right of the deceased's daughter
Abigail Fisher and Nathaniel Chickering in
right of the deceased's daughter Lydia
Chickering divided his estate among
themselves and their sister Hester by
instrument dated 2 Feb. 1681/2. The di-
vision was confirmed by the Court the
same date.
Fisher (surname Fisher):

sented under oath to the court by the executors 28 Jul. 1676.

Child (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.3.6.1 NATHANIEL, born at Dedham 31 Jul. 1660 and died there 17 Sep. 1660.

1.6.5.3.7

CORNELIUS, of Dedham and Wrentham, Mass., husbandman, a legatee named in the will of his uncle John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6), a contingent legatee named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6) and the testator of 3 Feb. 1699 [sic] [1698/9], baptized at Denton 16 Aug. 1629; died at Wrentham 2 Jan. 1699 [sic] [2 Jun. 1699], "Being the first head of a family Died in the Town of a natural Death for 30 years"; married first at Dedham 22 Feb. 1652 [1652/3] LEAH HEATON, who died there 12 Jan. 1663 [1663/4], daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Heaton of Boston, Mass. (Savage). He married there second 25 Jul. 1665 SARAH EVERETT, daughter of Richard and Mary (Winch) Everett of Dedham (Savage). She died at Wrentham 28 Feb. 1675 [1675/6].

Cornelius Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled in a part of Dedham, Mass., which was set off 15 Oct. 1673 as the town of Wrentham. He became a freeman 2 May 1649 and was a representative in 1692 (Savage).

By his will, which was proved at Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jun. 1699, the testator, styling himself Cornelius Fisher, Sen^r, devised to his son Cornelius his homestead in Wrentham provided that he (the devisee) maintain the testator's wife, Sarah, for the rest of her life, either by providing her food, clothing, physic and whatever else she might need or by paying to her the sum of £6 a year, at Sarah's election, and also provided that he pay £5 each to the testator's other children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Anna and Sarah, [†]within a year after his wife's death. He devised to Eleazer half his meadow in Pine Plain and to his son-in-law, Benjamin Hall (husband of the

testator's daughter Sarah), his land at Stoney Brook, the value being deducted from their shares. He gave the residue of the estate in equal shares to his children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, [†]Sarah, but accounting and therein property already received from them, i.e., Eleazer, £8; Anna, £6; Experience, £3; and Sarah, £3. He appointed his sons Cornelius and Anna his executors. The inventory of the estate, returned 29 Jun. 1699, shows assets of £242 19s. 8d.

Children by his first wife (Sarah Fisher):

1.6.5.3.7.1 ELIZABETH, born at Dedham 10 Jun. 1654; not married in her father's lifetime; probably did not marry him; possibly to Nathaniel Fisher who died at Dedham 14 Sep. 1663.

1.6.5.3.7.2 LEAH, born at Dedham 10 Dec. 1656; married at Dedham 10 Dec. 1656 to LIAM GODDARD, son of William Goddard of Wrentham, Mass. (Bond, op. 237.)

1.6.5.3.7.3 EXPERIENCE, born at Dedham 10 Jan. 1657 [1657/8]

1.6.5.3.7.4 CORNELIUS, born at Dedham 10 Feb. 1659 [1659/60]; married first HANNAH WHITNEY, daughter of Nathaniel Whitney of Waterbury, Mass. [1701/2], daughter of Nathaniel and Lydia Whitney of Waterbury, Mass. (op. cit., p. 64) married second at Dedham 27 Mar. or 29 Mar. 1699 (the latter being an entry from the vital records) 17 Mar. 1699 (or MARCY) COLBURN.

er." (Record, without a date, quoted in Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 28.)

1-6-5-3-2

CAPT. DANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., one of the executors named in the will of his cousin John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.10), one of the administrators of the estate of his cousin Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.2), one of the executors named in the will of his uncle Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1) and a contingent beneficiary and one of the executors named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6), baptized at Syleham 4 Jun. 1618; died at Dedham 8 Oct. 1683; married there 17 Nov. 1641 ABIGAIL MARRIOTT (or MARRETT), who died there three days after her husband, 11 Oct. 1683, daughter of Thomas and Susanna Marrett of Cambridge, Mass. (Savage).

Daniel Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled at Dedham. He was admitted freeman 13 May 1640. He was a deputy to the General Court almost continuously from 1658 through 1682, was speaker in 1681 and 1682 and was Assistant Governor in 1683.

Daniel Fisher died intestate and his sons Daniel and John were appointed administrators of his estate by the Suffolk County Court, sitting at Boston, 29 Nov. 1683. The inventory of his estate, showing assets of £530 13s. 7d., was made 11 Nov. 1683 by John Gay, Sr., Nathaniel Colburn, Sr. and Thomas Battelle [husband of the decedent's cousin Mary Battelle (No. 1.6.5.1.3)] and was presented to the Court by the administrators 29 Nov. 1683. Pursuant to order of the County Court dated 13 Mar. 1683/4, Daniel Fisher, Amos Fisher, John Fisher, John Baker in right of the decedent's daughter Abigail Baker and Nathaniel Chickering in right of the decedent's daughter Lydia Chickering divided his estate among themselves and their sister Hester by instrument dated 5 Feb. 1684/5. The division was confirmed by the Court the same date.

Children (surname Fisher):

field 3 Jan. 1683/4 JOHN BULLIN (or BULLEN), son of Samuel and Mary (Morse) Bullen of Dedham and Medfield. (Train, op. cit. pp. 2, 4.)

1.6.5.3.5.8 ELEAZER, born at Dedham 18 Sep. 1669; married there 13 Oct. 1698 MARY AVERY, daughter of William and Mary (Lane) Avery of Dedham.

1-6-5-3-6

NATHANIEL, of Dedham, Mass., the testator of 26 Jan. 1660 [1660/1], baptized at Denton 22 Oct. 1626; died at Dedham 23 May 1676; married at Dedham 26 Dec. 1649 ESTHER HUNTING, daughter of John and Esther Hunting of Dedham. She married second at Dedham 31 Jul. 1690, as his fifth wife, Timothy Dwight, son of John and Hannah Dwight of Dedham, and died there 30 Jan. 1690/1. (See note relating to No. 1.6.5.3.2.7.)

Nathaniel Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and lived at Dedham.

By his will, which was proved 18 Jul. 1676, Nathaniel Fisher left his entire estate to his wife, Esther, but provided that if she was then pregnant and had a son who lived to attain age 21, his wife should have half his estate and his son should have the other half at age 21, but if she had a daughter who lived to attain age 18, his wife should have a third, his daughter should have a third at age 18 and his brothers, Daniel (No. 1.6.5.3.2), Anthony (No. 1.6.5.3.5) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.7), and his sister, Lydia Morse (No. 1.6.5.3.3), should have equal shares of the other third. If he had no child taking under the will, on Esther's death or remarriage his estate would pass half to her and her heirs and half to his three brothers and his sister. He appointed John Hunting, his father-in-law, and his brother Daniel his executors. The inventory of his estate was taken 13 Jun. 1676 by John Gay, Sr., Richard Ellis and John Bacon and was pre-

sented under oath to the court by the executors 28 Jul. 1676.

Child (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.3.6.1 NATHANIEL, born at Dedham 31 Jul. 1660 and died there 17 Sep. 1660.

1.6.5.3.7

CORNELIUS, of Dedham and Wrentham, Mass., husbandman, a legatee named in the will of his uncle John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6), a contingent legatee named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6) and the testator of 3 Feb. 1699 [sic] [1698/9], baptized at Denton 16 Aug. 1629; died at Wrentham 2 Jan. 1699 [sic] [2 Jun. 1699], "Being the first head of a family Died in the Town of a natural Death for 30 years"; married first at Dedham 22 Feb. 1652 [1652/3] LEAH HEATON, who died there 12 Jan. 1663 [1663/4], daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Heaton of Boston, Mass. (Savage). He married there second 25 Jul. 1665 SARAH EVERETT, daughter of Richard and Mary (Winch) Everett of Dedham (Savage). She died at Wrentham 28 Feb. 1675 [1675/6].

Cornelius Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled in a part of Dedham, Mass., which was set off 15 Oct. 1673 as the town of Wrentham. He became a freeman 2 May 1649 and was a representative in 1692 (Savage).

By his will, which was proved at Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jun. 1699, the testator, styling himself Cornelius Fisher, Sen^r, devised to his son Cornelius his homestead in Wrentham provided that he (the devisee) maintain the testator's wife, Sarah, for the rest of her life, either by providing her food, clothing, physic and whatever else she might need or by paying to her the sum of £6 a year, at Sarah's election, and also provided that he pay £5 each to the testator's other children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Anna and Sarah, within a year after his wife's death. He devised to Eleazer half his meadow in Pine Plain and to his son-in-law, Benjamin Hall (husband of the

testator's daughter Sarah), his land at Stoney Brook, the value being deducted from their shares. He gave the residue of his estate in equal shares to his children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Sarah, but accounting and therein property already received from them, i.e., Eleazer, £8; Anna, £6; Experience, £3; and Sarah, £2. He appointed his sons Cornelius and Eleazer his executors. The inventory of his estate, returned 29 Jun. 1699, shows assets of £242 19s. 8d.

Children by his first wife (Sarah Fisher):

1.6.5.3.7.1 ELIZABETH, born at Dedham 10 Jun. 1654; not married in her father's lifetime; probably did not marry him; possibly to John Fisher who died at Dedham 14 Sep. 1699.

1.6.5.3.7.2 LEAH, born at Dedham 10 Dec. 1656; married at Dedham 10 Dec. 1656 to LIAM GODDARD, son of William Goddard of Wrentham, Mass. (Bond, op. 237.)

1.6.5.3.7.3 EXPERIENCE, born at Dedham 10 Jan. 1657 [1657/8].

1.6.5.3.7.4 CORNELIUS, born at Dedham 10 Feb. 1659 [1659/60]; married first HANNAH (ANNA) WHITNEY, who died at Wrentham 6 Mar. 1701 [1701/2], daughter of John and Lydia Whitney of Waterbury, Mass. (op. cit., p. 64). He married second a woman whose name is not known (27 Mar. or 29 Apr. 1699, the latter being an entry from the vital records) 1701 (or MARCY) COLBURN.

Dedham 20
mentioned
will and
survive
the Eliza-
died at
1665.

ham 5 May
Sherborn,
1685 WIL-
n of Wil-
h (Miles)
atertown,
i- cit., p.
h
2
at Dedham
7/8].

5 Dedham 8
60]; mar-
7 NAH (or
8 died at
9 r. 1701
10 of Jon-
11 (Jones)
12 town and
13 (Bond,
14.) He
15 t Dedham
16 pr. (the
17 duplicate
18 Wrentham
19 702 MERCY
20 N, daugh-

ter of George and Sarah (Tracy) Partridge of Dedham (Savage) and widow of Samuel Colburn of Dedham.* He married third at Wrentham 13 Feb. 1726/7 MARY (WHEELOCK) WARE, widow of Nathaniel Ware.** She survived him and married third at Wrentham 16 Jul. 1746 Thomas Bacon.

1.6.5.3.7.5 ANN (or ANNA), born at Dedham 22 Aug. 1661; married at Roxbury, Mass., 2 Feb. 1680 [1680/1] ISAAC HEATH, son of Isaac and Mary (Davis) Heath of Roxbury (Savage). He died at Roxbury 22 Dec. 1684 and she married second there 2 Dec. 1685 FRANCIS YOUNGMAN. (Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 35.)

1.6.5.3.7.6 ELEAZER, born at Dedham 8 Jul. 1663; married at Wrentham 21 Mar. 1688 [1688/9] HANNAH LORANCE [sic] [LEONARD] and married second at Wrentham 2 Jun. 1718 MARY MACCANY, daughter of William and Ruth Maccany of Wrentham. (Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 35.)

Children by his second wife:

1.6.5.3.7.7 DOROTHY, born at Dedham 17 Apr. 1667 and died there 10 Apr. 1667 [sic].

* 1.6.5.3.7.8 SARAH, born at Dedham in 1668; married at Wrentham 9 Jan. 169 BENJAMIN HALL of Wrentham, son of Edward and Esther Hall of Rehoboth, Mass.*

1.6.5.3.7.9 JONATHAN, born at Dedham 26 Oct. 1671 and died at Wrentham 9 Feb. 1675 [1675/6].

1.6.5.4

AMOS, of Weeley, co. Essex, a legatee named in the will of his brother John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6) and a legatee or contingent devisee named in the will of his brother Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7), baptized at Fressingfield, co. Suffolk, 26 Apr. 1594; "farmer to Custrich-hall in Weely in Essex" (Candler); married at Syleham 24 Sep. 1633 ANNE (MAURICE) LOCKE, relict of Daniel Locke (id.).

Children, as given by Candler (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.4.1 AMOS, born about 1635.

1.6.5.4.2 JOHN, born about 1637.

1.6.5.4.3 CORNELIUS, born about 1639.

1.6.5.4.4 HANNAH, born about 1641.

1.6.5.4.5 JOSHUAH, born about 1643; died in infancy.

1.6.5.4.6 SAMUEL, born about 1645; died in infancy.

1.6.5.4.7 HANNAH, born about 1647; died in infancy.

1.6.5.4.8 SUSANNA, born about 1649; died in infancy.

sented under oath to the court by the executors 28 Jul. 1676.

Child (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.3.6.1 NATHANIEL, born at Dedham 31 Jul. 1660 and died there 17 Sep. 1660.

1.6.5.3.7

CORNELIUS, of Dedham and Wrentham, Mass., husbandman, a legatee named in the will of his uncle John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6), a contingent legatee named in the will of his brother Nathaniel Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.6) and the testator of 3 Feb. 1699 [sic] [1698/9], baptized at Denton 16 Aug. 1629; died at Wrentham 2 Jan. 1699 [sic] [2 Jun. 1699], "Being the first head of a family Died in the Town of a natural Death for 30 years"; married first at Dedham 22 Feb. 1652 [1652/3] LEAH HEATON, who died there 12 Jan. 1663 [1663/4], daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Heaton of Boston, Mass. (Savage). He married there second 25 Jul. 1665 SARAH EVERETT, daughter of Richard and Mary (Winch) Everett of Dedham (Savage). She died at Wrentham 28 Feb. 1675 [1675/6].

Cornelius Fisher emigrated with his father to New England in 1637 and settled in a part of Dedham, Mass., which was set off 15 Oct. 1673 as the town of Wrentham. He became a freeman 2 May 1649 and was a representative in 1692 (Savage).

By his will, which was proved at Dorchester, Mass., 15 Jun. 1699, the testator, styling himself Cornelius Fisher, Sen^r, devised to his son Cornelius his homestead in Wrentham provided that he (the devisee) maintain the testator's wife, Sarah, for the rest of her life, either by providing her food, clothing, physic and whatever else she might need or by paying to her the sum of £6 a year, at Sarah's election, and also provided that he pay £5 each to the testator's other children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Anna and Sarah, within a year after his wife's death. He devised to Eleazer half his meadow in Pine Plain and to his son-in-law, Benjamin Hall (husband of the

testator's daughter Sarah), his meadow land at Stoney Brook, the value of each being deducted from their respective shares. He gave the residue of his estate in equal shares to his children, Eleazer, Leah, Experience, Anna and Sarah, but accounting and adjusting therein property already received by them, i.e., Eleazer, £8; Anna, £6; Leah, £6; Experience, £3; and Sarah, £7. He appointed his sons Cornelius and Eleazer his executors. The inventory of his estate, returned 29 Jun. 1699, showed total assets of £242 19s. 8d.

Children by his first wife (surname Fisher):

1.6.5.3.7.1 ELIZABETH, born at Dedham 20 Jun. 1654; not mentioned in her father's will and probably did not survive him; possibly the Elizabeth Fisher who died at Dedham 14 Sep. 1665.

1.6.5.3.7.2 LEAH, born at Dedham 5 May 1656; married at Sherborn, Mass., 10 Dec. 1685 WILLIAM GODDARD, son of William and Elizabeth (Miles) Goddard of Watertown, Mass. (Bond, op. cit., p. 237.)

1.6.5.3.7.3 EXPERIENCE, born at Dedham 10 Jan. 1657 [1657/8].

1.6.5.3.7.4 CORNELIUS, born at Dedham 8 Feb. 1659 [1659/60]; married first HANNAH (or ANNA) WHITNEY, who died at Wrentham 6 Mar. 1701 [1701/2], daughter of Jonathan and Lydia (Jones) Whitney of Watertown and Sherborn, Mass. (Bond, op. cit., p. 644.) He married second at Dedham 27 Mar. or 29 Apr. (the latter being a duplicate entry from the Wrentham vital records) 1702 MERCY (or MARCY) COLBURN, daugh-

ter of George and Sarah (Tracy) Partridge of Dedham (Savage) and widow of Samuel Colburn of Dedham.* He married third at Wrentham 13 Feb. 1726/7 MARY (WHEELOCK) WARE, widow of Nathaniel Ware.** She survived him and married third at Wrentham 16 Jul. 1746 Thomas Bacon.

- 1.6.5.3.7.5 ANN (or ANNA), born at Dedham 22 Aug. 1661; married at Roxbury, Mass., 2 Feb. 1680 [1680/1] ISAAC HEATH, son of Isaac and Mary (Davis) Heath of Roxbury (Savage). He died at Roxbury 22 Dec. 1684 and she married second there 2 Dec. 1685 FRANCIS YOUNGMAN. (Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 35.)

- 1.6.5.3.7.6 ELEAZER, born at Dedham 8 Jul. 1663; married at Wrentham 21 Mar. 1688 [1688/9] HANNAH LORANCE [sic] [LEONARD] and married second at Wrentham 2 Jun. 1718 MARY MACCANY, daughter of William and Ruth Maccany of Wrentham. (Fisher, The Fisher Genealogy, op. cit., p. 35.)

Children by his second wife:

- 1.6.5.3.7.7 DOROTHY, born at Dedham 17 Apr. 1667 and died there 10 Apr. 1667 [sic].

- + 1.6.5.3.7.8 SARAH, born at Dedham in 1668; married at Wrentham 9 Jan. 169 BENJAMIN HALL of Wrentham, son of Edward and Esther Hall of Rehoboth, Mass.*

- 1.6.5.3.7.9 JONATHAN, born at Dedham 26 Oct. 1671 and died at Wrentham 9 Feb. 1675 [1675/6].

1.6.5.4

AMOS, of Weeley, co. Essex, a legatee named in the will of his brother John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6) and a legatee or contingent devisee named in the will of his brother Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7), baptized at Fressingfield, co. Suffolk, 26 Apr. 1594; "farmer to Custrich-hall in Weely in Essex" (Candler); married at Syleham 24 Sep. 1633 ANNE (MAURICE) LOCKE, relict of Daniel Locke (id.).

Children, as given by Candler (surname Fisher):

- 1.6.5.4.1 AMOS, born about 1635.
 1.6.5.4.2 JOHN, born about 1637.
 1.6.5.4.3 CORNELIUS, born about 1639.
 1.6.5.4.4 HANNAH, born about 1641.
 1.6.5.4.5 JOSHUAH, born about 1643; died in infancy.
 1.6.5.4.6 SAMUEL, born about 1645; died in infancy.
 1.6.5.4.7 HANNAH, born about 1647; died in infancy.
 1.6.5.4.8 SUSANNA, born about 1649; died in infancy.

*Don Gleason Hill, "Researches Concerning the Colburn Family", The Dedham Historical Register, vol. VI, (Dedham: Dedham Transcript Press, 1895), p. 57; Lundberg and Davis, op. cit., pp. 2-3.)

*Emma F. Ware, in "Genealogy of Robert Ware of Dedham, Mass.", N.E.G.H.R., vol. 41, at page 26, states that Mary (Wheelock) Ware married second _____ Bacon. It appears, however, that the author overlooked Mary's second marriage to Cornelius Fisher. The vital records make it clear that Mary Ware married at Wrentham 13 Feb. 1726/7 Cornelius Fisher, that Cornelius Fisher died at Wrentham 6 Jun. 1743, that Mary Fisher married there 16 Jul. 1746 Thomas Bacon, that Thomas Bacon died there 10 Apr. 1749 and that Mary Bacon died there 25 Mar. 1750.

115

✓ *In The Fisher Genealogy, at page 36, it is stated that Benjamin Hall was born at Rehoboth 7 Aug. 1668, without giving his parentage. The Rehoboth Vital Records show a Benjamin Hall, son of Edward Hall, born on that date. The given name of Edward's wife is from Savage, who reported that the Edward Hall and wife Esther who lived in Braintree, Mass., and had children there in 1651 and 1654 "may have been of Rehoboth in 1658."

116

Joshua, Anthony, Amos (No. 1.6.5.4) and Cornelius (No. 1.6.5.7), provided that Amos and Cornelius post bonds of £50 each with his executors for the payment of an annuity of £5 2s. a year payable by the testator to his father and mother for life. He appointed his brothers Joshua and Anthony his executors and gave them £5 each for their efforts. One of the witnesses to his execution of the will was his future brother-in-law, John Buckingham.

1.6.5.7

CORNELIUS, Master in Arts, of East Bergholt, co. Suffolk, clerk and school teacher, a legatee named in the will of his brother John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6) and the testator of 23 May 1638, baptized at Syleham 19 Aug. 1599; died s.p. between 23 May 1638 and 9 Dec. 1641, when his will was proved; married ELIZABETH _____. He matriculated as a sizar (the third of the three ranks in which students were matriculated) from Emmanuel College, Cambridge, at Easter, 1616, and was awarded the degrees of Bachelor of Arts in 1620 and of Master in Arts in 1625. He taught in the school at East Bergholt (Venn and Venn, op. cit., part I, vol. II, p. 142), probably from 1625 to 1635. Elizabeth Fisher, his widow, married second at Syleham 8 Nov. 1642 George Smyth, vicar of Dedham, co. Essex. They had issue at Dedham.

By his will, which was proved at London, Cornelius Fisher devised to his wife his tenement and copyhold lands where he resided at East Bergholt and his interest in the tenement and lands at Syleham [Syleham], co. Suffolk, called Wignotts. She was directed to pay to his father and mother during their lives the annual rents on the latter tenement which he (the testator) owed to them and to pay the legacies owing "upon specialtie" to his brothers and sisters and their children "as shall be due in her life tyme". He provided that if his wife died childless and unmarried before the lands in Syleham were sold and before the payment therefor was received by her, his brother Amos (No. 1.6.5.4) should have his interest in said lands, Amos paying the rents, legacies and sums of money which Amos and he were jointly bound to pay. Amos was also directed, in such case, to pay the sum of £5 each to the testator's brothers Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1) and Anthony Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3) and to his sisters, Marie [Mary] Briggs (No. 1.6.5.2) and Martha Buckingham (No. 1.6.5.5), within one month after the last payment due to them following their father's death was made, provided that "if any of them then happen to bee out of the Land", payment should be made "as soone as Conveniently it can." He provided further that if his wife died childless and unmarried after her receipt of the proceeds from the sale of the lands in Syleham and

1.6.5.5

MARTHA, a legatee named in the wills of her brothers John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.6) and Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.7), baptized at Fressingfield 10 Jan. 1595 [1595/6]; probably the Martha Buchenham who was buried at Syleham 31 Mar. 1659; married after 28 Mar. 1636, when, as Martha Fisher, she was mentioned in the will of her brother John Fisher, JOHN BOKENHAM (or BUCKINGHAM), of Syleham (Candler).

Children (surname Bokenham or Buckingham):

1.6.5.5.1 JOHN, "clark", (Candler), baptized at Syleham 8 Jan. 1637 [1637/8]. He was admitted sizar (a scholarship student) at Emmanuel College, Cambridge 16 May 1655 and was awarded the degrees of Bachelor of Arts in 1658-59 and of Master of Arts in 1666. He was ordained at Great Oakley, co. Essex, 29 Apr. 1663 and was rector of its parish church from 1663 to Sep. 1673. (Venn and Venn, op. cit., part I, vol. I, p. 246.)

1.6.5.5.2 MARTHA, baptized at Syleham 19 Jan. 1639 [1639/40].

1.6.5.6

JOHN, of Syleham, co. Suffolk, clothier, the testator of 28 Mar. in the twelfth year of the reign of King Charles [1636], baptized at Syleham 15 Sep. 1597 and buried there 4 Sep. 1636. No wife or issue was mentioned in his will and he probably died unmarried. His name was not given in the Candler manuscripts.

By his will, which was proved at Norwich, co. Norfolk, 30 Oct. 1636, John Fisher gave the sum of £5 to his brother Joshua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1) of Harleston [Harleston, Redenall, co. Norfolk], to be paid within a year after his death, the sum of £20 to his sister Martha Fisher (No. 1.6.5.5) of Silham [Syleham], to be paid within a year after his death, the sum of £13 6s. 8d. to his sister Mary Briggs (No. 1.6.5.2), wife of Roger Briggs of Dinnington [Dennington, co. Suffolk], to be paid within a year after his death, the sum of 40s. to his nephew John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.8), son of his brother Joshua (No. 1.6.5.1), to be paid on John's attaining age 21, the sum of 40s. to his nephew Cornelius Fisher (No. 1.6.5.3.7), son of his brother Anthony (No. 1.6.5.3) of Denton (co. Norfolk), to be paid on his nephew's attaining age 21, and the sum of 20s. to the poor of Syleham, to be paid within a month after his death. He bequeathed the residue of his goods, cattle, moveables, bonds, bills, debts and household stuff in equal shares to his four brothers,

e named in the wills of her brothers
No. 1.6.5.6) and Cornelius Fisher (No.
ized at Fressingfield 10 Jan. 1595
oly the Martha Buchenham who was buried
lar. 1659; married after 28 Mar. 1636,
Fisher, she was mentioned in the will
John Fisher, JOHN BOKENHAM (or BUCKING-
n (Candler).

name Bokenham or Buckingham):

, "clark", (Candler), baptized at Syle-
n 8 Jan. 1637 [1637/8]. He was admit-
d sizar (a scholarship student) at Em-
nuel College, Cambridge 16 May 1655 and
s awarded the degrees of Bachelor of
ts in 1658-59 and of Master of Arts in
66. He was ordained at Great Oakley,
. Essex, 29 Apr. 1663 and was rector of
s parish church from 1663 to Sep. 1673.
enn and Venn, op. cit., part I, vol. I,
246.)

PHA, baptized at Syleham 19 Jan. 1639
639/40].

co. Suffolk, clothier, the testator of
e twelfth year of the reign of King
baptized at Syleham 15 Sep. 1597 and
Sep. 1636. No wife or issue was
is will and he probably died unmar-
e was not given in the Candler manu-

which was proved at Norwich, co. Nor-
636, John Fisher gave the sum of £5 to
hua Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1) of Harlleston
enall, co. Norfolk], to be paid within
is death, the sum of £20 to his sister
No. 1.6.5.5) of Silham [Syleham], to be
ear after his death, the sum of £13 6s.
er Mary Brigges (No. 1.6.5.2), wife of
f Dinnington [Dennington, co. Suffolk],
nin a year after his death, the sum of
hew John Fisher (No. 1.6.5.1.8), son of
hua (No. 1.6.5.1), to be paid on John's
1, the sum of 40s. to his nephew Corne-
. 1.6.5.3.7), son of his brother Antho-
3) of Denton (co. Norfolk), to be paid
attaining age 21, and the sum of 20s.
Syleham, to be paid within a month af-

He bequeathed the residue of his
moveables, bonds, bills, debts and
in equal shares to his four brothers,

rents and legacies required
um of £5 each should be paid
two sisters. He bequeathed
poor of East Bergholt, to be
ter sort of them" by the
rs within three months after
ed the rest of his money,
goods and chattels moveable
wife, Elizabeth, and he ap-
atrix.

er father's will and in the
1.6.4) dated 20 Mar. 1578
died s.p. (Candler); married
s.

Alga Amictos
Dr

Family Group Sheets

Madison

Fiske (3)

* Father: Nicholas Fiske (ca 1517 - later 20 Aug + 20 Sep 1569)
(1522?)

Being Richard's wife:
She may have been a second wife + not mrs. of son children

Married ①
John Crispe (15 - living after 1569)
dau of Wm. Crispe of Longfield died after son-in-law

of Longfield Dennington
ca 1569

Children: first wife -

1. Anne (ca 1544? - may have been dau of first son-in-law) m. 17 Oct 1574 Mary Gyngre
Dau of Dennington 31 May 1612 - second wife Anne's son William

get 1.6.14
1.6.14
died 8+91
Madison

2. Rachel (ca 1548 - later 1569 + 6 Sep 1578) m. in sister's will 7-8y 1569
1576
1578

3. Esther (ca 1560 - 20 Mar 1570/8) single woman 9-10y 1569
1578
1579

4. Mary (ca 1560 - after 1640) m. Anthony Fisher of Golden 11-13y 1569
1578
1579

5. Martha (ca 1564 - 1592) m. 13-14y Golding 1569
1573
1578

Child by second wife - 1609
1564
1578

6. William of Dennington yeoman (ca 1553 - later 13 Aug + 22 Sep 1578) m. 27 Sep 1574 Ellen
Child + dau + children but died early son Nicholas father?

get NEHCR 9
1938
1939
1940
1941
1942
1943
1944
1945
1946
1947
1948
1949
1950
1951
1952
1953
1954
1955
1956
1957
1958
1959
1960
1961
1962
1963
1964
1965
1966
1967
1968
1969
1970
1971
1972
1973
1974
1975
1976
1977
1978
1979
1980
1981
1982
1983
1984
1985
1986
1987
1988
1989
1990
1991
1992
1993
1994
1995
1996
1997
1998
1999
2000
2001
2002
2003
2004
2005
2006
2007
2008
2009
2010
2011
2012
2013
2014
2015
2016
2017
2018
2019
2020
2021
2022
2023
2024
2025

Need name of first wife
of Nicholas

get (batter pages 81 + 89)
children 161 + 162
Amos

also p. 119 - children of Martha Fiske Golding

11 + 12 yrs for
1561
1562
1563
1564
1565
1566
1567
1568
1569
1570
1571
1572
1573
1574
1575
1576
1577
1578
1579
1580
1581
1582
1583
1584
1585
1586
1587
1588
1589
1590
1591
1592
1593
1594
1595
1596
1597
1598
1599
1600
1601
1602
1603
1604
1605
1606
1607
1608
1609
1610
1611
1612
1613
1614
1615
1616
1617
1618
1619
1620
1621
1622
1623
1624
1625

Nicholas Fiske is mentioned in John Foxe's Book of Martyrs in the account of the burning at the stake in Longfield of that town in 1557 as a condemned heretic, and described as brother-in-law (exact relationship has not been established) He visited him in prison, etc - see p 81 - typed pages by Jervens.

after her payment of the rents and legacies required of her to be paid, the sum of £5 each should be paid to his three brothers and two sisters. He bequeathed the sum of 20s. to the poor of East Bergholt, to be distributed to the "better sort of them" by the churchwardens and overseers within three months after his death. He bequeathed the rest of his money, plate, household stuff, goods and chattels moveable and immoveable to his wife, Elizabeth, and he appointed her his sole executrix.

1.6.6 MARTHA, a legatee named in her father's will and in the will of her sister Esther (No. 1.6.4) dated 20 Mar. 1578 [1578/9], born perhaps about 1563, died s.p. (Candler); married at Syleham 2 Nov. 1609 ROBERT GOLDING.

p. 118

13

* Nicholas Fisher is mentioned in John Foxe's The Book of Martyrs in the account of the burning of the Stakes in Leakefield of that town in 1557 as a condemned heretic, and described as brother-in-law (exact relationship has not been established) the visited him in prison, etc - see p 81 - typed pages by Jerns.

Fiske

Pope's Pioneers p 167-8

FISKE, cont.

He d. Jan. 14, 1676. Will dated 8 June, prob. 22 Feb. 1676, beq. to wife Elizabeth, son John and his wife Lydia, daus. Sarah, wife of John Farwell, and Anna; younger son Moses; to William, eldest son of my bro. William, late of Wen.; to his widow and their other children. His ch. recd. legacies from the est. of their uncle John Clarke, physician, of Newport, R. I.

Nathan, Sen., Watertown, frm. May 10, 1642. He bought land 10 (7) 1643. Wife Susan; ch. Nathan b. 17 (8) 1642, John b. 25 (6) 1647, David b. 29 (2) 1650, Nathaniel b. 12 (5) 1653.

He d. June 21, 1676. His sister, Martha Underwood, deposed. Will dated 19 June, prob. 10 July, 1676, beq. to sons Nathan, John, David and Nathaniel, and dau. Sarah Gale. Beside the above-named children, he mentioned dau. Sarah.

Phinehas, Salem, frm. May 18, 1642. He rem. to Wenham. Mentioned in town rec. 21 (1) 1642; town officer. Son John adm. chh. 21 (11) 1648.

He d. 7 (2) 1673. Will prob. 26 (4) 1673; sons John and Thomas; nephew Samuel F.; Mara F.

William, bro. of John, above, Salem, frm. May 18, 1642. Lic. by Gen Court to sell wine, 13 Nov. 1644. Deputy. Rem. to Wenham. Constable 26 (12) 1643. [Es. Court.] Wife Bridget; ch. William bapt. 4 (4) 1643, Joseph bapt. 21 (3) 1648.

He d. about 1654. Inv. taken 16 (7) 1654.

er; ordained at Wenham, Mass., 1644, later at Chelmsford; m in Eng. Ann Glipps (d 1672); m 2d, 1673, Elizabeth, widow of Edmund Henchman. **FISKE, William** (1613-54; desc. Symond Fiske, lord of the manor of Stradbaugh), came from Eng. with his brother, Rev. John, and two sisters, to Salem, Mass., 1637, freeman, 1642; settled at Wenham, Mass., 1640, where he was first town clerk, 1643-60; rep. Gen. Ct. 1646, 49, 50, 52; m 1643, Bridget Muskett, of Pelham, Eng.

FISKE,

David, wheelwright, Cambridge, Watertown; frm. March 16, 1637-8. Town officer, juror. He deposed April 1, 1672, ae. about 49 years. [Mdx. Files.] Wife Lydia d. and he m. 2, Seaborne — after 1648; ch. Lydia b. 29 (2) 1647, Sarah bur. 8 (3) 1647, David b. 1 (7) 1648, d. 20 (7) 1649, David b. 15 (2) 1650, Elizabeth, Sarah, Hannah bapt. Nov. 27, 1659. [Mi.]

He d. about 1662. Will dated Sept. 10, 1660, prob. Jan. 22, 1662, beq. to dau. Fitch and son David.

James, Salem, adm. chh. 2 (5) 1641; frm. May 18, 1642. Rem. to Newbury; thence to Wenham. Recd. to chh. of W. from that of N. in 1644. Rem. to Haverhill; propr. 1646. Rem. to Groton. He m. Hannah Pike; [Hav. Rec.] ch. James b. Aug. 8, 1649, John b. Dec. 10, 1651, Ann b. and d. 1654, Thomas b. June 23, 1655, Ann b. Feb. 11, 1656, Samuel b. Nov. 1, 1658.

He d. at Groton 4 July, 1689; will dated 14 June, 1689, prob. at Cambridge; beq. to sons James, John, Samuel and Thomas, and dau. Hannah.

Rev. John, planter, minister, physician, b. at St. James, co. Suffolk, Eng., eldest of four children, all of whom afterward came to N. E. with him in 1637. Grad. at Cambridge. Preached three years at Salem; frm. Nov. 2, 1637. Brought letter of recommendation to Gov. Winthrop 19 April, 1637. [Mass. H. Coll. 4-6.] He made an agreement, ratified by Gen. Court 4 Sept. 1638, with his bro. William F., concerning est. and land. He ret. 200 li. of the est. to W. and became sole propr. of the land. William agreed to leave 100 li. to John in case he should die unmarried under 24 years of age. Rem. to Wenham; gave land for the meetinghouse 2 (1) 1642. Town officer; minister. About 1656 he rem. to Chelmsford, where he was pastor until his death. His wife d. Feb. 14, 1671, and he m. again. [C. M.]

FISK, FISKE Fiske and Fisk family 1896; Fiske family papers ca 1902. All below related. Coat of arms enrolled 19 (questioned ner 86:407). For anc. ner 86:406, 92:177, "Fiske family" 1943 (pamph typescript in LC).

DAVID Cambridge (Mass.), Watertown 1638, d there by 22 Jan 1661/2. Freeman. Wheelwright. Brother of Nathan. ner 88:269 (anc); Pope. #1766.

REV. JOHN Cambridge (Mass.) 1637, Salem 1637, Wenham 1641, Chelmsford 1656, d there 14 Jan 1676/7. Brother of William. Cambridge A.B. Freeman. Planter. Physician. Preacher. Schoolmaster. ner 88:272 (anc); Pope.†

NATHAN Watertown (Mass.) 1642, d there 21 June 1676. Freeman. Brother of David. Bond's Watertown; ner 88:269 (anc). #588, 1860.†

PHINEAS Salem (Mass.) 1641, Wenham 1644, d there 7 Apr 1673. Captain. Representative. First cousin of Rev. John and William. ner 88:271 (anc); Banks. #1896.

WILLIAM Salem (Mass.) 1637, d Wenham by 16 Sept 1654. Apparently husbandman. Freeman. Deputy. Brother of Rev. John. ner 88:273 (anc). #981.†

The Fiskes who came to America were children of Mary Fiske Fisher's second cousins, but descendants lived in the same towns in Massachusetts (including Starbridge) as our Fishers and the families they married into.

Miscellaneous
Clippings

5th
son of
John

Cousin
son of
this

Cousin
son of
John
Fisk

Dr.
J. Fisk

Cousin
son of
John

RICHARD FISKE

English records pertaining to the ancestry of the American Fiske family, including Anne (Fiske) Chickering were given in great detail by G. Andrews Moriarty in the *New England Hist. and Gen. Register*, 86:406-35; 87:40-5, 141-6, 217-24, 367-74; 88:142-6, 265-73; 93:177-83, 287-8. Here we think it sufficient to state merely the direct line of descent.

I. RICHARD FISKE, of the Broadgates in Laxfield, starts the pedigree given by Candler, who states that he had eleven sons. Eight of these have been identified. Dates of Richard are unknown, as is the name of his wife. His parentage is unknown, but the Fiskes were of Laxfield as early as 1208.

II. ROBERT FISKE, of Fressingfield and St. James, South Elmham, co. Suffolk, wheelwright, born about 1521, made his will 10 Apr. 1590, and died before 28 July 1602, when it was proved; married (first wife) SIBILLA (GOLD) BARBOR, the mother of his children; and had a second wife JOAN, who was buried at St. James, South Elmham, 3 Aug. 1587. According to Candler, he had to flee religious persecution in the days of the Catholic Queen Mary I.

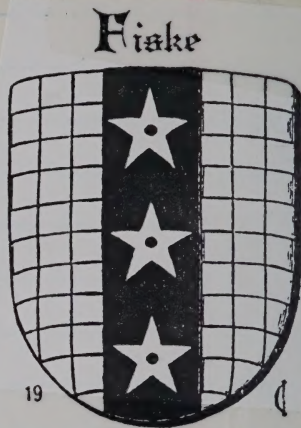
III. WILLIAM FISKE, of St. James, South Elmham, co. Suffolk, and of Ditchingham, co. Norfolk, born probably about 1550, died between 25 Nov. 1616 (date of will) and 17 May 1620 (date of probation); married first, ANNA AUSTYE, buried at St. James, 13 Feb. 1600/1, daughter of Walter Austye of Tibbham, co. Norfolk, and mother of his children; married second, ALICE

IV. JOHN FISKE, of St. James, South Elmham, born probably about 1580, buried at St. James as "Goodman Fyske," 14 May 1633; married his second cousin, ANNE LAWTER, who died on a voyage to New England, daughter of Robert and Mary (Fiske) Lawter, granddaughter of William Fiske, and great-granddaughter of Richard Fiske [No. I above]. Their surviving children were: Rev. John, of Chelmsford, Mass.; Anne (below); Martha, m. Capt. Edmund Thompson, lived at Salem, Mass., but returned to England; and William, of Salem and Wenham, Mass.

V. ANNE¹ FISKE, baptized at St. James, South Elmham, 1 Apr. 1610, died at Dedham, Mass., 5 Dec. 1649; married FRANCIS¹ CHICKERING, born in co. Suffolk, England, died at Dedham, 10 Oct. 1658.

A Roll of Arms

15 - NEHR April 1929 pg 160



70

AMERICA HERALDICA

Fiske

The coat of arms we give is that borne by the FISKES of Stradhaugh, Laxfield, county Suffolk, England, from Simon FISKE [tempo. Henry IV.] to Nicholas Fiske, "Professor of Physics," who received a grant of confirmation, with the special crest we give, in 1633.

Robert FISKE, who married Sybil GOLD, and became the progenitor of the New England Fiske, was fourth in descent from the Simon FISKE named above.

We have seen a bookplate [identical] of Samuel FISKE, in the Erving Collection.



CREST: On the point of a triangle, sable, an estoile, or.

MOTTO: *Macte virtute, sic itur ad astra.* [Virtue aiding, the stars can be reached.]

ALBERT A. FISKE: *The Fiske Family*, 1865.

ESSEX INSTITUTE: *A Genealogy of the Fiske Family*, 1867.

HENRY BOND: *Family Memorials, etc., of the Early Settlers of Watertown, Mass.*, 1855.

HERALDIC JOURNAL, III., 120-5.

NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER, IV., 180; XI., 221-2.

SIR BERNARD BURKE: *The General Armory of England, etc.*, 1884.

THE BOOK OF FAMILY CRESTS, II., 177.

year after the death of the testator, and was named as sole executor.

Children, born at Eastham (Orleans):

45. i. THOMAS,* b. 30 May 1780.
- ii. HANNAH, b. 7 July 1782.
46. iii. JOSEPH, b. 22 May 1785.
- iv. PHEBE, b. 27 June 1787.
- v. REBEKAH, b. 23 July 1789; m. ——— SEABURY.
- vi. SUKAH (SUKEY), b. 27 Aug. 1791; m. ——— HOPKINS.
- vii. MARY (MERCY), b. 12 Oct. 1795.

[To be continued]

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Communicated by the Committee on English and Foreign Research

THE FISKE FAMILY

Contributed by G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, A.M., LL.B., F.S.A.,
of Bristol, R. I.

THE ancient Suffolk family of Fiske and its connection with New England have long been known, and two books, one compiled by an American and the other by an Englishman, have been published about the family.* In spite of this the pedigree of the family has remained in great confusion and presents many difficulties that have not hitherto been cleared up. The American book is, in so far as the pages dealing with the family in England are concerned, of little value, as the very brief summaries of the wills there given contain numerous errors and omit many important details relating to the estates of the testators, their standing in their respective communities, their bequests, and their beneficiaries, while the conclusions of the compiler are often incorrect. The English book contains much valuable material, but it is not as carefully compiled as it should be, with the result that the pedigrees therein are often erroneous and misleading. From early times the family was very prolific, and the records of its various members about the beginning of the sixteenth century are, as is unusual in the case of a yeoman family of this sort, very voluminous and therefore confusing. In the American book the progenitor of the family in the fifteenth century, one branch of whose descendants became lords of the Manor of Stodleigh in Laxfield, co. Suffolk, is styled "Lord Symon Fiske," the compiler evidently being under the impression that the lord of a manor and his remote ancestors were peers of the realm and entitled to be called "Lords." In the sixteenth century the ancestors of the American family exercised the useful but hardly noble calling of wheelwrights,

*The two books are *Fiske and Fisk Family*, by Frederick Clifton Pierce, Chicago, 1896, and *The Fiske Family Papers*, by Henry Fiske, Norwich [1902].

and they probably served the community in this capacity as well as they would have served it in the mythical capacity of barons of England which their American descendant has foisted upon them. There is a great difference between a peer and a wheelwright, and, although the latter may be and probably is the better man—well, he is not a peer.

In regard to the family arms, the branch which acquired the Manor of Stodleigh, whose pedigree appears in the heralds' visitations, undoubtedly used the chequy coat; but it is doubtful if their kinsmen from whom the American family descends ever claimed or used a coat of arms.

The pedigree of the branch which sent several members to America has been preserved in the Candler Manuscripts, the better copy of which is in the Bodleian Library at Oxford. Matthias and Philip Candler, who were descendants of this branch and lived in the middle of the seventeenth century, were excellent genealogists, and they were sufficiently near the persons of whom they wrote to know the facts. The pedigree of the Laxfield-New England Fiskes, as given by the Candlers, begins with a certain Richard Fiske, who was living in the Broadgates at Laxfield in the middle of the sixteenth century. After a careful study of the Laxfield Fiskes the present writer has come to the conclusion that this Richard Fiske was a son of Simon Fiske of Laxfield, the testator of 1536, for the following reasons:

1. The internal evidence of Simon's will shows that not all his children are named in the will. (It may be noted that this is also the case in the will of his nephew, William Fiske of Stodleigh, as well as in other early wills of the family.) 2. The name *Geoffrey* is found among the children of both Simon Fiske and Richard. 3. Simon Fiske had a daughter bearing the very unusual name of Gelion, and William Fiske, son of Richard, the testator of 1575, also had a daughter named Gelion. This name occurs in the Fiske family of Suffolk in only three instances, the third being in the family of George Fiske of Westhall, who was probably also of this branch. If Richard was not the son of Simon, the testator of 1536, he must have been the son of Geoffrey Fiske, son of Geoffrey of Laxfield, the testator of 1504, the elder Geoffrey being a brother of William Fiske of Laxfield, another testator of 1504, who was the father of Simon, the testator of 1536. In view, however, of the repetition of the name *Gelion* in the family of Simon Fiske and of William, son of Richard, there can be little doubt that Richard was a son of Simon, whose will, as has been stated, does not mention all his children. An examination of the records and of the pedigree that are given in this article will elucidate these points.

The ancestors of the New England Fiskes were notable for their adherence to the Reformed Religion and for their sufferings on its behalf in the dark days of Queen Mary; and this heritage is one on which their descendants may justly pride themselves far more than on any mythical peerage. At the time of the settlement of New England the Fiskes were a family of exceedingly prosperous artisans

and yeomen, who sent several of their sons to the universities, whence they went forth to become Puritan ministers.

In this article abstracts of numerous records relating to the English ancestors and connections of the Fiskes of New England have been assembled and classified, and they will be followed by a pedigree based on them. It is not the purpose of the article to present a complete genealogy of the numerous Fiske families that resided in the various parishes of Suffolk. This research has been confined to the branch which may be called the Fiskes of Laxfield, and among them to the immediate families of the ancestors of the emigrants to America.

Attention is called to the inventory of the goods of William Fiske, the wheelwright of Laxfield, taken 7 January 1590/1, which should prove especially interesting to students of the social history of the period and of the Suffolk dialect. (See below, under Will No. 48.)

FROM PROBATE RECORDS

1. The Will of WILLIAM FISK of Laxfeld [Laxfield, co. Suffolk] the Elder, dated 6 March 1462 [1462/3]. To be buried in Laxfeld church. To the high altar there, for tithes forgotten, 3s. 4d. To a priest [to sing] for one year. Executors and residuary legatees: my wife Joan, Nicholas Nolothe, and John Smyth, "Rafnam," of Laxfeld. Proved 21 April 1463 by Joan, the widow, and by John Smyth, "Raffman," Nicholas Nolothe renouncing. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 2, fo. 86.)

2. The Will of SIMON FYSK of Laxfeld [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], dated 22 December 1463. To be buried in Laxfeld church, whereof I am a parishioner. To the high altar 3s. 4d. To the stipend of the chaplain of the Gild of St. Mary in Laxfeld 6s. 8d. yearly, for sixteen years. For the health of my soul and my friends' souls I will that a chaplain shall celebrate in Laxfeld church for one year. For three trentals for my soul 30s. To the new bells in Laxfeld 20s. To my wife Katherine my utensils and moveables live and dead. To each of my three daughters £10 within a year of marriage; but, if any of them remain single, she shall enjoy her portion. To my son William 40s. To my son Geoffrey 40s. To my elder son John 40s. To my daughter Margaret Devsing 40s. To my son Edmund 40s. If any of my sons bring any action against my executors for lands in Laxfeld and Eston Bavent [Easton-Bavent, co. Suffolk], he shall lose his portion of 40s. Residuary legatees and executors: my wife Katherine, my younger son John, John Nolothe, and Nicholas Nolothe.

To my wife Katherine lands in Laxfeld for life, with remainder to my younger son John, except 2 acres called Semams to my wife absolutely. If my younger son John be disturbed, he shall compensate himself from my lands in Eston Bavent. After his mother's decease he shall give my executors £30. For the health of my soul 10 marks. Proved at Laxfeld 26 February 1463/4 by the widow and John Fysk, the younger son. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 2, fo. 117.)

3. The Will of WILLIAM FYSK of Rendham [co. Suffolk] the Elder, dated 16 July 1472. To be buried in the churchyard of St. Michaels, Rendham. To "frer" [i. e., Friar] John Lacy of the Friars Minors of Dunwich [co. Suffolk] and the other friars there, for a trental of St. Gregory, 30s.

To William, Robt., and Thomas, sons of John Fysk. my son, 40s., viz., to each 13s. 4d. To Richard, son of Walter Fysk of Pesenhale [Peasenhall, co. Suffolk], 13s. 4d. My wife Margaret is to have maintenance for life in my messuage in Rendham with John Fysk, my son, at his charge, or, if she prefers, 40s. a year from him. To my son John my tenement called Pysales and lands in Badyngham [Badingham, co. Suffolk] held at farm. Residue of my estate for pious works. Executor: my son John. [No witnesses.] Proved at Benhall [co. Suffolk] 22 October [1473]. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 2, fo. 251.)

4. The Will of THOMAS FYSK of Badyngham [Badingham, co. Suffolk], yeoman, dated at Badyngham 14 September 1488. My wife "amnes" is to have her dwelling in my place "clepyd Dynnors," the parlour at the overend of my hall, with a little garden ground, and 6s. 8d. a year for life, and also one-half of my household stuff. To my son Wylliam my tenement called "pommanys." "I will that oldyr John my son" have Dynnors and one-half of my household stuff. To "yonger John hys brythyrne & systerin," to each of them 40s. If the "forsayd John my sun" be not able to pay it and 20s a year for my priest, the tenement and goods are to be sold, and the said John is to have 5 marks. Executors: "my true & faithful attorneyse," my trusty "neve" [i. e., nephew], Wylliam Fyske, and Wylliam Grene. [No witnesses.] Proved 26 November 1488. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 3, fo. 108.)

4a. The Will of JOHN FYSKE of Diss, co. Norfolk, dated in 1488, mentions the testator's wife Elizabeth and Mr. John Fiske, clerk. (The Fiske Family Papers, p. 380.)

5. The Will of MARGARET FYSKE of Laxfeld [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], wife of Jaffrey Fyske of the same town.* To be buried in Laxfeld churchyard. To the high altar of Denington [Dennington, co. Suffolk] 12d. To the high altar of Laxfeld 12d. To the Gild of Our Lady there 40d. To the Black Friars and Grey Friars of Dunwich [co. Suffolk] 40d. each. A reasonable stipend for a priest's service for the whole year. To Master John Fyske 10s. To Jaffrey, his brother, 6s. 8d. and a brass pan. To each godchild 4d. To Margaret Cryspe, the wife of Jaffrey Cryspe, wheelwright, a brass pot. To John Baas of Denington the Younger "a pot with a broke syde." To Ele Warner of Denyngton my best cap. To Odeny Baas a harness girdle with a "blew corse." To Johane Lefechyld of Norwich 12d. To Isabel West a coat, etc. To Draper's wife my cloak. Executor and residuary legatee: Master John Fyske, to dispose for me to God's honour and pleasure and for the soul's health. Proved 13 May 1504 by Master John Fiske. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 4, fo. 135.)

6. The Will of JAFFREY FYSKE of Laxfeld [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], dated 3 May 1504. To be buried in Laxfeld parish. To the high altar there, for tithes forgotten, 3s. 4d. To the repair of the parish church 6s. 8d. To the repair of the bell 3s. 4d. To the repair of the Chapel of Our Lady in said parish and for arrear[s] of some rents pertaining to said chapel 6s. 8d. To Our Lady's Gild in Laxfeld 3s. 4d. Bequests to the

*In Pierce's Fiske and Fisk Family, p. 36 (No. 3), this testatrix is said to have made her will on 4 May 1504, the day after the date of her husband's will. But her husband, Jaffrey Fyske, in his will, dated 3 May 1504 (*vide infra*), makes no mention of his wife, and it is likely, therefore, that she was already dead or on the verge of death when he made his will. Both wills were proved 13 May 1504.

Friars of Dunwich and Orford [co. Suffolk]. To my son, Master John Fyske, to sing for me a year after my decease, a sufficient stipend. To the poor in Laxfield 10s. To the mending of foul ways 20s. To each godchild 12d. To each "Bell chylid of myne" 12d. To my daughter Johane 5 marks. To my daughter Maryon* 6s. 8d. To Margaret Kempe a heifer. My house and land are to be sold, except a pigtle bought of Nicholas Baas, [which is] to be sold him at a "meone" price. My son Jeffrey is to have the first purchase and within 40s of any other. "Nevertheless I am otherwise counselled by my other children wherefore finally I put it to the discretion of my executors & specially my son Master John Fyske to say how my son Jeffrey shall pay." He who purchases my place is to have the stock of "beys" [i. e., bees] there lying and to pay 2 lbs. wax to the light before the crucifix in Laxfield church as long as the stock shall endure, if so much increase of wax come yearly off the said stock. Executors and residuary legatees: my sons Master John Fyske and Symond Fyske, to dispose to the health of my soul; and to each to them 6s. 8d. Proved 13 May 1504 by Master John Fyske, with power reserved to Simon Fyske. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 4, fo. 134.)

7. The Will of JOHANE FYSKE, late the wife of William Fyske of Laxfield [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], dated 15 July 1504. My soul "to our lady saynt Mary & all the saynts in heaven." To be buried in the "Chercheryd of all the Hallowen of Laxfield." To Laxfield church 10s. To the Gild of Our Lady there 3s. 4d. To "Agnes Artyse servaunt" 3s. 4d. To a priest to sing for me in Laxfield church for one-half a year. For a trental 10s. To the sepulchre light 40d. To the light before the rood 40d. To the repair of the chapel 40d. To every godchild 4d. To my daughters Margery and Margaret 13s. 4d. each. To Johan Davy 20d. To "Christian Margerye Elizabeth & Anne my sonys wyffes" 40d. each. To Sir John, my son [sic], 40d. To my son Austyn, to "pay down at my buryeng" to my executors, 6 marks for the lands called Gowches, and 4 marks which he shall allow himself twelve months after my decease for the purchase of said lands; and he is also to pay my executors, in the second year after my decease, for the priest's services, 5 marks, and, in the third year, 5 marks for my legacies. Executors: "Syr John Fyske the son of John Fyske [sic] and Simon Fyske my son," and they are to dispose of the residue [of my estate] to the most pleasure of God and the welfare of my soul. Proved at Horham [co. Suffolk] the last of February 1504/5 by the executors. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry] book 4, fo. 188.)

8. The Will of SYMON FISKE of Preston [co. Suffolk], being "of good and hole mynd," dated 25 June 1505. My soul to God, and my body to be buried in the churchyard of Preston. Legacies to the high altar, to the reparation of the church, to the high altar of Dersham, to the repair of the same church, to the Black Friars of Donwyche [Donwich, co. Suffolk], to the Grey Friars there, and to the Friars of Orford [co. Suffolk]. To my brother, Master John Fyske, 10 marks, to sing for my soul and my friends' souls for a year. To each godchild 12d. To John Sparke, my servant, a "coombe" of rye. To Thos. Sewalle, my servant, 40d. To Alys Coke, servant, a sheep. To Mother Reynolde a half "comb" of malt. My wife Joan is to have my tenement in Dersham and lands in Dersham and Westylton [Westleton, co. Suffolk], and all household stuff, kine, ewes, etc., on condition that my children have meat, drink and

*Pierce, *op. cit.*, p. 36 (No. 3) gives this name as Margery.

clothing till they be able to go to service and that she make no claim for dower. On my wife's death the household goods [are to be divided] between my children. Each of my three daughters is to have five marks at marriage or [at the age of] twenty years. My house in Preston and lands are to be sold to carry out my will. The residue [is to be used] to pay my debts, etc., and any overplus [is to be used] for the good of my soul. Executors: Robert Knyts of Gt. [Great] Glemham and Richard Umfrey of Medylton [Middleton, co. Suffolk]. Supervisor: my brother, Master John Fyske. To each of them 10s. and their costs and labor "accordyng to Ryght." Proved 18 July 1505 by the executors. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register Garnon, fo. 58.)

9. The Will of WILLIAM FYSKE of Becyls [Beccles, co. Suffolk], being "of good mynd," dated in 1505. My soul to God, and my body to be buried in Beccles churchyard. To the high altar there, for tithes not paid, 12d. To the Gild of the Holy Ghost 12d., a pewter dish, and a saucer. To my wife Jone my tenement abutting on Newgate Street, to perform this will, and all household stuff "that perteynyth to the schoppe." My feoffees are to make estate to my wife when required. The residue of goods not bequeathed I give to Johanne, my wife, whom I make executrix. Witnesses: John Fiske and others. Proved 1 August 1505 by the executrix. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register Garnon, fo. 72.)

10. The Will of AUSTYN FYSKE of Laxfield [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], dated 15 March 1507 [1507/8]. To be buried in Laxfield churchyard. To the high altar of Laxfield, for tithes, 20d. To the high altar at Cratfield [co. Suffolk] 20d. To my wife Johan my tenement, with lands free and bond, in Laxfield, with remainder to my son William (under twenty-two). The "grovet" in Cratfield is to be sold to pay debts. My son William is to have lands in Cratfield and to pay to my son Thomas 20 marks from the year when he is twenty-four, in instalments. To my wife Johan my household stuff. Executors: Johan, my wife, and Symond Fyske and Thomas Fyske, my brethren. Witnesses: John Dowsyng and Robert Rows. Proved 11 April 1508 by the widow, Joan Fyske, Simon and Thomas renouncing. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 6, fo. 16.)

11. The Will of JOHN FISKE of Laxfield [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], being in good mind, dated 18 January 1512 [1512/13]. My soul to God, and my body to be buried in the churchyard there [i. e., at Laxfield]. To the high altar there, for tithes forgotten, 6s. 8d. To the "pathing of Mowbillston in sd. Church 20 marks." To Jone Fiske, daughter of Robert Fiske, 6s. 8d. To each of the four orders of friars "Gadryng in the town of Lawfield" [sic, Laxfield] 10s. To the repair of Brusierd [Brusierd] Abbey 6s. 8d. To three friars in the same place 12d. To each of the nuns of Brusierd Abbey 4d. To the Abbot there 12d. John Fiske, chaplain, my son, is to sing for my soul for two years and is to have 20 marks, and to the said Sir John 10 marks. To Sir Robert, my son, 10 marks a year. To the canons in Leyston [Leiston] Abbey 6s. 8d. To the repair of the same place 6s. 8d. To Nicholas, my son, £4, and all the debts besides such as he oweth me. To the Gild of our Lady 6s. 8d. To the making of the gild house 10s. To the Church of St. Peter of Thorp [Thorpe, co. Norfolk] 3s. 4d. To Jone Downe 6s. 8d. To each godchild 4d. To Rose Payn 12d. To repairs of Laxfield church and the chapel, to each 5 marks, "to be paid as yt may growe of the sale of Falys house

according to such surrender & gift as I have made heretofore by my lyff." The residue of my goods are to be at the disposition of Sir John Fiske, priest, my son, Robt. Rowse of Laxfield, and Sir Robt. Fiske, canon of Leiston, whom I make my executors, for the benefit of my soul, "as yt may be payabill & grow of the sale of my place which I have sold to Robert, my son, of Suthwold [Southwold, co. Suffolk] for the sum of £110, to be paid £10 at Easter 1514 & so by £10 each Easter till paid. Proved 5 February 1512 [1512/13] by John, the son, with power reserved, etc. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register Coppinge, fo. 72.)

12. The Will of WILLIAM FYSKE of Hallysworth [Halesworth, co. Suffolk], dated 31 January 1512 [1512/13]. To be buried in the church or churchyard of Our Lady in Hallysworth. To the high altar of Rendham 2s., of Sot[t]erley 2s., and of Holton 6d. [all in co. Suffolk]. To the Gilds of St. John and St. Loye in Hallysworth, to each a comb of malt. To Brosyard [Bruisyard] Abbey 20d., and to the sisters there 4d. each, and to the friars there 4d. To a priest, to sing for my "father mother my brothern" and others for whom I am bound to pray, in Hallysworth church. To my wife Johan my place which I dwell in, with a close called Schankys close and a meadow under the parson's hill called Paynys meadow, which place I lately bought of Mawte Sewall. To my wife Pycottys close and a meadow called Dame Meadow, for life, with remainder of the same and also of Schankys and Paynys to our son William; and he is to find a priest in Halesworth church, to sing for our souls and the soul of Johan Wryght otherwise called Pygott. To my son John my place in Rendham and my place in Sot[t]erley, with land in Sot[t]erley and Wyllyngham [Willingham, co. Suffolk], and he is to pay to Johan, my wife, his mother, 26s. 8d. a year, and to find a priest to sing for my soul and the souls of my father and mother and my "brothern" Robert and Thomas and for the souls of the "wyche the forseyd landys into our hands hath growen" in the parish of Rendham. To my wife Johan my household stuff for life, during her widowhood, and afterwards it is to be divided betwixt John and William, our sons. My brother Robert's place and lands in Rendham and Sweetlyng [Sweffling, co. Suffolk] are to remain in my executor's hands till such time as he assigned them to his children, the children "gydyd & fowndyn & sette to ocupacion," and each to have 40s. on entering. To William Smyth and his wife Elizabeth, my daughter, a tenement called Hoggis. To Johan Smyth, my daughter's daughter, a calf. To Johan Smyth, my wife's goddaughter, the daughter of Symond Smyth, my two young kine, for such as were bequeathed her by her father and by her uncle, Robert Smyth. To Robert Stalworthy, my servant, a black cow in Sotryley, and to his brother William a heifer. Executors: my son John Fyske, Johan Fyske, my wife, his mother, and William Fyske, my son. Proved at Halesworth 12 May 1513. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 5, fo. 321.)

13. The Will of WILLIAM FYSKE of Hallysworth [Halesworth, co. Suffolk], yeoman, dated 25 January 1520 [1520/21]. To be buried in Hallysworth churchyard. To the high altar, for tithes forgotten, 12d. To the mother church of Norwich 4d. To my wife Johane the mese [messuage] where I now dwell, with closes called Westfeld and Chankys crosse and meadows called Wyset and Paynys meadows, for life, [she] finding my children and hers till they come to lawful age to be put forth to service and occupation as their mind shall serve them; and after her

death (a) to William, my son, the mese [messuage] and Westfeld close and Paynys meadow, with remainder to my son Roberd, and (b) to Roberd, my son, the meadow called Dame Meadow and the close called Chankys crosse, [he] paying 5 marks within three years to Anne, his sister, with remainder to my son William. My son William is to pay 5 marks to the child my wife is now with. After my wife's decease all such stuff as came to me by my father and mother is to be equally divided among my children. [Pious bequests, should none of his children survive his wife.] Executors and residuary legatees: my wife Johan and my brother John Fyske. Witnesses: John Fyske, priest, and Robt. Halle, priest. Proved at Halesworth 28 June 1522 by Johan, the widow, power being reserved to John Fyske, the other executor. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 8, fo. 238.)

14. The Will of NICHOLAS FYSKE, late of Aldeburgh* [co. Suffolk], dated 10 April 1523. To be buried in Aldeburgh churchyard. To the high altar there, for tithes forgotten, 20d. Half my goods are to be sold for a priest. Residuary legatees and executors: my wife Johan and my daughter Johan. Witnesses: Mr. Doctor Grene and Sir Thomas Hollis. Proved at Snape [co. Suffolk] 6 June 1523 by the executors. Power to the vicar of Aldeburgh to take their oath. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 8, fo. 315.)

15. The Will of THOMAS FYSKE the Elder of Laxfeld [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], being "in good and hole mynd," dated 27 October 1525. My soul to God, and my body to be buried in the churchyard of Laxfeld. To the high altar there 6s. 8d. To the repair of the church 10s. To the "Black Fryers" 5s., to sing half a trental for me. To the Grey Friars 5s., for half a trental. To the Abbess of Brosyard [Bruisyard] 6d. To each friar and nun there 2d. To my son William the tenement [called] Stowes in Laxfeld and all staff [sic] and "cattell" there except a cow; and he is to find a priest to sing for me at Laxfeld. To my wife, at her choice, another cow. To Annes, my daughter, £6. 13s. 4d., and, if she be married, 40s., to be paid by my son William. My wife is to have from my son William 33s. 4d. a year, for her life, a chamber and dwelling in my parlour at the churchyard's side at Laxfeld, the hall, buttery, and soler, and gardens and fruit, etc. To Thomas, my son, the rest of the tenement, and, on my wife's death, he is to have the whole tenement. My wife is to give to Agnes, my daughter, a part of my stuff in the house at the church that I occupy. To Harry, my son, land in Fressyngfeld [Fressingfield, co. Suffolk], and he is to deliver to Margaret Coslar, at her chamber, while she liveth, two loads of wood. My executors are to have all the cattle, except two heifers which I give to Agnes, my daughter, besides the two of her own that are there. Lands called Fales, Glemys, Herstofeld, and Conysfeld are to be used to pay my debts and perform my will; and then my son William is to have the same, if he pay 4 marks for the same, and so on until 24 marks is paid in all; and of these 24 marks my son Thomas is to have 16 marks and Herry, my son, 8 marks. To my wife and my son William all corn, etc. To my wife the cow that goeth with my brother Symon. Residue to my executors, my sons Harry and Thomas; and the latter is to have 2d. and Harry 1d. [Witnesses:] Thomas Gryggs, Sir John Fyske, Symond Fyske, Nycholas Ive. Proved 10 December 1525. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register Briggs, fo. 181.)

*The three words "late of Aldeburgh" are written on the margin.

16. The Will of NICOLAS FYSKE of Est Derham [East Dereham, co. Norfolk], "raffeman," dated 8 April 1529. To be buried in the churchyard there, before the image of St. Saviour. To the high altar there, for tithes forgotten, 20s. To the repairs of the said church, with the money that I owe for John Asolham, £4. To each gild there of which I be a brother 12d. [Legacies to various lights there.] To my wife Elizabeth my house I dwell in, for her life, some copyholds and other lands, tallow in the workhouse, candle to be weighed, etc., and my wife and John Fiske are to keep accounts of it. To the four orders of friars in Norwich, to sing for me, 10s. to each order. Patman's house is to be sold and the money used for the purposes of this will. To my wife all wares in the shop, to bring up the children; and, if not worth £20., then it is to be made up to that sum out of my goods. All household stuff, pewter, beds, etc., to my wife, except that I give to Wm. Fyske a good [illegible], a coverlet, etc., and certain pewter. My house and land at Kerbroke [Carbrooke, co. Norfolk] are to be sold [my wife may buy at less than others]. To my son Thomas 100s. To Wm. Poynter and Elizh. Poynter, my wife, my daughter, £4. To John Fyske, my son, and to his wife, £20, in help to pay debts he oweth to Wm. Rogers, merchant, of Norwich, and to others, and also to him a close at the town's end. To Ambrose Fyske, my son, after his mother's death, the house I dwell in, and he is to pay to his sisters Cycely Fyske, Wyburgh Fyske, Anne Fyske, and Alice Fyske 5 marks each at marriage. If Ambrose die, his wife is to have the house. To John Tompson, "berebruer" [beer brewer] my best gowne. The feoffees of my lands in Norfolk or Suffolk are to make estate to my executors when required. Residue to my executors, Elizh. Fyske, my wife, John Fyske, my son, and John Pavys of Norwich, to pay debts and to my soul's profit; and to each executor 40s. Witnesses: Roger Balkewell, Robert Dobbes, priests. Proved 8 November 1529 by Pavys, the wife renouncing, with power reserved to the son John, executor. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register Heywarde, fo. 139.)

17. The Will of JOHN FYSKE of Hallysworthe [Halesworth, co. Suffolk], mercer, dated 5 October 1530. To be buried in Our Lady of Hallysworthe churchyard by [the side of] my son Robert. To the high altar there, for tithes forgotten, 20d. To the mother church of Norwich 12d. To a priest to sing for me for one year in Hallysworthe church, "whom I do name Sir Nicholas Bennett." To Felys, my wife, the tenement I bought of John Arnolde, in fee simple. The tenement I bought of Sharfords' wife is to be sold, and of the money, 20s. given to the gilding of the high altar. To Felys, my wife, the tenement I dwell in, in fee simple, and she is to "bere out the purchases thereof." To Halesworth church a corporas, price 6s. 8d. To Alys Harman, late my servant, 10s. To my brother Robert Fyske my best gown. To the Black Friars of Dunwich [co. Suffolk] 5s. To the Grey Friars of Dunwich 5s., for a trental. Residuary legatee: my wife Felce, she bestowing 40s. on my burying. Executors: my wife Felys, John Fyske of Hotton, and Robert Baltoffe, and to each 16s. Supervisor: Robt. Amylls, gent., of Braunfeld, [and to him] 6s. 8d. To Petyr Saunderson a hose cloth of my fine black karsey [i. e., kersey]. Witnesses: Sir Robt. Hall, Alexander Fylyb, Thomas Pye, Peter Saunderson, John Rychardys. Proved 21 April 1531 by the widow Felicia, with power reserved to the other executors. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 10, fo. 177.)

18. The Will of SIR JOHN FYSKE of Laxfeld [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], dated 2 October 1535. To be buried in the churchyard there by [the side

of] my mother. To Master Vycary of the same church, to pray for me, 3s. 4d. To the repairs of the same church 3s. 4d. To the four orders of friars 3s. 4d. To Brasyerd [Brisyard] Abbey 6s. 8d. To John Fyske of Est Derham [East Dereham, co. Norfolk] 6s. 8d. To the repairs of Est Derham church three obligations of 33s. 4d. which I have delivered to Master Vycary of the same town, witness[es] Rychard Perry [or Percy] and John Fyske of Est Derham. To William Fyske of Est Derham 20s. of the £5 now remaining in the hands of Wm. Peyntor of Est Derham, the residue, £4, to be paid to me or my executors. I forgive £6 that Thos. Fyske of Leystoite owes to me. A penny dole at my burial, and to every priest there 4d. A priest to sing for me in Laxfield church for one year, if it may be borne. Residue to Jaffrey Fyske the Elder [of] Laxfyld and to John Fiske, his son, executors, and to each 20s. John Fyske, son of Symond Fyske, is to make surrender to my executors of the house I dwell in. Witnesses: Master Roger Balkewell, clerk, Richard Perce of North Elmham [co. Norfolk], John Fyske of Est Derham. Proved in 1536 by the executors. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register Godsalue, fo. 105.)

19. The Will of SIMONDE FYSKE of Laxfeld [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], yeoman, dated 10 July 1536. My soul to "god almyghtie to our ladye Saynt Marye & all the blyssed company of hevyn." To be buried in the churchyard of All Saints, Laxfeld, "at the Chauncells ende* ther next my father." To the high altar there, for tithes negligently forgotten and not paid, 20d. To the reparation of Laxfeld church 20d. To the three houses of friars in Dunwich and Orford [co. Suffolk], to each 3s. 4d., to have a trental of masses sung for my soul and my friends' souls as shortly as may be after my decease. To priests, clerks, and poor people, at my burial day, £6. 13s. 4d. To my son Robert Fyske my tenement in Laxfeld wherein now I dwell, with all my lands, meadows, feedings, rents, and services in Laxfeld, now "in the occupyeng and menuryng" of the same Robert, according to such bargain as I have made with him by indenture of 1 January, 25 Henry VIII [1 January 1533/4], he to pay £40, viz., (a) £6. 13s. 4d. to my executors, at the day of my burial; (b) to my son William Fyske 5 marks a year for three years, said William to discharge my executors of a bond of 20 marks wherein I am bound that he shall leave his wife Elizabeth, at his death, lands or moveables worth 20 marks; (c) to my son Symond Fyske, in the fourth year after my decease, £3. 6s. 8d.; (d) to my daughters Johan Jerelon and Olyve Warne £3. 6s. 8d., in the fifth year; (e) to my daughter Margerye £3. 6s. 8d., in the sixth year; (f) to my son Jafferye, £3. 6s. 8d., in the seventh year, and £3. 6s. 8d., in the eighth year; (g) to Johan, my younger daughter, £3. 6s. 8d., in the ninth year; (h) to Agnes, my younger daughter, £3. 6s. 8d., in the tenth year. If my younger children, viz., Jaffery, Margery, Johan the Younger, and Agnes the Younger die before being paid, their share is to be divided among the same my four younger children. My son Robert is to be bound to pay the above. My son Robert is to have the utensils, implements, and household stuff which I have not given or sold at the day of my decease. Residuary legatees and executors: John Goodynche, vicar of Laxfeld, Henry Smyth of Laxfeld, and John Noloth of Walpole [? co. Suffolk], to dispose to the pleasure of God and the health of my soul and my friends' souls. Supervisor: John Fyske of Holton [co. Suffolk]. Witnesses: James Lane, "balye" of Laxfeld, John Fyske of Holton the Younger, Nicholas Stannard of Lax-

*The chancel at Laxfeld has been entirely rebuilt.

feld. Proved 15 July 1538 by the executors. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 13, fo. 16.)

20. The Will of THOMAS FYSKE of Heddenham [Hedenham], co. Norfolk, dated 24 May 1541. My soul to God, Our Lady, etc. To be buried in the churchyard there. To the high altar there, for tithes forgotten, 3s. 4d. William, my son, is to have my tenement in Heddenham called Warners and lands thereto, for the term of thirty years "become ought [sic] fully ended and determined," which I had of Edward Cok, clerk, as by deeds appears, except such lands thereof with corn thereon at my decease, which I will to my executors, to sell said corn and occupy until reaped and carried, on condition that my son Wm. shall pay to my four daughters, Alyce, Margaret, Jhone, and Margery, 19 marks, and to Thomas Fyske, my son, 6 marks, and to John Fyske, my younger son, 10 marks, at stated intervals. If Wm. makes default, then my eldest son, John, is to enter on the same conditions, and, if he makes default, my executors are to enter the same. The said tenement at the end of thirty years is to belong to my son William and his heirs, and also all copyholds thereto. To John, my eldest son, the tenement called Kelyetts in Heddenham and lands thereto. To Raff, my son, the tenement called Clynke bells and lands thereto. To my son William three milch kine, my bald horse, and my young balled mare and cart, with trace and collars. To Margaret, my daughter, to my son Raff, to Thomas, my son, to John, my younger son, to Margery, my daughter, and to Jhone, my daughter, to each a cow. To Agnes Fyske, my "belchild," a "stirke" of a year old. To Anne Fyske, my "belchild," the like. To Robert Fyske, my "belchild," a "wene" calf of this year. To each godchild 4d. To my son William five combs of wheat and six of barley. All other household goods among all my other children. Residue to my executors, viz., Edward Cock, clerk, John Fyske of Holton [co. Suffolk], and John Fyske, my eldest son, and to each 6s. 8d. for his trouble. Witnesses: John Alboroughe, Roger Grenmere, Robt Gaye. Proved 15 July 1541 by the executors. (Archdeaconry Court of Norfolk [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register for 1540-41, fo. 226.)

21. The Will of SYMON FISKE of Hekynham [Heckingham, co. Norfolk], being "hole of mynde," dated 8 November 1549. My soul to God, and my body to be buried in Heckingham church. To breaking the ground there 6s. 8d. To the high altar 12d. To Robt. Fiske, my son, a plow and cowlter [coulter] and share, with collars and trace and one "yren swyllwythe" and all other things necessary to a plow. Also four geldings or else £4 for them, four combs of wheat, twenty ewes with those that he hath of his own all ready to be delivered to him. To Anne, my daughter, 5 marks, two yearling [yearling] calves, and ten ewes. To Johan, my daughter, 5 marks, two cow calves, and ten ewes. To Elizabeth, my daughter, 5 marks, two cow calves, and ten ewes. If it happen Thos., my son, to depart this life seized of lands and tenements in Whenhaston [Wenhaston, co. Suffolk] and without heirs and on whose death shall descend to Robert Fiske, my son, then said Robert shall pay to Anna, his sister, £3, and to Joan, his sister, £2, and to Elizabeth, his sister, £3. All the rest of my goods to my wife Elizabeth, sole executrix, for God's pleasure and the performance of this will. Supervisor: Robert Fyske, my son, and to him 10s. for his pains. Witnesses: John Wrythocke, John Fyske, John Pratte, Wyllm Buxton, Phyllipe Haryson. Proved 8 December 1549. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register Wimer, fo. 386.)

22. The Will of ROBERT FISKE of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, being sick in body, dated 6 March 1549 [1549/50]. To be buried in the churchyard there "where all my frinds be buried aforetime." To my wife Alice the tenement I dwell in in Laxfield and lands thereto, for her life, and on condition that she keep it in repair and bring up my three children, viz., Nicholas, Anne, and Christian, until they be of age, and pay my daughter Anne £10 at [the age of] twenty. Also I give to Anne, my daughter, the house which I lately bought of John Storke of Laxfield as it is enclosed, to have it at fifteen years of age; and my wife also is to pay my daughter Christian £20, when twenty. If either die, the other is to be heir. If my wife die before my son Nicholas is twenty, then the tenement I live in is to be let until the £30 is paid. To my son Nicholas the tenement I live in and lands subject to the said £30, and [he is] to have, when he enters the same, ten milch kine or £6. 13s. 4d. Also to Nicholas a gelding or 26s. 8d., a "cubbord" in the hall, and the tables, forms, and tressles there. To my wife Alice all kine and horses and all other goods, pewter, etc. To the poor of the towns adjoining 10s. Residue to my executors, John Jacobb of Fornecette [Fornett, co. Norfolk], Edmond Crispe of Laxfield, and Alice, my wife, and to each 10s. for their pains. Witnesses: John Nollothe, Robt Dalling, Robt Lane, Wm. Whiteman, Thos Plumpton, and others. Proved 5 April 1551 by the executrix, with power reserved to the other executors. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register for 1550-51, fo. 136.)

23. The Will of JOHN FYSKE of Holton [Holton], co. Suffolk, being in health of body and "in love with all my neighbours," dated 23 November 1550. My soul to God, to Our Lady, etc. My body to be buried in Holton churchyard, nigh unto my children there. To the high altar there, for tithes not paid, 20d. Legacies to the poor box, to Halesworth high altar, to Blyforth [Blyford] high altar, and to the repairs of Holton [all in co. Suffolk]. My executors to take the rents of lands in Holton, Halesworth, and Blyforth, lately bought of Nichs. Smyth of Halesworth, now in farm of William Rossington, Robert Jermyn, and Richd Nepe, until my son William Fiske is eighteen, when I give the same to him, with remainder, in default of issue of William, to my son Francis and his heirs, and remainder, in default, to my right heirs. A close called Danyells Meares and a meadow called Broad meadow and a fen by the Mill Dam (copyhold of Mellis) [co. Suffolk], in default of issue [sic], [to] the said William, my son. Lands in Rendham [co. Suffolk], occupied by Edmd. Feveryere, to my son William. My "hartye" friend, Robt. Norton, gent., is to bring up said Wm Fiske, my son, until eighteen, and to have £5 a year from Feveryere and 33s. 4d., to find him in all things. Residue of lands in Holton, Halesworth, Blyforth, and Mellis to my son Francis and his heirs, with remainder to my son William, in default of issue. To my son Francis and William, my son, all my apparel between them. To my son Francis a silver salt, six silver spoons, and my signet of gold. To my son William a silver goblet (which his mother and I bought together), my silver pot with the cover, and six silver spoons. To Jane Kene, my daughter, four milch kine. To my son Francis my best horse, a draught bullock, two cart horses, a cart, a tumbrell [tumbrel], a plow, a cart harness, etc., and six milch kine. To my wife Anne all her apparel, jewels, and money (£6. 13s.), in full satisfaction of £40, whereof I have delivered to her long before the date hereof, in bonds, money, plate, and household stuff, £37 and more, as appears by a bill indented between her and me and in my book of reckoning, which £40 is in satisfaction of dower. To my son William £4. To Anne Fiske,

my grandchild, 5 marks. To Margaret, her sister, 5 marks. To Anne Woulfe £3. 6s. 8d., at her marriage. To Katherine Wolfe £3. 6s. 8d., at her marriage. To Fraunces Wolfe 40s., when twenty. If my son William die under eighteen, then my son Francis is to have his bequests. To my son William four kine. Residue of my household stuff between my sons Francis and William. To each godchild 12d. To John Erne, my godson, 6s. 8d., when out of his "prenticehood." To the poor of Holton, Halesworth, Blyforth, and Wenhaston [co. Suffolk]. Residue to my executors, Francis Fyske and Wm. Fyske, and to each 20s. Witnesses: Thos. Erne, Gyles Farwhat, clerk, George Forest, William Rossington, Robert Norton, gent. Proved 2 July 1562 by Wm. Fiske, executor, the other executor having died beforehand. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register Cowlles, fo. 239.)

24. The Will of JOHN FYSKE thelder of Wenhaston [co. Suffolk], husbandman, dated 4 May 1558. To be buried in the parish churchyard of Wenhaston. To the poor men's box, Wenhaston, 20d. To my wife Marion the house that I dwell in and lands belonging in Wenhaston, Thuryngton, and Blythburgh [co. Suffolk], freehold and copyhold, for life, with remainder to my son John Fyske, on condition that he pay to my daughters Agnes Neve and Johan Barfote £6. 13s. 4d. each, payable by my son John, viz., 40s. evenly between them one year after my wife's decease and 40s. a year evenly for three years and 26s. 8d. after the said three years, the remainder (failing heirs of the body of my son John) to my said two daughters and the heirs of their bodies. Should the lands be sold, the next of my kindred and of my surname are to have preference. To my wife Maryon moveables. To my godchildren, 4d. each. Executors and residuary legatees: my wife Marion and my son John. Supervisor: Jaffrey Neve, my son-in-law. Witnesses: Hen. Thruston, Wm. Stinger, Nicholas Helwyse, John Thruston, Thos. Thruston. Proved at Horham [co. Suffolk] 16 January 1558 [1558/9] by the executors, Sir Wm. Clarke, vicar of Wenhaston, to charge the executors in form of law. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 18, fo. 626.)

25. The Will of THOMAS FYSKE of Northalls [North Hales, co. Suffolk], sick in body, dated 16 May 1558. My soul to Our Lady and all the Holy Company of Heaven. To be buried in the churchyard of Sowthcove [South Cove, co. Suffolk]. To my son John white hosen, russet hosen, a violet jacket, and a doublet with body of worsted and sleeves of canvas. To my daughter Margerye a pewter platter, etc. To my goddaughter Margaret Fyske, daughter of my son Wm. Fyske, a ewe and a lamb. To my godson Christopher Fyske a ewe and a lamb. Residuary legatee and executor: my wife Agnes. Witnesses: Wylliam Fyske of Southcove, William Allexandre. Proved at Beccles [co. Suffolk] 27 May 1557 [sic, ? 1558] by the executrix. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 18, fo. 38.)

26. The Will of HENRYE FYSKE of Cratfild [Cratfield], co. Suffolk, being in good remembrance, dated 19 August 1558. To be buried in the churchyard there or elsewhere. To my son William all lands called Gooches in Fressingfelde [Fressingfield, co. Suffolk] and [other] lands there. To my son Jefferye £20, four milch kine, and a heifer [heifer]. To my son Thomas £10, four able milch kine, and a heifer [heifer]. Residue of my cattle, horse, and "neate" to my son William. To my son William such stuff as belongs to my "Dayer" [? dairy] house, with the

greatest milk pan, a trevett [trivet], a pair of querns, a stepinge [? steeping] tub, and "a hayer for a kill," and also all my husbandry things, carts, plow, tumbrel, corn, and hay. To my son Thomas my worst feather bed and things thereto and two sheets. To my son Thomas's eldest daughter, Mary Fiske, my godchild, 5 marks at her marriage. To my son Jefferye a one-fourth part of my household stuff, linen, and woollen. To my son William the rest of my household stuff, linen, and woollen. To my godson Francis Fiske 6s. 8d. If my son Thomas make any claim on lands, then his legacies are to be void. Executors: my son William and my brother Thomas Fiske of Stradbroke [Stradbroke, co. Suffolk]. Witnesses: William Collman, Jafferye Hacyne of Stradbroke, otherwise called Wiet. Proved 16 September 1558 by the executors. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register Jerves, fo. 238.)

27. The Will of WILLIAM FYSKE of Stodehaugh in Laxfeld [Laxfield], co. Suffolk, dated 15 October 1558. To be buried in Laxfield churchyard or where I shall die. To my wife Margaret, for life, my tenement called Stowes, with all lands and tenements in Laxfield or elsewhere, co. Suffolk, except my lands called Glemes Fales and Fales and Hersefeld Connisfeld [sic], with remainder to my son John Fyske and the heirs male of his body, provided he pay to my son Rauf £20, as appointed below. Should John die *s. p. m.*, the lands are to be sold and the money proceeding thence [shall be paid] to my daughters. To my wife the lands called Glemes Fales and the rest (as above), for six years, provided she pay £40, viz., £10 each at marriage to my daughters Alice, Marion, Jane, and Margaret, then to my son John and the heirs male of his body, or, if he die *s. p. m.*, the lands are to be sold (as above). William Fyske, son of my brother Henry Fyske, deceased, is to have preference in the purchase of said lands, if sold, and to have them within £20 of the price given by any other. To my son Rauff Fyske my tenement in Walberswyke [Walberswick, co. Suffolk], lately bought of [blank] Gybbon, and also £20 to be paid by my son John, at St. Michael after my wife's decease 40s., and thenceforward yearly 40s., provided Rauff do not vex my son. To my daughters Feithe and Kathryn £20, i. e., £10 each at marriage, and my wife is to bring them up and keep them at her own costs and charges till they be eighteen, [they] "doing for their said mother as yt becometh naturall children." To my son John twelve milch kine immediately after my wife's death, three horses or mares, my cart and plough, eight of my best milk "boilles," two of my best cheese "fatts" [vats], with the "bredes" [breds], and my cheese press and salting boards, immediately after my wife's death. Residuary legatee: my wife, [who is to be] executrix with my brother-in-law Robert Ball and Roger Wade of Bermondys. Witnesses: William Dowsyng, William Fyske, Thomas Cower. [Signature of the testator not given.] Proved 4 May 1559 by Thomas Tower, procurator for the widow, Margaret, power being reserved to the other executors. (Prerogative Court of Canterbury [Somerset House, London], Chayney, 20.)

Sentence 30 October 1560, in a cause between Ralph Fiske (impugning the above will) and Margaret Fiske, the widow and executrix, upholding the above will as made while the testator was of sound mind (with costs). (Prerogative Court of Canterbury [Somerset House, London], Mellershe, 52.)

28. The Will of THOMAS FISKE of Stradbroke [co. Suffolk], dated 20 January 1558/9. To be buried in Stradbroke churchyard. To my

daughter Christian, wife of Leonerde Sewell, and to my daughter Margaret, wife of Alan Borrett, copyholds in Hoxne [co. Suffolk]. To my daughter Margerie Fiske £20. To my daughter Alice Fiske the tenement I dwell in and ground called Irlondes held of Stradbroke Hall and a close, parcel of Eggescrofte in Stradbroke, [she] paying my daughter Margerie £10. To my daughter Alice my gelding, "Sorrell," a cupboard, and a brass pan. To my daughter Dorathe Fiske a tenement called Goldings and a close called Fydions in Stradbroke, a mare, and certain timber in my yard. To my daughter Johan Fiske lands, parcel of Shetyshill by Buttleshawe Green in Stradbroke (she to pay my executors £5), my gelding, "Rudde," etc. To my daughter Margerie my sorrel bald gelding, my coral beads with paternoster, and "Gawdys" of silver and gilt. To Thomas and John Sewell and Johan Borrett and Elizabeth, my "bel-children," a calf each. Residuary legatees and executrices: my daughters Alice, Margerie, Dorathe, and Johan, with John Barker of Hoxne. Witnesses: Thos Richeman, John Godbolde, John Lone. Surrenders of copyholds of Stradbroke Hall and Stubcrofte. Proved 24 May 1559 by the executrices. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 19, fo. 491.)

29. The Will of MARYON FYSKE of Wenhaston [co. Suffolk], widow, dated 30 January 1558 [1558/9]. To be buried in Wenhaston churchyard "by my husband aforeside."* To the poor men's box in Wenhaston church 8d. To my daughter Agnes Neve 3s. 4d., to be paid by my son John Fyske at Michaelmas 1562. To my said daughter Agnes a red petticoat, etc. To Agnes Gybbon a kercher, etc. To Johan Barfott, my daughter, my best gown, etc. To Margaret Browne, widow, an old red petticoat. To Margaret Culh[a]m an old red kirtle. To Elizabeth Neve my hood. To Edmund Barfotte's four children, Edmund, John, Thomas, and Elizabeth, a cow, to be delivered by my son John Fyske, when he shall receive the stock of cattle of John Snellynge that he had by lease for a term of years of John Fyske, late my husband. Residuary legatee and executor: my son John Fyske. Witnesses: John Bettes, Wm. Lambe, Thos Thurston. Proved 31 July 1559 by Jn. Fyske, at Horham [co. Suffolk]. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 19, fo. 336.)

30. The Will of ANNE FYSKE of Beccles, co. Suffolk, widow, dated 9 January 1562 [1562/3]. To the church where [are] buried [names not given] 6s. To the poor of Beccles, to be distributed at their houses, 20s., if I die there. To my "nevyne" Thomas Colvyle my ring "with the maiden face therein." To my "nevyne" John Colvyle of Martham [co. Norfolk] the bed in the parlour, the cupboard and cypres[s] chest, and other household stuff [described; some of the cushions have roses, another a "splayed" eagle], all for the use of his son Cypoldicke Colvyle, my godson. To my "nevyne" and godson William Boyse two pairs of sheets and other household stuff [described], including two cushions with squirrels. To my niece, the wife of said William Boyse, a kirtle and other clothes [described]. To my godson John Buttolfe my little close truseing bed [trussing-bed] and other household stuff [described]. To Alice Bucknam, my niece, the mother of John Buttolfe aforesaid, two gowns and other clothes. To my daughter Kene of Thyrtton [Thurton, co. Norfolk] my hoop of gold. To my "nevy" Robert Cudden a cushion with a rose thereon. To Anne Knightes a trundle-bed and other household stuff,

*The husband of the testatrix has not been mentioned previously in this will, but he is named below.

including the cushion with the red cross, clothes [described], one kettle that I bought of Brooke, and 20s. To my niece Grace Covyle my best gown and a little flat pan of brass. To the poor of Bestrete in Norwich 20d. To the poor of East Somerton and Wynterton [East Somerton and Winterton, co. Norfolk] 3s. 4d. Executors and residuary legatees: my "nevyne" John Colvyle and Grace, his wife. Witnesses: Nicholas Chapleyn, Wm. Tebbolde, John Magnns [sic, ? Magnaus], "the writer." Proved at Beccles 16 February 1562 [1562/3] by John Colvyle, power being reserved to Grace Colvyle. Proved by Grace Colvyle 18 March 1562 [1562/3]. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 20, fo. 228.)

30a. The Will of ROBERT DOWSYNG of Laxfield [co. Suffolk], dated 12 April 1563. The testator names George Fyske, "my son in law and my belchildren Margaret and George his children." (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry]. Cf. The Fiske Family Papers, p. 64.)

31. The Will of HARRY GOLDE of Ipswich [co. Suffolk], miller, dated 24 June 1563. To my Mr. Raffie Ingram £6. 6s. 8d. at present in his hands. To William Randbye the money due me from Geo. Wilkensone. To Thos. Taylor, who did marry my sister Elizabeth, £4. To John Estall the 10s. he oweth me. To my Mr. Ingram the horse which I bought out of Lincolnshire. To the poor men's box of St. Matthew 6s. 8d. To Robt. Goor my new hose. To Harry, the boy of the mill, my second hose and white fustian doublet. To Thos. Wylowby a white petticoat. To Richard Tomson a petticoat. Executor and residuary legatee: Raffie I[n]gram. Witnesses: Thos. Willowbye, Richard Tomson, John Dunckon, John Ramsy, minister. Proved 9 July 1563 by the executor. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 20, fo. 477.)

32. The Will of ROBERT FYSKE of Ipswich [co. Suffolk], cloth-maker, "disquieted in body," dated 15 February 1563 [1563/4], 6 Elizabeth. To be buried in the churchyard of St. Mary Elms, Ipswich, near where my former wife was buried. To the repair of that church 10s. To the repair of the church of Randham [Rendham, co. Suffolk], where I was born, 10s. To the poor 40s. My wife Johanne is to have, for life, her free dwelling in the tenement wherein I now dwell, 20 nobles a year, £10 come two years after my decease, a silver and gilt salt, six silver spoons, household stuff including my cupboard in the hall, the counter-table with the "state" in the hall, the flat hutch in the collar [soler], and all the hangings in the house where I now dwell; and she is to release all her right in my lands. To Thos. Stalworthy the Younger, Rachael, Margery, and John Stalworthy, the children of Thos. Stalworthy the Elder and Margery, my daughter, 5 marks each, at twenty-one. To my godson Robt. Cole, son of John Cole and Alice, his wife, £10., and to Magdelyn and John, their other children, 5 marks each at twenty-one. To Richard Marten, son of Robert Marten, 20s., and to every the residue of his children 6s. 8d., at twenty-one. To Robert Cottell, son of John Cottell, 20s., and to every other of the children of said John 6s. 8d., at twenty-one. To William Draper my gown faced with camel, to his son Robt. Draper 20s., and to his daughter Elizh. Draper 6s. 8d., at twenty-one. To John Cole and my daughter Alice, his wife, the capital message where Robert Marten now inhabiteth in St. Mary Elms, Ipswich, with the grounds, freehold] and copyhold, in and near Ipswich pertaining, and also the house wherein I dwell [sic, ? dwelt] after my wife's death,

subject to the payment of £100 to Edward Scarlet of Leostofte [? Lowestoft, co. Suffolk] and his wife Anne, Robert Marten to have the preference should they sell the house where he dwells. Executor and residuary legatee: the said John Cole of Ipswich. Supervisor: Wm. Draper, [to whom I give] 6s. 8d. Witnesses: Thos. Borage, John Gardyner, and Henry Hannam, "the writer hereof." Proved at Ipswich by the executor 4 March "1566" [apparently 1565/6, since the succeeding wills were proved in May 1566]. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 21, fo. 353.)

33. The Will of JOHANNE FYSKE of Ipswich [co. Suffolk], widow, dated 22 May 1567. To be buried in the churchyard of St. Mary Elms. To my son John Cottell £5, to be paid of that I should have by force of my husband's will. If he die before Michaelmas 1569, the same is to be equally divided among his children, at twenty-one. To my son-in-law, Robert Marten of Ipswich, 50s. and six spoons. To Wm. Draper of Ipswich the Elder 50s. and a silver salt with cover, etc. All my other goods are to be divided between Robt. Marten and the said Wm. Draper, executors. Witnesses: John Gardiner, John Leman, John Hawis. Proved 12 July 1568 by the executors. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 22, fo. 228.)

34. The Will of NICHOLAS FISKE of Dinnington [Dennington, co. Suffolk], dated 20 August 1569. To be buried in Dinnington churchyard. To my wife Johane, my father-in-law William Crispe of Laxfelde [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], my four children, Rachel, Ester, Mary, and Martha, my son William and my wife Johane, his mother, and my son Amos Fiske. Witnesses: John Fiske the Elder, John Fiske the Younger, and others. Proved 28 September 1569. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 23, fo. 71.)

35. The Will of WILLIAM FISKE of Reidon [Reydon, co. Suffolk], dated 30 June 1572. To my wife Isabell all my goods, corn, "cattalls," and other implements of household, with plough and cart and all else that belongeth to husbandry. Executor: my wife Isabell. Witnesses: Simund Nobbes, Thos. Aylmer. Proved 24 January 1576 [apparently 1575/6, for records of December 1576 follow] by the widow, Isabella, at Blithburgh [Blythburgh, co. Suffolk], by her proctor, Nichs Horneseye. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 26, fo. 163.)

36. The Will of RICHARD FYSKE of Laxfelde [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], "sevemaker," dated 7 September 1572. "I do protest my self to die an humble and penitent synner." To be buried in Laxfelde churchyard, or wherever I die. To my wife Agnes the tenement wherein I dwell, with the lands, meadow, and pasture, for life, she to educate and bring up my children, with remainder to my daughters Marie and Margaret, or, in case they die *s. p.*, to my daughters Anne and Elizabeth, who are to pay to my son Elie £10. To my daughter Anne my great meadow in Laxfield. To my son Elie my tenement lately purchased of my father-in-law, Edmund Crispe, he paying to said Edmund £50, in accordance with agreement, and to my daughter Elizabeth £40, in instalments. To my son Elie my timber, tools, and all things belonging to my occupation. My wife is to have the residue and implements of husbandry, while sole, towards bringing up my children. If she marry, [she is to have] one-half only, and the other one-half to my children. Executor: my wife Agnes, with my son Elie, "in whom I repose a special trust & confi-

dence." Supervisor: my brother Robert Fiske, [to whom I give] 5s., praying him to be [of] assistance unto my wife and children. Witnesses: John Fiske, Jefferie Fiske, Nicholas Fiske, John Elwis, Nicholas Lane, John Petyver. Proved 5 November 1572 by the executors. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 24, fo. 188.)

37. The Will of THOMAS FYSKE of Aldeburgh, co. Suffolk, cooper, dated 8 May 1573. To my wife Margaret one-half of the yearly farm of my house that John Catmere dwelleth in, for life. To my daughter Marie the other one-half, and after my wife's death the house is to remain to Marie. To my son John Fiske, after my wife's decease, my house, with ground, now dwelt in by Edward Ellis *alias* Martin, and also bedding [described in detail]. To my son George Fiske all my timber, "clappell borde," "hoopes," and "pompes" and "pompe" timber and tools belonging to a cooper's occupation, except the "shankes," on condition my "poompe wimbles" remain equally between George, my son, and William Fiske, my son, the said timber to be appraised and the said George to have the premises 40s. within the price, allowing to his brother John one-half the value of the premises. To my son George bedding [described in detail] and the house that was Tatswood's, with the lands, after my wife's decease. The house and lands beyond the Bulwarks, occupied by John Tailor and John Jaxon the Scott, and the part of my house and grounds belonging to it are to be sold, and of the said money £20 is to be paid to my daughter Anne Chaplin. To my daughters Margerie and Katherin 40 marks each, whereof Margerie is to have £6. 13s. 4d. at marriage and the residue is to be paid £5 yearly. My houses and grounds at Thorpe [co. Norfolk] are to be sold. My part of the wood bought of Mr. Rushe is to be sold, and my wife is to have £10. To my wife £20 which Robt. Holland, Senr., of Baddingham [Badingham, co. Suffolk] hath confessed he owed me. To Thomas Fiske and John Fiske, sons of William Fiske, my son, and to Thomas Chapleyn and Anne Chapleyn, children of my daughter Anne Chapleyn, 6s. 8d. each. My executors are to have my mare between them. George, my son, is to have one-fourth of my boat and one-half my "mackrell" nets. My executors are to have the little house that was Newton's to pay for John Allen's board and school, as is agreed between John Cressey and me, and to pay him £5 at the age of twenty. My executors are to have the house farm due from Jaxon the Scott, John Tailor, John Whiting, Edward Awsten, Edward Garnam, and Robt. Squier of Thorpe. To my son George my best gown, to my son John my best coat and frieze gown, and to both the rest of my apparel. To my son George five "flewes," as they be. My wife is to have one-half my rye and one-half my barley this year sown, and the other one-half to my sons George and John, and they are to "ynne" it with my wife. My executors are to have all my debts and my house "that is sett up" with the ground, so that my son William shall have one-third of the house. Residuary legatee: my wife Margaret. Executors: my sons George and John Fiske. Witnesses: Jeffrey Freman, John Bradley the Younger, Ric. Rooke, Senr. Memorandum that the testator surrendered his copyholds in the manor of Aldeburgh to the use of his will, and likewise his copyholds in Thorpe holden of Layson manor. Proved 15 February 1573/4 by Geo. Harrison, procurator of the executors. (Prerogative Court of Canterbury [Somerset House, London], Martyn, 7.)

38. The Will of WILLIAM FYSKE of the parish of St. Michael's of South Elmham [co. Suffolk], "whelewright," dated 10 October 1575.

My soul to "god my maker, Jhesus Christe my Savior and to the holye ghoste my sanctifier trusting to have full pardon and forgyvenes of all my synnes by the merightes of Jhesus Christe." To my daughter Gelyon Aldus a feather bed, etc. To my daughter Margaret Bancrofte 40s. To my daughter Agnes Borowghe a milch cow and 20s. Residuary legatee and executrix: my daughter Mary. Witnesses: William Rycord, minister, the writer hereof, Robarte Fyske, and William Fyske.

Codicil, dated 2 January 1578/9. To Elizabeth Wood, the lame wench in this parish, 20d. To Peter Wells 10d. To Robt. Kempe 10d. To "the afflicted for Christes his sake" 10s. To every grandchild of mine 20d. To "borowghes children" 40d. each. Witnesses: John Lauraunce, Robt. Fiske, Geofferye Fyske, William Rycorde.

Proved 30 January 1578/9 by Mary Fiske, the executrix. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 27, fo. 129.)

39. The Will of WILLIAM FISKE of Sowthcove [South Cove], co. Suffolk, yeoman, dated 13 March 1576 [1576/7]. To be buried in the churchyard there. To the poor box there 3s. 4d. To my wife Elizabeth £5 a year for life, out of my lands and tenements, on her releasing dower, also her dwelling in the parlour and a chamber on the same conditions, and also to her a silver goblet, a silver salt, six best silver spoons, two posted bedsteads in the parlour and bedding thereto, and a cupboard, hutches, etc., and she is to have use of the same for her life, and then to Judith Fiske and Dorothe Fiske, my grandchildren. To my said wife her apparel and body linen and all napery and other linen. To each child of Robert Pearse, as well as those to be born, 40s. at eighteen. To each child of Rychard Hause which he had by my daughter Alice, his late wife, deceased, 40s., at eighteen. To the poor of South Cove 20s. To Wm. Pearse, my grandchild, to his education, all the obligations in my custody at my death. To Judith and Dorothy Fiske, my grandchildren, all lands and tenements now occupied by Nycolas Hidis, my farmer, at their marriages or at eighteen, but my son-in-law Robert Pearse is to occupy the same and take rents for their use until they be married or eighteen. All residue to the said Robert Pearse, who, with my wife Elizabeth, is executor. Supervisor: John Duke, gent., [to whom I give] 40s. Witnesses: John Asshefeld, John Beare, and others. Proved 5 December 1581 by the executors. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register for 1581, fo. 341.)

40. The Nuncupative Will of EASTER FISKE of Framlingham ad Castrum, co. Suffolk, singlewoman, declared 20 March 1579 [1578/9], 21 Elizabeth, gave to her sister Marie Fiske two squares, "unto Mathewe her sister" two squares, and to her brother Amos Fyske all her money and raiment. Executor: her brother Amos Fyske. Witnesses: Anthoney Plomton, Johanne Bliithe, Bridget Dowtie. Proved 21 March 1578 [1578/9] by the executor. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 27, fo. 146.)

41. The Will of WILLIAM FYSKE of Denington [Dennington, co. Suffolk], yeoman, dated 13 August 1580. Testator mentions his wife Helen, his son Nicholas (under twenty-one), his late father Nicholas, his children under sixteen, his brother Amos, his sisters, and his daughters Anne Fyske, Rachael, and Elizh. The witnesses include John Fiske and Amos Fiske. Proved 22 November 1580 by John Button, the testator's friend and executor. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 28, fo. 163.)

42. The Will of KATHERINE FYSKE of Hensted [Henstead, co. Suffolk], widow, dated 5 May 1583. To be buried in Hensted churchyard. To the repairs of Hensted church 6s. To the poorest of the said parish 5s. To my godchildren Thos. Clement, Erasmus Watsonne, John New-man, Johane Feeke, daughter of John Feeke, Parnell Ringarborrowe and Margaret Harris, daughter of Wm. Harris the Younger of Benacre [co. Suffolk], 12d. each. To Mary Crosse, daughter of Thos. Crosse of Hensted, a bed, etc. To Alice Briggs, servant to Wm. Love of Hensted, a coffer. To Agnes Crosse, wife to the said Thos Crosse, my gown. To Janet Harris, wife of Wm. Harris the Younger of Benacre, a petticoat. To Elizh Bacon, wife of Richard Bacon of Gisleham [co. Suffolk], my French kirtle. To Michael Whiskine of Hensted 3s. 4d. To his wife my best "Axrene." To Johane Buter, wife of Owen Buter of Benacre, 2s. Alms at burial: five dozen of bread, as much cheese as can be bought for 3s., and a firkin of beer. To each of four persons who shall bear me to church 4d. Executor: Thos Crosse of Hensted, [and to him] 3s. 4d. Witnesses: Gabriel Thomlynson, Michael Whysken. Proved 2 May 1584 by the executor. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 30, fo. 15.)

43. The Nuncupative Will of JONE FISKE of Ersham, co. Norfolk, widow, being of good and perfect remembrance, declared 7 December 1583. She gave to William Jaye, her son, a feather bed. To Agnes Jaye, her daughter-in-law, her next best gown. To Anne Jaye, daughter of the said William Jaye, her best gown and a silver pin. To Anne Jaye, wife of John Jaye, her son, her worsted kirtle. To Agnes Jaye, daughter of John Jaye the Younger, her taches. To Edward Jaye, son of John Jaye the Elder, a pewter platter. To William Jaye, son of William Jaye, her great colfer [sic, ? coffer]. To Henrie, son of William, a pewter porringer. All the rest of her goods not bequeathed she did give to William Jaye the Elder and John Jaye the Elder, her sons, to be equally divided between them, and she made them her sole executors. Witnesses: Robert Thacker, John Thorne, William Fiften of Ersham. Proved 15 February 1583 [1583/4] by Wm and John Jaye, executors. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register for 1583, fo. 268.)

44. The Will of WILLIAM FYSKE of Aldborough, co. Suffolk [sic, ? Norfolk], cooper, dated 3 September 1584. To be buried in the churchyard there. To Margaret Fyske, my wife, my houses in which Andrew Blomefield [and] Frauncys Galley, the "Smyth," now dwelleth [sic], with the shop and yard, for her life, and then the same to Francis Fyske, my son, and his heirs. To Margerie Fyske, my daughter, the house and ground, fenced and enclosed, in which Robert Dey and Henrie Lambe now dwelleth [sic], when she is twenty-one, and my wife is to take the profits until that time. To Thomas, my son, and John, my son, houses and ground at the Watering. To William, my son, part of my land in Knoddishall [Knoddishall, co. Suffolk] and the little house and ground wherein John Myles now dwelleth. The house and grounds in which Roger Busken lately dwelt are to be sold to pay debts. If my daughter Margerie die without lawful issue and under twenty-one, then the house and ground before given to her are to remain to the children of my brother John Fyske now living and their heirs. If my son Francis die before his mother and *s. p.*, then his bequest is to remain, on my wife's death, to the children of my said brother John Fiske that be now living and to their heirs. If my brother George Fyske will take my son Thos as apprentice for five years and teach him his occupation, then George is

to have the profit of my said son Thomas's bequest till his time is up. If my brother John will take my son John as apprentice and bring him up to write and read and teach him his occupation, then my said brother is to have the profits of my said son John's bequest for his term of service. If my brother John shall take and bring up my son William and put him to a trade, my said brother is to have the profits of my son William's bequest, and my brother John is to be his guardian till he is twenty-one. To my wife Margaret my best posted bedstead and the bedding thereto. Residue of my goods between my said five children and my wife, equally. [Executors:] my son Thomas Fyske and John Fyske, my brother. [The proof is written out, but the words *Probatum fuit huius testamenti* are struck through and at the side are the words *non probavit sed renunciat Johes Fyske*, i. e., John Fyske, one of the executors, renounced, but nothing is said about Thomas, the other executor.] (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register 84 [sic, ? for 1584], fo. 20.)

45. The Will of GEORGE FISKE, "Cowper," of Aldeburgh [co. Suffolk], being sick in body, dated 25 January 1584 [1584/5], 27 Elizabeth. To be buried in Aldeburgh churchyard. To my wife Johane Fyske my house and ground, for life, with remainder to my brother John Fiske and his heirs, and he is to pay to my goddaughter Margerie Fiske, daughter to Wm. Fiske, £5. To Thos. Fiske, son of William Fiske, "2 shanks & all the pompe wimbles that belong to boring of pomes." Executrix: my wife Johane [to whom I give] my mare and all my other goods. Witnesses: Robt Bundiche, Dennis Browne, John Fiske, and Wm. Gildersleeve, the "wrighter hereof." I have surrendered my copyholds into the hands of Robt. Bundiche, copyholder, in the presence of Deonis Browne, John Fiske, and Robt. Bundiche, copyholders, to the use of my will. Proved 26 February 1584 [1584/5] by Johane, the widow. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 30, fo. 259.)

46. The Will of RICHARD FISKE of Shotley [co. Suffolk], husbandman, dated 6 April 1589. To my son Jonas Fiske the bed whereon I lie. To my wife Urselie my moveables, household stuff, and implements, she paying my debts. To my son Jonas a bay gelding, after my wife have [sic] had reasonable use of him until harvest be ended. Executrix: my wife. Witnesses: Richard Weston, George Redmaine, "writer." Proved 27 November 1589 by Ursula, the widow. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 32, fo. 305.)

47. The Will of ROBERT FISKE of the parish of St. James in Southelmham [South Elmham, co. Suffolk], "whelewright," "trusting and steadfastly believing to be saved by the death and precious bloudshedding of our lord and saviour Jesus Christ," dated 10 April 1590. To my eldest son William Fiske my tenement called Hoves in the parish of St. James, according to the custom of the manor, he paying to my daughter Elizabeth, now the wife of Robert Barnard, or to the said Robert, in the dwelling house of my said tenement called Hoves, £18 (in instalments). To my son Eliezar and to Elizabeth, his wife, all my freehold lands in St. James, Elmham, [they] paying yearly to my son William 2½d., for their lives, and paying to my son Thomas Fiske, at the dwelling house of the said tenement called Hoves, £8, as follows: £4 within one month of my decease and £4 at the end of a year following that payment. The free lands are to pass to my son Thomas, if Eliezar and Elizabeth fail to be bound for the above payment. On the death of Eliezar and Elizabeth (and of Thomas, if tenant of the free lands) the free lands are to pass to my son

William, he paying to my son Thomas £3, in consideration thereof, one month after my decease. To the poor of St. James 10s., out of my moveables, after my decease, and 10s. more to such other godly poor people as shall be thought most needful and charitable by my executors, at such times as to them shall seem most convenient. To my "bedchildren" [sic, ? belchildren] 40s., to be equally divided among them and paid into the hands of their parents. To Nicholas Barbor of Chepenell Greene 30s., for him to divide equally among his children. My executors are to have those houses, parcel of the said tenement, which are now in my own hands and occupying, for one month after my decease. To my executors 6s. 8d. each. The residue of my estate is to be equally divided among my children then living, by agreement, or by the appointment of John Laurence the Elder, gent., and he is to have 6s. 8d. Executors: my sons Jefferie Fiske and Eliezar Fiske. Witnesses: Robert Lawter, Thomas Starke. Proved at Metfield [co. Suffolk], 28 July 1602, by the executors. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book for 1602-1603, fo. 144.)

48. The Will of WILLIAM FISKE of Laxfield [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], "whelewright," being "visited with sickness," dated 29 December, 33 Elizabeth [29 December 1590]. To be buried in Laxfield churchyard. To my wife Jane my messuage in Stradbroke [co. Suffolk], for life, with remainder to John Punchyard, my brother-in-law, till John Punchyard, his son, my nephew and godson, be twenty-one. To Anne Borret, my wife's daughter, a joined "chest of Abell [? abele]. To Susanna Borret, my wife's daughter, a joined chest. Residue, including a bond of £40 from my brother-in-law Jn. Punchyard, to my wife Jane. To my brother-in-law Jn. Punchyard £10 and three hundred oaken boards and the best trees of oak in my yard. To my wife Jane three handsaws, a "haggessawe" and other tools [named], oaken boards in the long shed, and other timber [described]. To my brother John Fiske oak and "poople" boards, etc. To my brother Jeremie Fiske my sorrel colt, the residue of my tools belonging to my science, and the residue of timber. To my brother-in-law Thomas Borret, my black mare, three hundred oaken boards, and five combs of wheat, with the straw. To the poor of Laxfield 20s. Executrix: my wife Jane. Proved 26 January 1590/1. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 33, fo. 256.)

Inventory, taken 7 January 1590 [1590/1], £200. [A verbatim copy of the inventory follows here.]

An Inventory indented of all the Goodes Cattells & Cattell & Howssehodd Stuff Implements And utensells of Howssehodd And also of all Sutche Tymber bords and other Thynges w of Late dyd appertayne and belonge unto Wyllm Fyske Late of Laxfield in the Countye of Suff. whellwright deceased Scane and p'ssed the Seventh daye of Januarij Anno 1590 By Robert Borret John Smithe of P'kefelde Roger Godbalde Edmonde Jesoppe and Crispen Dawlinge and others as ffoloweth

In the hawle.

	s	d
In p'rnis One table wythe a frame Two Joyned fformes	13	4
It. one Square Table w' a Cubberd in it	10	0
Item one Joyned Chestes & one Coffe	10	0
It. on Calyver one fflowlyng piece flaske & Tochebox	20	0
Item 2 greate Bake Chayers and 2 Lesse Chayers	4	0
It. one fyre panne and Tonges	—	12
It. one payer of Bellowes & a gredyiron	—	20
It flyve flykkes of Bacons	26	8

It fyve Coffeyrs	5-0
It. one pyke and one morion	5-0
It. Syxe Bookes greate and Small	10-0
It 2 Kandyll Styckes	2-0
It 2 paynted Clothes	2-0
It one Woodknyfe one brushe & one Syckle	-12
It one keepe or Glasse Casse	5-0
It one Brush-hooke	-8
It 6 panes of glasse in the wyndowe	6-0
In the Buttrye.	
It one greate Brasse panne	20-0
It 12 peaces of pewter	8-0
Item one greate Kettell and 4 Skylletts	8-0
It. 4 Small Kettells	5-0
It 9 Alle ffyrkyns	4-0
It. one Brasse poot & one Chaffyndyshe	5-0
Item 2 Spyttes and one Droppynge panne	3-0
It 2 payer of pothooks	-1
It one payer of Musterd Quecons	-10
It fyve pewter porrengers	-20
It 4 Steme poots & one dosen Trenchers	-12
It. 4 payles w ^t Iron Bayles	2-0
It one Allestoole	-4
It one Lether Bottell and one Skonse [sic]	2-0
It one Hatchet and one Hooke	-8
In the Lyttell Howse by the Buttrye	
It one wollen whelle 3 Mandes a Bookeynge Tubbe 2 Tennesse a Bonchyng Blooke and the Bytells	3-0
It 2 pay'e of Bootes and two payer of Shooss	6-8
It 2 Borynge Skeppes	-6
It one Passhyll and one Hagge Sawe	2-4
In the Chamber over the sayd Lyttell Howse.	
Item one olde ffetherbed and Bollster	6-8
In the Chamber over the Buttrye.	
It in Wheate by Estimacion 10 busshell	25-0
In the Chamber behynde the Chymyns on the Northsyd	
It one Joyned Bedsteade one olde fether bedde one Boulster one Blanket & one paynted Clothe	30-0
It 2 Old Coffers	-20
It one payer of Towe Combes a Rollyng pynne and a Battylidore	2-0
It Sartayne Towe Redys dressed	3-4
In the upper Chamber behynde the Chemnye	
Item one posted Bedsteade w ^t a Joyned Testor Towe ffetherbedds one boulster 2 blanketts	3-6-8
Item 2 joyned Chestes	20-0
Item 2 Downe pyllowes	3-4
Item one paynted Clothe	2-0
Item one Bowe of Ewe and sartayne arrowes and one Armyne Swoorde	2-0
It. a sartayne old Iren and a Payer of Wolle Cardys	-16
It 2 old Coffers and Shellves to laye in Apparell	2-6
It all hys Apparell	40-0
In the other Chamber behynde the Chimnye	
It. one joyned Bedsteade w ^t a fetherbedd Boulster and a Coverynge	40-0
Item one Trundell bedstead Joyned one ffetherbedde and one Boulster	13-4

Item one Joyned Cheste one Coffe	16-0
Item two Deskes	2-0
Item one Cappecase one Boxe	2-0
The Lynnen and Naperye.	
Item 2 Soheales [sic] Table clothes table Napkins Towells pyllowe Keepees and other Lynnen	5-0-0
It in Lynnen Yearnas	10-0
On the Hawle Chamber	
It. in Wheate by estimacion 6 busshells	15-0
Item in Malte 3 Barrells	9-0
Item in sartayne Apples and Peares	10-0
It. olde Bordes and Shellves to Laye apples upon and other Sawen Tymber	6-8
Item one Bownett one Batfoulyng nett and sartayne olde Iron	2-0
Item one Stylee & sartayne halfe Inche borde	6-8
In the Bakehouse.	
Item One Salltyng Trough w ^t a Cote [sic]	3-4
Item one peece of Iron and one Spytte	-18
Item one Longe Stoolle and a Shelffe	-6
It one paryngs Iron and one Hall [sic]	-12
In the Chesse Howse	
Item One Chessepresse and a Salltyng traye	6-8
It one Caudryon of Red Brasse	10-0
It. 2 Chayers 2 olde Tubbes	6-8
It 9 Mylk Bolles and one Traye	5-0
Item 4 Chesse ffatts & 2 Bredes	6-8
Item 2 ffyrkyns of Whyght Heryngs	8-0
Item 3 ffyrkyn of Swette Butter	40-0
It Chesse Bordes Shellves & one dressyng stoole	2-0
It one fleshe Tubbe olde Erthen Poottes and 2 Bread graates	2-0
It one Copper panne	2-6
It one Halfe Barrell of Vergesse	2-6
On the Chesse Chamber.	
Item In Chesse by Estimacion 2 wayes	4-0-0
Item. one Beame and Skooles & Leade wayghtes	8-0
It. sartayne Bee skeppes and Wheate Drosse	-20
Item 4 Chesse Bordes and 3 Tressells	-20
It 1 Halfe Barrell of Vergesse one Olde Tubbe and sartayne Hoppes	3-4
In the Shoppe behynde the Bakehowse.	
Item one payer of malte Quearnes & one Boltynghutche	5-0
Item one olde Trewde and 8 postes for bedds	5-0
Item one Joyners Benche one planke a Lytell Trough and other Small Tryssells	2-0
Item 3 Seaves and one olde Sakke	-12
In the Chamber over the Bakehowse	
Item poole bords and other Tymber for Cartes Tumbrells and other Thynges	13-4
In the Bearne.	
Item Wheate in the Shoffe by estimacion Twenty Combes	10-0-0
Item 4 Chessepresse plankes	26-0
Item Carte Strynges and sartayne tymber to make Ladders a Salltyng Traye and Sartayn other Tymber of dyvers soorts	4-0-0
Item fyve pyckeforks	2-0

In the Workehowse or Shoppe		
Itm 2 longe Sawes Sartayn Wymbells and other Tooles belonging to the Seyence	4—3—4	
Itm. in sartayne Naves. fellawes & other tymber . . .	30—0	
In the Stable		
Item. 2 Sadells 2 Brydells 2 Collers. 2 Duffyns the Thyllers geare and 2 payer of trayse	17—0	
Itm 2 Shellyes 1 matthooke 2 Sprupetts 2 Drafthookes & 2 mode skoppetts	6—8	
In the Pasture		
Itm one Graye geldynge	46—8	
Itm. one Baye Coulte	40—0	
It. one Blacke Mare	53—4	
Itm 2 Wenlyng Callves	40—0	
Item 8 mylche Keyne and 3 heiffers	20—0—0	
Item in Haye upon 2 Shoddes	5—0—0	
Itm in Haye Stakes at Stradbroke in y ^e Lanne	3—0—0	
In the Yeardes.		
Item in Naves fellowes Spookes and other Tymber Redy Sawen	17—0—0	
Itm in Oken Boordes and poople Bordes to the Valew of	8—0—0	
Itm in Planks, Rayle, Beddsydes, bedds Whartes and Tymber for gates & other thynges	20—0	
Itm in Rowghe Tymber and Same Redy hewen to the valew of	4—0—0	
Itm sartayn plankes to goe upon and plankes and bordes at the Hogges Trowghes and the Hogges Troughes	5—0	
Itm sartayne fyrewood Stendynge upp and other old Blookes for fyrewoode	40—0	
Itm 10 Shooddes Coveryd with Chyppes & 2 Shoddes	40—0	
Itm one Carte at the Wedow Hellwyys & Carte Roops	13—10	
Itm. One Grynstone as y ^e hangeth	6—0	
Redy money & One little Carte	39—4	
Sum Total [blank]		
Dothe [sic] owynge to Testate [blank]		
Obligacions to the full Summe of [blank]		
Sum Total is £200 pounds.*		

49. The Will of GEORGE FISKE of Westhall [co. Suffolk], dated 6 January 1591 [1591/2]. To be buried in Westhall churchyard. To my son George Fiske my tenement and lands in Westhall and Brampton [? co. Suffolk] bought of Nicholas Harvy, and he is to pay to my wife Anne £8 a year for two years and then £10 a year, the £10 to be paid by Geo. Fiske, "Thos Fiske & Margaret children of the said George,"⁴ after the portion each shall have. My son Geo. is to pay to Thomas, my son, £100 and to Margaret, my daughter, £40. To my son Thomas my tenement and lands abovesaid, should conditions be unfulfilled. To my wife Anne the residue of my goods, the overplus on her death to be evenly departed among my children. If John Gille complete the purchase of the said lands and tenements, "as we have begun," my son George shall have £160, my son Thomas £100, and my said daughter £40, in occupation for life, and after her death the said £40 shall remain to John Wittingham, her

*The sum of the valuations given in the inventory is considerably less than £200, but it is to be noticed that the amounts for the debts due to the estate and for the obligations of the estate have not been entered in the inventory.

⁴Apparently the words "the said George" refer to the testator, but the meaning is somewhat doubtful.

son. Executors: my wife Anne and my son George. Supervisor: Richard Aldus. Witnesses: Richard Aldows, John Baas, George Baas.

Codicil, dated 25 March 1593, annuls the bequest of the residue of goods to wife Anne; and said goods are to be appraised by four persons, two nominated by the widow and two by my two sons Geo. and Thos., my wife to have the use of the same for life and the residue to be parted on her death between my surviving children. Whereas a title is pretended by Thomas Harvey to my said lands and tenements my wife and Thomas, my son, shall bear part of the charges at law with my son George. Witnesses: John Baas and Geo. Baas.

Proved 7 April 1593 by the executors. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 34, fo. 587.)

50. The Will of GREGORIE FISKE of Kirkton *alias* Kirton [co. Suffolk], husbandman, "sick in bodye," dated 7 June 1599. To be buried in the churchyard of Shotley [co. Suffolk]. To my wife Agnes my messuage and lands in Kirkton *alias* in Shotley for life, and she is to find two sureties, should she marry, to be bound to the churchwardens of Kirkton *alias* Shotley to perform the will, with remainder to my eldest son Richard Fiske, with remainder, failing issue of Richard, to my son William Fiske, with remainder, failing issue of William, to my daughter Elizabeth Fiske and her heirs for ever. My wife Agnes is to sell the ground called Diches (6 acres) and Allgoods meadow (1½ acres), to redeem my other lands which stand bound to [blank] Manhood of Ipswich, and to pay my debts, if she cannot otherwise redeem it. To my son William Fiske, out of said sale, £5 at twenty-one. To my daughter Elizabeth Fiske, out of said sale, £5 at twenty-one or marriage. Residuary legatee: my wife Agnes. Executors: my wife Agnes and John Sparke. Supervisor: Mr. Christopher Abbill [sic], minister of Shotley. Witnesses: Christopher Abbis [sic], minister, William Dennis. Proved at Ipswich, 12 December 1599, by Agnes, the widow, (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 37, fo. 534.)

51. The Will of ELIAS FISK of Laxfield [co. Suffolk], yeoman, dated 2 May 1601. To my wife Alice my lands and tenements in Laxfield and Stradbroke [co. Suffolk], free and copyhold, lately purchased of Edmund Jay, until my son Henrie be twenty-four, when he shall entere therein, on condition that he pay to my daughter Sara Fiske £5, £5, £5, £5, and £10 at stated times, to my daughter Marie Fiske £5, £5, £5, £5, and £10 at stated times, and to my daughter Margaret Fisk, £10, £10, and £10 at stated times, in the church porch of Laxfield. To my wife Alice my messuage in Laxfield wherein I inhabit and my lands in Laxfield and Stradbroke which late were of my father Richard Fiske, late deceased, with remainder to my son Henry. To my daughters Sara, Marie, and Margaret, and to Johane Cowper, my wife's daughter, to each £5 at twenty. To my son Henry household goods [described] and my horse mill, after the decease of my wife Alice. To my daughters Sara, Marie, and Margaret household goods [described], after the death of my wife Alice. Residuary legatee and executrix: my wife Alice, and she is to bind my son Henrie apprentice to such occupation or trade she thinks well. Witnesses: William Sandcraft, John Buckenham, William Warner. [Signed] Elie Fiske. Proved 12 September 1601 by Alice, the widow. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 38, fo. 394.)

52. The Nuncupative Will of ROBERT FISK of Great Lynstead [Great Linstead, co. Suffolk], single man, declared 8 March 1601 [1601/2]. He gave to his father, Thomas Fisk of Cratfield [co. Suffolk], 20s., to his mother, Alice, 20s., to his brother, William Fiske, 10s., to his sister, Alice Sparham, 10s., and to her four children 2s. 6d. each, to his sister, Ann Fiske, 10s., to his brother, John Fiske, whom he named executor, 20s., a cloak, etc., to his sister-in-law, Johane Fiske, wife to said John, 20s., to Marie Fiske, daughter to said John and Johane, 10s. and his best band, to Henry Fiske, son to said John and his godson, a heifer, to John Fiske, eldest son to said John, 5s. and his best girdle, to William Fiske, the other son to said John, 5s., and to John Backes wife 10s. due to her. Witnesses: Symon Barber, John Barber [or Barker, the one altered from the other], Thomas Wulnaughe, Thomas Welton. Proved 9 March 1601 [1601/2] by John Fisk, the brother. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 38, fo. 485.)

53. The Will of JOHN FYSKE of Tyvetshall St. Marie [Tivetshall St. Mary], co. Norfolk, yeoman, sick in body, dated 1 October 1607. To be buried there or elsewhere. To Thomasyn, my wife, my message [and] lands in Tivetshall and Dicleburgh [Dickleburgh, co. Norfolk] (she to claim no dower), for her life or widowhood. If she remarry, then she is to have one-third only. If she makes claim for dower in my lands at Occolt [Occold], Thornden [Thorndon, co. Suffolk], or places near, then she is to forego the Tivetshall lands. To John Punchard the Younger, my sister's son, said property in Occolt and Thornden, charged with £40 to his sister Margaret Punchard (by £10 a year). And to Jeremy Punchard, his brother, £30 (£10 a year). And to Mary Punchard, his other sister, £30 (£10 a year). To John Punchard aforesaid all my tools of a wheelwright and my joiner's tools. To John Bucknam [or Buckman, *faded*], my servant, 40s. To John Cobbrame [*sic*], my godson, 40s. To Richard Goothrame, my godson, 40s. To John Watlinge, my godson, 30s. at twenty-one. To John Dowson, my kinsman and godson, £3 when twenty. To Marie Cole, my goddaughter, 40s. at twenty-one. To Margerye Woodward, my goddaughter, 20s. when twenty. To Margaret Chapman, my goddaughter, 20s. To Fraunces Alpe, my nephew and godson, £30 at twenty-two. To Thomas Seaman 30s. To Edward Hicces, my godson, 20s., when twenty. To ——— Fisher, my kinsman and godson, 30s., when twenty-one. To Marie Alpe and Anne Alpe, my sister's daughters, my bond wherein Nicholas Haward of Darsham [co. Suffolk], William Haward of the same, and Jeffery Neve of Tivetshall St. Margaret [co. Norfolk] are bound to me in £20, [but] they are to take only the £10 debt and not the forfeiture. To Edward Alpe, my nephew, £5. To John Punchard the Elder of Beddingfield [Beddingfield, co. Suffolk], my brother-[in]-law, 40s. To Christopher Mercant of Tyvetshall St. Marie 40s. To the poor of Tivetshall St. Mary 30s. (10s. a year). If Thomasyn, my wife, enter bond in £80 [?, *faded*] to John Punchard the Elder of Beddingfield, to prove this will, pay legacies, etc., then she is to have all my goods, chattels, etc. Sole executrix: said Thomasyn, my wife. Witnesses: Paule Chapman, Edward Bateman. Proved the last of October 1609 by the executrix. (Consistory Court of Norwich [Norwich, co. Norfolk], Register for 1609, fo. 124.)

54. The Will of JOHN ALDUS of Fresingfield [Fressingfield, co. Suffolk], yeoman, dated 12 April 1610. Testator names his father, Robert Aldus, and bequeaths to Thomas Fiske, son of Thomas Fiske, 10s. within

a month of his decease, which 10s. is already in the hands of the said Thomas. The witnesses include Thomas Fiske. Proved 17 April 1610. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 43, fo. 303.)

55. The Will of THOMAS FISKE of Fresingfield [Fressingfield, co. Suffolk], "whelewright," dated 20 February 1610 [1610/11]. Margerye, my wife, "shall have the occupation of the hole parcell of the tenement wherein I now dwell the holl Chamber and the Vaunce Rouffe over the same And the Twoe Butteries . . . & 2 coates whereof the one is for Swine and the other for fowls" for life, with remainder to my son Thomas of all the term of years which I have therein. To my son Thomas my shop, the chamber over the same, and the chamber over the said two butteries, with the yards, gardens, and orchards, for the said term of years, on condition that he pay to my daughter Elizabeth £3. 6s. 8d., at Michaelmas 1619. To Phineas, my son, his executors, administrators, or assigns, £4, at Michaelmas 1621. To John, my son, £4, at Michaelmas 1624. To Mary, my daughter, £3. 6s. 8d., at Michaelmas 1627. To my wife Margerye one-half of the fruit on the premises and the right to fetch water from the pond or ditch belonging to the tenement, to dry linen in the orchard, to lay wood in the yard, to plant herbs and seeds in the garden and take and use the same, and to keep her swine on the way adjoining the premises called Walslade Way and her fowls in the yards and orchards. My son John may remove to his own use, within four years, such young pear plants and apple plants which he has heretofore set or planted in the premises. My son Thomas shall keep the whole of the premises in repair. To my son Thomas all my timber and working tools. My wife Margerye is to occupy all the residue of my goods, household stuff, and implements, for life, and then the same are to be divided equally among my children. Executor: my son Thomas. Witnesses: William Sancroft, Stephen Aldoes, Robert Aldoes, Thomas Fiske. Proved the last of February 1610 [1610/11] by Thos. Fiske, the son. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 43, fo. 73.)

56. The Will of MARY FISKE of Ubston [Ubbeston, co. Suffolk], single woman, servant to Edmond Smyth of Ubston, being "visited by the hand of God," dated the last of February 1611/12. To my father and mother 20s. To my brothers and sisters 10s. each. To two of my sisters' children, "which I answered for," viz., Ann Mowing, my sister's daughter, and Jane Robertson, my other sister's daughter, 20s. each. To the residue of my brothers' and sisters' children 6s. 8d. each, at twenty-one. My apparel is to be at the disposition of "my master & dame." Residuary legatee and executor: Samuel Smyth, my master's son. Witnesses: Barthw. Aldred, Geo. Cole, John Smyth of Colshall. Proved 8 April 1612 by the executor. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 45, fo. 13.)

57. The Will of THOMAS FISKE of Westhall, co. Suffolk, being in good and perfect remembrance, dated 15 April 1613. To the poor of Westhale 40s. To Mother Anne Fiske £30. To Anne Porter *alias* Fiske and Margery Fiske, daughters of my brother George Fiske, £10 between them. To my sister Margaret Wittingham £20. To the four children of my brother Jeffreys Fiske, namely, Elizabeth, Elizabeth [*sic*], Anne, and Millicent, £20 between them.* To Anthony Baldrye of Westhale the

*In The Fiske Family Papers, p. 64, the names of the four children of the testator's brother Jeffery are given, in a very brief abstract of this will, as Gelyon, Elizabeth, Anne, and Millicent.

profit of three milch neat, for life, and then the said neat or £10 to my nephew John Wittingham and also £5 which Anthony Baldry doth owe me, or the house of said Anthony Baldry for £4, parcel of the £5, and 20s., also two heifers in the hands of my cousin Lese of Sotherton [co. Suffolk], and also various [articles of] apparel, a musket, and other goods. To Elizabeth Clerke, my brother's maid, 10s. To Robert Hawle, his boy, 5s. To William Chapman 30s. in the hands of Thomas Bunting of Westhale. Executors: my brother George Fiske and Thomas Smyth of Westhale, [and I give them] £5. Witnesses: George Smythe, Nicholas Partriche. Proved 8 August 1613. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 46, fo. 175.)

58. The Will of ELEAZER FISKE of Metfield [Metfield, co. Suffolk], "whelewright," dated 3 June 1613. My tenement and lands in the parishes of St. James and Sandcroft in Southelmham [South Elmham, co. Suffolk] to my wife Elizabeth, for life, with remainder, as to the tenement in St. James, in the occupation of Robert Skepper, to my nephews Nathaniel Fiske and David Fiske, sons of my brethren William Fiske and Jefferye Fiske, and, as to the lands in Sandcroft, to Eleazar Lusher and Elizabeth Lusher, his sister (under twenty-one). To my wife Elizabeth my moveables. To the poor £3. To the children of my brother William £3 equally. To the children of my brother Jefferye £3 equally. To the children of my brother Thomas £3 equally. Executrix: my wife Elizabeth or, on her death, my nephews Nathaniel and David. Witnesses: Bartholomew Stiles, clerk, and Thos. Lancaster. Proved 4 July 1615 by Elizabeth, the widow. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 48, fo. 72.)

59. The Will of WILLIAM WOLNOUGH of Metfield [co. Suffolk], yeoman, dated 17 July 1615, was witnessed by Jefferye Fiske and Eleazar Fiske. Proved 18 February 1615/16. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 48, fo. 223.)

59a. The Will of WILLIAM FISKE of Ditchingham, co. Norfolk, dated 25 November 1616. The testator bequeaths to the poor of Ditchingham and of Bungay [co. Suffolk], mentions his now wife, Alice, and gives to his eldest son, John, lands in St. James, South Elmham, and in Metfield [both parishes being in co. Suffolk], the said John paying to his brothers Nathaniel and Eleazar and to his sister Esther sixscore pounds. The testator also mentions his grandchildren Matthias, John, and Mary Candler, his grandchildren John, Anne, Martha, Nathaniel, and Eleazar Fiske, all under twenty-one, and his daughter Anne Candler. Executor: testator's son John. Proved 17 May 1620. (Cf. The Fiske Family Papers, p. 71.)

60. The Will of ANN ALDRED of Laxfield [Laxfield, co. Suffolk], widow, dated 23 May, 19 James I [23 May 1621], was witnessed by Nicholas Fyske. Proved in 1621. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], File for 1621, No. 35.)

61. The Will of JOHN SMYTH of Laxfield [co. Suffolk], tailor, dated 3 November, 19 James I [3 November 1621], was witnessed by Jerem. Fiske. Proved in 1625. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book for 1625, fo. 244.)

62. The Will of JAPHERIE FISKE of Metfelde [Metfield, co. Suffolk], yeoman, dated 10 October 1628. To my son Eliazer Fiske my message

in Metfield and Withersdale [co. Suffolk], with lands and freehold there, and he is to pay to my wife Sarah £15 a year, for life, at the south porch of Metfield church, quarterly. To my wife Sarah the parlour at the west end of said house, for life, and six loads of firewood from Eliazer's lands. To my wife Sarah all my moveables, for life, and after her death one-half [of the same] to my son-in-law John Sawyer. To my son Eliazer a table in the parlour. To my "bedchild" [sic, ? belchild] John Sawyer 20s. To my other "bedchild" [sic, ? belchild] Thomas Sawyer 10s. To the poor of Metfield 20s. Executrix: my wife Sara. Witnesses: Stephen Lyllie, John Sawyer, and Sarah [altered from Mary] Fiske, widow. Proved 25 November 1628 by Sarah, the widow. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book 58, fo. 369.)

63. The Will of JEFFERY FISKE "in the towne" of Great Bently [Great Bentley], co. Essex, yeoman, dated 11 May 1629. My soul to the Almighty God. To Samuel Fisk, my eldest son, living in Waybred [Weybread], co. Suffolk, my best suit of apparel. To Elizabeth Fisk, daughter of the said Samuel Fisk, 5s., to be paid at the end of her apprenticeship. I appoint David Fisk of Weley [Weeley, co. Essex] and Martine Underwood of Bentley executors, giving to them whatsoever remains at Bentley, they paying all funeral expenses. [Signed] Jeffery Fysk. [Witnesses:] John Locke, the mark of Helen Hayes. Proved at Colchester 23 July 1629. (Archdeaconry of Colchester [Somerset House, London], original will, No. 8.)

64. The Will of JEROMIE FISKE of Laxfield [co. Suffolk], yeoman, sick in body, dated 22 August 1630. To be buried in Laxfield churchyard. To John Cocke, eldest son of Peter Cock, my son-in-law, a message and tenement in Tittleshall and Diskleborowe [Dickleburgh], co. Norfolk, freehold and copyhold, in the occupation of one Loter. To Anne Cock, daughter to the said Peter Cock, a message and tenement in the occupation of Wm. Smith, she paying her sister, Elizabeth Cocke, £10. To Peter Cock, son to the said Peter Cock, a message or tenement, free[hold] and copyhold, in Laxfield, now in my occupation, except the lands called Craiches. To Jeremie Cocke, son of the said Peter Cock, my son-in-law, a message or tenement, free[hold] and copyhold, called Craiches and [illegible] in Dennington [co. Suffolk] and Laxfield, in my occupation. To Margret Rackham, my servant, the house called Coppball, occupied by James Dallinger. To Alice Cocke and to Mary Cocke, daughters of the said Peter Cock, my son-in-law, to each £10. Executor: John Cocke, son of the said Peter Cock, my son-in-law. Supervisor: Peter Cock. Witnesses: John Cocke, Wm. Smith. Proved 15 September 1630 by John Cock. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], book for 1629-30, fo. 227.)

[A continuation of this article on The Fiske Family will be published in the REGISTER of January 1933.—EDITORS.]

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Communicated by the Committee on English and Foreign Research

THE FISKE FAMILY

Contributed by G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, A.M., LL.B., F.S.A.,
of Bristol, R. I.

IN the REGISTER, vol. 87, pp. 367-374, and vol. 88, pp. 142-146, 265-273, there is printed a pedigree of the Fiske Family of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, England, and New England. Since this compilation appeared much new information concerning the earlier members of the family has come to light through the deposit in the public library of Ipswich, co. Suffolk, England, of many charters relating to the earlier members of the family. These deeds not only disclose the name of the father of Simon Fiske of Laxfield, the testator of 22 Dec. 1463, but render it necessary to rearrange somewhat the chronology of the earlier members of the family. Furthermore, an inexcusable error in the reading of the will of Simon Fiske, the testator of 10 July 1536 (cf. REGISTER, vol. 86, p. 415), renders it necessary to revise the account of the probable parentage of Richard Fiske of the Broadgates in Laxfield, with whom the Candler pedigree commenced.

In that will the testator bequeathed to his daughters Joan Jerelon (?Ireland) and Olive Warne. The contributor read it as a bequest to his daughters Joan, Jerelon (Gillian), and Olive Warne and then argued that as William, son of Richard of the Broadgates, had a daughter Gillian, Richard was probably a son of this Simon, although not named in his will, as it was evident from the internal evidence of the will that all the children of Simon were not named therein. While this is true, the fact that Simon had no daughter Gillian destroys the argument of the former article.

Accordingly, after presenting the newly discovered evidence and a revised pedigree of the first three or four generations of the family, the contributor takes up the question of the parentage of Richard

Fiske and presents, he hopes, sufficient evidence to make out a strong case for his probable parentage.

18 Henry VI [1440]. At Laxfield. Charter of Thomas, son of Robert Cone, and Roger Smyth of Laxfield to William Cone, brother of said Thomas, William le Hawe and Thomas Bas all of Laxfield, cites a feoffment of land in Stodhaugh and parcels of land in Laxfield next the King's Highway and adjoining Sir Robert Wingfield, Knt., made by Nicholas Tylour and Simon Fiske then aged forty years. (*Ex penes* Randall Palmer Saunderson, Morpeth, England.)

FROM CHARTERS OF THE FISKEs OF LAXFIELD, CO. SUFFOLK

Friday before St. Luke the Evangelist, 14 Henry VI [14 Oct. 1435].

Charter whereby William Seman of Norwich grants to Simon Fiske of Laxfield two acres in said Laxfield bounded by the highway from Laxfield to Fressingfield on the East, West on John Edward, South on said Edward and on Joan Barwere, and North on the common way from Cratfield to Walerysditch in Laxfield. Witnessed by Hugh Fiske, William Dowsing, William Barwere, John Edward and Simon Jurdon of Laxfield et al. (Charter in the possession of G. Andrews Moriarty, F.S.A.)

8 Sept. 16 Henry VII [1500]. At Laxfield.

William Noyse of Laxfield grants to John Fiske, son of Simon Fiske, Nicholas Smyth, Thomas Fyske and William Blynde, all of Laxfield, a messuage called Hurleychys in Laxfield together with two adjacent closes and a piece of land belonging thereto lying in the close late of Robert Cone, seven acres more or less bounded East on Sir John Wingfield Knt. now in the tenure of John Cryspe, West on said Wingfield now in the tenure of John Barwere, North on Turrypestrete, South on John Cryspe, which premises I had with William Barwere, and Thomas Smyth of Laxfield, deceased, by feoffment of John Noloth, William Balston, Nicholas Noloth of Laxfield, John Fiske of Eye, the elder, and John Fiske aforesaid of Laxfield, the younger, as by a charter at Laxfield dated 16 June 15 Edward IV [1475]. Noyse appoints Robert Crispe *alias* Barker his attorney to give seisin to the grantees. (*Ex penes* New England Historic Genealogical Society.)

FROM CHARTERS IN THE PUBLIC LIBRARY AT IPSWICH *

Tuesday, Purification of Blessed Virgin Mary, 41 Edward III [2 February 1368]. At Laxfelde, John de Stodhaghe of Laxfelde to William Gleme of Laxfelde the moiety of a tenement which John and William le Neve held of grantor in the hamlet of Laxfelde. Witnesses: William Cloutyng, John atte Brygge, Nicholas Talions, Seman le Hamuyle, Richard Rowe, John Gerard. (No. 1.)

10 May, 8 Henry V [1421]. At Laxfeld. John son of William Barwer late of Laxfeld to Edmund Seman of Laxfeld, William Crysp, "qwelwright," and Robert Barker of Laxfeld, their heirs and assigns, all my lands and tenements in Laxfeld. Witnesses: Henry Seyly, John Edward, Alan Noyse, Edmund Hurlych, Simon Fysk. (No. 2.)

* These documents, brief abstracts of which follow, were deposited with the Ipswich Museum by William H. Fiske of Norwich, W. Sanders Fiske of London, and Edwin Burton Fiske of London, who acquired them in 1929 from Ruondell P. Sanderson of Morpeth, Northumberland, a retired official of the British Museum and a collector of old documents. He, in turn, received them from another collector some twenty-five years ago. These deeds, no doubt once in the parish church chest at Laxfield and later removed in an unknown manner, confirm the early pedigree of the Fiske family as recorded in the Fiske Family Papers by Henry Fiske.

1 December, 9 Henry V [1421]. At Laxfeld. William Dowsyng, son and heir of Stephen Dowsyng, deceased, late of Laxfeld, to Simon Fysk, son of Hugh Fysk of Laxfeld, two pieces of my land (2½ acres) there in the hamlet of Stoodh[a]lgh in the town of Laxfeld, between le Marketweye, W[est]; land of said William Dowsyng, E[ast]; land of said Simon Fysk, N[orth]; said Mar-ketweye and land of John Sauage, S[outh]; to Simon Fysk, his heirs and assigns for ever. Witnesses: Nicholas Stowe, Edmund Hurlich, Richard Gleme, Robert Barker, John Edward. (Seal in good condition.) (No. 3.)

10 November, 29 Henry VI [1450]. At Laxfeld. Quitclaim by (1) Robert Broun of Laxfeld, son of John Broun late of the same, to (2) Geoffrey Fisk of Laxfeld, William Fisk of the same, the elder, Nicholas Noloth, and William Fisk of the same, the younger, the message called Brounes, late of said John Broun, my father, and formerly of Roger Skynner in Laxfeld, and a piece of meadow called le mere, which (2) late had jointly of the demise and livery of Robert Thrower of Laxfeld and John Nicholl of the same, the younger, as the said message with gardens and croft(s) lies between (1) message and land of Prior of Eye in tenure of John Chirche, and land of the same Prior now in tenure of said Geoffrey Fisk, East; (2) land late of Margaret Balston, West; the way called le Cros Weye, N[orth]; land of said Prior in tenure of said Geoffrey Fiske, S[outh]; [and as] le Mere, which was formerly of John Nicholl, E[ast], West, and S[outh]; land of Robert Wyngefild in tenure of said John Nicholl, N[orth]. Witnesses: John Ede of Laxfeld, Simon Fisk, John Noloth, John Smyth, Hugh Arteys, William Balston, John Hardyman. (No. 4.)

Thursday before SS. Philip and James, 30 Henry VI [1452]. Estreat of Court of the Rectory of Laxfeld. Surrender by John Clement of a message with the dyke opposite the said message lying next (iuxta) Crosweye, between message Clay, E[ast]; land of the Rector, W[est] and N[orth]; to the use of William Lynde and his heirs, upon condition that if William Lynde pay John Clement certain specified sums at certain dates the surrender shall be of effect forever. (No. 5.)

24 February, 15 Edward IV [1476]. At Laxfeld. Release, in accordance with Will of William Cone late of Laxfeld, by (1) William at Haugh of Laxfeld to (2) Robert Cone, son of said William Cone, John Smyth, otherwise called Dobbyng the younger, Nicholas Smyth, "le whilwrighte," and Simon Fiske, son of Geoffrey Fyske of Laxfeld, of three pieces of land of the tenement Newys (6 acres) in Laxfeld and in the hamlet of Stodhaugh, whereof (1) lies between the highway, S[outh]; land of John Wyngefild, Knt., late in the tenure of John Noyse, N[orth]; land of said John Wyngefild now in tenure of William Fyske, E[ast]; land late of Edmund Noyse, W[est]; (2) between land of said John Wyngefild now in tenure of said William Fyske, E[ast]; land of John Wyngefild and Robert Cone and land late of Henry Wylde, W[est]; land of Wm. Coupere formerly Glemes, N[orth]; (3) between land of Robert Cone formerly Noyse, N[orth]; land late of said Henry Wylde, S[outh]; land late of said John Wyngefild formerly Helwys, now in tenure of John Coupere, and lands late of Alan Noyse, W[est]; which William at Haugh late had jointly with William Coue, father of said Robert Coue, and Thomas Baas, deceased, of the demise and livery of Thomas Coue, late of Laxfeld, and Roger Smyth, late of the same, by deed at Laxfeld 24 October, 18 Henry VI [1439]; and which Thomas Cone and Roger Smyth late had jointly with Edmund Noyse, late of Laxfeld, of the feoffment of Nicholas Taylour, Robert Smyth, and Simon Fiske: to (2), their heirs and assigns forever. William at Haugh appoints William Noyse his attorney to deliver seisin. Witnesses: Nicholas Noloth of Laxfeld, Geoffrey Fyske, William Coupere, John Fyske, John Barwer of the same. (No. 6.)

12 October, 19 Edward IV [1479]. At Laxfeld. Enfeoffment by (1) Robert Cone of Laxfeld, John Smyth otherwise Dowsyng, Nicholas Smyth, "whelwright," and Simon Fiske, son of Geoffrey Fiske of the same, to (2) Thomas Crispe of Laxfeld, Thomas Heveningham, Esq., Robert Smyth of Cratfeld, and Robert Noloth of Laxfeld, (a) all rents and services in Laxfeld which (1) had of the demise and livery of William Barwer of Laxfeld by deed at Laxfeld, 24 February, 15 Edward IV [1476] and (b) three pieces of land of the tenement Neves (6 acres) in Laxfeld in the hamlet of Stodhaugh, abutting [precisely as in Deed No. 6], which (1) late had of the demise of William at Haugh by deed of 24 February, 15 Edward IV [1476] (Deed No. 6); (c) a piece of land (1 acre) in Laxfeld and the hamlet of Stodhaugh between land of said John Wyngefild late in tenure of John Noyse, S[outh]; land of said Robert Cone formerly Glemes, E[ast]; land now in tenure of William Barwer, W[est]; which (1) late had of the demise of Agnes Wylde, widow late wife of Henry Wylde, and William Blynde of Laxfeld by deed of 6 October, 17 Edward IV [1477] dated at Laxfeld; to (2), their heirs and assigns forever. Witnesses: Nicholas Noloth, William Coupere, Nicholas Basse, John Crisp, William Sancroft. (Four seals, none heraldic; the fourth, broken, appears to have an I in the dexter half.) (No. 7.)

10 March, 34 Elizabeth [1592]. Extracts of Court Rolls of the Manor of Fornett including (A) Extract of Court general there Friday, 4 March, 22 Elizabeth [1580]: whereas it was found at the last court that Nicholas Porter was dead and had surrendered all his bond messages, lands, and tenements held of this manor to the use of his will, now come Augustine Dixe and Robert Stanton the younger, executors of the will, and are admitted to the said lands until John Porter, son of Nicholas, be 24. The lands include 1 acre of land near the market of Long Stratton called Denser's yard, which Nicholas Porter, the testator, and John Tyler took up (a) of the surrender of Robert Coggeil, Agnes his wife, John Barker, Margaret his wife, Geoffrey Fiske and Christian his wife, and Edmund Browne and Alice his wife, and (b) by release of the said John Tyler, gent, Monday, 2 June, 14 Elizabeth [1572]; and (B) 2 June, 14 Elizabeth [1572]. Extract of Court General: A release by Nicholas Porter to John Tyler, gent, of his interest in two pieces of land in Stratton whereof (1) containing two acres lies between land of Stratton manor called Fortenacres W[est], and (2) containing half an acre in same field, etc., which the said Nicholas took up, together with the said John Tyler, of the surrender of Robert Coggeil, Agnes his wife, John Barker, Margaret his wife, Geoffrey Fiske, Christian his wife, and Edmund Browne and Alice his wife. (No. 8.)

Monday, first week of Lent, 2 Elizabeth [1560]. Extract of Court of Laxfeld Rectory. Surrender by Thomas Browne and wife Margaret to the use of Thomas Cowper, tailor, his heirs and assigns, of (a) a message in Laxfeld (4 acres 1 rood 13 perches) of dyke opposite said house, lying next Crosse Weye, between a tenement late of Thomas Brown and land in tenure of Geoffrey Fyske, W[est]; Crosse Weye, S[outh]; meadow in tenure of John Cowper and the appurtenances upon (et p[ar]t[em] sup[er]) the meadow of Anthony Wingfeld, Knt., N[orth]; (b) a newly-built message, adjacent (lac.) between land of the lord of this manor on either side; Crosse Way, S[outh]; and meadow of Anthony Wingfeld, N[orth]; (c) the residue thereof, to wit the message aforesaid and the barn adjacent, in which Richard Ayshley dwells; (d) a moiety of the pond there; (e) egress and ingress; up to now in tenure of Thomas Browne, which he took up after the death of Simon Browne, his brother, Tuesday after Palm Sunday, 33 Henry VIII [1542]; and (f) a close, parcel of Parsonage Close (2 acres 1 rood) in Laxfeld between land of the lord of this manor in the tenure of Geoffrey Fyske, West; land in tenure of Thomas Brown, E[ast]; the high-

way, S[outh]; the meadow late of John Wyngfeld, Knt., and a meadow [blank], N[orth]; which Thomas took up from the lord's hands. (No. 9.)

Thursday, 6 December, 14 Elizabeth [1571]. Extracts of a Court Roll of the manor of Stratton Hall, at Court with leet there. Nicholas Porter, present, quitclaims to John Tyler, Gent., the bond lands in Stratton which John and Nicholas had jointly of the surrender of Francis Fyske and Elizabeth, his wife, and Robert Coggell and Agnes, his wife, in court of 30 October, 12 Elizabeth [1570]. (No. 10.)

Monday, 30 October, 12 Elizabeth [1570]. Extract of Court Roll of the manor of Welhams and Reese Stratton. To this court came Francis Fyske and Elizabeth, his wife, and Robert Coggell and Agnes, his wife, Elizabeth and Agnes being examined apart by the steward and present here in court, surrendered their part and purparty of 5 roods bond land in Halfeld Stratton St. Mary, and 4 acres bond land in two pieces, and 5 roods bond land in Stratton, all of which Elizabeth and Agnes together with Margaret, wife of John Barker, and Alice, wife of Edmund Browne, and Christian, wife of Geoffrey Fyske, had by inheritance after the death of John Armiger, their brother, as sisters and heirs of the said John, because John died seised thereof as appears in the court here holden. Tuesday, 19 May, 10 Elizabeth [1568], to the use of John Tyler, Gent., and wife Katherine, who are admitted. (No. 11.)

Thursday, 6 December, 14 Elizabeth [1571]. Extract of Court Roll of Welhams and Reese Stratton. John Tyler, Gent., and wife Katherine, surrender five roods of bond land in Halfeld in Stratton St. Mary and 4 acres bond land in the same field in two pieces, which John and Katherine with others has in respect to three parts of the conditional surrender of John Armiger, second son of John Armiger, the elder, deceased, as appears in this court, 30 October, 12 Elizabeth [1570]; and in respect to two other parts of the surrender of Francis Fyske and wife Elizabeth, Robert Coggell and wife Agnes, to the use of Nicholas Porter, his heirs and assigns. (No. 12.)

Thursday after St. Mark, 16 Elizabeth [1574]. Extract of Court Roll of Laxfeld Rectory, manor. Thomas Browne and wife Margaret, and Thomas Cowper surrender one messuage now divided into two tenements, 4 acres 1 rood of land and 13 perches with a dyke, and another tenement, built, adjacent to the two tenements with 1 acre of land and a close called le Parsonage-close (2 acres 1 rood) between land of the manor in tenure of Geoffrey Fyske, E[ast] and W[est]; the highway called Crosse, S[outh]; the meadow late of Anthony Wyngfeld, Knt., and John Cowper, N[orth], which the lord regrants to Thomas Cowper and his heirs. (No. 13.)

Monday, 20 October, 20 Elizabeth [1578]. Extract of Court Roll of Studhaugh in Laxfeld. Presentment that John Barwar is dead since last court and John Barwar, his son, is heir, aged 2½ years. Elizabeth Mayes, now wife of James Mayes and late wife of John Barwar, is admitted to two pieces of land or pasture (2 acres ½ rood) whereof the first called Herstlond lies between land late of John Edwards now of John Noyse, W[est]; and free land of said John in the same close of the fee of this manor, E[ast]; the close late of Robert Cowper and now of Thomas Cryspe called le Herste, S[outh]; the close late of [obliterated by scribe] Simon Fiske, John Edwardes and late of John Borret, N[orth]; by 8d. per annum; the second (½ rood) formerly called Cookes between land formerly of Anthony Wyngfeld Knt., late of Simon Fyske, E[ast]; and land formerly of Walter Barwar of the fee of this manor, W[est]; the Common Way, S[outh]; by service of 2d. and one hen, which John Barwar the father took up after the death of Nicholas Barwar his

father, Monday before St. Edmund the King, 10 Elizabeth [1567], during the minority of John Barwar, the son. (No. 14.)

13 August, 43 Elizabeth [1601]. John Barwar of Kirby Bedon, co. Norfolk, yeoman, in consideration of £15 grants to John Borrett the elder, yeoman, for life, a piece of land (1 acre) in Laxfield and in the hamlet of Studhaugh, between lands of the manor of Studhaugh, W[est]; lands of the same John Borret in part, lands of Thomas Crispe in part and lands of John Fiske in part, E[ast]; le Markett waye in part and lands of John Borrett, N[orth]; meadow of Thomas Crispe called le Herst, S[outh], which descended to said John Barwar on death of his father Nicholas Barwar with remainder to Robert Borrett, son of said John. (No. 15.)

Tuesday in Whitweeke, 19 May, 6 Charles I [1630]. Extract of Court Roll of Cratfield manor. Presentment that John Borrett the elder, bond tenant of this manor, surrendered 12 Dec. 1627, out of court, by the hand of William Dowling in presence of John Newson and William Aldus, to the use of his will, all his bond tenements of this manor. The will is brought in, proved, by Robert Borret, son of said John, and is dated 20 Oct. 1627. Testator bequeaths to "Robert Borret my son and his heirs one close containing by estimation six acres lying in Laxfield commonly called . . . Brodake." Robert Borret is thereupon admitted to two acres of land formerly of Simon Fiske between land of John Bowsing, N[orth]; and land of Robert Fiske, S[outh]; le Market Way, W[est]; and land of John Dowling, E[ast]; in Laxfield, which John Borrett took up in the court holden 8 Elizabeth [1565-6]. (No. 16.)

7 August, 15 Charles I [1639]. Extract of Court Roll of Laxfield Rectory. First Court of Philip Earl of Pembroke, and Philip Lord Harbert and Penelope Viscountess Bayning of Sudbury, his wife, guardians of lands of Anne and Penelope Bayning, daughters and coheirs of Paul Viscountess [sic] Bayning of Sudbury. Jurors present that on 17 Oct. 1637, Robert Higate, Gent., bond tenant of this manor surrendered into the hands of the lords [by] the hands of Edmund Smythe bond tenant of this manor in the presence of John Fyske and John White likewise bond tenants a messuage or mansion house acquired from Isaac Stannard now in possession of Richard Chatinge of the demise of said Robert, being a piece of land and pond and newly built house to the use of John Ives and wife Margaret. (No. 17.)

THE WILL OF SIMONDE FYSKE of Laxfeld, yeoman, dated 10 July 1536. To be buried in churchyard of All Saints, Laxfeld, at the Chancel's and next my father, high altar there for tithes forgotten 20d., repair of Laxfeld church 20d., 2 houses of Friars in Dunwich and Orford 3s. 4d. each for rental, etc.

To son Robert Fyske tent in Laxfeld where I now dwell with all lands in Laxfield in the occupation of said Robert, according to a bargain I made with him by indress 1 January, 25 Henry VIII [1534], he to pay £40, viz., to my exec^r at day of my burial £6 13s. 4d., my son Wm. Fyske in 3 years after my decease £10, viz., 5 marks a year upon this condition that the same William shall discharge my executors of an obligation of 20 marks, wherein I am bound, that he shall leave his wife Elizabeth lands or moveables worth 20 marks, to Symond Fyske my son in the 4th year next after my decease £3 63s. 8d., to Johan Jerelon and Olyue Warne my daughters in the fifth year after my decease other £3 6s. 8d., i.e., 33s. 4d. each, to Margery my daughter in the 6th year after my decease £3 6s. 8d., to Jaffery my son in the 7th year after my decease other £3 6s. 8d., to Jaffery my son in the 8th year after my decease other £3 6s. 8d., to Johan my younger daughter in the 9th year after my decease other £3 6s. 8d., to Agnes my younger daughter in the 10th year after my decease other £3 6s. 8d.

If it happen any of my said 4 youngest children, Margery, Johan the younger, and Agnes the younger*, to decease before time of payment, their shares to be parted among the rest of my 4 younger children.

Said Robert my son to be bound by obligation with 2 sufficient sureties with him to my executors and to the other my children being of Laxfield for the payment of the said £40. To my son Robert all utensils, implements and stuff of household as I shall not have given or sold at the day of my decease. Residue to disposition of executors, viz., John Goodynche, vicar of Laxfield, Henry Smyth of Laxfield and John Noloth of Walpole. Supervisor, John Fyske of Holton. Witnesses: James Lane balye of Laxfield, John Fyske of Holton the younger and Nicholas Stannard of Laxfield. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk, book 13, f° 16.)

Friday next before the Feast of St. Luke the Evangelist, 14 Henry VI [1435]. At Laxfield. William Seman of Norwich to Simon Fyske of Laxfield a piece of land containing by estimation two acres of land, more or less, with its appurtenances, situated in Laxfield, next the King's Highway leading from Laxfield towards Fressingfield on the East side, and the land of John Edward of Laxfield aforesaid on the West side, and abutting upon the land of the said John Edward, and John Barwer towards the South, and upon the common road leading from Cratfield to Waltersfield in Laxfield towards the North. Witnesses: Hugh Fyske, William Dowsyng, William Barwer, John Edward, Simon Jurdon of Laxfield, and others.

5 June, 13 Charles II [1661]. At Cratfield. To the Court general with Leet came Robert Borrett, in full court, and surrendered into the hand of the lord of the manor all that close of land, called Brodoake, containing by estimation two acres more or less, formerly of Simon Fyske, situate in Laxfield between the land, now or lately, of John Dowsing on the North, and the land, now or lately, of Robert Fyske on the South, and abutting on the common road, called Le Marketwaye, towards the West, and the land, now or lately, of the said John Dowsing towards the East, and the aforesaid Robert Borrett for himself and his heirs surrenders this his inheritance under the last will of John Borrett at the Court general held here 19 May, 6 Charles I [1630] to the use of Christopher Barry of Sileham (Sylam) in co. Suffolk, Gentleman.

[To be continued]

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Communicated by the Committee on English and Foreign Research

THE FISKE FAMILY

Contributed by G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, A.M., LL.B., F.S.A.,
of Bristol, R. I.

IN the REGISTER, vol. 87, pp. 367-374, and vol. 88, pp. 142-146, 265-273, there is printed a pedigree of the Fiske Family of Laxfield, co. Suffolk, England, and New England. Since this compilation appeared much new information concerning the earlier members of the family has come to light through the deposit in the public library of Ipswich, co. Suffolk, England, of many charters relating to the earlier members of the family. These deeds not only disclose the name of the father of Simon Fiske of Laxfield, the testator of 22 Dec. 1463, but render it necessary to rearrange somewhat the chronology of the earlier members of the family. Furthermore, an inexcusable error in the reading of the will of Simon Fiske, the testator of 10 July 1536 (cf. REGISTER, vol. 86, p. 415), renders it necessary to revise the account of the probable parentage of Richard Fiske of the Broadgates in Laxfield, with whom the Candler pedigree commenced.

In that will the testator bequeathed to his daughters Joan Jerelon (?Ireland) and Olive Warne. The contributor read it as a bequest to his daughters Joan, Jerelon (Gillian), and Olive Warne and then argued that as William, son of Richard of the Broadgates, had a daughter Gillian, Richard was probably a son of this Simon, although not named in his will, as it was evident from the internal evidence of the will that all the children of Simon were not named therein. While this is true, the fact that Simon had no daughter Gillian destroys the argument of the former article.

Accordingly, after presenting the newly discovered evidence and a revised pedigree of the first three or four generations of the family, the contributor takes up the question of the parentage of Richard

Fiske and presents, he hopes, sufficient evidence to make out a strong case for his probable parentage.

18 Henry VI [1440]. At Laxfield. Charter of Thomas, son of Robert Cone, and Roger Smyth of Laxfield to William Cone, brother of said Thomas, William le Hawe and Thomas Bas all of Laxfield, cites a feoffment of land in Stodhaugh and parcels of land in Laxfield next the King's Highway and adjoining Sir Robert Wingfield, Knt., made by Nicholas Tylour and Simon Fiske then aged forty years. (*Ex penes* Randall Palmer Saunderson, Morpeth, England.)

FROM CHARTERS OF THE FISKEs OF LAXFIELD, CO. SUFFOLK

Friday before St. Luke the Evangelist, 14 Henry VI [14 Oct. 1435].

Charter whereby William Seman of Norwich grants to Simon Fiske of Laxfield two acres in said Laxfield bounded by the highway from Laxfield to Fressingfield on the East, West on John Edward, South on said Edward and on Joan Barwere, and North on the common way from Cratfield to Walterysditch in Laxfield. Witnessed by Hugh Fiske, William Dowsing, William Barwere, John Edward and Simon Jurdon of Laxfield et al. (Charter in the possession of G. Andrews Moriarty, F.S.A.)

8 Sept. 16 Henry VII [1500]. At Laxfield.

William Noyse of Laxfield grants to John Fiske, son of Simon Fiske, Nicholas Smyth, Thomas Fyske and William Blynde, all of Laxfield, a message called Hurleychys in Laxfield together with two adjacent closes and a piece of land belonging thereto lying in the close late of Robert Cone, seven acres more or less bounded East on Sir John Wingfield Knt. now in the tenure of John Cryspe, West on said Wingfield now in the tenure of John Barwere, North on Turrypestrete, South on John Cryspe, which premises I had with William Barwere, and Thomas Smyth of Laxfield, deceased, by feoffment of John Nolothe, William Balston, Nicholas Nolothe of Laxfield, John Fiske of Eye, the elder, and John Fiske aforesaid of Laxfield, the younger, as by a charter at Laxfield dated 16 June 15 Edward IV [1475]. Noyse appoints Robert Crispe *alias* Barker his attorney to give seisin to the grantees. (*Ex penes* New England Historic Genealogical Society.)

FROM CHARTERS IN THE PUBLIC LIBRARY AT IPSWICH *

Tuesday, Purification of Blessed Virgin Mary, 41 Edward III [2 February 1368]. At Laxfelde, John de Stodhaghe of Laxfelde to William Gleme of Laxfelde the moiety of a tenement which John and William le Neve held of grantor in the hamlet of Laxfelde. Witnesses: William Cloutyng, John atte Brygge, Nicholas Talions, Seman le Hamuyle, Richard Rowe, John Gerard. (No. 1.)

10 May, 8 Henry V [1421]. At Laxfeld. John son of William Barwer late of Laxfeld to Edmund Seman of Laxfeld, William Crysp, "*qwelwright*," and Robert Barker of Laxfeld, their heirs and assigns, all my lands and tenements in Laxfeld. Witnesses: Henry Seyly, John Edward, Alan Noyse, Edmund Hurlyrch, Simon Fyske. (No. 2.)

* These documents, brief abstracts of which follow, were deposited with the Ipswich Museum by William H. Fiske of Norwich, W. Sanders Fiske of London, and Edwin Burton Fiske of London, who acquired them in 1929 from Ruondell P. Sanderson of Morpeth, Northumberland, a retired official of the British Museum and a collector of old documents. He, in turn, received them from another collector some twenty-five years ago. These deeds, no doubt once in the parish church chest at Laxfield and later removed in an unknown manner, confirm the early pedigree of the Fiske family as recorded in the Fiske Family Papers by Henry Fiske.

1 December, 9 Henry V [1421]. At Laxfeld. William Dowsyng, son and heir of Stephen Dowsyng, deceased, late of Laxfeld, to Simon Fysk, son of Hugh Fysk of Laxfeld, two pieces of my land (2½ acres) there in the hamlet of Stodh[a]lgh in the town of Laxfeld, between le Marketweye, W[est]; land of said William Dowsyng, E[ast]; and land of said Simon Fysk, N[orth]; said Marketweye and land of John Sauage, S[outh]; to Simon Fysk, his heirs and assigns for ever. Witnesses: Nicholas Stowe, Edmund Hurlich, Richard Gleme, Robert Barker, John Edward. (Seal in good condition.) (No. 3.)

10 November, 29 Henry VI [1450]. At Laxfeld. Quitclaim by (1) Robert Broun of Laxfeld, son of John Broun late of the same, to (2) Geoffrey Fisk of Laxfeld, William Fisk of the same, the elder, Nicholas Nolothe, and William Fisk of the same, the younger, the message called Brounes, late of said John Broun, my father, and formerly of Roger Skynner in Laxfeld, and a piece of meadow called le mere, which (2) late had jointly of the demise and livery of Robert Thrower of Laxfeld and John Nicholl of the same, the younger, as the said message with gardens and croft(s) lies between (1) message and land of Prior of Eye in tenure of John Chirche, and land of the same Prior now in tenure of said Geoffrey Fisk, East; (2) land late of Margaret Balston, West; the way called le Cros Weye, N[orth]; land of said Prior in tenure of said Geoffrey Fiske, S[outh]; [and as] le Mere, which was formerly of John Nicholl, E[ast], W[est], and S[outh]; land of Robert Wyngfeld in tenure of said John Nicholl, N[orth]. Witnesses: John Ede of Laxfeld, Simon Fisk, John Nolothe, John Smyth, Hugh Arteys, William Balston, John Hardyman. (No. 4.)

Thursday before SS. Philip and James, 30 Henry VI [1452]. Estreat of Court of the Rectory of Laxfeld. Surrender by John Clement of a message with the dyke opposite the said message lying next (*iuxta*) Crosweye, between message Clay, E[ast]; land of the Rector, W[est] and N[orth]; to the use of William Lynde and his heirs, upon condition that if William Lynde pay John Clement certain specified sums at certain dates the surrender shall be of effect forever. (No. 5.)

24 February, 15 Edward IV [1476]. At Laxfeld. Release, in accordance with Will of William Cone late of Laxfeld, by (1) William at Haugh of Laxfeld to (2) Robert Cone, son of said William Cone, John Smyth, otherwise called Dobbingy the younger, Nicholas Smyth, "*le whilwright*," and Simon Fiske, son of Geoffrey Fyske of Laxfeld, of three pieces of land of the tenement Newys (6 acres) in Laxfeld and in the hamlet of Stodhaugh, whereof (1) lies between the highway, S[outh]; land of John Wyngfeld, knt., late in the tenure of John Noyse, N[orth]; land of said John Wyngfeld now in tenure of William Fyske, E[ast]; land late of Edmund Noyse, W[est]; (2) between land of said John Wyngfeld now in tenure of said William Fyske, E[ast]; land of John Wyngfeld and Robert Cone and land late of Henry Wyld, W[est]; land of Wm. Coupere formerly Glemes, N[orth]; (3) between land of Robert Cone formerly Noyse, N[orth]; land late of said Henry Wyld, S[outh]; land late of said John Wyngfelde formerly Helwys, now in tenure of John Coupere, and lands late of Alan Noyse, W[est]; which William at Haugh late had jointly with William Coue, father of said Robert Coue, and Thomas Baas, deceased, of the demise and livery of Thomas Coue, late of Laxfeld, and Roger Smyth, late of the same, by deed at Laxfeld 24 October, 18 Henry VI [1439]; and which Thomas Cone and Roger Smyth late had jointly with Edmund Noyse, late of Laxfeld, of the feoffment of Nicholas Tylour, Robert Smyth, and Simon Fiske: to (2), their heirs and assigns forever. William at Haugh appoints William Noyes his attorney to deliver seisin. Witnesses: Nicholas Nolothe of Laxfeld, Geoffrey Fyske, William Coupere, John Fyske, John Barwer of the same. (No. 6.)

12 October, 19 Edward IV [1479]. At Laxfeld. Enfeoffment by (1) Robert Cone of Laxfeld, John Smyth otherwise Dowsyng, Nicholas Smyth, "whelwright," and Simon Fiske, son of Geoffrey Fiske of the same, to (2) Thomas Crispe of Laxfeld, Thomas Heveningham, Esq., Robert Smyth of Cratfeld, and Robert Nolothe of Laxfeld, (a) all rents and services in Laxfeld which (1) had of the demise and livery of William Barwer of Laxfeld by deed which at Laxfeld, 24 February, 15 Edward IV [1476] and (b) three pieces of land of the tenement Neves (6 acres) in Laxfeld in the hamlet of Stodhaugh, abutting [precisely as in Deed No. 6], which (1) late had of the demise of William at Haugh by deed of 24 February, 15 Edward IV [1476] (Deed No. 6); (c) a piece of land (1 acre) in Laxfeld and the hamlet of Stodhaugh between land of said John Wyngefild late in tenure of John Noyse, S[outh]; land of said Robert Cone formerly Glemes, E[ast]; land now in tenure of William Barwer, W[est]; which (1) late had of the demise of Agnes Wyld, widow late wife of Henry Wyld, and William Blynde of Laxfeld by deed of 6 October, 17 Edward IV [1477] dated at Laxfeld; to (2), their heirs and assigns forever. Witnesses: Nicholas Nolothe, William Coupere, Nicholas Basse, John Crisp, William Sanicroft. (Four seals, none heraldic; the fourth, broken, appears to have an I in the dexter half.) (No. 7.)

10 March, 34 Elizabeth [1592]. Extracts of Court Rolls of the Manor of Fornett including (A) Extract of Court general there Friday, 4 March, 22 Elizabeth [1580]: whereas it was found at the last court that Nicholas Porter was dead and had surrendered all his bond messuages, lands, and tenements held of this manor to the use of his will, now come Augustine Dixe and Robert Stanton the younger, executors of the will, and are admitted to the said lands until John Porter, son of Nicholas, be 24. The lands include 1 acre of land near the market of Long Stratton called Denzer's yard, which Nicholas Porter, the testator, and John Tyler took up (a) of the surrender of Robert Coggell, Agnes his wife, John Barker, Margaret his wife, Geoffrey Fiske and Christian his wife, and Edmund Browne and Alice his wife, and (b) by release of the said John Tyler, gent, Monday, 2 June, 14 Elizabeth [1572]; and (B) 2 June, 14 Elizabeth [1572]. Extract of Court General: A release by Nicholas Porter to John Tyler, gent, of his interest in two pieces of land in Stratton whereof (1) containing two acres lies between land of Stratton manor called Fortenacres W[est], and (2) containing half an acre in same field, etc., which the said Nicholas took up, together with the said John Tyler, of the surrender of Robert Coggell, Agnes his wife, John Barker, Margaret his wife, Geoffrey Fiske, Christian his wife, and Edmund Browne and Alice his wife. (No. 8.)

Monday, first week of Lent, 2 Elizabeth [1560]. Extract of Court of Laxfeld Rectory. Surrender by Thomas Browne and wife Margaret to the use of Thomas Cowper, tailor, his heirs and assigns, of (a) a messuage in Laxfeld (4 acres 1 rood 13 perches) of dyke opposite said house, lying next Crosse Weye, between a tenement late of Thomas Brown and land in tenure of Geoffrey Fyske, W[est]; Crosse Weye, S[outh]; meadow in tenure of John Cowper and the appurtenances upon (et p[ar]t[em] sup[er]) the meadow of Anthony Wingfeld, Knt., N[orth]; (b) a newly-built messuage, adjacent (lac.) between land of the lord of this manor on either side; Crosse Way, S[outh]; and meadow of Anthony Wingfeld, N[orth]; (c) the residue thereof, to wit the messuage aforesaid and the barn adjacent, in which Richard Aysheley dwells; (d) a moiety of the pond there; (e) egress and ingress; up to now in tenure of Thomas Browne, which he took up after the death of Simon Browne, his brother, Tuesday after Palm Sunday, 33 Henry VIII [1542]; and (f) a close, parcel of Parsonage Close (2 acres 1 rood) in Laxfeld between land of the lord of this manor in the tenure of Geoffrey Fyske, West; land in tenure of Thomas Brown, E[ast]; the high-

way, S[outh]; the meadow late of John Wyngefild, Knt., and a meadow [blank], N[orth]; which Thomas took up from the lord's hands. (No. 9.)

Thursday, 6 December, 14 Elizabeth [1571]. Extracts of a Court Roll of the manor of Stratton Hall, at Court with leet there. Nicholas Porter, present, quitclaims to John Tyler, Gent., the bond lands in Stratton which John and Nicholas had jointly of the surrender of Francis Fyske and Elizabeth, his wife, and Robert Coggell and Agnes, his wife, in court of 30 October, 12 Elizabeth [1570]. (No. 10.)

Monday, 30 October, 12 Elizabeth [1570]. Extract of Court Roll of the manor of Welhams and Reese Stratton. To this court came Francis Fyske and Elizabeth, his wife, and Robert Coggell and Agnes, his wife, Elizabeth and Agnes being examined apart by the steward and present here in court, surrendered their part and purparty of 5 roods bond land in Hallfeld Stratton St. Mary, and 4 acres bond land in two pieces, and 5 roods bond land in Stratton, all of which Elizabeth and Agnes together with Margaret, wife of John Barker, and Alice, wife of Edmund Browne, and Christian, wife of Geoffrey Fyske, had by inheritance after the death of John Armiger, their brother, as sisters and heirs of the said John, because John died seised thereof as appears in the court here holden. Tuesday, 19 May, 10 Elizabeth [1568], to the use of John Tyler, Gent., and wife Katherine, who are admitted. (No. 11.)

Thursday, 6 December, 14 Elizabeth [1571]. Extract of Court Roll of Welhams and Reese Stratton. John Tyler, Gent., and wife Katherine, surrender five roods of bond land in Halfeld in Stratton St. Mary and 4 acres bond land in the same field in two pieces, which John and Katherine with others has in respect to three parts of the conditional surrender of John Armiger, second son of John Armiger, the elder, deceased, as appears in this court, 30 October, 12 Elizabeth [1570]; and in respect to two other parts of the surrender of Francis Fyske and wife Elizabeth, Robert Coggell and wife Agnes, to the use of Nicholas Porter, his heirs and assigns. (No. 12.)

Thursday after St. Mark, 16 Elizabeth [1574]. Extract of Court Roll of Laxfeld Rectory, manor. Thomas Browne and wife Margaret, and Thomas Cowper surrender one messuage now divided into two tenements, 4 acres 1 rood of land and 13 perches with a dyke, and another tenement, built, adjacent to the two tenements with 1 acre of land and a close called le Parsonage-close (2 acres 1 rood) between land of the manor in tenure of Geoffrey Fyske, E[ast] and W[est]; the highway called Crosse, S[outh]; the meadow late of Anthony Wyngefild, Knt., and John Cowper, N[orth], which the lord regrants to Thomas Cowper and his heirs. (No. 13.)

Monday, 20 October, 20 Elizabeth [1578]. Extract of Court Roll of Studhaugh in Laxfeld. Presentment that John Barwar is dead since last court and John Barwar, his son, is heir, aged 2½ years. Elizabeth Mayes, now wife of James Mayes and late wife of John Barwar, is admitted to two pieces of land or pasture (2 acres ½ rood) whereof the first called Herstond lies between land late of John Edwards now of John Noyse, W[est]; and free land of said John in the same close of the fee of this manor, E[ast]; the close late of Robert Cowper and now of Thomas Cryse called le Herste, S[outh]; the close late of [obliterated by scribe] Simon Fiske, John Edwardes and late of John Borret, N[orth]; by 8d. per annum; the second (½ rood) formerly called Cookes between land formerly of Anthony Wyngefild Knt., late of Simon Fyske, E[ast]; and land formerly of Walter Barwar of the fee of this manor, W[est]; the Common Way, S[outh]; by service of 2d. and one hen, which John Barwar the father took up after the death of Nicholas Barwar his

father, Monday before St. Edmund the King, 10 Elizabeth [1567], during the minority of John Barwar, the son. (No. 14.)

13 August, 43 Elizabeth [1601]. John Barwar of Kirby Bedon, co. Norfolk, yeoman, in consideration of £15 grants to John Borrett the elder, yeoman, for life, a piece of land (1 acre) in Laxfield and in the hamlet of Studhaugh, between lands of the manor of Studhaugh, W[est]; lands of the same John Borret in part, lands of Thomas Crispe in part and lands of John Fiske in part, E[ast]; le Markett waye in part and lands of John Borrett, N[orth]; meadow of Thomas Crispe called le Herst, Slouth, which descended to said John Barwar on death of his father Nicholas Barwar with remainder to Robert Borrett, son of said John. (No. 15.)

Tuesday in Whitweeke, 19 May, 6 Charles I [1630]. Extract of Court Roll of Cratfield manor. Presentment that John Borrett the elder, bond tenant of this manor, surrendered 12 Dec. 1627, out of court, by the hand of William Dowling in presence of John Newson and William Aldus, to the use of his will, all his bond tenements of this manor. The will is brought in, proved, by Robert Borret, son of said John, and is dated 20 Oct. 1627. Testator bequeaths to "Robert Borret my son and his heirs one close conteyning by estimation six acres lying in Laxfield commonly called . . . *Broddake*." Robert Borret is thereupon admitted to two acres of land formerly of Simon Fiske between land of John Bowsing, N[orth]; and land of Robert Fiske, S[outh]; le Market Way, W[est]; and land of John Dowling, E[ast]; in Laxfield, which John Borrett took up in the court holden 8 Elizabeth [1565-6]. (No. 16.)

7 August, 15 Charles I [1639]. Extract of Court Roll of Laxfield Rectory. First Court of Philip Earl of Pembroke, and Philip Lord Harbert and Penelope Viscountess Bayning of Sudbury, his wife, guardians of lands of Anne and Penelope Bayning, daughters and coheirs of Paul Viscountess [*sic*] Bayning of Sudbury. Jurors present that on 17 Oct. 1637, Robert Higate, Gent., bond tenant of this manor surrendered into the hands of the lords [by] the hands of Edmund Smythe bond tenant of this manor in the presence of John Fyske and John White likewise bond tenants a messuage or mansion house acquired from Isaac Stannard now in possession of Richard Chatinge of the demise of said Robert, being a piece of land and pond and newly built house to the use of John Ives and wife Margaret. (No. 17.)

The WILL OF SIMONDE FYSKE of Laxfeld, yeoman, dated 10 July 1536. To be buried in churchyard of All Saints, Laxfeld, at the Chancel's and next my father, high altar there for tithes forgotten 20d., repair of Laxfeld church 20d., 2 houses of Friars in Dunwich and Orford 3s. 4d. each for rental, etc.

To son Robert Fyske tent in Laxfeld where I now dwell with all lands in Laxfield in the occupation of said Robert, according to a bargain I made with him by indress 1 January, 25 Henry VIII [1534], he to pay £40, viz., to my exec^r at day of my burial £6 13s. 4d., my son Wm. Fyske in 3 years after my decease £10, viz., 5 marks a year upon this condition that the same William shall discharge my executors of an obligation of 20 marks, wherein I am bound, that he shall leave his wife Elizabeth lands or moveables worth 20 marks, to Symond Fyske my son in the 4th year next after my decease £3 6s. 8d., to Johan Jerelon and Olyue Warne my daughters in the fifth year after my decease other £3 6s. 8d., i.e., 33s. 4d. each, to Margery my daughter in the 6th year after my decease £3 6s. 8d., to Jaffery my son in the 7th year after my decease other £3 6s. 8d., to Jaffery my son in the 8th year after my decease other £3 6s. 8d., to Johan my younger daughter in the 9th year after my decease other £3 6s. 8d., to Agnes my younger daughter in the 10th year after my decease other £3 6s. 8d.

If it happen any of my said 4 youngest children, Margery, Johan the younger, and Agnes the younger*, to decease before time of payment, their shares to be parted among the rest of my 4 younger children.

Said Robert my son to be bound by obligation with 2 sufficient sureties with him to my executors and to the other my children being of Laxfield for the payment of the said £40. To my son Robert all utensils, implements and stuff of household as I shall not have given or sold at the day of my decease. Residue to disposition of executors, viz., John Goodynche, vicar of Laxfeld, Henry Smyth of Laxfeld and John Nolothe of Walpole. Supervisor, John Fyske of Holton. Witnesses: James Lane balye of Laxfeld, John Fyske of Holton the younger and Nicholas Stannard of Laxfeld. (Archdeaconry of Suffolk, book 13, f^o 16.)

Friday next before the Feast of St. Luke the Evangelist, 14 Henry VI [1435]. At Laxfield. William Seman of Norwich to Simon Fyske of Laxfield a piece of land containing by estimation two acres of land, more or less, with its appurtenances, situated in Laxfield, next the King's Highway leading from Laxfield towards Fressingfield on the East side, and the land of John Edward of Laxfield aforesaid on the West side, and abutting upon the land of the said John Edward, and John Barwar towards the South, and upon the common road leading from Cratfield to Watersfield in Laxfield towards the North. Witnesses: Hugh Fyske, William Dowsyng, William Barwar, John Edward, Simon Jurdon of Laxfield, and others.

5 June, 13 Charles II [1661]. At Cratfield. To the Court general with Leet came Robert Borrett, in full court, and surrendered into the hand of the lord of the manor all that close of land, called Brodoake, containing by estimation two acres more or less, formerly of Simon Fyske, situate in Laxfield between the land, now or lately, of John Dowling on the North, and the land, now or lately, of Robert Fyske on the South, and abutting on the common road, called Le Marketwaye, towards the West, and the land, now or lately, of the said John Dowling towards the East, and the aforesaid Robert Borrett for himself and his heirs surrenders this his inheritance under the last will of John Borrett at the Court general held here 19 May, 6 Charles I [1630] to the use of Christopher Barry of Sileham (Sylam) in co. Suffolk, Gentleman.

[To be continued]

GENEALOGICAL RESEARCH IN ENGLAND

Communicated by the Committee on English and Foreign Research

THE FISKE FAMILY

Contributed by G. ANDREWS MORIARTY, A.M., LL.B., F.S.A.,
of Bristol, R. I.

[Continued from page 183]

The Will of NICHOLAS FISKE of Dinnington [co. York], dated 20 August 1569. I betake my soul to the great and infinite mercy of Almighty God my creator redeemer and saviour. To be buried in Dinnington churchyard. To Wife Johane, my messuages, lands, tenements, meadows, feedings, and pastures in Dinnington, which I lately purchased of my father-in-law William Crispe of Laxfield, for life. Wife Johane shall well and honestly educate and bring up my four children, namely, Rachel, Ester, Mary, and Martha, my daughters, until they shall be of lawful age. To "the sayde William my sonne" and his heirs for ever all my said messuages and lands both free and bond after the death of my wife Johane, on condition he pay to "his brother and sisters" £80, as follows: to Amos Fyske my son £30; to Rachell Fyske, Ester Fiske, Marye Fiske, and to Martha Fiske, my daughters £10 each; payment to be made at the rate of £5 a year after the entry on the premises, to my daughter Rachel her £10 by even portions the 7th and 8th years after the entry, to my daughter Ester £10 equally the 9th and 10th years after the entry, to my daughter Mary £10 equally the 11th and 12th years, and to my daughter Martha £10 equally the 13th and 14th years. If "the sayde William Fyske the elder my son" die without heirs of his body or refuse to pay the £80, the lands and tenements shall remain to my son Amos Fyske, his heirs and assigns on the same condition. The other £10 [of the £80] to the poor, to be paid the 15th and 16th years after the entry on the premises, to be distributed by the churchwardens within one month after receipt. "If William dye afore his mother" having a child or children, Amos shall have the land paying to William's child or children £10 and to my daughters five marks apiece "beginning again at the eldest." To my wife, all my moveables and implements.

Wife appointed executrix. Witnesses: John Marshall, John Fiske the elder, John Fiske the younger, Christopher Harsaunte, Robert Capon.

Proved at Hoxne [co. Suffolk] 28 September 1569 by the executrix. (Arch-deaconry of Suffolk [Ipswich Probate Registry], Book 23, fo 71.)

These charters compel us to place the birth of Simon Fiske who died in 1463/4 and the births of his sons William and Geoffrey somewhat earlier than they appear in the pedigree set forth in the REGISTER, vol. 87, p. 368. These two latter men must both have been born prior to 1429 and about 1420-1425, while their father must have been born about 1400. His father Hugh was, therefore, born about 1370 and is probably the son or grandson of the Hugh who appears in Laxfield in 1340 and 1345.

We now turn to the problem of the parentage of Richard Fiske "of the Broadgates" in Laxfield, who heads the Candler pedigree. The early evidence for his existence is the Candler pedigree, but as Matthias Candler, the compiler (born in 1604), was the great-grand-

son of Robert Fiske, the testator of 1602, and as in other respects the contributor has found his pedigree of the family accurate, he thinks we may accept Richard as his great-great-grandfather. Now this Richard must have been born as early as 1500 as his sons were mature men in the middle of the 16th century and he was undoubtedly born somewhat earlier, about 1480-1485. This Richard does not appear in the great Subsidy of 1524 and it is reasonable to suppose that at this date he was dead, leaving a family of 11 children, according to Candler, who must have all been born prior to that date. Now we find no Fiskes in Laxfield in the 16th century who were not descendants of Simon Fiske who died in 1463/4. It is, therefore, reasonable to suppose that Richard was also a descendant of Simon, in which case he must have been a great-grandson in order to square with the known chronology of the family. On examination, the families of the grandsons of Simon show that all their children are known with the exception of the family of Geoffrey Fiske (son of Geoffrey, the testator of 1504, son of the first Simon). Of the latter's family we know only of his son John (named as such in the will of "Sir" John Fiske, the testator of 1535). It is reasonable to suppose that this Geoffrey had other children and that Richard was one of them. This idea is greatly strengthened by the fact that Richard named his fourth son, according to Candler, Geoffrey—a name which again appears in the family of Richard's son Robert. It would seem, accordingly, both by elimination and the repetition of the name Geoffrey in the family of Richard, that the latter must have been a son of Geoffrey (son of Geoffrey the 1504 testator) and the great-grandson of the first Simon.

[To be continued.]

